This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

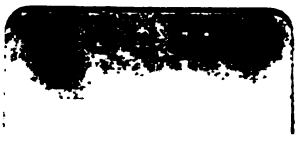
Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Digitized by Google

HARVARD UNIVERSITY

LIBRARY OF THE
MINERALOGICAL
LABORATORY

UNIVERSITY MUSEUM



Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, DIRECTOR

MINERAL RESOURCES

OF THE

UNITED STATES

CALENDAR YEAR
1907

PART II—NONMETALLIC PRODUCTS

WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1908

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

CONTENTS.

FUELS.

	Page.
Coal, by E. W. Parker	5
Coal fields of the United States	31
Labor statistics	41
Coal mined by machines	50
Coal-mining accidents	54
World's production	63
Coal trade review	68
Production, by States	88
Coal briquetting, by E. W. Parker	223
Coke, by E. W. Parker	229
Coke making in by-product ovens	249
Production of coke, by States	257
Gas, coke, tar, and ammonia, by E. W. Parker	291
Aggregate production and value	318
Imports of coal-tar products	322
Natural gas, by B. Hill	323
Introduction, by David T. Day	323
Production and consumption	324
Acreage controlled by natural-gas companies	331
Natural-gas industry by States	332
Petroleum, by David T. Day	347
Oil fields of the United States	352
Field investigations in 1907 and 1908	353
Appalachian field	357
Lima-Indiana field	369
Illinois field	373
Mid-continent field	380
Gulf field	393
California field	406
Other States	410
Analyses of petroleum from various parts of the United States	420
Foreign countries	460
World's production	474
Fractionation of crude petroleum by capillary filtration	474

STRUCTURAL MATERIALS.

Cement industry in the United States in 1907, by E. C. Eckel	477
Portland cement	478
Natural cement	489
Puzzolan cement	490
Clay-working industries, by Jefferson Middleton	495
Building operations	496
Production	500
Brick and tile	507
Pottery	519
Clay products in various States	528
Clay	540
Lime and sand-lime brick, by E. C. Eckel	545
Sand and gravel	553
Slates, by A. T. Coons	557

Digitized by Google

Page.
Stone, by A. T. Coons 563
Granite 577
Trap rock 584
Sandstone 586
Bluestone 592
Marble 593
Limestone 596
Blast-furnace flux 605

ABRASIVE MATERIALS.

Abrasive materials, by W. C. Phalen 607
Buhrstones and millstones 609
Grindstones and pulpstones 611
Oilstones and scythestones 613
Corundum and emery 614
Abrasive quartz and feldspar 616
Abrasive garnet 617
Infusorial earth and tripoli 619
Pumice 622
Artificial abrasives 624

CHEMICAL MATERIALS.

Arsenic, by F. L. Hess 627
Borax, by Charles G. Yale 631
Fluorspar and cryolite, by E. F. Burchard 637
Gypsum, by E. F. Burchard 643
Phosphate rock, by F. V. Van Horn 651
Salt and bromine, by W. C. Phalen 659
Sulphur and pyrite, by W. C. Phalen 673

PIGMENTS.

Barytes and strontium, by E. F. Burchard 685
Mineral paints, by E. F. Burchard 697
Georgia ocher deposits 700
Pigments made directly from ores 703
Chemical pigments and colors 706
Paint tests 707

MISCELLANEOUS.

Asbestos, by J. S. Diller 711
Asphalt and bituminous rock, by J. A. Taff 723
Fuller's earth, by F. V. Van Horn 731
Graphite, by F. L. Hess 735
Magnesite, by Charles G. Yale 737
Mica, by D. B. Sterrett 741
Mineral waters, by S. Sanford 751
Monazite and zircon, by D. B. Sterrett 785
Precious stones, by D. B. Sterrett 795
Quartz and feldspar, by E. S. Bastin 843
Talc and soapstone 873
Index 877

PLATE I. Coal fields of the United States ..... In pocket.
FIG. 1. Production of coal in the United States in 1907, by States 15
2. Yearly production of anthracite and bituminous coal from 1856 to 1907, in short tons 19
3. Average yearly production of coal in the United States for each decade since 1814, in short tons 30
4. World's production of coal, in short tons 64
5. Rise and decline of the output of the Glenn pool in Oklahoma in 1907, by months, in barrels 392
6. Comparison of production of Portland and natural cement, 1890-1907, in barrels 490

Digitized by Google

COAL.

By EDWARD W. PARKER.

INTRODUCTION.

The record made in the coal-mining industry of the United States in 1907 was one of unprecedented tonnage, exceptionally high prices, and general industrial peace. The year was, in fact, one of the most satisfactory, from the producers' standpoint, in the history of the industry. Not only was the previous record-breaking production of 1906 (414,157,278 short tons) exceeded by nearly 16 per cent, but it may be stated confidently that had it not been for the depressed condition of the iron and steel trade which followed the financial flurry in October, the coal production in 1907 would have exceeded a total of half a billion short tons, and the value of the product would probably have exceeded $650,000,000. As it was, the value of the coal product of 1907 exceeded by 68 per cent the value of the total mineral product of the United States in 1880, and was nearly equal to the total mineral product of the country in 1897, only ten years before. The total value of the coal product of the United States at the mines, in 1907, was nearly $615,000,000, while the value of the entire mineral product of the United States in 1897 was $647,000,000, or only $32,000,000 more than the value of the coal produced in this country last year. The increase in 1907 over 1906 was nearly 10 per cent greater than the total coal production of the country in 1877, thirty years before.

The combined production of anthracite and bituminous coal in the United States in 1907 was a little over 480,360,000 short tons.

With an average of 30 cars of coal to the train, and of 50 tons to the car, the number of trains required to transport this product was 320,300 and the combined length of these trains would extend two and two-thirds times around the world at the equator. The hole left in the ground by the extraction of this fuel is equal to 17,585,000,000 cubic feet, and if the entire quantity of coal extracted were built into one cube, it would have the dimensions of 2,605 feet, or nearly half a mile on each edge. A rectangular column with a 1,000-foot base to represent the coal production of the United States in 1907 would extend nearly 3.4 miles into the air.

Some idea of the growth of the coal-mining industry within the last quarter of a century is shown by the fact that in 1907 the production was considerably more than double that of 1898, more than three times that of 1890, more than four times that of 1886, and considerably more than five times that of 1881.

Digitized by Google

The statistics presented in the following pages, which consider primarily the total quantity and value of the coal produced in 1907, in comparison with previous years, include also statements regarding the labor employed, the average number of days worked, the length of the working days, the production per man, the use of mining machines and the tonnage produced by them, the casualties reported by mine inspectors, and other matters of interest connected with the mining and marketing of coal. A special feature of the present report is a map of the coal fields of the United States prepared by Mr. Marius R. Campbell, of the United States Geological Survey, with a statement of the areas and estimated original content of coal within these fields; also a statement of the production in each field in 1907 and the estimated exhaustion represented by the total production to the close of that year.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.

The statistics contained in these reports could not be secured in their completeness without the good will and disinterested cooperation of the individual coal-mine operators and the officials of corporations engaged in the industry. The writer desires to express his sincere appreciation of the assistance received from these sources. Acknowledgments are also due to the secretaries of boards of trade and to other local authorities for contributions to the portion of this report included under the caption of "Coal trade review." Recognition of these by name is given in connection with their contributions. The report on the production of Pennsylvania anthracite has been, as for several years past, prepared by Mr. William W. Ruley, chief of the bureau of anthracite statistics, in Philadelphia.

UNIT OF MEASUREMENT.

The standard unit of measurement adopted for this report is the short ton of 2,000 pounds, although it is necessary in a few instances to use the long ton. All of the anthracite product is mined and sold on the basis of the long ton of 2,240 pounds, and the laws of Maryland require the use of the long ton in that State. Hence when considering the production of Pennsylvania anthracite the long ton is used, and this unit is also employed in the table showing the shipments of bituminous coal from the Cumberland region. The long ton is also used in the statistics of imports and exports. In all other cases where the production is reported in long tons the figures have been reduced to short tons, and unless otherwise expressly stated the short ton is meant when any quantity is expressed in the text.

PRODUCTION.

Total production in 1907, 480,363,424 short tons; spot value, $614,798,898.

Pennsylvania anthracite.—Total production in 1907, 76,432,421 long tons (equivalent to 85,604,312 short tons); spot value, $163,584,056.

Bituminous and lignite.—Total production in 1907, 394,759,112 short tons; spot value, $451,214,842.

In addition to the unprecedented demand which resulted in the record breaking output of coal in the United States in 1907, the

Digitized by Google

year was one of exceptional peace in the coal-mining regions. When after the ten weeks' suspension of mining, beginning on April 1, 1906, the wage scales in the "organized" States were signed, the agreements were made to cover a period of two years, or until March 31, 1909. There were a few instances of labor disaffection in 1907, but these were for the most part of short duration, and the amount of time lost was not sufficient to affect the total production. Taken as a whole, the year 1907 was one of the most prosperous years in the history of the coal-mining industry.

Compared with 1906, when the total production amounted to 414,157,278 short tons, valued at $513,079,809, the output in 1907 showed an increase of 66,206,146 short tons, or 15.99 per cent in quantity, and of $101,719,089, or 19.83 per cent in value. Of this increase, 12,787,411 long tons, or 14,321,901 short tons, were in the production of Pennsylvania anthracite, and 51,884,245 tons in the production of bituminous, semibituminous, subbituminous, lignite, and scattering lots of anthracite. The value of the Pennsylvania anthracite production increased $31,666,362, and the total value of the other grades of coal showed an increase of $70,052,727. It is worthy of note that of the 31 States and Territories of the Union in which coal was produced during 1907, there were only 2 which did not participate in the general increased production. The two exceptions were California and Oregon, both unimportant as coal-producing States, both on the Pacific coast, and the decrease in both States being due to the same cause—the largely increased production of fuel oil in California and its use for railroad and manufacturing purposes. The percentages of increase in the various States ranged from 1.79 in Maryland to 51 in Michigan, and in only three cases where the production increased was the percentage of increase in value less than the percentage of increase in quantity. These three exceptions were Alabama Illinois, and Indiana. The largest increase in quantity was in the production of Pennsylvania bituminous coal, which showed an increase of 20,849,971 short tons, with a gain of $25,373,375 in value. Pennsylvania anthracite showed the next largest gain in quantity, the increase in this output being 14,321,901 short tons, while the gain in value exceeded that of Pennsylvania bituminous coal, amounting to $31,666,362. The total increase in Pennsylvania's production was 35,171,872 short tons, while the aggregate value of Pennsylvania's production showed a gain of $57,039,737. Illinois, the second State in coal-producing importance, was second in increased production, with a gain of 9,837,042 short tons in quantity and $9,924,320 in value. West Virginia, the third in producing importance, was third in increased production, with a gain of 4,801,233 short tons in quantity and $6,794,691 in value. Ohio, fourth in rank, was fourth in amount of increased output, showing a gain of 4,410,779 short tons and $4,978,166. The total increase in the production of anthracite and bituminous coal in the United States in 1907 was about 10 per cent larger than the total coal production in 1877, 30 years before.

A part of the increased production in 1907, and particularly in that of Pennsylvania anthracite, was undoubtedly due to the shortage in stocks created by the ten weeks' suspension of mining in the anthracite fields of Pennsylvania and in the organized bituminous coal-producing States which began on April 1, 1906, pending the adjustment of the wage-scale controversy, the increased production

Digitized by Google

in 1906, which followed the resumption of work, not having been sufficient to fill requirements and also replenish stocks. The financial depression, which began in the middle of October and continued during the rest of the year, was seriously felt in the coal-mining industry, especially in the Eastern States, where a considerable percentage of the product is made into coke and the demand for which fell off rapidly in sympathy with the shutting down of a large number of blast furnaces and rolling mills.

The unprecedented demand for coal which obtained during the first 9 months of the year exceeded the ability of the railroad companies to handle the product, and there was the usual complaint of shortage of cars which had been made during the last few years. There was also a great demand for, and high prices were paid to, labor in other lines of industry, and operators were unable to secure miners in sufficient numbers to fill orders. Wages were unusually high. All of these conditions tended toward the advancing prices which were general throughout the United States. The average price per ton for bituminous coal and lignite advanced from $1.11 in 1906 to $1.14 in 1907. The average price of anthracite at the mines in Pennsylvania advanced from $2.30 to $2.35 per long ton. In obtaining these average prices it should be remembered that the average price of bituminous coal is based upon all of the coal sold or used at the mines, either for coke making or in the operation of the properties. Only the bituminous coal actually wasted is excluded from the valuation, and this is also not included in the statement of production. The coal used in the mines of the anthracite region of Pennsylvania is composed principally of culm, which until quite recently, except for that used in the operation of the mines, has been thrown upon the dumps and wasted. In recent years, however, with the establishment of washeries for the saving of the small sizes of coal produced, and also for the recovery from the culm banks of that previously wasted, places a marketable value upon this formerly disregarded product. An arbitrary value of 20 cents per long ton has been placed upon the colliery consumption of anthracite.

A considerable portion of both the anthracite and bituminous coal is sold at much less than the cost of production. The public press is apt to note critically the wide discrepancy between the prices shown by these averages and those which the public is obliged to pay for its fuel, forgetting or neglecting the fact that all of the profits on mining operations in the anthracite region have to be made on sizes above pea coal, which represent only a little more than 60 per cent of the total production. All of the buckwheat, rice, barley, and other sizes below pea coal shipped from the anthracite region, which are used entirely for steam purposes, are sold at prices considerably below the actual cost of production. In the bituminous regions a large portion of the coal is marketed as screened coal and in many cases the sizes below nut are sold at less than cost.

An interesting fact presented in the statistics of the production of coal in the United States is that in each decade the output has been practically doubled. Up to the close of 1865 the total production had amounted to 284,890,055 tons. In the decade from 1866 to 1875, inclusive, the production amounted to 419,425,104 tons, making the total production up to the close of 1875, 704,315,159 tons. In the following decade, from 1876 to 1885, inclusive, the production

Digitized by Google

amounted to 847,760,319 tons, something more than double the total production up to the beginning of that decade. At the close of 1885 the total production amounted to 1,552,075,478 tons, and the production for the 10 years ending with 1895 was 1,586,098,641 tons, and the total production to the close of 1895 amounted to 3,138,174,119 short tons. In the decade ending December 31,1905, the total production amounted to 2,832,402,746 short tons and the grand total from the beginning of coal mining amounted to 5,970,576,865 short tons. The average annual production from 1896 to 1905 was 283,240,275 short tons, compared with which the average production in 1906 and 1907 (447,260,351 short tons) shows an increase of 164,020,076 tons, or 58 per cent.

This great increase in the production of coal, when considered with the increase in the population, furnishes some further interesting comparisons. Going back for a period of a little over 50 years, or to the middle of the last century, and comparing the statistics of coal production with the increased population, it is found that in 1850, according to the United States census for that year, the production of coal amounted to 6,445,681 tons, when the population of the country amounted to 23,191,876 persons. The per capita production of coal in that year is thus seen to have been 0.278 ton. In 1860, or 10 years later, the population was 31,443,321 persons, and the coal production amounted to 16,139,736 tons, or an average of 0.514 ton per person. At the census of 1870 the population of the United States amounted to 38,558,371; the coal production in that year amounted to 36,806,560 short tons, a per capita average of 0.96 ton. Ten years later, when the population was 50,189,209, the coal output amounted to 76,157,944 short tons, or 1.52 tons per capita. In 1890 the population had grown to 63,069,756, an increase of 25 per cent over 1880, while the coal production had grown to 157,770,963 short tons, or a per capita output of 2.52 tons. At the taking of the Twelfth Census, in 1900, the increase in population amounted to 22 per cent, the total number of persons reported being 76,303,387, while more than 70 per cent had been added to the coal production, with a total of 269,684,027 short tons, or an average of 3.53 tons for each inhabitant. In other words, while the population from 1850 to 1900 showed an increase of 230 per cent the production of coal increased 4,084 per cent. The Director of the Bureau of the Census, Hon. S. N. D. North, estimates the population of the United States on June 1, 1907, at about 85,500,000 persons, making the per capita production in that year 5.6 tons; that is, in less than 60 years the per capita production of coal in this country has increased from a little more than a quarter of a ton to 5½ tons. It is true that in the earlier years the proportion of wood used for fuel was larger than it is to-day, but the actual consumption of wood at this time is little, if any, less than it was 50 years ago, and is probably greater. It must also be remembered that in addition to the great increase in the consumption of coal per head of population there has been a great increase in the use of oil for fuel purposes, while natural gas still remains an important factor in this regard.

The total number of men employed in the coal mines of the United States in 1907 was 680,492, against 640,780 in 1906 and 626,035 in 1905. Of the total number of men who were employed in 1907, 167,234 were employed in the anthracite mines of Pennsylvania,

Digitized by Google

while the bituminous and lignite mines gave employment to 513,258 men. In 1906 the anthracite mines gave employment to 162,355 men and in 1905 to 165,406 men. The bituminous workers numbered 478,425 in 1906 and 460,629 in 1905. The average number of days worked in the anthracite region in 1907 was 220, against an average of 195 in 1906 and 215 in 1905. The bituminous mines worked an average of 234 days in 1907, 213 days in 1906, and 211 days in 1905. The average production for each employee in the anthracite region of Pennsylvania in 1907 was 512 tons, against 439 tons in 1906 and 470 in 1905. The average production for each employee in the bituminous mines in 1907 was 769 tons, against 717 tons in 1906 and 684 tons in 1905. The average daily production per man in the anthracite region, which decreased from 2.41 tons in 1903 to 2.35 tons in 1904 and to 2.18 tons in 1905, increased to 2.25 tons in 1906 and to 2.33 tons in 1907. The average production per day by each employee in the bituminous mines, which increased steadily from 3.02 in 1903 to 3.15 in 1904 and to 3.24 in 1905 and 3.36 in 1906, fell off to 3.29 in 1907.

The statistics relative to the use of machines in the mining of bituminous coal in the United States, the details of which are to be found in subsequent pages of this report, show that in 1907 the total quantity of coal mined by the use of machines was 138,547,823 short tons, or 35.71 per cent of the total production in the States where mining machines were used; against 118,847,527 short tons, or 35.1 per cent of the total in 1906, and 103,396,452 short tons, or 33.67 per cent of the total in 1905. The total number of mining machines in use increased from 9,184 in 1905 to 10,212 in 1906 and 11,144 in 1907. The average production for each machine in use in 1907 was 12,381 short tons against 11,638 short tons in 1906, and 11,258 tons in 1905, from which it appears that the average annual tonnage which was won by machines is something over 11,000 tons. Of the 11,144 machines used in 1907, 6,227 were of the pick or puncher type, 4,652 were chain-breast, and 265 were long-wall machines.

Pennsylvania, which leads in the production of bituminous coal, leads also in the number of machines in use and in the total machine-mined production, there having been 4,940 mining machines employed in the bituminous coal mines of Pennsylvania, and 60,771,157 tons of machine-mined bituminous coal in that State in 1907. Ohio leads in the percentage of coal mined by machines and was second in the total quantity of machine-mined coal, although West Virginia exceeded Ohio in the number of machines in use. Ohio had in 1907 1,328 machines at work, with a machine-mined product of 24,843,616 short tons, while West Virginia employed 1,533 machines and had a machine-mined product in 1907 of 17,627,925 tons. Illinois had 1,080 machines in use in 1907, with a machine-mined product of 15,134,401 tons.

In addition to the unprecedented production and the higher prices obtained in 1907, the year was remarkable for the reign of comparative peace throughout the coal-mining regions. There were really no protracted strikes during the year, if there may be excepted from this statement an idleness of 45 days at one mine in Alabama in which 80 men were employed. There were fewer men on strike in 1907 than in any year since 1901, and the amount of time lost through labor disaffections last year was the smallest in a decade. The total number

Digitized by Google

of men idle by reason of strikes was 32,540, who were idle an average of 14 days each. Outside of the exception in Alabama, previously referred to, the greatest amount of time lost was in Kentucky, where 1,325 men were idle for an average of 41 days, and in Arkansas, where 1,185 men were idle for an average of 30 days. The principal cause of the labor troubles was the inability of the operators to secure currency for pay rolls after the panic began in October, and the refusal of the men to accept payment of their wages in anything but cash. In 1906 there were 372,343 men idle by reason of strikes, but because of the "suspension" on April 1 the average time lost by each man was 51.5 days. The total number of working days lost in 1906 was 19,201,348. The total number of working days lost in 1907 was 462,392.

The United States Geological Survey makes no attempt to collect direct the statistics covering the fatal and nonfatal accidents occurring in the mines of the country. The statistics presented in the subsequent pages are compiled from the reports received from the mine inspectors or other State officials having in charge the administration of State inspection laws. Casualty statistics are therefore incomplete to the extent represented by those States in which there are no mine inspection laws. These exceptions are, however, of comparative unimportance as practically all of the important coal-mining States now have inspection laws, and the officials in charge of their execution compile the statistics of accidents in each year. In some cases these are for the fiscal year, but in most cases they cover calendar years and coincide with the period for which the statistics of production are given in this report. The States from which the accident statistics are reported contribute over 90 per cent of the total coal product of the United States. In the record of fatal and nonfatal accidents the year 1907 was the worst in the history of coal production in this country. During December there were four separate disasters, all in the Appalachian bituminous coal field, and each attended with the sacrifice of many lives. The most serious of these disasters was that at Monongah, West Virginia, and made that State responsible for more than 50 per cent of the deaths due to gas and dust explosions in 1907. Of the total number of men killed in the 18 States from which reports were received in 1907, there were 3,125 men killed and 5,316 injured in the coal mines during that year, whereas in 1906 21 States reported a total of 2,092 fatal and 4,800 nonfatal accidents. The fatalities of 1907 exceeded those of 1906 by almost exactly 50 per cent.

Practically the entire output of both anthracite and bituminous coal in the United States is consumed within the country. The total exports of coal in 1907 amounted to 14,724,358 short tons, which, deducted from the production of 480,363,424 tons, shows a consumption of coal of domestic production amounting to 465,639,066 short tons. If to this are added the imports, which in 1907 amounted to 2,367,241 short tons, the total consumption of coal in the United States in 1907 (considering as negligible the stocks on hand at the beginning and end of the year) is shown to have been 468,006,307 tons, which is equivalent to nearly 98 per cent of the domestic production.

Most of the coal imported into the United States is classed as bituminous or shale, only a comparatively small quantity of anthracite being brought into the country. The imports of bituminous coal are principally to points on the Pacific coast and to the port of Boston,

Digitized by Google

where considerable quantities of bituminous slack are imported from Canada and used at the Otto-Hoffmann coke ovens at Everett, near Boston. The exports of both anthracite and bituminous coal are principally to Canada.

In considering the coal product of the United States these reports include not only the coal marketed, either by shipment to distant points or sold locally, but that consumed by mine employees and by the mine owners in the operation of the collieries. The latter factor is usually considered and reported as colliery consumption. There are occasional exceptions in the bituminous fields, where the operators, who use only slack, an otherwise waste product, do not report this item in their statement of production and do not deem it of any value; it is not considered as a portion of the mine product, nor is the miner paid for it in wages. Such exceptions are few and the quantity is negligible. The quantity of coal consumed in the manufacture of coke is also considered in this report.

The quantity of coal consumed in the manufacture of coke at the mines in 1907 was 50,289,822 short tons, as compared with 46,156,301 short tons in 1906, an increase of 4,133,521 short tons, or 9 per cent, as compared with an increase of 16 per cent in the total production. The coal shipped to market and used in the manufacture of coke, and sold locally (which is considered a marketable product) amounted in 1907 to 462,802,051 short tons, compared with 399,323,294 short tons in 1906, and 378,680,462 short tons in 1905. The colliery consumption in the anthracite region, which consists practically altogether of culm, averages from 8 to 10 per cent of the total anthracite output. In 1907, out of a total production of 85,604,312 short tons of anthracite, 8,351,623 tons were used at the mines for steam and heat. The colliery consumption of bituminous coal amounts to between 2 and 3 per cent of the total production, and in 1907, out of a total of 394,759,112 tons of bituminous coal mined, 9,209,750 tons were used in the operation of the properties.

The statistics of the production of coal in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Digitized by Google

Coal production of the United States in 1906, by States and Territories, in short tons.

State or Territory.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Alabama	9,409,005	131,881	446,712	3,120,365	13,107,963	$17,514,786	$1.34	237	20,555
Arkansas	1,792,242	14,362	57,664	.....	1,864,268	3,000,339	1.61	165	4,298
California and Alaska	11,878	15,942	3,011	.....	30,831	78,684	2.55	253	56
Colorado	7,697,481	202,579	252,115	1,959,043	10,111,218	12,735,616	1.26	268	11,368
Georgia	194,881	850	8,324	128,052	332,107	424,004	1.28	279	737
Idaho[a]	.....	6,165	.....	.....	6,165	24,238	3.93	157	25
Illinois	37,273,693	2,778,141	1,418,197	10,073	41,480,104	44,763,062	1.08	192	61,988
Indiana	11,106,753	647,432	338,375	.....	12,092,560	13,116,261	1.08	175	20,970
Indian Territory	2,629,731	38,535	122,299	69,635	2,860,200	5,482,366	1.92	166	8,251
Iowa	6,461,208	633,652	171,364	.....	7,266,224	11,619,455	1.60	224	15,260
Kansas	5,547,213	313,150	163,241	1,171	6,024,775	8,979,553	1.49	165	14,355
Kentucky	8,829,501	441,729	246,894	135,523	9,653,647	9,809,938	1.02	212	15,272
Maryland	5,331,321	50,306	53,826	.....	5,435,453	6,474,793	1.19	250	6,438
Michigan	1,189,972	106,538	49 828	.....	1,346,338	2,427,404	1.80	173	3,971
Missouri	3,300,867	386,067	71,074	.....	3,758,008	6,118,733	1.63	185	9,557
Montana	1,621,291	65,858	73,727	69,045	1,829,921	3,240,357	1.77	243	2,394
New Mexico	1,605,798	35,102	34,706	289,107	1,964,713	2,638,986	1.34	242	2,070
North Dakota	189,739	111,638	4,312	.....	305,689	451,382	1.54	209	488
Ohio	25,915,172	1,392,350	422,094	2,024	27,731,640	30,346,580	1.09	167	45,438
Oregon	55,232	7,398	17,101	.....	79,731	212,338	2.66	224	209
Pennsylvania	93,904,804	1,791,889	2,570,319	31,026,194	129,293,206	130,290,651	1.00	231	152,099
Tennessee	5,208,054	87,335	118,051	845,835	6,259,275	7,667,415	1.22	229	11,452
Texas	1,264,218	22,386	26,269	.....	1,312,873	2,178,901	1.66	227	3,048
Utah	1,142,127	21,004	57,012	552,408	1,772,551	2,408,381	1.36	288	1,572
Virginia	1,940,524	50,275	91,666	2,172,414	4,254,879	4,183,991	.98	250	5,131
Washington	3,008,148	61,146	110,669	96,221	3,276,184	5,908,434	1.80	266	4,529
West Virginia	36,389,483	633,487	589,844	5,677,536	43,290,350	41,051,939	.95	220	50,960
Wyoming	5,801,623	59,656	271,060	1,655	6,133,994	8,013,528	1.31	281	5,934
Total bituminous	278,821,959	10,106,853	7,789,754	46,156,301	342,874,867	381,162,115	1.11	213	478,425
Pennsylvania anthracite	62,704,796	1,533,385	7,044,230	.....	71,282,411	131,917,694	1.85	195	162,355
Grand total	341,526,755	11,640,238	14,833,984	46,156,301	414,157,278	513,079,809	1.24	209	640,780

[a] Includes production of Nevada.

Digitized by Google

Coal production of the United States in 1907, by States and Territories, in short tons.

State or Territory.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Alabama	11,144,452	216,547	522,793	2,366,662	14,250,454	$18,405,468	$1.29	242	21,388
Arkansas	2,556,226	22,715	91,497	.....	2,670,438	4,473,693	1.68	190	5,085
California and Alaska	14,265	6,014	3,810	.....	24,089	91,813	3.81	187	76
Colorado	8,409,624	258,069	296,279	1,826,264	10,790,236	15,079,449	1.40	258	14,223
Georgia	204,890	5,780	10,700	141,031	362,401	499,686	1.38	262	808
Idaho[a]	300	7,278	10	.....	7,588	31,119	4.10	121	22
Illinois	46,908,118	2,775,321	1,625,112	8,595	51,317,146	54,687,382	1.07	218	65,581
Indiana	12,887,937	755,061	342,715	.....	13,985,713	15,114,300	1.08	197	21,022
Iowa	6,774,144	617,771	182,407	.....	7,574,322	12,258,012	1.62	230	15,585
Kansas	6,957,953	172,859	191,637	.....	7,322,449	11,159,698	1.52	225	12,439
Kentucky	9,911,715	476,739	254,679	109,991	10,753,124	11,405,038	1.06	210	16,971
Maryland	5,427,882	48,461	56,285	.....	5,532,628	6,623,697	1.20	263	5,880
Michigan	1,792,598	129,434	113,826	.....	2,035,858	3,660,833	1.80	234	3,982
Missouri	3,495,133	437,072	65,731	.....	3,997,936	6,540,709	1.64	214	8,448
Montana	1,793,475	73,609	89,534	60,239	2,016,857	3,907,082	1.94	268	2,735
New Mexico	2,038,475	36,205	56,000	498,279	2,628,959	3,832,128	1.46	269	2,970
North Dakota	218,308	118,102	11,350	.....	347,760	560,199	1.61	223	562
Ohio	29,738,788	1,859,906	542,425	1,300	32,142,419	35,324,746	1.10	199	46,833
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	3,381,420	58,882	161,957	40,399	3,642,658	7,433,914	2.04	216	8,398
Oregon	39,095	14,840	17,046	.....	70,981	166,304	2.34	231	184
Pennsylvania	110,009,673	1,941,132	3,040,183	35,152,189	150,143,177	155,664,026	1.04	255	163,295
Tennessee	5,741,988	135,000	129,653	803,602	6,810,243	8,490,334	1.25	232	12,052
Texas	1,584,576	27,118	36,375	.....	1,648,069	2,778,811	1.69	244	4,227
Utah	1,287,649	22,149	65,368	572,441	1,947,607	2,959,769	1.52	258	2,203
Virginia	2,359,806	78,704	96,653	2,175,732	4,710,895	4,807,533	1.02	241	6,670
Washington	3,365,097	90,762	134,265	90,408	3,680,532	7,679,801	2.09	273	5,945
West Virginia	39,942,715	932,652	773,526	6,442,690	48,091,583	47,846,630	.99	230	59,029
Wyoming	5,881,055	74,001	297,934	.....	6,252,990	9,732,668	1.56	275	6,645
Total bituminous	323,867,357	11,392,183	9,209,750	50,289,822	394,759,112	451,214,842	1.14	234	513,258
Pennsylvania anthracite	75,553,838	1,698,851	8,351,623	.....	85,604,312	163,584,056	1.91	220	167,234
Grand total	399,421,195	13,091,034	17,561,373	50,289,822	480,363,424	614,798,898	1.28	231	680,492

[a] Includes the production of Nebraska and Nevada.

Digitized by Google

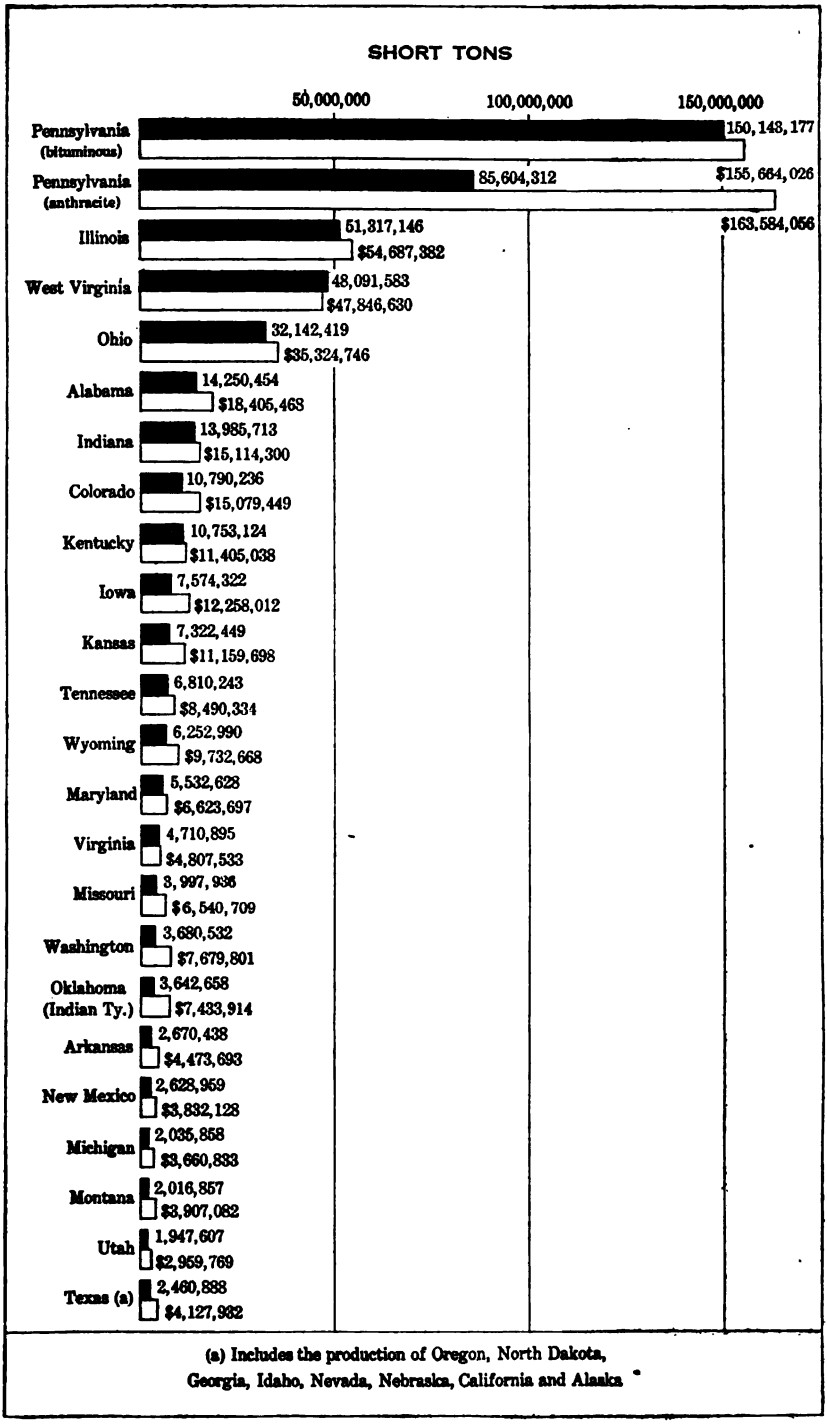


FIG. 1.—Production of coal in the United States in 1907, by States.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION IN PREVIOUS YEARS.

In the following table is presented a statement of the quantity and value of the coal product of the United States during the last five years, by States, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906:

Quantity and value of coal produced in the United States, 1903–1907, in short tons.

State or Territory.	1903.		1904.		1905.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama	11,654,324	$14,246,798	11,262,046	$13,480,111	11,866,069	$14,387,721
Arkansas	2,229,172	3,360,831	2,009,451	3,102,660	1,934,673	2,880,738
California and Alaska	105,420	301,318	79,582	377,306	80,824	395,975
Colorado	7,423,602	9,150,943	6,658,355	8,751,821	8,826,429	10,810,978
Georgia and North Carolina	434,260	546,759	390,191	476,996	353,548	456,184
Idaho	4,250	13,250	3,480	13,730	[a] 5,882	[a] 17,846
Illinois	36,957,104	43,196,809	36,475,060	39,941,993	38,434,363	40,577,592
Indiana	10,794,692	13,244,817	10,842,189	12,004,300	11,895,252	12,492,255
Indian Territory	3,517,388	6,386,463	3,046,539	5,532,066	2,924,427	5,145,358
Iowa	6,419,811	10,563,910	6,519,933	10,504,406	6,798,609	10,586,381
Kansas	5,839,976	8,871,053	6,333,307	9,640,771	6,423,979	9,350,542
Kentucky	7,538,032	7,979,342	7,576,482	7,868,192	8,432,523	8,385,232
Maryland	4,846,165	7,189,784	4,813,622	5,720,085	5,108,539	5,831,760
Michigan	1,367,619	2,707,527	1,342,840	2,424,935	1,473,211	2,512,697
Missouri	4,238,586	6,834,297	4,168,308	6,801,751	3,983,378	6,291,661
Montana	1,488,810	2,440,846	1,358,919	2,194,548	1,643,832	2,823,350
New Mexico	1,541,781	2,105,785	1,452,325	1,904,499	1,649,933	2,190,231
North Dakota	278,645	418,005	271,928	389,052	317,542	424,778
Ohio	24,838,103	31,932,327	24,400,220	26,579,738	25,552,950	26,486,740
Oregon	91,144	221,031	111,540	243,588	109,641	282,495
Pennsylvania:						
Anthracite	74,607,068	152,036,448	73,156,709	138,974,020	77,659,850	141,879,000
Bituminous	103,117,178	121,752,759	97,938,287	94,428,219	118,413,637	113,390,507
Tennessee	4,798,004	5,979,830	4,782,211	5,642,393	5,766,690	6,577,881
Texas	926,759	1,505,383	1,195,944	1,983,636	1,200,684	1,968,558
Utah	1,681,409	2,026,038	1,493,027	1,943,440	1,332,372	1,793,510
Virginia	3,451,307	3,302,149	3,410,914	2,921,911	4,275,271	3,777,325
Washington	3,193,273	5,380,679	3,137,681	5,120,931	2,864,926	5,141,258
West Virginia	29,337,241	34,297,019	32,406,752	28,647,014	37,791,580	32,341,790
Wyoming	4,635,293	5,731,281	5,178,556	6,747,909	5,602,021	7,336,951
Total	357,356,416	503,724,381	351,816,398	444,371,021	392,722,635	476,537,294

[a] Includes production of Nevada.

Digitized by Google

Quantity and value of coal produced in the United States, 1903–1907, in short tons—Continued.

State or Territory.	1906.		1907.		Increase (+) or decrease (−). 1907.		Percentage of increase or decrease, 1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama	13,107,963	$17,514,786	14,250,454	$18,405,468	+ 1,142,491	+ $890,682	+ 8.72	+ 5.09
Arkansas	1,864,268	3,000,339	2,670,438	4,473,693	+ 806,170	+ 1,473,354	+43.30	+49.11
California and Alaska	30,831	78,684	24,089	91,813	− 6,742	+ 13,129	−21.87	+16.69
Colorado	10,111,218	12,735,616	10,790,236	15,079,449	+ 679,018	+ 2,343,833	+ 6.72	+18.40
Georgia and North Carolina	a 332,107	a 424,004	a 362,401	a 499,686	+ 30,294	+ 75,682	+ 9.12	+17.85
Idaho	b 6,165	b 24,238	c 7,588	c 31,119	+ 1,423	+ 6,881	+23.08	+28.39
Illinois	41,480,104	44,763,062	51,317,146	54,687,382	+ 9,837,042	+ 9,924,320	+23.72	+22.17
Indiana	12,092,560	13,116,261	13,985,713	15,114,300	+ 1,893,153	+ 1,998,039	+15.66	+15.23
Iowa	7,266,224	11,619,455	7,574,322	12,258,012	+ 308,098	+ 638,557	+ 4.24	+ 5.50
Kansas	6,024,775	8,979,553	7,322,449	11,159,698	+ 1,297,674	+ 2,180,145	+21.53	+24.28
Kentucky	9,653,647	9,809,938	10,753,124	11,405,038	+ 1,099,477	+ 1,595,100	+11.39	+16.26
Maryland	5,435,453	6,474,793	5,532,628	6,623,697	+ 97,175	+ 148,904	+ 1.79	+ 2.30
Michigan	1,346,338	2,427,404	2,035,858	3,660,833	+ 689,520	+ 1,233,429	+51.00	+51.00
Missouri	3,758,008	6,118,733	3,997,936	6,540,709	+ 239,928	+ 421,976	+ 6.38	+ 6.90
Montana	1,829,921	3,240,357	2,016,857	3,907,082	+ 186,936	+ 666,725	+10.22	+20.58
New Mexico	1,964,713	2,638,986	2,628,959	3,832,128	+ 664,246	+ 1,193,142	+33.81	+45.21
North Dakota	305,689	451,382	347,760	560,199	+ 42,071	+ 108,817	+13.76	+24.11
Ohio	27,731,640	30,346,580	32,142,419	35,324,746	+ 4,410,779	+ 4,978,166	+15.91	+16.40
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	2,860,200	5,482,366	3,642,658	7,433,914	+ 782,458	+ 1,951,548	+27.36	+35.60
Oregon	79,731	212,338	70,981	166,304	− 8,750	− 46,034	−10.97	−21.68
Pennsylvania:								
Anthracite	71,282,411	131,917,694	85,604,312	163,584,056	+14,321,901	+31,666,362	+20.09	+24.00
Bituminous	129,293,206	130,290,651	150,143,177	155,664,026	+20,849,971	+25,373,375	+16.13	+19.47
Tennessee	6,259,275	7,667,415	6,810,243	8,490,334	+ 550,968	+ 822,919	+ 8.80	+10.73
Texas	1,312,873	2,178,901	1,648,069	2,778,811	+ 335,196	+ 599,910	+25.53	+27.53
Utah	1,772,551	2,408,381	1,947,607	2,959,769	+ 175,056	+ 551,388	+ 9.88	+22.89
Virginia	4,254,879	4,183,991	4,710,895	4,807,533	+ 456,016	+ 623,542	+10.72	+14.90
Washington	3,276,184	5,908,434	3,680,532	7,679,801	+ 404,348	+ 1,771,367	+12.34	+29.98
West Virginia	43,290,350	41,051,939	48,091,583	47,846,630	+ 4,801,233	+ 6,794,691	+11.09	+16.55
Wyoming	6,133,994	8,013,528	6,252,990	9,732,668	+ 118,996	+ 1,719,140	+ 1.94	+21.45
Total	414,157,278	513,079,809	480,363,424	614,798,898	+66,206,146	+101,719,089	+15.99	+19.83

a Georgia only.
b Includes production of Nevada.
c Includes production of Nebraska and Nevada.

One of the interesting features connected with the coal-mining industry has been the comparatively rapid growth of bituminous, or soft, coal production compared with that of anthracite. This has been especially noticeable during the last quarter of a century, during which statistics have been compiled by the division of mineral resources of the United States Geological Survey.

In the table on page 20 the statistics for the year 1880 are for the fiscal year, as compiled by the Tenth United States Census. The statistics for the Eleventh Census, which cover the calendar year 1889, and for the Twelfth Census, which cover the calendar year 1902, were collected by this division of the Geological Survey in cooperation with the Census Bureau. This table shows that while the production of anthracite has increased from 28,649,812 short tons in 1880, to 85,604,312 short tons in 1907, a gain of 56,954,500 tons, or 199 per cent, the bituminous production has grown from 42,831,758 to 394,759,112 short tons in 1907, an increase of 351,927,354 short tons, or 822 per cent. It was thought in 1905, when the anthracite production reached a total of 69,339,152 long tons, or 77,659,850 short tons, that the maximum had about been reached, but the reports for 1907 show that this record was largely exceeded. If, however, we consider the decreased production

Digitized by Google

in 1906, we find that the average anthracite output for the last two years was 70,038,716 long tons, or 78,443,362 short tons, which compares closely with the average tonnage for the three preceding years. It is well to call attention to the fact that of the total production of anthracite in 1907, 4,301,082 long tons, or 4,817,212 short tons, represent the product of the washeries, most of it recovered from the old culm banks, and is not actually a part of the mines product for 1907 although included in the total tonnage.

Notwithstanding the record made in 1907, it does not appear that anthracite mining will continue to materially increase. The conditions under which the mines are operated, and the increasing cost of labor, with the decreasing tendency in the average productive capacity of the mine workers, are increasing the cost and consequently the selling price of anthracite and making its use slowly but surely more and more a luxury. Little hope can be held out to consumers that there will be any permanent decline in the selling price of anthracite. The close control in which the industry is now held precludes any possibility of cut-throat competition, and the selling of anthracite at less than it costs to produce it, which has been done in previous years. The increased expense in the mining of anthracite and its advancing tendency in price have naturally encouraged the use of other fuels as substitutes for it, and this tendency is constantly growing.

The use of anthracite coal was at one time an important factor in blast-furnace practice and in other manufacturing industries, but such use has now almost entirely ceased. The principal demand for anthracite at the present time, as will be the case in the future, is for domestic purposes, for which such sizes as furnace, egg, stove, and chestnut are required. The breaking down of the lump coal in the preparation of these domestic sizes results in a much greater proportion of the small or undesirable sizes, which are sold at less than the cost of production. As shown in the discussion of anthracite production in the subsequent pages of this report, the percentage of the small sizes has increased from 23.1 in 1890 to 41.4 per cent in 1907, while the percentage of the sizes above pea coal, or what may be termed the profitable sizes, has decreased from 77 to 58.6 per cent. In other words, the proportion of the profitable sizes has decreased 18 per cent, while the proportion of the unprofitable sizes has increased 18.3 per cent. The profits must be obtained from the prepared domestic sizes, and in the face of these conditions no encouragement can be offered to consumers of these grades of anthracite that their fuel bills will be decreased.

During recent years the anthracite operators have adopted the policy of making an allowance of 50 cents per ton from circular prices for domestic coal purchased in April of each year, with an advance of 10 cents per ton for each succeeding month until the schedule prices are restored in September. This has had a more salutary effect in steadying the anthracite trade than any other action taken by those controlling the anthracite industry. Its purpose is to encourage the purchase of coal in the spring and early summer, making the cellars of the consumers the storage places for the following winter, and at the same time causing the mines to be operated more regularly and thus to give more steady employment to employees throughout the year.

Digitized by Google

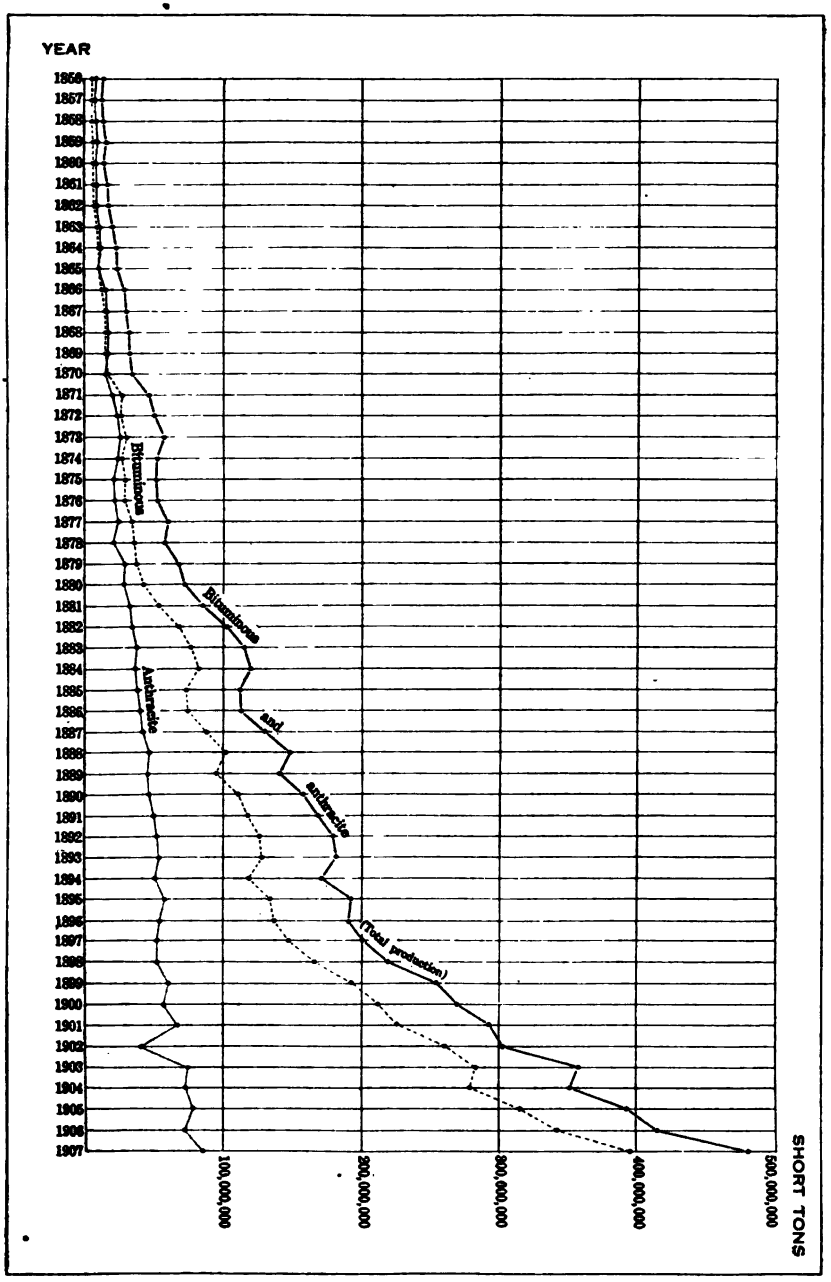


FIG. 2.—Yearly production of anthracite and bituminous coal from 1856 to 1907, in short tons.

Digitized by Google

Annual production of coal in the United States, 1880–1907.

Year.	Pennsylvania anthracite.			Bituminous coal.		
	Quantity.		Value.	Quantity.		Value.
	Long tons.	*Short tons.*		*Long tons.*	*Short tons.*	
1880	25,580,189	28,649,812	$42,196,678	38,242,641	42,831,758	$58,443,718
1881	28,500,016	31,920,018	64,125,036	48,179,475	53,961,012	60,224,344
1882	31,358,264	35,121,256	70,556,094	61,098,154	68,429,933	76,076,487
1883	34,336,469	38,456,845	77,257,055	68,973,821	77,250,680	82,237,800
1884	33,175,756	37,156,847	66,351,512	74,105,986	82,998,704	77,417,066
1885	34,228,548	38,335,974	76,671,948	65,021,715	72,824,321	82,347,648
1886	34,853,077	39,035,446	76,119,120	66,647,304	74,644,981	78,481,056
1887	37,578,747	42,088,197	84,552,181	79,073,495	88,562,314	98,004,656
1888	41,024,611	46,019,564	89,020,483	91,107,226	102,040,093	101,860,529
1889	40,066,938	45,546,970	65,721,578	85,430,842	95,682,543	94,504,745
1890	41,489,858	46,488,641	66,383,772	99,377,073	111,302,322	110,420,801
1891	45,236,992	50,665,431	73,944,735	105,268,962	117,901,238	117,188,400
1892	46,850,450	52,472,504	82,442,000	113,264,792	126,856,567	125,124,381
1893	48,185,306	53,967,543	85,687,078	114,629,671	128,385,231	122,751,618
1894	46,358,144	51,921,121	78,488,063	106,089,647	118,820,405	107,653,501
1895	51,785,122	57,999,337	82,019,272	120,641,244	135,118,193	115,779,771
1896	48,523,287	54,346,081	81,748,451	122,893,104	137,640,276	114,891,515
1897	46,974,714	52,611,680	79,301,954	131,801,356	147,617,519	119,595,224
1898	47,663,076	53,382,644	75,414,537	148,744,306	166,593,623	132,608,713
1899	53,944,647	60,418,005	88,142,130	172,602,988	193,323,187	167,952,104
1900	51,221,353	57,367,915	85,757,851	189,567,957	212,316,112	220,930,313
1901	60,242,500	67,471,667	112,504,020	201,632,276	225,828,149	236,422,049
1902	36,940,710	41,373,595	76,173,586	232,336,468	260,216,844	290,858,483
1903	66,613,454	74,607,068	152,036,448	252,454,775	282,749,348	351,687,933
1904	65,318,490	73,156,709	138,974,020	248,803,293	278,659,689	305,397,001
1905	69,339,152	77,659,850	141,879,000	281,306,058	315,062,785	334,658,294
1906	63,645,010	71,282,411	131,917,694	306,138,274	342,874,867	381,162,115
1907	76,432,421	85,604,312	163,584,056	352,463,493	394,759,112	451,214,842

Year.	Total.		
	Quantity.		Value.
	Long tons.	*Short tons.*	
1880	63,822,830	71,481,570	$100,640,396
1881	76,679,491	85,881,030	124,349,380
1882	92,456,419	103,551,189	146,632,581
1883	103,310,290	115,707,525	159,494,855
1884	107,281,742	120,155,551	143,768,578
1885	99,250,263	111,160,295	159,019,596
1886	101,500,381	113,680,427	154,600,176
1887	116,652,242	130,650,511	182,556,837
1888	132,731,837	148,659,657	190,881,012
1889	126,097,779	141,229,513	160,226,323
1890	140,866,931	157,770,963	176,804,573
1891	150,505,954	168,566,669	191,133,135
1892	160,115,242	179,329,071	207,566,381
1893	162,814,977	182,352,774	208,438,696
1894	152,447,791	170,741,526	186,141,564
1895	172,426,366	193,117,530	197,799,043
1896	171,416,390	191,986,357	196,640,166
1897	178,776,070	200,229,199	198,897,178
1898	196,407,382	219,976,267	208,023,250
1899	226,554,635	253,741,192	256,094,234
1900	240,789,310	269,684,027	306,688,164
1901	261,874,836	293,299,816	348,926,069
1902	269,277,178	301,590,439	367,032,069
1903	319,068,229	357,356,416	503,724,381
1904	314,121,783	351,816,398	444,371,021
1905	350,645,210	392,722,635	476,537,294
1906	369,783,284	414,157,278	513,079,809
1907	428,895,914	480,363,424	614,798,898

Digitized by Google

The statistics regarding the distribution of the coal production of the United States for consumption have been obtained only since 1889. These are shown in the following table, together with the value of the product, the statistics of labor employed, and the average working time made by mine employees:

Distribution of the coal product of the United States, 1889–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.
1889	113,776,701	8,508,099	5,382,265	13,561,848
1890	128,365,965	9,009,285	5,063,053	15,331,760
1891	137,920,346	8,871,882	6,056,001	15,718,440
1892	146,372,098	9,704,078	6,210,767	17,041,528
1893	152,941,890	9,728,815	6,712,284	12,969,785
1894	142,833,319	8,764,538	6,307,296	12,836,373
1895	158,380,289	9,655,305	6,677,539	18,404,197
1896	159,176,155	9,502,927	7,184,832	16,122,443
1897	165,603,626	9,922,276	6,941,419	17,761,878
1898	180,960,111	8,927,514	7,921,289	22,167,353
1899	208,754,746	9,075,756	8,662,864	27,247,826
1900	223,782,088	9,077,242	9,189,746	27,634,951
1901	245,010,812	9,595,308	10,379,546	28,314,150
1902	247,642,852	9,781,996	9,995,861	34,169,730
1903	299,813,428	11,107,917	12,633,653	33,801,418
1904	296,142,355	16,519,043	7,876,463	31,278,537
1905	324,059,447	12,208,087	14,042,173	42,412,328
1906	341,526,755	11,640,238	14,833,984	46,156,301
1907	399,421,195	13,091,034	17,561,373	50,289,822

Year.	Total product.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
1889	141,229,513	$160,226,323	$1.13		
1890	157,770,963	176,804,573	1.12	216	318,204
1891	168,566,069	191,133,135	1.13	223	205,803
1892	179,329,071	207,566,381	1.16	212	341,943
1893	182,352,774	208,438,696	1.14	201	363,309
1894	170,741,526	186,141,564	1.09	178	376,206
1895	193,117,530	197,799,043	1.02	195	382,879
1896	191,986,357	196,640,166	1.02	185	386,656
1897	200,229,199	198,897,178	.99	179	397,701
1898	219,976,267	208,023,250	.95	190	401,221
1899	253,741,192	256,094,234	1.01	214	410,635
1900	269,684,027	306,688,164	1.14	212	448,581
1901	293,299,816	348,926,069	1.19	216	485,544
1902	301,590,439	367,032,069	1.22	197	518,197
1903	357,356,416	503,724,381	1.41	220	566,250
1904	351,816,398	444,371,021	1.26	202	593,693
1905	392,722,635	476,537,394	1.21	212	626,035
1906	414,157,278	513,079,809	1.24	209	640,780
1907	480,363,424	614,798,898	1.28	231	680,492

In the following table is presented a statement showing how the coal production of the five principal States—Pennsylvania, Illinois, West Virginia, Ohio, and Alabama—has grown relatively to the total production since 1860. The statistics are given for each 10 years, from 1860 to 1900, and annually, from 1901 to 1907, inclusive. It will be observed that Pennsylvania's proportion has decreased from 74 per cent in 1860 to 49.1 per cent in 1907. West Virginia, which was not a State in 1860, contributed 1.8 per cent in 1870 and 10 per cent in 1907. Illinois produced 5 per cent in 1860 and 10.7 per cent in 1907. Ohio's percentage has declined from 8.7 to 6.7 per cent, while Alabama's has grown from 0.07 to 3.2 per cent.

Digitized by Google

Relative production of Pennsylvania, West Virginia, Illinois, Ohio, and Alabama to total output, 1860–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Total production, United States.	Pennsylvania.		West Virginia.	
		Production.	Percentage of total production.	Production.	Percentage of total production.
1860	14,610,042	10,806,628	74.0	.....	.....
1870	33,035,580	23,462,793	71.0	608,878	1.8
1880	71,481,570	47,074,975	65.9	1,829,844	2.6
1890	157,770,963	88,770,814	56.3	7,394,654	4.7
1900	269,684,027	137,210,241	50.9	22,647,207	8.4
1901	293,299,816	149,777,513	51.1	24,068,402	8.2
1902	301,500,439	139,947,962	46.4	24,570,826	8.1
1903	357,356,416	177,724,246	49.7	29,337,241	8.2
1904	351,816,398	171,094,996	48.6	32,406,752	9.2
1905	392,722,535	196,073,487	49.9	37,791,580	9.6
1906	414,157,278	200,575,617	48.4	43,290,350	10.5
1907	480,363,424	235,747,489	49.1	48,091,583	10.0

Year.	Illinois.		Ohio.		Alabama.	
	Production.	Percentage of total production.	Production.	Percentage of total production.	Production.	Percentage of total production.
1860	728,400	5.0	1,265,600	8.7	10,200	0.07
1870	2,624,163	7.9	2,527,285	7.7	11,000	.03
1880	6,115,377	8.6	6,008,595	8.4	323,972	.45
1890	15,292,420	9.7	11,494,506	7.3	4,090,409	2.6
1900	25,767,981	9.6	18,988,150	7.0	8,394,275	3.1
1901	27,331,552	9.3	20,943,807	7.1	9,099,052	3.1
1902	32,939,373	10.9	23,519,894	7.8	10,354,570	3.4
1903	36,967,104	10.3	24,838,103	7.0	11,654,324	3.3
1904	36,475,060	10.4	24,400,220	6.9	11,262,046	3.2
1905	38,434,363	9.8	25,552,950	6.5	11,866,069	3.0
1906	41,490,104	10.0	27,731,640	6.7	13,107,963	3.2
1907	51,317,146	10.7	32,142,419	6.7	14,250,454	3.0

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION OF COAL IN THE UNITED STATES FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES TO THE CLOSE OF 1907.

So far as known, the first mention of the occurrence of coal in the United States is contained in the journal of Father Hennepin, a Jesuit missionary, who in 1679 recorded a "cole mine" on Illinois River, near the present city of Ottawa, Ill. The first actual mining of coal was in the Richmond basin, Virginia, about 70 years after Father Hennepin's discovery in Illinois, but the first records of production from the Virginia mines were for the year 1822, when, according to one authority, 54,000 tons were mined. Ohio probably ranks second in priority of production, as coal was discovered there in 1755, but the records of production date back only to 1838. The mining of anthracite in Pennsylvania began about 1790, and it is said that in 1807 55 tons were shipped to Columbia, Pa. Reports of the anthracite coal trade are usually begun with the year 1820, when 365 tons, 1 ton for each day of the year, were shipped to Philadelphia from the Lehigh region. Prior to this, however, in 1814, a shipment of 22 tons was made from Carbondale, also to Philadelphia, and in the following table the production is considered to have begun in that year. It is probable that the actual production prior to 1820 was between 2,500 and 3,000 tons.

From 1814 to the close of 1907 the total quantity of coal produced in the United States has amounted to 6,865,097,567 short tons. More than 55 per cent of this, or 3,777,579,574 short tons, has been mined in Pennsylvania, the anthracite production in that State having amounted to 1,931,510,321 short tons, while the bituminous output of Pennsylvania has amounted to 1,846,069,253 short tons.

Illinois ranks second, with a total production of 645,868,309 tons, and Ohio third, with 492,769,358 tons; West Virginia, although not coming into existence as a separate State until 1863, ranks fourth, with a total production in 45 years of 434,198,539 tons; Alabama comes fifth, with 164,734,310 tons; and Indiana sixth, with 159,440,390 tons.

The following table gives the production in each State from the date of earliest record to the close of 1907:

Digitized by Google

Production of coal in the United States from 1814 to the close of 1907, in short tons.

Year.	Pennsylvania.	Virginia.	Kentucky.	Illinois.	Ohio.	Pennsylvania.	Missouri.	Indiana.	Alabama.	Tennessee.	Iowa.	Arkansas.	North Carolina.	Maryland.	Washington.
	Anthracite.					*Bituminous.*									
1814	22														
1815	50														
1816	75														
1817	100														
1818	200														
1819	350														
1820	450													3,000	
1821	1,322														
1822	4,583	54,000													
1823	8,563	60,000													
1824	13,685	67,040													
1825	42,988	75,000													
1826	59,194	88,720													
1827	78,151	94,000													
1828	95,500	100,080	328												
1829	138,086	100,000	2,000												
1830	215,272	102,800	2,000												
1831	217,842	118,000	2,100												
1832	447,550	132,000	2,500											12,000	
1833	600,907	125,000	2,750	6,000											
1834	404,015	124,000	5,000	7,500											
1835	690,854	120,000	6,000	8,000											
1836	842,832	124,000	8,000	10 000											
1837	1,071,151	160,000	10,000	12,500											
1838	910,075	300,000	11,500	14,000	119,952										
1839	1,008,322	396,000	16,000	15,038	125,000										
1840	967,108	424,894	23,527	16,967	140,536	464,826	9,972	9,682	946	558	400	220	3	8,880	
1841	1,182,441	379,600	35,000	35,000	160,000	475,000	12,000	10,000	1,000	600	500				
1842	1,365,563	373,640	50,000	58,000	225,000	500,000	15,000	18,000	1,000	1,000	750			2,104	
1843	1,556,753	370,000	60,000	75,000	280,000	650,000	25,000	25,000	1,200	4,500	1,000			12,421	
1844	2,009,207	365,000	75,000	120,000	340,000	675,000	35,000	30,000	1,200	10,000	2,500			18,345	
1845	2,480,032	350,000	100,000	150,000	390,000	700,000	50,000	35,000	1,500	18,000	5,000			30,372	
1846	2,887,815	340,000	115,000	165,000	420,000	760,000	68,000	40,000	1,500	25,000	6,500			36,707	
1847	3,551,005	325,000	120,000	180,000	480,000	399,840	80,000	45,000	2,000	30,000	8,000			65,222	
1848	3,805,942	318,000	125,000	200,000	540,000	500,000	85,000	50,000	2,000	40,000	10,000			98,032	
1849	3,995,334	315,000	140,000	260,000	600,000	750,000	90,000	56,000	2,500	52,000	12,500			175,497	
1850	4,138,164	310,000	150,000	300,000	640,000	1,000,000	100,000	60,000	2,500	60,000	15,000			242,517	

Digitized by Google

1851.....	5,481,065	310,000	160,000	320,000	670,000	1,200,000	125,000	60,000	3,000	70,000	18,000	.....	.....	317,460	.....
1852.....	6,151,957	325,000	175,000	340,000	700,000	1,400,000	140,000	75,000	3,000	75,000	20,000	.....	.....	411,707	.....
1853.....	6,400,426	350,000	180,000	375,000	760,000	1,500,000	160,000	75,000	4,000	85,000	23,000	.....	.....	657,862	.....
1854.....	7,394,875	370,000	190,000	385,000	800,000	1,650,000	175,000	80,000	4,500	90,000	25,000	.....	.....	812,727	.....
1855.....	8,141,754	380,782	200,000	400,000	890,000	1,780,000	185,000	80,000	6,000	100,000	28,000	.....	.....	735,137	.....
1856.....	8,534,779	352,687	215,000	410,000	930,000	1,850,000	200,000	85,000	6,800	115,000	30,000	.....	.....	817,659	.....
1857.....	8,186,567	363,605	240,000	450,000	975,000	2,000,000	220,000	85,000	8,000	125,000	33,000	.....	.....	654,017	.....
1858.....	8,426,102	377,690	250,000	490,000	1,000,000	2,200,000	240,000	87,000	8,500	135,000	37,500	.....	.....	722,686	.....
1859.....	9,619,771	359,055	275,000	530,000	1,060,000	2,400,000	260,000	95,000	9,000	150,000	42,000	.....	.....	833,349	.....
1860.....	8,115,842	473,360	285,760	728,400	1,265,600	2,690,786	280,000	101,280	10,200	165,300	41,920	200	.....	438,000	5,374
1861.....	9,799,654	445,165	280,000	670,000	1,150,000	3,200,000	300,000	128,000	10,000	150,000	50,000	.....	.....	287,073	6,000
1862.....	9,695,110	445,124	275,000	780,000	1,200,000	4,000,000	320,000	150,000	12,500	140,000	53,000	.....	30,000	346,201	7,000
1863.....	11,785,320	40,000	250,000	890,000	1,204,581	5,000,000	360,000	200,000	15,000	100,000	57,000	.....	30,000	877,313	8,000
1864.....	12,538,649	40,000	250,000	1,000,000	1,815,622	5,839,000	375,000	250,000	15,000	100,000	63,000	.....	25,000	755,764	10,000
1865.....	11,891,746	40,000	200,000	1,260,000	1,536,218	6,350,000	420,000	280,000	12,000	100,000	69,574	.....	20,000	1,025,208	12,000
1866.....	15,651,183	40,000	180,000	1,580,000	1,887,424	6,800,000	450,000	320,000	12,000	100,000	99,320	.....	20,000	1,217,668	13,000
1867.....	16,002,109	50,000	175,000	1,800,000	2,092,334	7,300,000	500,000	350,000	10,000	110,000	150,000	.....	20,000	1,381,429	14,500
1868.....	17,003,405	59,051	160,000	2,000,000	2,475,844	7,500,000	541,000	375,000	10,000	125,000	241,453	.....	18,000	1,529,879	15,000
1869.....	17,083,134	65,000	160,000	1,854,000	2,461,986	6,750,000	550,000	400,000	10,000	130,000	295,105	.....	16,000	2,216,300	16,200
1870.....	15,604,275	61,803	150,582	2,624,163	2,527,285	7,798,518	621,030	437,870	11,000	133,418	263,487	.....	15,000	1,819,824	17,844
1871.....	19,342,057	70,000	250,000	3,000,000	4,000,000	9,040,565	725,000	600,000	15,000	180,000	300,000	.....	15,000	2,670,338	20,000
1872.....	24,233,166	69,440	380,800	3,360,000	5,315,294	11,695,040	784,000	896,000	16,800	224,000	336,000	.....	12,000	2,647,156	23,000
1873.....	26,152,837	67,200	400,000	3,920,000	4,550,028	13,098,829	784,000	1,000,000	44,800	350,000	392,000	.....	10,000	3,198,911	26,000
1874.....	24,818,790	70,000	360,000	4,203,000	3,267,585	12,320,000	799,680	812,000	50,400	350,000	799,936	.....	.....	2,899,392	30,352
1875.....	22,485,766	60,000	500,000	4,452,178	4,864,259	11,760,000	840,000	800,000	67,200	360,000	1,231,547	.....	.....	2,808,018	99,568
1876.....	22,798,245	55,000	650,000	5,000,000	3,500,000	12,880,000	1,008,000	950,000	112,000	550,000	1,250,000	.....	.....	2,126,873	110,342
1877.....	25,660,316	50,000	850,000	5,350,000	5,250,000	14,000,000	1,008,000	1,000,000	196,000	450,000	1,300,000	.....	.....	1,939,575	120,896
1878.....	21,689,682	50,000	900,000	5,700,000	5,500,000	15,120,000	1,008,000	1,000,000	224,000	375,000	1,350,000	.....	.....	2,068,925	131,660
1879.....	30,207,793	45,000	1,000,000	5,000,000	6,000,000	16,240,000	1,008,000	1,196,490	280,000	450,000	1,400,000	.....	.....	2,132,233	142,666
1880.....	28,649,812	43,079	946,288	6,115,377	6,008,595	18,425,163	844,304	1,454,327	323,972	495,131	1,461,116	14,778	350	2,228,917	145,015
1881.....	31,920,018	50,000	1,232,000	6,720,000	9,240,000	22,400,000	1,960,000	1,984,120	420,000	840,000	1,960,000	20,000	300	2,533,348	196,000
1882.....	35,121,256	112,000	1,300,000	9,115,653	9,450,000	24,640,000	2,240,000	1,976,470	896,000	850,000	3,920,000	25,000	400	1,555,445	177,340
1883.....	38,456,845	252,000	1,650,000	12,123,456	8,229,429	26,880,000	2,520,000	2,560,000	1,568,000	1,000,000	4,457,540	50,000	400	2,476,075	244,990
1884.....	37,156,847	336,000	1,550,000	12,208,075	7,640,062	28,000,000	2,800,000	2,260,000	2,240,000	1,200,000	4,370,566	75,000	500	2,765,617	166,936
1885.....	38,335,974	567,000	1,600,000	11,834,459	7,816,179	26,000,000	3,080,000	2,375,000	2,492,000	1,440,957	4,012,575	100,000	500	2,833,337	380,250
1886.....	39,035,446	684,951	1,550,000	11,175,241	8,435,211	27,094,501	1,800,000	3,000,000	1,800,000	1,714,290	4,315,779	125,000	400	2,517,577	423,525
1887.....	42,088,197	825,263	1,933,185	12,423,066	10,300,708	31,516,856	3,209,916	3,217,711	1,950,000	1,900,000	4,473,828	129,600	300	3,278,023	772,601
1888.....	46,619,564	1,073,000	2,570,000	14,328,181	10,910,951	33,796,727	3,909,967	3,140,979	2,900,000	1,967,297	4,952,440	276,871	250	3,479,470	1,215,750
1889.....	45,546,970	865,786	2,399,755	12,104,272	9,976,787	36,174,089	2,557,823	2,845,057	3,572,983	1,925,689	4,095,358	279,584	222	2,939,715	1,030,578
1890.....	46,468,641	784,011	2,701,496	15,292,420	11,494,506	42,302,173	2,735,221	3,305,737	4,090,409	2,169,585	4,021,739	399,888	10,262	3,357,813	1,263,689

Digitized by Google

Production of coal in the United States from 1814 to the close of 1907, in short tons—Continued.

Year.	Pennsylvania.	Virginia.	Kentucky.	Illinois.	Ohio.	Pennsylvania.	Missouri.	Indiana.	Alabama.	Tennessee.	Iowa.	Arkansas.	North Carolina.	Maryland.	Washington.
	Anthracite.					*Bituminous.*									
1891.....	50,665,431	736,399	2,916,069	15,660,698	12,868,683	42,788,490	2,674,606	2,973,474	4,759,781	2,413,678	3,825,495	542,379	20,355	3,820,239	1,056,249
1892.....	52,472,504	675,205	3,025,313	17,862,276	13,562,927	46,694,576	2,733,949	3,345,174	5,529,312	2,092,064	3,918,491	535,558	6,679	3,419,962	1,213,427
1893.....	53,967,543	820,339	3,007,179	19,949,564	13,253,646	44,070,724	2,897,442	3,791,851	5,136,935	1,902,258	3,972,229	574,763	17,000	3,716,041	1,264,877
1894.....	51,921,121	1,229,083	3,111,192	17,113,576	11,909,856	39,912,463	2,245,039	3,423,921	4,397,178	2,180,879	3,967,253	512,626	16,900	3,501,428	1,106,470
1895.....	57,999,337	1,368,324	3,357,770	17,735,864	13,355,806	50,217,228	2,372,393	3,995,892	5,093,775	2,535,644	4,156,074	598,322	24,900	3,915,585	1,191,410
1896.....	54,346,081	1,254,723	3,333,478	19,786,626	12,875,202	49,557,453	2,331,542	3,905,779	5,748,697	2,663,106	3,954,028	675,374	7,813	4,143,936	1,195,504
1897.....	52,611,680	1,528,302	3,602,097	20,072,758	12,196,942	54,417,974	2,665,626	4,151,169	5,893,770	2,888,849	4,611,865	856,190	21,280	4,442,128	1,434,112
1898.....	53,382,644	1,815,274	3,887,908	18,599,299	14,516,867	65,165,133	2,688,321	4,920,743	6,535,283	3,022,896	4,618,842	1,205,479	11,495	4,674,884	1,884,571
1899.....	60,418,005	2,105,791	4,607,255	24,439,019	16,500,270	74,150,175	3,025,814	6,006,523	7,593,416	3,330,659	5,177,479	843,554	26,896	4,807,396	2,029,881
1900.....	57,367,915	2,393,754	5,328,964	25,767,961	18,988,150	79,842,326	3,540,103	6,484,086	8,394,275	3,509,562	5,202,939	1,447,945	17,734	4,024,688	2,474,093
1901.....	67,471,667	2,725,873	5,469,986	27,331,552	20,943,807	82,305,946	3,802,088	6,918,225	9,099,052	3,633,290	5,617,499	1,816,136	12,000	5,113,127	2,578,217
1902.....	41,373,595	3,182,993	6,766,984	32,939,373	23,519,894	98,574,367	3,890,154	9,446,424	10,354,570	4,382,968	5,904,766	1,943,932	23,000	5,271,609	2,681,214
1903.....	74,607,088	3,451,307	7,538,032	36,957,104	24,838,103	103,117,178	4,238,586	10,794,692	11,654,324	4,798,004	6,419,811	2,229,172	17,309	4,846,165	3,193,273
1904.....	73,156,709	3,410,914	7,576,482	36,475,060	24,400,220	97,938,287	4,168,308	10,842,189	11,262,046	4,782,211	6,519,933	2,009,451	7,000	4,813,622	3,137,681
1905.....	77,659,850	4,275,271	8,432,523	38,434,363	25,552,950	118,413,637	3,983,378	11,895,252	11,866,069	5,766,690	6,798,609	1,934,673	1,557	5,108,539	2,864,926
1906.....	71,282,411	4,254,879	9,653,647	41,480,104	27,731,640	129,293,206	3,758,008	12,092,560	13,107,963	6,259,275	7,266,224	1,864,268	.....	5,435,453	3,276,184
1907.....	85,604,312	4,710,895	10,753,124	51,317,146	32,142,419	150,143,177	3,997,936	13,985,713	14,250,454	6,810,243	7,574,322	2,670,438	.....	5,532,628	3,680,532
Total .	1,931,510,321	57,229,152	122,404,574	645,868,309	492,769,358	1,846,069,253	97,618,106	159,440,390	164,734,310	84,304,601	141,608,792	23,756,401	476,805	147,606,548	43,108,697

Digitized by Google

Production of coal in the United States from 1814 to the close of 1907, in short tons—Continued.

Year.	Michigan.	Georgia.	California.	West Virginia.	Colorado.	Wyoming.	Kansas.	Utah.	Oklahoma (Ind. T.).	Oregon.	Montana.	New Mexico.	Texas.	North Dakota.	Miscellaneous.[a]	Total.
1814																22
1815																50
1816																75
1817																100
1818																200
1819																350
1820																3,450
1821																1,322
1822																58,583
1823																68,563
1824																80,725
1825																117,988
1826																147,914
1827																172,151
1828																195,908
1829																240,086
1830																320,072
1831																337,942
1832																594,050
1833																734,057
1834																600,515
1835																824,854
1836																984,532
1837																1,253,651
1838																1,355,527
1839																1,560,360
1840															1,520	2,070,039
1841																2,291,141
1842																2,610,057
1843																3,060,874
1844																3,681,252
1845																4,309,904

[a] From 1871 to 1888, inclusive, production reported in this column is due principally to colliery consumption, which in some years was estimated and not included in the distribution by States. Since 1888 small, irregular production from several unimportant sources has been included in this column.

Digitized by Google

Production of coal in the United States from 1814 to the close of 1907, in short tons—Continued.

Year.	Michigan.	Georgia.	California.	West Virginia.	Colorado.	Wyoming.	Kansas.	Utah.	Oklahoma (Ind. T.).	Oregon.	Montana.	New Mexico.	Texas.	North Dakota.	M'scellaneous.[a]	Total.
1846																4,865,522
1847																5,286,067
1848																5,773,974
1849																6,448,831
1850																7,018,181
1851																8,734,525
1852																9,816,664
1853																10,570,288
1854																11,977,102
1855																12,926,673
1856																13,546,925
1857																13,340,189
1858																13,974,478
1859																15,633,175
1860	2,320	1,900													3,800	14,610,042
1861	3,000	2,500	6,620													16,488,012
1862	5,000	3,500	23,400													17,486,835
1863	8,000	6,000	43,200	444,648												21,319,062
1864	12,000	10,000	50,700	454,888	500											23,606,123
1865	15,000	10,000	60,530	487,897	1,200	800										23,792,173
1866	20,000	8,000	84,020	512,068	6,400	2,500										29,003,583
1867	25,000	8,000	124,690	589,360	17,000	5,000										30,724,422
1868	28,000	10,000	143,676	609,227	10,500	6,925										32,861,960
1869	29,980	12,000	157,234	603,148	8,000	49,382	36,891									32,904,360
1870	28,150	15,000	141,890	606,878	4,500	50,000	32,938	5,800							1,425	33,035,580
1871	32,000	20,000	152,493	618,830	15,600	147,328	41,000								5,629,869	46,885,080
1872	33,600	25,000	190,859	700,000	68,540	221,745	44,800								176,159	51,453,399
1873	56,000	40,000	186,611	1,000,000	69,997	259,700	56,000								1,939,567	57,602,480
1874	58,000	60,000	215,352	1,120,000	77,372	219,061	85,000									52,605,920
1875	62,500	80,000	166,638	1,120,000	98,838	300,808	150,000								40,000	52,348,320
1876	66,000	110,000	128,049	896,000	117,666	334,550	225,000	50,400							366,875	53,280,000
1877	69,197	120,000	107,789	1,120,000	160,000	342,853	300,000	50,400							1,056,734	60,501,760
1878	85,322	128,000	134,237	1,120,000	200,630	333,200	375,000	67,200							374,744	57,935,600
1879	82,015	140,000	147,879	1,400,000	322,732	400,991	460,000	50,000								68,105,799
1880	100,800	154,644	236,950	1,829,844	462,747	589,595	771,442	14,748	120,947	43,205	224				200	71,481,570

Digitized by Google

1881	112,006	168,000	140,000	1,680,000	706,744	420,000	840,000	52,000	150,000	33,600	5,000	.....	.....	.....	97,900	85,881,030
1882	135,339	160,000	112,592	2,240,000	1,061,497	707,764	750,000	100,000	200,000	35,000	10,000	157,092	.....	.....	6,502,359	103,551,189
1883	71,296	155,000	76,162	2,335,833	1,229,593	779,689	900,000	200,000	350,000	40,000	19,795	211,347	.....	.....	6,870,075	115,707,525
1884	36,712	150,000	77,485	3,360,000	1,130,024	902,620	1,100,000	200,000	425,000	45,000	80,376	220,557	125,000	35,000	9,498,174	120,155,551
1885	45,178	150,000	71,615	3,369,062	1,356,062	807,328	1,212,057	213,120	500,000	50,000	86,440	306,202	100,000	25,000	.....	111,160,295
1886	60,434	223,000	100,000	4,005,796	1,368,338	829,355	1,400,000	200,000	534,580	45,000	49,846	271,285	100,000	25,955	794,917	113,680,427
1887	71,461	318,715	50,000	4,881,620	1,791,735	1,170,318	1,596,879	180,021	685,911	37,696	10,202	508,034	75,000	21,470	1,237,195	130,650,511
1888	81,407	180,000	95,000	5,498,800	2,185,477	1,481,540	1,850,000	258,961	761,986	75,000	41,467	626,665	90,000	34,000	4,257,907	143,659,657
1889	67,431	225,934	119,820	6,231,880	2,597,181	1,388,947	2,221,043	236,651	752,832	64,359	363,301	486,943	128,216	28,907	1,400	141,229,513
1890	74,977	228,337	110,711	7,394,654	3,077,003	1,870,366	2,259,922	318,159	869,229	61,514	517,477	375,777	184,440	30,000	807	157,770,963
1891	80,307	171,000	93,301	9,220,665	3,512,632	2,327,841	2,716,705	371,045	1,091,082	51,826	541,861	462,328	172,100	30,000	2,000	168,566,669
1892	77,990	215,498	85,178	9,738,755	3,510,830	2,503,839	3,007,276	361,013	1,192,721	34,661	564,648	661,330	245,690	40,725	1,500	179,329,071
1893	45,979	372,740	72,603	10,708,578	4,102,389	2,439,311	2,652,546	413,205	1,252,110	41,683	892,309	665,094	302,206	49,630	.....	182,352,774
1894	70,022	354,111	67,247	11,627,757	2,831,409	2,417,463	3,388,251	431,550	969,606	47,521	927,395	597,196	420,848	42,015	150	170,741,526
1895	112,322	260,998	75,453	11,387,961	3,082,982	2,246,911	2,926,870	471,836	1,211,185	73,685	1,504,193	720,654	484,959	38,997	200	193,117,530
1896	92,882	238,546	78,544	12,876,296	3,112,400	2,229,624	2,884,801	418,627	1,366,646	101,721	1,543,445	622,626	544,015	78,050	18,792	191,986,357
1897	223,592	195,869	87,992	14,248,159	3,361,703	2,597,886	3,054,012	521,560	1,336,380	107,289	1,647,882	716,981	639,341	77,246	18,565	200,229,199
1898	315,722	244,187	145,888	16,700,999	4,076,347	2,863,812	3,406,555	593,709	1,381,466	58,184	1,479,803	992,288	686,734	83,895	17,039	219,976,267
1899	624,708	233,111	160,915	19,252,995	4,776,224	3,837,392	3,852,267	786,049	1,537,427	86,888	1,496,451	1,050,714	883,832	98,809	1,277	253,741,192
1900	849,475	315,557	171,708	22,647,207	5,244,364	4,014,602	4,467,870	1,147,027	1,922,298	58,864	1,661,775	1,299,299	968,373	129,883	1,210	269,684,027
1901	1,241,241	342,825	151,079	24,068,402	5,700,015	4,485,374	4,900,528	1,322,614	2,421,781	69,011	1,396,081	1,086,546	1,107,953	166,601	1,300	293,299,816
1902	964,718	414,083	84,984	24,570,826	7,401,343	4,429,491	5,266,065	1,574,521	2,820,666	65,648	1,560,823	1,048,763	901,912	226,511	4,242	301,590,439
1903	1,367,619	416,951	104,673	29,337,241	7,423,602	4,635,293	5,839,976	1,681,409	3,517,388	91,144	1,488,810	1,541,781	926,759	278,645	4,997	357,356,416
1904	1,342,840	393,191	78,888	32,406,752	6,658,355	5,178,556	6,333,307	1,493,027	3,046,539	111,540	1,358,919	1,452,325	1,195,944	271,928	4,174	351,816,398
1905	1,473,211	351,991	77,050	37,791,580	8,826,429	5,602,021	6,423,979	1,332,372	2,924,427	109,641	1,643,832	1,649,933	1,200,684	317,542	9,656	392,722,635
1906	1,346,338	332,107	25,290	43,290,350	10,111,218	6,133,994	6,024,775	1,772,551	2,860,200	79,731	1,829,921	1,964,713	1,312,873	305,689	11,706	414,157,278
1907	2,035,858	362,401	13,950	48,091,583	10,790,236	6,252,990	7,322,449	1,947,607	3,642,658	70,981	2,016,857	2,628,959	1,648,069	347,760	17,727	490,363,424
Total	13,842,943	8,123,696	5,030,945	434,198,539	112,668,336	77,818,765	91,176,204	18,837,182	39,845,015	1,790,392	24,739,133	22,325,432	14,444,948	2,784,258	38,966,162	6,865,097,567

[a] From 1871 to 1888, inclusive, production reported in this column is due principally to colliery consumption, which in some years was estimated and not included in the distribution by States. Since 1888 small, irregular production from several unimportant sources has been included in this column.

Digitized by Google

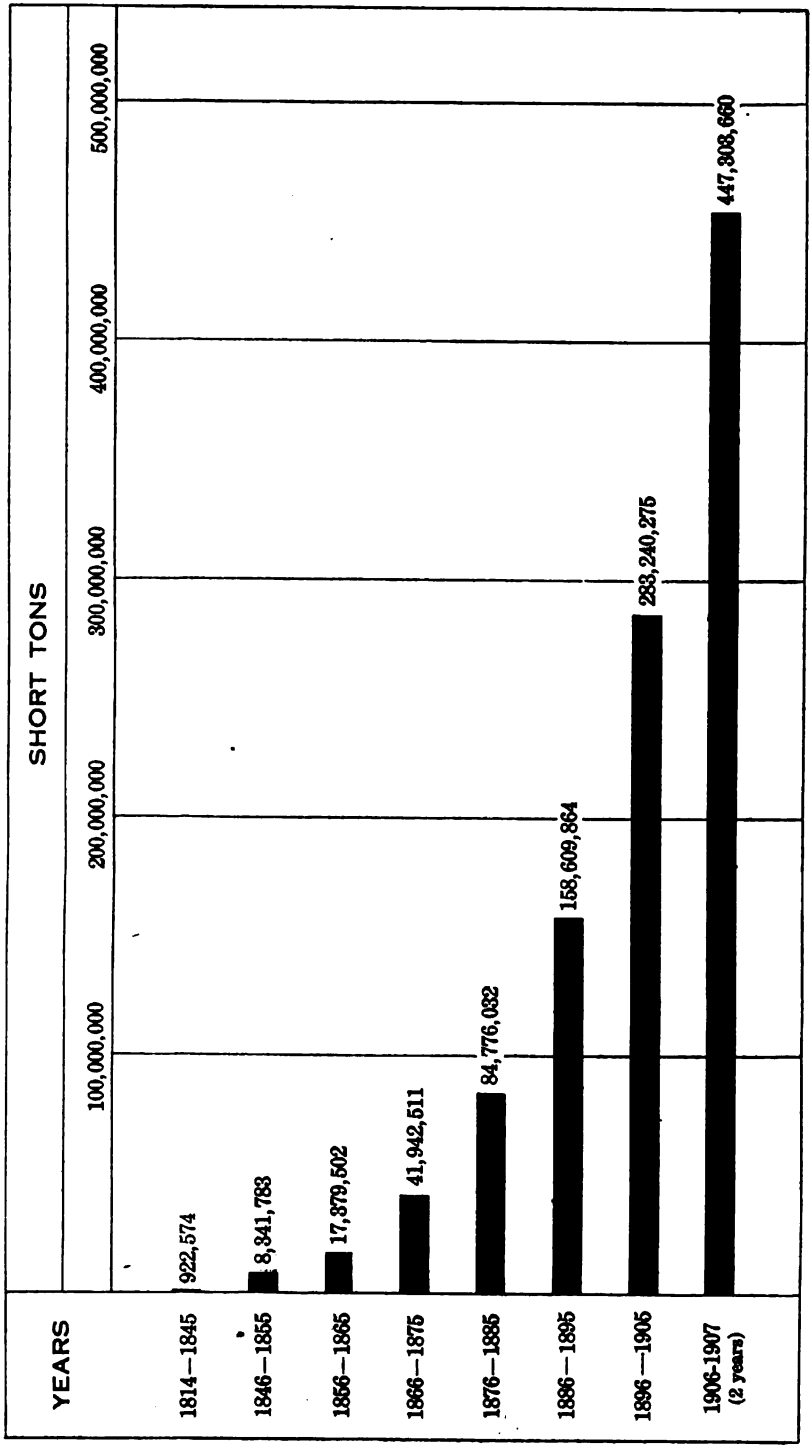


FIG. 3.—Average yearly production of coal for each decade in the United States since 1814, in short tons.

Digitized by Google

COAL FIELDS OF THE UNITED STATES.

The coal areas of the United States are divided, for the sake of convenience, into two great divisions—anthracite and bituminous.

The areas in which anthracite is produced are confined almost exclusively to the eastern part of Pennsylvania, and usually when the anthracite fields of the United States are referred to those of eastern Pennsylvania are considered. This region is included in the counties of Susquehanna, Lackawanna, Luzerne, Carbon, Schuylkill, Columbia, Northumberland, Dauphin, and Sullivan, and underlies an area of about 480 square miles. In addition to these well-known anthracite fields of Pennsylvania there are two small areas in the Rocky Mountain region where the coal has been locally anthracited, although the production from these districts has never amounted to as much as 100,000 tons in any one year. One of these localities is in Gunnison County, Colo., and the other in Santa Fe County, N. Mex. The coal, although only locally metamorphosed, is a true anthracite and of a good quality. In previous years some coal which was classed as anthracite was mined and sold in New England. The productive area was confined to the eastern part of Rhode Island and the counties of Bristol and Plymouth, in Massachusetts. This product, however, is in reality a graphitic and not an anthracite coal, and is no longer mined for fuel purposes. The production in the last few years has been included with the graphite production.

The bituminous and lignite fields are scattered widely over the United States and include an area of something over 496,000 square miles. The previous classification of these coal areas as published in earlier volumes of Mineral Resources of the United States has been changed as a result of conferences among the geologists working under Mr. M. R. Campbell in the economic geology of coal. The areas are divided, primarily, into 6 provinces, as follows:

(1) The Eastern province, which includes all of the bituminous areas of the Appalachian region; the Atlantic Coast region, which includes the Triassic fields near Richmond and the Deep and Dan rivers fields of North Carolina, and also the anthracite region of Pennsylvania. (2) The Gulf province, which includes the lignite fields of Alabama, Mississippi, Louisiana, Arkansas, and Texas. (3) The Interior province, which includes all the bituminous areas of the Mississippi Valley region and the coal fields of Michigan. This province is subdivided into the Eastern region, which embraces the coal fields of Illinois, Indiana, and western Kentucky; the Western region, which includes the fields of Iowa, Missouri, Nebraska, Kansas, Arkansas, and Oklahoma; and the Southwestern region, which includes the coal fields of Texas. The Michigan fields are designated as the Northern region of the Interior province. (4) The Northern, or Great Plains, province, which includes the lignite areas of North and South Dakota and the bituminous and subbituminous areas of northeastern Wyoming and northern and eastern Montana. (5) The Rocky Mountain province, which includes the coal fields of the portions of Montana and Wyoming which are in the mountainous districts of those States, and all the coal fields of Utah, Colorado, and New Mexico. (6) The Pacific Coast province, which includes all of the coal fields of California, Oregon, and Washington.

Digitized by Google

A map of the coal fields of the United States, so far as known to the close of 1907, prepared by Mr. M. R. Campbell, is presented herewith, together with an explanation of the map, a statement regarding the character and geologic age of the coal, and the estimated tonnage of the various fields. It will be noted that Mr. Campbell estimates the total original supply at 3,157,243,000,000 short tons, of which 2,004,018,000,000 short tons are easily accessible, and 1,153,225,000,000 short tons are accessible with difficulty. The total production of the United States to the close of 1907 was 6,865,097,567 short tons, which represented, including the waste involved in the mining and preparation of coal, an exhaustion of 10,218,000,000 tons, leaving still available 1,993,800,000,000 tons of easily accessible coal, or 3,147,025,000,000 tons including that which is accessible with difficulty. The quantity of easily accessible coal left in the ground at the close of 1907 was 4,150 times the production for that year, and 2,870 times the exhaustion represented by the production of last year.

Brief descriptions of the coal fields of each State are given in the subsequent pages in connection with the discussion of the production by States. For a more extended description of the coal-producing areas of the United States, the reader is referred to the Twenty-second Annual Report of the United States Geological Survey, Part III.

Coal fields of the United States and their production, 1903–1907.

	Area.[a]	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Anthracite.	*Sq. miles.*	*Short tons.*	*Short tons.*	*Short tons.*	*Short tons.*	*Short tons.*
Pennsylvania	480	74,607,068	73,156,709	77,659,850	71,282,411	85,604,312
Colorado and New Mexico	29	72,731	72,074	74,823	[b] 60,248	62,092
Total	509	74,679,799	73,228,783	77,734,673	71,342,659	85,666,404
Bituminous.[c]						
Eastern Province.						
Atlantic Coast Region:						
Virginia	150	18,084	2,100	.....	.....	.....
North Carolina	60	17,309	7,000	1,557	.....	.....
Appalachian Region:						
Pennsylvania	14,200	103,117,178	97,938,287	118,413,637	129,293,206	150,143,177
Ohio	12,660	24,838,103	24,400,220	25,552,950	27,731,640	32,142,419
Maryland	455	4,840,165	4,813,322	5,108,539	5,435,453	5,532,628
Virginia	1,750	3,433,223	3,408,814	4,275,271	4,254,879	4,710,895
West Virginia	17,000	29,337,241	32,406,752	37,791,580	43,290,350	48,091,583
Eastern Kentucky	10,270	3,158,972	3,211,418	3,506,597	3,768,651	4,457,727
Tennessee	4,400	4,798,004	4,782,211	5,766,690	6,259,275	6,810,243
Georgia	167	416,951	383,191	351,991	332,107	362,401
Alabama	8,430	11,654,324	11,262,046	11,866,069	13,107,963	14,250,454
Total	69,332	185,600,161	182,606,561	212,633,324	233,473,524	266,501,527
Interior Province.						
Northern Region:						
Michigan	11,000	1,367,619	1,342,840	1,473,211	1,346,338	2,035,858
Eastern Region:						
Indiana	6,500	10,794,602	10,842,189	11,895,252	12,092,560	13,985,713
Western Kentucky	6,400	4,379,060	4,365,064	4,925,926	5,884,996	6,295,397
Illinois	35,600	36,957,104	36,475,060	38,434,363	41,480,104	51,317,146
Total	48,500	52,130,856	51,682,313	55,255,541	59,457,660	71,598,256

[a] Known to contain workable coal.
[b] Colorado only.
[c] Includes brown coal or lignite, semianthracite, semibituminous, etc., and scattering lots of anthracite.

Digitized by Google

Coal fields of the United States and their production, 1903–1907—Continued.

	Area.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Bituminous—Continued.						
Interior Province—Continued.						
Western and Southwestern Regions:[a]	*Sq. miles.*	*Short tons.*	*Short tons.*	*Short tons.*	*Short tons.*	*Short tons.*
Iowa	12,560	6,419,811	6,519,933	6,798,609	7,266,224	7,574,322
Missouri	16,700	4,238,586	4,168,308	3,983,378	3,758,008	3,997,936
Nebraska	3,200	.....	.....	.....	.....	750
Kansas	3,100	5,839,976	6,333,307	6,423,979	6,024,775	7,322,449
Arkansas	1,684	2,229,172	2,009,451	1,934,673	1,864,268	2,670,438
Oklahoma (Ind. Ter.)	10,000	3,517,388	3,046,539	2,924,427	2,860,200	3,642,658
Texas	10,200	926,759	1,195,944	1,200,684	1,312,873	1,648,069
Total	57,444	23,171,692	23,273,482	23,265,750	23,086,348	26,856,622
Rocky Mountain and Northern Great Plains Provinces.						
North Dakota	31,240	278,645	271,928	317,542	305,689	347,760
Montana	34,067	1,488,810	1,358,919	1,643,832	1,829,921	2,016,857
Wyoming	20,568	4,635,293	5,178,556	5,602,021	6,133,994	6,252,990
Utah	13,130	1,681,409	1,493,027	1,332,372	1,772,551	1,947,607
Colorado	10,105	7,381,463	6,610,110	8,776,021	10,050,970	10,748,014
New Mexico	13,331	1,511,189	1,428,496	1,625,518	1,964,713	2,609,089
Idaho	200	4,250	3,330	5,782	5,365	6,508
Nevada	.....	.....	150	100	800	330
Total	122,441	16,981,059	16,344,516	19,303,188	22,064,003	23,929,155
Pacific Coast Province and Alaska.						
Washington	1,100	3,193,273	3,137,681	2,864,926	3,276,184	3,680,532
Oregon	230	91,144	111,540	109,641	79,731	70,961
California	500	104,673	78,888	77,050	25,290	13,950
Alaska	.....	747	694	3,774	5,541	10,139
Total	1,830	3,389,837	3,328,803	3,055,391	3,386,746	3,775,602
Total production, including colliery consumption	.....	357,356,416	351,816,398	392,722,635	414,157,278	480,363,424

[a] Including Texas lignite fields of Gulf Province.

Digitized by Google

Total production of each region, 1887–1907, in short tons.

	Anthracite.	Bituminous.		
		Atlantic coast.	Appalachian.	Northern.
Area [a] ..... square miles..	[b] 519	210	69,332	11,000
Year.				
1887	39,548,255	30,000	55,888,088	71,461
1888	43,971,688	33,000	60,966,245	81,407
1889	45,600,487	49,633	62,972,222	67,431
1890	46,468,641	29,608	73,008,102	74,977
1891	50,665,931	37,645	77,984,563	80,307
1892	52,537,467	43,889	83,122,190	77,990
1893	54,061,121	36,878	81,207,168	45,979
1894	51,992,671	68,979	76,278,748	70,002
1895	58,066,516	82,682	90,167,596	112,322
1896	54,425,573	103,483	90,748,305	92,882
1897	52,680,756	116,950	97,128,220	223,592
1898	53,429,739	38,938	114,239,156	315,722
1899	60,514,201	28,353	129,843,906	624,708
1900	57,466,319	57,912	142,298,208	849,475
1901	67,538,536	12,000	150,501,214	1,241,241
1902	41,467,532	39,206	173,274,861	964,718
1903	74,679,799	35,393	185,600,161	1,367,619
1904	73,228,783	9,100	182,606,561	1,342,840
1905	77,734,673	1,557	212,633,324	1,473,211
1906	71,342,659	.....	233,473,524	1,346,338
1907	85,666,404	.....	266,501,527	2,035,858

	Bituminous.			
	Eastern.	Western and Southwestern.	Rocky Mountain, etc.	Pacific coast and Alaska.
Area [a] ..... square miles..	48,500	57,444	122,441	1,830
Year.				
1887	14,478,883	10,172,634	3,646,280	854,308
1888	19,173,167	11,842,764	4,583,719	1,385,750
1889	16,240,314	10,036,356	5,048,413	1,214,757
1890	20,075,840	10,470,439	6,205,782	1,435,914
1891	20,327,323	11,023,817	7,245,707	1,201,376
1892	23,001,653	11,635,185	7,577,422	1,333,266
1893	25,502,809	11,651,296	8,468,360	1,379,163
1894	22,430,617	11,503,623	7,175,628	1,221,238
1895	23,509,469	11,749,803	7,998,594	1,340,548
1896	25,539,867	11,759,966	7,925,280	1,391,001
1897	26,414,127	13,164,059	8,854,182	1,641,779
1898	25,816,874	13,988,436	10,042,759	2,104,643
1899	33,181,247	15,320,373	11,949,463	2,278,941
1900	35,358,164	17,549,528	13,398,556	2,705,865
1901	37,450,871	19,665,985	14,090,362	2,799,607
1902	46,133,024	20,727,495	16,149,545	2,834,058
1903	52,130,856	23,171,692	16,981,059	3,389,837
1904	51,682,313	23,273,482	16,344,516	3,328,803
1905	55,255,541	23,265,750	19,303,188	3,055,391
1906	59,457,660	23,086,348	22,064,003	3,386,746
1907	71,598,256	26,856,622	23,929,155	3,775,602

[a] Known to contain workable coal.
[b] Includes 29 square miles in Colorado and New Mexico.

The following table shows how the production in each of the six principal bituminous areas has developed since 1887 and how the percentages of the total produced by each during the last five years compare with one another. From this table it appears that the percentage of the total produced in the Appalachian district had increased from 63.11 in 1887 to 68.1 in 1906, and decreased to 67.51 in 1907. The Eastern region of the Interior Province increased its per-

Digitized by Google

centage of the total from 16.50 in 1887 to 18.13 in 1907, and the Rocky Mountain region from 4.15 in 1887 to 6.44 in 1906, and decreased to 6.06 in 1907. The Western region of the Interior Province, which in 1887 contributed 11.49 per cent, produced only 6.80 per cent in 1907.

Production of the six principal bituminous coal regions in 1887, 1903, 1904, 1905, 1906, and 1907, compared, in short tons.

Region.	1887.		1903.		1904.		1905.	
	Quantity.	Percentage of total.	Quantity.	Percentage of total.	Quantity.	Percentage of total.	Quantity.	Percentage of total.
Appalachian	55,888,088	63.11	185,600,161	65.64	182,606,561	65.53	212,633,324	67.49
Eastern	14,478,883	16.50	52,130,856	18.43	51,682,313	18.55	55,255,541	17.54
Western	10,172,634	11.49	23,171,692	8.20	23,273,482	8.35	23,265,750	7.38
Northern	71,461	.08	1,367,619	.48	1,342,840	.48	1,473,211	.47
Rocky Mountain	3,646,280	4.15	16,981,059	6.01	16,344,516	5.87	19,303,188	6.13
Pacific coast	854,308	1.00	3,389,837	1.20	3,328,803	1.19	3,055,391	.97

Region.	1906.		1907.		Increase in 1907 over 1887.		Increase in 1907 over 1906.	
	Quantity.	Percentage of total.	Quantity.	Percentage of total.	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.
Appalachian	233,473,524	68.10	266,501,527	67.51	210,613,439	376.85	33,028,003	14.15
Eastern	59,457,660	17.34	71,596,256	18.13	57,119,373	394.50	12,140,596	20.42
Western	23,086,348	6.73	26,856,622	6.80	16,683,988	164.01	3,770,274	16.33
Northern	1,346,338	.39	2,035,858	.52	1,964,397	2,748.91	689,520	51.21
Rocky Mountain	22,064,003	6.44	23,929,155	6.06	20,282,875	556.26	1,865,152	8.45
Pacific coast	3,386,746	.99	3,775,602	.96	2,921,294	341.95	388,856	11.48

RANK OF COAL-PRODUCING STATES.

In the following tables the coal-producing States are arranged according to rank in 1906 and 1907, first in the quantity of coal produced and then according to the value of the product, with the percentage of both quantity and value contributed by each State.

It will be noted that West Virginia, which in 1906 supplanted Illinois as second in rank, dropped back to third place in 1907. The suspension of mining operations in the spring of 1906 was general throughout the coal-producing districts of Illinois, and affected West Virginia but little, giving the latter State the lead over Illinois of 1,810,246 tons. In 1907, with peace reigning generally throughout the coal-mining regions, Illinois's production increased 9,837,042 short tons, whereas West Virginia showed an increase of only 4,801,233 short tons, so that Illinois in 1907 led West Virginia by 3,225,563 tons. These two States will probably be rivals for second place for some years to come. Ohio continued to rank fourth, and Alabama, Indiana, Colorado, Kentucky, and Iowa maintained the same relative ranks as they did in 1906. Kansas, however, has advanced from twelfth to tenth place, supplanting both Tennessee and Wyoming. The record for 1907 showed that the combined production of anthracite and bituminous coal in Pennsylvania amounted to 49.1 per cent of the total in quantity and 51.9 per cent in value. Illinois's production represented 10.7 per cent of the total in quantity and 8.9 per cent

Digitized by Google

in value. West Virginia contributed 10 per cent in quantity and 7.8 per cent in value, and Ohio 6.7 per cent in quantity and 5.7 per cent in value. None of the other States produced as much as 5 per cent of the total.

Rank of coal-producing States in 1906, with quantity and value of product and percentage of each.

Production.				Value.			
Rank.	State or Territory.	Quantity (short tons).	Percentage of total production.	Rank.	State or Territory.	Value.	Percentage of total value.
1	Pennsylvania: Anthracite	71,282,411	17.2	1	Pennsylvania: Anthracite	$131,917,694	25.7
	Pennsylvania: Bituminous	129,293,206	31.2		Pennsylvania: Bituminous	130,290,651	25.4
2	West Virginia	43,290,350	10.5	2	Illinois	44,763,062	8.7
3	Illinois	41,480,104	10.0	3	West Virginia	41,051,939	8.0
4	Ohio	27,731,640	6.7	4	Ohio	30,346,580	5.9
5	Alabama	13,107,963	3.2	5	Alabama	17,514,786	3.4
6	Indiana	12,092,560	2.9	6	Indiana	13,116,261	2.6
7	Colorado	10,111,218	2.4	7	Colorado	12,735,616	2.4
8	Kentucky	9,653,647	2.3	8	Iowa	11,619,455	2.3
9	Iowa	7,266,224	1.8	9	Kentucky	9,809,938	1.9
10	Tennessee	6,259,275	1.5	10	Kansas	8,979,553	1.7
11	Wyoming	6,133,994	1.5	11	Wyoming	8,013,528	1.6
12	Kansas	6,024,775	1.5	12	Tennessee	7,667,415	1.5
13	Maryland	5,435,453	1.3	13	Maryland	6,474,793	1.3
14	Virginia	4,254,879	1.0	14	Missouri	6,118,733	1.2
15	Missouri	3,758,908	.9	15	Washington	5,908,434	1.1
16	Washington	3,276,184	.8	16	Indian Territory	5,482,366	1.1
17	Indian Territory	2,860,200	.7	17	Virginia	4,183,991	.8
18	New Mexico	1,964,713	.5	18	Montana	3,240,357	.6
19	Arkansas	1,864,268	.5	19	Arkansas	3,000,339	.6
20	Montana	1,829,921	.4	20	New Mexico	2,638,986	.5
21	Utah	1,772,551	.4	21	Michigan	2,427,404	.5
22	Michigan	1,346,338	.3	22	Utah	2,408,381	.5
23	Texas	1,312,873	.3	23	Texas	2,178,901	.4
24	Georgia	332,107	.1	24	North Dakota	451,382	.1
25	North Dakota	305,689		25	Georgia	424,004	.1
26	Oregon	79,731		26	Oregon	212,338	
27	California and Alaska	30,831	.1	27	California and Alaska	78,684	.1
28	Idaho	[a] 6,165		28	Idaho	[a] 24,238	
	Total	414,157,278	100.0		Total	513,079,809	100.0

[a] Includes production of Nevada.

Digitized by Google

Rank of coal-producing States in 1907, with quantity and value of product and percentage of each.

Production.				Value.			
Rank.	State or Territory.	Quantity (short tons).	Percentage of total production.	Rank.	State or Territory.	Value.	Percentage of total value.
1	Pennsylvania: Anthracite	85,904,312	17.8	1	Pennsylvania: Anthracite	$163,584,056	26.6
	Bituminous	150,143,177	31.3		Bituminous	155,664,026	25.3
2	Illinois	51,317,146	10.7	2	Illinois	54,687,382	8.9
3	West Virginia	48,091,383	10.0	3	West Virginia	47,846,630	7.8
4	Ohio	32,142,419	6.7	4	Ohio	35,324,746	5.7
5	Alabama	14,250,454	3.0	5	Alabama	18,405,468	3.0
6	Indiana	13,985,713	2.9	6	Indiana	15,114,300	2.5
7	Colorado	10,790,236	2.2	7	Colorado	15,079,449	2.4
8	Kentucky	10,753,124	2.2	8	Iowa	12,258,012	2.0
9	Iowa	7,574,422	1.6	9	Kentucky	11,405,038	1.9
10	Kansas	7,322,449	1.5	10	Kansas	11,159,698	1.8
11	Tennessee	6,810,243	1.4	11	Wyoming	9,732,668	1.6
12	Wyoming	6,252,990	1.3	12	Tennessee	8,490,334	1.4
13	Maryland	5,532,428	1.2	13	Washington	7,679,801	1.2
14	Virginia	4,710,495	1.0	14	Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	7,433,914	1.2
15	Missouri	3,997,936	.8	15	Maryland	6,623,697	1.1
16	Washington	3,680,532	.8	16	Missouri	6,540,709	1.1
17	Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	3,642,658	.8	17	Virginia	4,807,533	.8
18	Arkansas	2,670,438	.6	18	Arkansas	4,473,693	.7
19	New Mexico	2,628,959	.5	19	Montana	3,907,082	.6
20	Michigan	2,035,858	.4	20	New Mexico	3,832,128	.6
21	Montana	2,016,857	.4	21	Michigan	3,660,833	.6
22	Utah	1,947,607	.4	22	Utah	2,959,769	.5
23	Texas	1,648,069	.3	23	Texas	2,778,811	.4
24	Georgia	362,401	.1	24	North Dakota	560,199	.1
25	North Dakota	347,760	.1	25	Georgia	499,695	.1
26	Oregon	70,981		26	Oregon	166,304	.1
27	California and Alaska	24,089		27	California and Alaska	91,813	
28	Idaho	[a] 7,588		28	Idaho	[a] 31,119	
	Total	480,363,424	100.0		Total	614,798,898	100.0

[a] Includes production of Nebraska and Nevada.

Digitized by Google

KINDS OF COAL PRODUCED IN THE UNITED STATES.

In the general discussion of the coal production of the United States, only two divisions are considered, anthracite and bituminous, the latter product including the small anthracite output of Colorado and New Mexico. In the bituminous production, however, in addition to the small Rocky Mountain output of anthracite is also included the production of coals generally classed as semianthracite, semibituminous, cannel, block, splint, and lignite or subbituminous. In the following table the production of these varieties of coal in 1906 and 1907 is reported as prepared from the schedules returned to the Survey. It should be stated, however, that this classification makes no claim to technical exactness. It has been compiled from the replies of the producers to the inquiry "Kind of coal produced" on the schedules, and such replies are in some minor cases based on quite uncertain knowledge. It is believed, however, that in this classification the quantity of each kind of coal produced is approximately indicated. It is sufficiently correct for practical purposes and shows that in addition to the production of anthracite in Pennsylvania there were 42,222 tons of anthracite mined in Colorado and 19,870 tons in New Mexico. Semianthracite coal is reported from Virginia, Oklahoma, and Arkansas, the semianthracite production of the Bernice Basin in Pennsylvania having been included in the anthracite. Bituminous coal was produced in 26 States and Territories, and forms by large odds the greater part of the total production. Semibituminous coal is produced in 15 States, West Virginia leading, with Pennsylvania second, Maryland third, Wyoming fourth, and Colorado fifth. Wyoming leads in the production of lignite or subbituminous coal, more than 50 per cent of the total production of this kind of coal in 1907 being from Wyoming. Nearly 70 per cent of the State's production is classed as lignite or subbituminous coal. It should be stated in this connection that the classification of what was formerly called "black lignite" of the Rocky Mountain States is erroneous, as it is entirely distinct from the true lignites or brown coals. These coals are not lignites in chemical composition, in color, or in physical characteristics. They lie between the lignites or brown coals and the true bituminous coals, and in order that a proper distinction may be made the term "subbituminous" has been adopted by the Geological Survey as properly applicable to them. It is in this variety of coal that Wyoming leads, Colorado coming second and New Mexico third. A part of the California and Oregon product should also be included under the head of subbituminous. The principal producers of true lignites or brown coals are Texas and North Dakota. The comparatively small production of cannel coal was obtained from 9 States in 1907, Kentucky leading, with Indiana second and Pennsylvania third. West Virginia is credited with over 96 per cent of the production of splint coal, while 80 per cent of the block coal is produced in Indiana.

Digitized by Google

Classification of the coal product of the United States in 1906, by States and Territories, in short tons.

State or Territory.	Bituminous.	Anthracite.	Semi-bituminous.	Lignite and subbituminous.	Semi-anthracite.	Block.	Splint.	Cannel.	Total.
Pennsylvania	126,153,741	71,282,411	3,133,305					6,160	200,575,617
West Virginia	33,923,554		5,422,422				3,929,894	14,480	43,290,350
Illinois	41,480,104								41,480,104
Ohio	27,679,846		37,458			10,500		3,836	27,731,640
Alabama	13,107,963								13,107,963
Indiana	11,267,194					[a] 799,891		25,475	12,092,560
Colorado	8,095,279	60,248	399,695	1,555,996					10,111,218
Kentucky	9,345,274		9,893			12,000	208,747	[b] 77,733	9,653,647
Iowa	7,200,519					52,685		13,020	7,266,224
Tennessee	6,148,064		111,211						6,259,275
Wyoming	1,317,974		421,680	4,394,340					6,133,994
Kansas	6,022,175			2,600					6,024,775
Maryland	4,035,987		1,399,466						5,435,453
Virginia	3,427,486		778,653		48,740				4,254,879
Missouri	3,731,183					21,725		5,100	3,758,008
Washington	2,909,706		204,165	162,313					3,276,184
Indian Territory	2,771,211		5,119		83,870				2,860,200
New Mexico	1,416,726			547,987					1,964,713
Arkansas	1,180,873		84,607		598,788				1,864,268
Montana	1,163,328		646,381	19,562	650				1,829,921
Utah	1,735,809		1,325	35,417					1,772,551
Michigan	1,346,338								1,346,338
Texas	839,985			472,888					1,312,873
Georgia	95,096		237,011						332,107
North Dakota				305,689					305,689
Oregon				79,731					79,731
California			3,090	22,200					25,290
Idaho [c]				6,165					6,165
Alaska				5,541					5,541
Total	316,395,415	71,342,659	12,895,481	7,610,429	732,048	896,801	4,138,641	145,804	414,157,278

[a] Includes 23,325 tons of semiblock coal.

[b] Includes 4,650 tons of semicannel coal

[c] Includes Nevada's production.

Digitized by Google

Classification of the coal product of the United States in 1907, by States and Territories, in short tons.

State or Territory.	Bituminous.	Anthracite.	Semi-bituminous.	Lignite and subbituminous.	Semi-anthracite.	Block.	Splint.	Cannel.	Total.
Pennsylvania	145,678,526	85,604,312	4,432,514			17,365		14,772	235,747,489
Illinois	51,317,146								51,317,146
West Virginia	38,222,196		4,634,755			59,636	[a] 5,161,315	13,681	48,091,583
Ohio	32,129,834					12,185		400	32,142,419
Alabama	14,235,232		500					14,722	14,250,454
Indiana	13,087,844					[b] 857,214		[c] 40,655	13,985,713
Colorado	8,288,306	42,222	666,954	1,792,754					10,790,236
Kentucky	10,381,681		59,544			4,071	210,242	97,586	10,753,124
Iowa	7,489,617					73,905		10,800	7,574,322
Kansas	7,322,449								7,322,449
Tennessee	6,710,401		99,842						6,810,243
Wyoming	1,331,406		743,978	4,177,606					6,252,990
Maryland	1,660,297		3,872,331						5,532,628
Virginia	4,590,853		85,120		34,922				4,710,895
Missouri	3,942,821					53,256		1,859	3,997,936
Washington	3,051,846		354,228	274,458					3,680,532
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	3,562,124				80,534				3,642,658
Arkansas	1,767,263		11,344		891,831				2,670,438
New Mexico	1,981,768	19,870		627,321					2,628,959
Michigan	2,035,858								2,035,858
Montana	1,280,744		644,062	92,061					2,016,857
Utah	1,809,570			138,037					1,947,607
Texas	899,371		38,766	707,732				2,200	1,648,069
Georgia	129,535		232,866						362,401
North Dakota				347,760					347,760
Oregon				70,981					70,981
California			4,000	9,950					13,950
Alaska	1,050			9,089					10,139
Idaho [d]	4,088			3,500					7,588
Total	362,911,826	85,666,404	15,880,794	8,251,249	1,007,287	1,077,632	5,371,557	196,675	490,363,424

[a] Includes 61,000 tons of semisplint coal.
[b] Includes 17,350 tons of semiblock coal.
[c] Includes 2,200 tons of semicannel coal.
[d] Includes Nebraska's and Nevada's production.

Digitized by Google

LABOR STATISTICS.

In the following tables are shown the number of men employed and the average time worked in the coal mines of the United States during the last 5 years, by States, and the total number employed in the anthracite and bituminous mines, with the average working time since 1890. The total number of men employed in 1907 was 680,492, against 640,780 in 1906, and 626,035 in 1905. Of the total number of employees in 1907, 513,258, or a little over 75 per cent, were in the bituminous mines, and 167,234, or not quite 25 per cent, were employed in the anthracite mines of Pennsylvania. The average number of days worked by the anthracite miners in 1907 was larger than in any of the last 18 years. There were only two years, 1899 and 1900, in which the number of days made by the bituminous workers equaled the record made in 1907. The anthracite miners in 1907 averaged 220 days, and the bituminous workers 234 days. The average number of days for all the mine workers was 231, against 209 in 1906 and 212 in 1905.

Digitized by Google

Statistics of labor employed in coal mines of the United States, 1903–1907, by States.

State or Territory.	1903.		1904.		1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Number of days active.	Average number employed.	Number of days active.	Average number employed.	Number of days active.	Average number employed.	Number of days active.	Average number employed.	Number of days active.	Average number employed.
Alabama	228	21,438	216	17,811	225	19,595	237	20,555	242	21,388
Arkansas	223	4,157	165	4,580	177	4,192	165	4,298	190	5,085
California	[a] 301	[a] 208	[a] 282	[a] 168	[a] 294	[a] 144	[a] 253	[a] 56	[a] 187	[a] 76
Colorado	245	9,229	261	8,123	255	11,020	268	11,368	258	14,223
Georgia	[b] 296	[b] 730	[b] 223	[b] 906	[b] 266	[b] 816	279	737	262	808
Idaho	197	32	[c] 112	[c] 32	[c] 107	[c] 37	[c] 157	[c] 25	[d] 121	[d] 22
Illinois	228	50,596	213	54,685	201	58,053	192	61,988	218	65,581
Indiana	197	17,017	177	19,587	151	25,323	175	20,970	197	21,022
Iowa	226	14,162	213	15,629	209	15,113	224	15,260	230	15,585
Kansas	215	10,924	213	12,198	212	11,926	165	14,355	225	12,439
Kentucky	207	14,354	197	14,235	200	14,685	212	15,272	210	16,971
Maryland	219	5,859	226	5,671	252	5,948	250	6,438	263	5,880
Michigan	222	2,768	183	3,549	186	3,696	173	3,971	234	3,962
Missouri	215	9,544	206	10,137	194	8,962	185	9,557	214	8,448
Montana	254	2,155	243	2,505	243	2,181	243	2,394	268	2,735
New Mexico	260	1,789	228	1,849	234	2,108	242	2,070	269	2,970
North Dakota	198	486	192	554	187	626	209	488	223	562
Ohio	194	41,936	175	43,634	176	43,399	167	45,438	199	46,833
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	247	7,704	199	8,487	188	7,712	166	8,251	216	8,398
Oregon	258	235	149	334	242	316	224	209	231	184
Pennsylvania bituminous	235	129,265	196	135,100	231	143,629	231	152,099	255	163,295
Tennessee	227	9,961	217	10,416	222	11,928	229	11,452	232	12,052
Texas	242	2,380	220	2,921	238	3,008	227	3,048	242	4,227
Utah	248	1,925	294	1,374	247	1,361	288	1,572	258	2,203
Virginia	267	5,608	238	5,165	241	5,730	250	5,131	241	6,670
Washington	285	4,768	243	5,287	227	4,765	206	4,529	273	5,945
West Virginia	210	41,554	197	47,235	209	48,389	220	50,960	230	59,029
Wyoming	252	4,993	262	5,660	236	5,977	281	5,934	275	6,645
Total	225	415,777	202	437,832	211	460,629	213	478,425	234	513,258
Pennsylvania anthracite	206	150,483	200	155,861	215	166,406	195	162,355	220	167,234
Grand total	220	566,260	202	593,693	212	626,035	209	640,780	231	680,492

[a] Includes Alaska. [b] Includes North Carolina. [c] Includes Nevada. [d] Includes Nebraska and Nevada.

Digitized by Google

From the statistics presented in the preceding table and the totals of production in the earlier pages of this report, the following table has been prepared, showing the average annual and daily tonnage per man from 1890 to 1907. This table shows that in 1890 the average annual production per man employed in the anthracite mines of Pennsylvania was 369 short tons, while the average daily tonnage per man was 1.85. There was a generally increasing tendency in the productive capacity per man per day in the anthracite fields up to 1899, when the average tonnage per man per day reached 2.5. It then began to fall off until in 1905 the average was 2.18 tons. The records in 1906 and 1907 showed an improvement over that of 1905. In the production of bituminous and lignite coal the average yearly tonnage per man in 1890 was 579 tons and the daily average tonnage per man was 2.56. There has been a tendency toward improvement in the daily tonnage per man during the 18 years included in this table, the best daily record being made in 1906, with 3.36 tons per man per day. In 1907 it was 3.29 tons per man per day. The yearly tonnage in both the anthracite and bituminous mines in 1907 was the largest record, being 512 tons per man in the anthracite region and 769 tons in the bituminous mines.

Production of coal according to number of persons employed, 1890–1907.

Year.	Anthracite.				Bituminous.			
	Men employed.	Days worked.	Average tonnage per man per day.	Average tonnage per man per year.	Men employed.	Days worked.	Average tonnage per man per day.	Average tonnage per man per year.
1890	126,000	200	1.85	369	192,204	226	2.56	579
1891	126,350	203	1.98	401	205,803	223	2.57	573
1892	129,050	198	2.06	407	212,893	219	2.72	596
1893	132,944	197	2.06	406	230,365	204	2.73	557
1894	131,603	190	2.08	395	244,603	171	2.84	486
1895	142,917	196	2.07	406	239,962	194	2.90	563
1896	148,991	174	2.10	365	244,171	192	2.94	564
1897	149,884	150	2.34	351	247,817	196	3.04	596
1898	145,504	152	2.41	367	255,717	211	3.09	651
1899	139,608	173	2.50	433	271,027	234	3.05	713
1900	144,206	166	2.40	398	304,375	234	2.98	697
1901	145,309	196	2.37	464	340,235	225	2.94	664
1902	148,141	116	2.40	279	370,056	230	3.06	703
1903	150,483	206	2.41	496	415,777	225	3.02	680
1904	155,861	200	2.35	469	437,832	202	3.15	637
1905	165,406	215	2.18	470	460,629	211	3.24	684
1906	162,355	195	2.25	439	478,425	213	3.36	717
1907	167,234	220	2.33	512	513,258	234	3.29	769

In connection with the statistics of labor employed in the bituminous coal mines of the United States, the Geological Survey has during the last 5 or 6 years included in its schedule an inquiry as to the number of hours constituting a day's work. It will be remembered that by the terms of the award of the Anthracite Coal Strike Commission, which terminated on March 31, 1906, the anthracite coal mines of Pennsylvania were placed upon a 9-hour basis for all company men, or those working by the day, with the exception of hoisting engineers, other engineers, and pumpmen, who were allotted 8 hours for a day's work. No number of hours were prescribed for the miners themselves, for the reason that in the anthracite region, as in the bituminous regions, practically all the coal is mined by contract at so much per ton, or per mine car, by yardage, or by other basis of

Digitized by Google

measurement of the coal mined. By an agreement between the operators and the representatives of the miners the award of the Strike Commission has been extended without change for another term of 3 years, or until March 31, 1909.

The statistics for the bituminous mines show that in the States where the miners are more thoroughly organized the 8-hour day prevails. Throughout the central and western fields, for instance, and in Ohio and Michigan, by far the larger number of miners have worked 8 hours a day for several years. In Pennsylvania there were in 1907, 96,667 men employed at 809 bituminous mines who worked 8 hours, against 92,082 men employed at 744 mines in 1906, and 60,297 men employed at 669 mines in 1905. In Ohio 44,733 men out of a total of 46,833 worked 8 hours, and in Illinois 60,268 out of a total of 65,581, in Indiana 18,323 out of a total of 21,022, in Iowa 15,171 out of a total of 15,585, in Missouri 8,079 out of a total of 8,448, in Michigan 3,939 out of a total of 3,982, in Kansas 10,980 out of a total of 12,439, and in Oklahoma 8,079 out of a total of 8,398 worked 8 hours a day. During 1907, through missionary work in the State of Wyoming, the mines of that State were organized, and whereas in 1906, 5,500 men out a total of 5,934 worked 10 hours, in 1907, 6,382 men out of a total of 6,645 worked 8 hours. The 9 or 10 hour day prevails more than the 8 hour day in Alabama, Colorado, Kentucky, Maryland, New Mexico, Tennessee, Virginia, and West Virginia.

There are so many influences affecting the production of coal in the different States that it has not been possible to draw any reliable conclusions in regard to the effect of the length of the day's work upon the intensity of labor, though some averages are presented in the following pages which may or may not indicate the tendency in this particular. Principal among the influences is the rapidly increasing use of mining machinery among the bituminous mines and other mechanical equipment which has for its object the cheapening of production and the increase of output per man. The most striking facts presented have been the decreased production per man per day in the anthracite region, where mining machines are not employed (exceptions being noted in 1906 and 1907), and the increased output per man per day in the bituminous districts, which is due in most part to undercutting machinery. It is interesting to note that in Wyoming, where the length of day was reduced from 10 hours in 1906 to 8 hours in 1907, the average production per man decreased from 3.68 to 3.42 per day per man, and from 1,033 to 941 for the year.

In the following tables the figures are given for the more important States, the ones omitted having too small a production to be of any interest in this report:

Digitized by Google

Number of hours to the working day in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories.

1906.

State or Territory.	8 hours.		9 hours.		10 hours.		All others.[a]
	Mines.	Men.	Mines.	Men.	Mines.	Men.	Men.
Alabama	27	1,096	37	7,808	91	11,258	393
Arkansas	55	4,282	.....	.....	.....	.....	16
Colorado	67	[b] 5,259	9	655	48	5,222	232
Illinois	482	[b] 60,081	9	610	1	30	1,267
Indiana	220	19,842	2	100	.....	.....	1,028
Indian Territory	70	7,824	3	167	4	81	179
Iowa	195	14,869	2	20	1	8	363
Kansas	141	12,606	7	94	3	399	1,256
Kentucky	60	4,171	65	3,972	79	5,941	1,188
Maryland	.....	.....	1	50	45	6,358	30
Michigan	27	3,941	.....	.....	.....	.....	30
Missouri	134	8,645	6	58	6	80	774
Montana	28	[b] 2,203	1	85	.....	.....	106
New Mexico	8	78	2	24	16	1,856	112
North Dakota	6	47	4	38	20	323	80
Ohio	461	44,003	8	174	3	76	1,185
Oregon	1	4	.....	.....	2	195	10
Pennsylvania	744	[b] 92,062	233	25,695	190	30,895	3,427
Tennessee	4	246	79	6,938	30	4,034	234
Texas	10	1,817	.....	.....	8	703	528
Utah	12	1,554	1	2	1	3	13
Virginia	6	105	5	727	31	4,294	5
Washington	29	[b] 4,179	4	106	2	13	231
West Virginia	43	[b] 2,510	190	15,208	308	31,531	1,711
Wyoming	2	8	2	25	29	5,500	401
Total	2,842	291,452	670	62,556	918	108,800	14,799

1907.

Alabama	31	1,994	34	2,339	84	13,942	3,113
Arkansas	67	4,970	.....	.....	.....	.....	115
Colorado	60	3,420	8	312	54	7,439	3,052
Illinois	457	60,268	8	675	1	4	4,634
Indiana	208	18,323	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,699
Iowa	175	15,171	1	10	.....	.....	404
Kansas	134	10,980	10	156	1	10	1,293
Kentucky	60	4,610	71	4,508	97	6,842	1,011
Maryland	.....	.....	5	84	57	5,693	103
Michigan	27	3,939	.....	.....	.....	.....	43
Missouri	149	8,079	6	54	.....	.....	315
Montana	29	2,732	1	3	.....	.....	.....
New Mexico	8	79	4	287	14	2,584	20
North Dakota	11	89	6	119	17	304	50
Ohio	490	44,733	4	53	2	31	2,016
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	83	8,079	.....	.....	6	194	125
Oregon	3	184	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Pennsylvania	809	96,667	260	24,883	198	35,355	6,390
Tennessee	13	1,561	75	6,968	27	3,379	144
Texas	5	1,453	1	60	16	2,202	512
Utah	16	2,046	.....	.....	.....	.....	157
Virginia	.....	.....	7	849	42	5,791	30
Washington	41	5,594	1	5	.....	.....	346
West Virginia	35	1,879	156	13,386	322	32,005	11,759
Wyoming	37	6,382	6	197	.....	.....	66
Total	2,948	303,232	664	54,948	938	115,775	38,397

[a] Including mines not reporting hours per day. [b] Including day men who work 10 hours.

Digitized by Google

In the following table is presented a statement of the average production per man per day and per year, compared with the average number of days worked by each man and the hours per day reported by the majority of mines in the important coal-producing States during the last 3 years. It is not claimed that this statement indicates accurately the effect the number of hours per day exerts upon the intensity of labor, because the conditions vary materially in the different States. In Utah, for instance, where 8 hours is the prevailing length of the labor day, the average tonnage per man is high, although there was a decided falling off in 1907 as compared with any of the 3 preceding years. In the production of Pennsylvania bituminous coal, in Illinois and in Ohio (in all of which the 8-hour day prevails), the average production per day per man ranged from 3.45 to 3.60. On the other hand, in Maryland and West Virginia, where the mines were operated on a 10-hour basis, the production was, respectively, 3.58 and 3.54 tons per day per man. In Wyoming, as previously stated, the length of the working day was reduced from 10 hours in 1906 to 8 hours in 1907, and the average production for each employee fell off from 3 68 to 3.42 tons per day.

Digitized by Google

Average production per man compared with hours worked per day, and average number of days per year in 1905, 1906, and 1907.

State or Territory.	1905.				1906.				1907.			
	Number of hours per day.	Days worked.	Average tonnage.		Number of hours per day.	Days worked.	Average tonnage.		Number of hours per day.	Days worked.	Average tonnage.	
			Per year.	Per day.			Per year.	Per day.			Per year.	Per day.
Alabama	9 and 10	225	605.6	2.69	9 and 10	237	637.7	2.69	9 and 10	242	666.3	2.75
Arkansas	8	177	461.5	2.60	8	165	433.8	2.63	8	190	525.2	2.76
Colorado	10	255	800.9	3.14	8 and 10	268	889.4	3.32	8 and 10	258	758.6	2.94
Illinois	8	201	662.1	3.29	8	192	669.2	3.49	8	218	782.5	3.59
Indiana	8	151	469.7	3.11	8	175	576.7	3.30	8	197	665.3	3.38
Iowa	8	209	449.9	2.15	8	224	476.2	2.13	8	230	486.0	2.11
Kansas	8	212	538.7	2.54	8	165	419.7	2.54	8	225	588.7	2.62
Kentucky	9 and 10	200	574.2	2.87	9 and 10	212	632.1	2.98	8, 9, and 10	210	633.6	3.02
Maryland	10	252	858.9	3.41	10	250	844.3	3.38	10	263	940.9	3.58
Michigan	8	186	398.6	2.14	8	173	339.0	1.96	8	234	511.3	2.19
Missouri	8	194	444.5	2.29	8	185	393.2	2.13	8	214	473.2	2.21
Montana	8	243	753.7	3.10	8	243	764.4	3.15	8	268	737.4	2.75
New Mexico	10	234	782.7	3.34	10	242	949.1	3.92	10	269	885.2	3.29
Ohio	8	176	588.9	3.35	8	167	610.3	3.65	8	199	686.3	3.45
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	8	188	379.2	2.02	8	166	346.6	2.09	8	216	433.8	2.01
Pennsylvania:												
Anthracite	9	215	469.5	2.18	9	195	439.1	2.25	9	220	511.9	2.33
Bituminous	8	231	824.4	3.57	8	231	850.1	3.68	[a] 8	255	919.5	3.61
Tennessee	9 and 10	221	483.5	2.29	9 and 10	229	546.6	2.39	9 and 10	232	565.1	2.44
Utah	8	247	979.0	3.96	8	288	1,127.6	3.92	8	258	884.1	3.43
Virginia	10	241	746.1	3.10	10	250	829.2	3.32	10	241	706.3	2.93
Washington	8	227	601.2	2.65	8	266	723.4	2.72	8	273	619.1	2.27
West Virginia	9 and 10	209	781.0	3.74	9 and 10	220	849.5	3.86	9 and 10	230	814.7	3.54
Wyoming	10	236	937.3	3.97	10	281	1,033.7	3.68	8	275	941.0	3.42

[a] Represents 60 per cent of employees; the other 40 per cent about evenly divided between 9 and 10 hours.

Digitized by Google

LABOR TROUBLES.

So far as the controversies between employees and employer were concerned, the year 1907 was the banner year in recent coal-mining history. There was only one year (1901) in the last 9 in which there were fewer men on strike, and in that year the time lost was more than that of 1907. Compared with 1906, the year 1907 stood out with particular prominence, the former year having witnessed one of the most peculiar controversies in the history of the industry. There was more time lost in 1906 than in any year for which the statistics of this character have been prepared, with the single exception of 1902, a year made famous by the great strike in the anthracite region of Pennsylvania, and by sympathetic or coordinate strikes in the organized bituminous States, and yet there were not, as such, any "strikes" of moment in 1906. The idleness was due to a peaceful suspension of mining operations on April 1, pending an adjustment of the wage scale. There was no strike order issued, the men being simply requested to cease work until the wage questions were settled. Both miners and operators had been prepared for this for months in advance, and there was no serious interruption to other lines of business because of the scarcity of coal, although prices were advanced to a considerable extent. When in June mining was resumed in the bituminous regions it was under an agreement signed for 2 years, or until March 31, 1909. In the anthracite region of Pennsylvania miners formulated demands for certain changes in their conditions of employment, but as the region had been peaceful and prosperous for 3 years under the awards of the strike commission, the operators declined to entertain the demands and simply proposed a renewal of those awards for another term of 3 years. After an idleness of about 6 weeks this proposition was finally accepted without amendment by the miners.

The most prolonged strikes in 1907 were in two States in which the miners' organization was not strongly intrenched, namely, Alabama and Kentucky. In Alabama there were 80 men idle for an average of 45 days, and in Kentucky 1,325 men were idle for an average of 41 days. The total number of men idle in 1907 was 32,540, and the average time lost was 14 days per man.

The statistics of labor troubles in the coal mines of the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States, are presented in the following tables:

Digitized by Google

Statistics of labor strikes in the coal mines of the United States in 1906 and 1907.

State or Territory.	1906.			1907.		
	Number of men on strike.	Total days lost.	Average number of days lost per man.	Number of men on strike.	Total days lost.	Average number of days lost per man.
Alabama	549	6,576	12	80	3,600	45
Arkansas	3,828	291,095	76	1,185	35,835	30
Colorado				215	6,378	30
Illinois	49,792	2,900,525	58	5,255	35,191	7
Indiana	15,875	995,217	63	3,176	42,842	13
Iowa	7,969	204,860	28	1,621	8,265	5
Kansas	11,827	709,422	59	923	16,957	18
Kentucky	1,242	44,812	36	1,325	53,916	41
Maryland	30	300	10	510	13,770	27
Michigan	3,340	294,630	88	265	1,325	5
Missouri	6,212	483,790	78	777	8,222	11
Montana	230	7,030	31	30	600	20
North Dakota	37	92	2	82	736	9
Ohio	37,636	2,687,288	71	6,367	110,324	17
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	7,372	535,504	72	669	17,092	26
Oregon				25	225	9
Pennsylvania	59,593	3,941,835	66	6,447	59,834	9
Tennessee	180	1,185	7	284	4,725	17
Texas	1,260	9,245	7	270	1,610	6
Utah				148	592	4
Washington				484	8,544	18
West Virginia	4,101	123,724	30	617	9,749	16
Wyoming	231	5,775	25	1,785	22,060	12
Total bituminous	211,304	13,242,905	63	32,540	462,392	14
Pennsylvania anthracite	161,039	5,958,443	37			
Grand total	372,343	19,201,348	51.5	32,540	462,392	14

A summary of the statistics of strikes in the coal mines of the United States since 1899 is given in the following table:

Summary of labor strikes in the coal mines of the United States, 1899–1907.

Year.	Number of men on strike.	Total working days lost.	Average number of days lost per man.
1899	45,981	2,124,154	46
1900	131,973	4,878,102	37
1901 [a]	20,593	733,802	35
1902	200,452	16,672,217	83
1903 [a]	47,481	1,341,031	28
1904	77,661	3,382,830	44
1905	37,542	796,735	21
1906	372,343	19,201,348	51.5
1907	32,540	462,392	14

[a] Bituminous mines only.

Digitized by Google

COAL MINED BY MACHINES.

In 1907, as for several years past, one of the notable features presented by the statistics of bituminous coal production was the growth exhibited in the use of machines and in the quantity of coal won with them. The number of mining machines in use increased from 10,212 in 1906 to 11,144 in 1907, while the machine-mined product increased from 118,847,527 short tons to 138,547,823 short tons in 1907, an increase of 19,700,296 tons, or 16.58 per cent. The percentage of the machine-mined product to the total production of the States in which mining machines were in use increased from 35.10 to 35.71, and the increase in machine-mined coal was equal to 38 per cent of the total increase in the production of bituminous coal in 1907 over 1906. The statistics for the last 3 years also show a considerable increase in the production of coal for each machine in use, the average production for each machine having increased from 10,258 short tons in 1904 to 11,258 short tons in 1905, 11,638 short tons in 1906, and to 12,381 short tons in 1907. Of the 11,144 machines in use in 1907, 6,227 were of the pick or puncher type, 4,652 were chain-breast machines, and 265 were long-wall. In the number of machines in use and in the quantity of machine-mined tonnage, as in the total production of coal, Pennsylvania stands well in the lead, with 44.3 per cent of the number of machines and 44 per cent of the machine-mined product in 1907. The quantity of coal mined by machines in Pennsylvania in 1907 was 60,771,157 short tons, against 54,146,314 tons in 1906. Ohio's machine-mined production amounted to 24,843,616 short tons in 1907, against 20,004,416 tons in 1906. West Virginia ranks third in the machine-mined tonnage, with a total of 17,627,925 short tons in 1907 and 15,565,113 tons in 1906. The production of machine-mined coal in Illinois in 1907 was 15,134,401 short tons, against 11,585,419 tons in 1906. Ohio, the fourth in rank among the coal-producing States, stands first in the percentage of machine-mined coal to the total product, 77.29 per cent of Ohio's product in 1907 having been machine-mined. Kentucky ranks second in the percentage of machine-mined coal in 1907, with 51.19 per cent of the total.

The statistics in regard to the coal mined by machines during the last five years are shown in the following table, together with the number of machines used in each State, the number of tons mined by machines, the total production of the States in which machines were used, and the percentage of the machine-mined product to the total of those States:

Digitized by Google

Bituminous coal mined by machines in the United States, 1903–1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	Number of machines in use.					Number of tons mined by machines.				
	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	98	141	213	238	197	577,317	741,170	1,584,942	1,641,476	1,762,948
Arkansas										
Colorado	157	125	121	141	175	1,270,221	945,965	1,247,687	1,337,006	1,689,517
Georgia			6					11,684		
Illinois	553	643	882	1,048	1,080	7,381,027	7,110,902	8,697,547	11,585,419	15,134,401
Indiana	329	403	506	471	513	3,334,961	3,613,532	4,207,246	4,251,740	5,310,607
Iowa	10	39	32	34	33	55,085	175,742	186,224	193,666	108,022
Kansas	5	5	10	6	6	9,876	10,600	19,101	30,450	35,317
Kentucky	308	453	527	600	708	2,843,805	3,595,513	4,409,054	5,175,950	5,504,262
Maryland	36	38	42	45	43	401,144	434,373	468,822	427,450	479,110
Michigan	46	85	106	110	103	180,943	310,007	432,266	417,073	606,718
Missouri	33	31	30	48	62	311,602	376,505	375,194	419,288	486,882
Montana	63	57	58	76	86	693,504	482,924	752,665	974,306	984,368
New Mexico	12	12			3	105,000	100,000			11,615
North Dakota	9	9	9	11	12	115,222	125,097	97,789	97,035	136,700
Ohio	724	865	1,041	1,255	1,328	14,007,326	13,983,647	16,888,417	20,004,416	24,843,616
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	36	18	29	29	11	73,304	42,594	40,203	33,357	24,331
Pennsylvania	3,310	3,645	4,254	4,515	4,940	37,146,253	35,174,613	49,335,660	54,146,314	60,771,157
Tennessee	51	85	89	128	137	304,602	440,618	479,471	747,500	874,925
Texas	8	9	8	12	13	29,000	33,154	22,400	22,682	36,100
Utah	13	9		2	5	75,000	34,054		1,000	1,800
Virginia	10	18	35	37	77	82,040	245,536	399,029	424,343	788,793
Washington				1					12,521	
West Virginia	788	901	1,105	1,322	1,533	8,193,840	9,526,749	12,504,301	15,565,113	17,627,925
Wyoming	59	72	81	83	79	783,822	1,053,702	1,236,750	1,339,422	1,328,709
Total	6,658	7,663	9,184	10,212	11,144	77,974,894	78,606,997	103,396,452	118,847,527	138,547,823

Digitized by Google

Bituminous coal mined by machines in the United States, 1903–1907, by States and Territories—Continued.

State or Territory.	Total tonnage of States using mining machinery.					Percentage of total product mined by machines.				
	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	11,654,324	11,262,046	11,866,069	13,107,963	14,250,454	4.95	6.58	13.36	12.52	12.37
Arkansas										
Colorado	7,423,602	6,658,355	8,826,429	10,111,218	10,790,236	17.11	14.21	14.14	13.22	15.66
Georgia			351,991					3.32		
Illinois	36,957,104	36,475,060	38,434,363	41,480,104	51,317,146	19.97	19.50	22.63	27.93	29.49
Indiana	10,794,692	10,842,189	11,895,252	12,092,560	13,985,713	30.90	33.33	35.37	35.16	37.97
Iowa	6,419,811	6,519,933	6,798,609	7,266,224	7,574,322	.86	2.70	2.74	2.67	1.43
Kansas	5,839,976	6,333,307	6,423,979	6,024,775	7,322,449	.17	.17	.30	.51	.48
Kentucky	7,538,032	7,576,482	8,432,523	9,652,647	10,753,124	37.73	47.46	51.44	53.62	51.19
Maryland	4,846,165	4,813,622	5,108,539	5,435,453	5,532,628	8.28	10.06	9.18	7.80	8.66
Michigan	1,367,619	1,342,840	1,473,211	1,346,338	2,035,858	13.23	23.09	29.34	30.98	29.80
Missouri	4,238,586	4,168,308	3,983,378	3,758,008	3,997,936	7.35	9.03	9.42	11.16	12.46
Montana	1,488,810	1,358,919	1,643,832	1,829,921	2,016,857	46.58	35.54	45.79	53.24	48.81
New Mexico	1,541,781	1,452,325			2,628,959	9.40	6.89			.44
North Dakota	278,645	271,928	317,542	305,689	347,760	41.35	46.00	30.80	31.74	39.31
Ohio	24,838,103	24,400,220	25,552,950	27,731,640	32,142,419	56.39	57.31	66.10	72.14	77.29
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	3,517,388	3,046,539	2,924,427	2,860,200	3,642,658	2.08	1.40	1.37	1.17	.67
Pennsylvania	103,117,178	97,938,287	118,413,637	129,293,206	150,143,177	36.02	35.92	41.66	41.88	40.48
Tennessee	4,798,004	4,782,211	5,766,690	6,259,275	6,810,243	6.35	9.21	8.31	11.94	12.85
Texas	926,759	1,195,944	1,200,684	1,312,873	1,648,069	3.13	2.77	1.86	1.73	2.19
Utah	1,681,409	1,493,027		1,772,551	1,947,607	4.46	2.28		.06	.09
Virginia	3,451,307	3,410,914	4,275,271	4,254,879	4,710,895	2.38	7.20	9.33	9.97	16.74
Washington				3,276,184					.38	
West Virginia	29,337,241	32,406,752	37,791,580	43,290,350	48,091,583	27.93	29.40	33.09	35.96	36.65
Wyoming	4,635,293	5,178,566	5,602,021	6,133,994	6,252,990	16.91	20.35	22.08	21.84	21.25
Total	276,691,829	272,927,764	307,082,977	338,597,052	387,943,083	[a]28.18	[a]28.80	[a]33.67	[a]35.10	[a]35.71

[a]Average.

Digitized by Google

In the following table are shown the number and kinds of machines in use in each State in 1906 and 1907:

Number and kinds of machines in use in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	1906.				1907.			
	Pick.	Chain breast.	Long wall.	Total.	Pick.	Chain breast.	Long wall.	Total.
Alabama	177	61	.....	238	152	42	3	197
Colorado	80	51	10	141	103	58	14	175
Illinois	874	171	3	1,048	836	243	1	1,080
Indiana	124	329	18	471	147	308	58	513
Iowa	11	14	9	34	16	9	8	33
Kansas	6	.....	.....	6	3	3	.....	6
Kentucky	419	175	6	600	475	205	28	708
Maryland	45	.....	.....	45	43	.....	.....	43
Michigan	88	22	.....	110	60	42	1	103
Missouri	4	.....	44	48	4	4	54	62
Montana	70	6	.....	76	76	10	.....	86
New Mexico	.....	.....	.....	.....	3	.....	.....	3
North Dakota	.....	11	.....	11	.....	12	.....	12
Ohio	141	1,081	33	1,255	109	1,213	6	1,328
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	18	11	.....	29	7	3	1	11
Pennsylvania	3,103	1,393	19	4,515	3,372	1,547	21	4,940
Tennessee	112	14	2	128	120	14	3	137
Texas	9	.....	3	12	10	.....	3	13
Utah	1	.....	1	2	3	2	.....	5
Virginia	10	27	.....	37	26	51	.....	77
Washington	.....	.....	1	1	.....	.....	.....	.....
West Virginia	571	744	7	1,322	617	853	63	1,533
Wyoming	48	34	1	83	45	33	1	79
Total	5,911	4,144	157	[a]10,212	6,227	4,652	265	[b]11,144

[a] Includes 11 pick and 26 chain shearing machines.
[b] Includes 20 pick and 268 chain shearing machines.

The statistics relating to the use of mining machines were first collected by the Survey for the year 1896. The inquiries at this time asked also for reports on the number of machines in use and the quantity of coal won by them in 1891, five years previous. From the returns to the Survey since 1896, the results of which in detail have been published in the preceding volumes of Mineral Resources, the following table has been prepared showing the development in the mechanical mining of bituminous coal since 1891:

Production of coal by machines in the United States since 1891, in short tons.

Year.	Number of machines in use.	Total tonnage won by machines.	Average production for each machine.
1891	545	6,211,732	11,398
1896	1,446	16,424,932	11,373
1897	1,956	22,649,220	11,579
1898	2,622	32,413,144	12,362
1899	3,125	43,963,933	14,068
1900	3,907	52,784,523	13,510
1901	4,341	57,843,335	13,325
1902	5,418	69,611,582	12,848
1903	6,658	77,974,894	11,712
1904	7,663	78,606,997	10,258
1905	9,184	103,396,452	11,258
1906	10,212	118,847,527	11,638
1907	11,144	137,973,701	12,381

It would seem that while there is an increase in the use of mining machinery there should be an increase both for the year and for the day in the average production per employee, and in previous years this has to a considerable extent prevailed. The records for 1907,

Digitized by Google

however, show somewhat of a contrary effect. In Ohio's machine-mined production, the percentage of which increased from 72.14 in 1906 to 77.29 in 1907, there was a decrease from 3.65 to 3.45 in the average tonnage per day per man. The percentage of West Virginia's machine-mined production to the total for the States increased from 35.96 to 36.65, while the average daily production per man fell off from 3.86 to 3.54. In the production of bituminous coal in Pennsylvania there was a decrease in the percentage of machine-mined coal and also in the daily production per man. Illinois, on the other hand, showed an increase of from 27.93 to 29.49 in the machine-mined tonnage, and an increase from 3.49 to 3.59 in the daily production per man.

Average production per man compared with production by machines in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories, in short tons.

State or Territory.	Average tonnage.				Production by machines.			
	Per year.		Per day.		Total tonnage by machines.		Per cent of machine coal to State total.	
	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	637.7	666.3	2.69	2.75	1,641,476	1,762,948	12.52	12.37
Arkansas	433.8	525.2	2.63	2.76	.....	.....	.....	.....
Colorado	889.4	758.6	3.32	2.94	1,337,006	1,699,517	13.22	15.66
Illinois	669.2	782.5	3.49	3.59	11,585,419	15,134,401	27.93	29.49
Indiana	576.7	665.3	3.30	3.38	4,251,740	5,310,607	35.16	37.97
Iowa	476.2	486.0	2.13	2.11	193,666	108,022	2.67	1.43
Kansas	419.7	588.7	2.54	2.62	30,450	35,317	.51	.48
Kentucky	632.1	633.6	2.98	3.02	5,175,950	5,504,262	53.62	51.19
Maryland	844.3	940.9	3.38	3.58	427,450	479,110	7.86	8.66
Michigan	339.0	511.3	1.96	2.19	417,073	606,718	30.98	29.80
Missouri	393.2	473.2	2.13	2.21	419,288	486,882	11.16	12.18
Montana	764.4	737.4	3.15	2.75	974,306	984,368	53.24	48.81
New Mexico	949.1	885.2	3.92	3.29	.....	11,615	.....	.44
North Dakota	626.4	618.8	3.00	2.78	97,035	136,700	31.74	39.31
Ohio	610.3	686.3	3.65	3.45	20,004,416	24,843,616	72.14	77.29
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	346.6	433.8	2.09	2.01	33,357	24,331	1.17	.67
Pennsylvania:								
Anthracite	439.1	511.9	2.25	2.33	.....	.....	.....	.....
Bituminous	850.1	919.5	3.68	3.61	54,146,314	60,771,157	41.88	40.48
Tennessee	546.6	565.1	2.39	2.44	747,500	874,925	11.94	12.85
Texas	430.7	389.9	1.90	1.61	22,682	36,100	1.73	2.19
Utah	1,127.6	884.1	3.92	3.43	1,000	1,800	.06	.09
Virginia	829.2	706.3	3.32	2.93	424,343	788,793	9.97	16.74
Washington	723.4	619.1	2.72	2.27	12,521	.....	.38	.....
West Virginia	849.5	814.7	3.86	3.54	15,565,113	17,627,925	35.96	36.65
Wyoming	1,033.7	941.0	3.68	3.42	1,339,422	1,328,709	21.84	21.25

COAL-MINING ACCIDENTS.

Any statement regarding the coal-mining accidents which attempts to cover the entire United States must necessarily be somewhat incomplete. Statistics of this character are not collected by the Geological Survey, and the information relating thereto contained in this report has been obtained through the courtesy of State or Territory mine inspectors or other officials by whom data concerning accidents and their causes and effects are compiled. In a number of States where coal is produced there are no officials charged with these duties, and in one or two instances no replies have been received to the inquiries from this office.

The record of accidents in 1907 is the worst in recent years, particularly in the number of men killed by explosions of gas, or mixtures of gas and dust, and as showing the comparative fatal results of such accidents, the statistics for 1907 show that there were three times as many

Digitized by Google

men killed as injured from this cause, whereas in the accidents from other causes the injuries which did not result fatally largely exceed the fatal ones. In the accidents from powder explosions and windy shots twice as many men were injured as killed, and this ratio obtains in the injuries received from falls of roof or coal. In the accidents from other causes nearly three times as many men were injured as were killed.

The month of December, 1907, was the black month of the year, there having been four different explosions in that month, which caused probably 80 per cent of this wholesale destruction of life. The first of these disasters occurred at the Naomi mine of the Naomi Coal Company, near Pittsburg, Pa. It occurred on the first day of the month, and is said to have been caused by the ignition of a pocket of gas from a naked lamp carried by a miner. This was followed in less than a week by the explosion at Monongah, which wrecked mines Nos. 6 and 8 of the Fairmont Coal Company. These mines were considered among the safest in the State of West Virginia, and the results of the explosion were the worst in the history of coal mining in the United States, the lives of between 350 and 400 men having been sacrificed. The cause of this explosion has not been definitely settled. It is supposed to have been due to a blown-out shot, but the actual cause will probably never be known. Ten days after the Monongah disaster, and while its horrors were still fresh, there occurred, on December 16, at Yolande, Ala., an explosion in mine No. 1 of the Yolande Coal and Coke Company, which resulted in the death of 56 men. This explosion, according to the report of Mr. J. M. Gray, the State mine inspector, was due to the ignition of coal dust by an accidental explosion of dynamite. Three days later, on December 19, the final great disaster occurred at the Darr mine, of the Pittsburg Coal Company, on Jacobs Creek, Pennsylvania. The number of men killed in this explosion was about 230, and according to the reports of the mine inspectors the explosion may have been due to any of three causes—the projection of flame into a gaseous and dusty atmosphere, the ignition of gas by open lights, or to an accidental explosion of dynamite. The coroner's jury attributed the explosion to the ignition of gas by an open lamp in the hands of a miner.

It has been said that there is only one way by which accidents in coal mines can be entirely prevented, and that is by ceasing to mine coal. There is no doubt, however, that the number of accidents may be greatly lessened, and much benefit in this regard is anticipated from the action of Congress in appropriating the sum of $150,000 to enable the United States Geological Survey to investigate the causes of mine explosions and make recommendations with regard thereto. It is not the intention, as it is not the province, of the Geological Survey to undertake any system of mine inspection or regulation, but simply to carry on research investigations, the results of which will be published for the benefit of all. The writer is of the opinion that one of the great needs in the coal-mining industry is the enforcement of military discipline in the operation of the mines. Without such discipline the knowledge acquired through investigation has proved of little avail.

For the figures contained in the following tables acknowledgments are due to the following officials: Mr. J. M. Gray, chief mine inspector, Alabama; Mr. R. A. Young, State inspector of mines, Arkansas; Mr. John D. Jones, State inspector of coal mines, Colorado; Mr. David

Digitized by Google

Ross, secretary of the bureau of labor statistics, Illinois; Mr. William Cameron, formerly United States mine inspector for Indian Territory; Messrs. John Verner, R. T. Rhys, and Edward Sweeney, inspectors of the first, second, and third mining districts of Iowa; Mr. C. J. Norwood, State mine inspector, Kentucky; Mr. Thomas Murphy, State mine inspector of Maryland; Mr. M. J. McLeod, commissioner of labor, Michigan; Mr. J. W. Marstellar, secretary bureau of mines, Missouri; Mr. J. B. McDermott, State coal-mine inspector, Montana; Mr. J. E. Sheridan, United States mine inspector, New Mexico; Mr. George Harrison, chief inspector of mines, Ohio; Mr. James E. Roderick, chief of the department of mines, Pennsylvania; Mr. J. E. Pettit, State coal-mine inspector, Utah; Mr. D. C. Botting, State inspector of coal mines, Washington; Mr. James W. Paul, chief department of mines, West Virginia; and Messrs. D. M. Elias and Noah Young, State mine inspectors, Wyoming.

In the 21 States and Territories from which returns were received in 1906 the total number of men killed was 2,092, while 4,800 men were injured. In the 18 States and Territories from which reports were received in 1907 there were 3,125 men killed and 5,316 injured. The death rate per 1,000 employees increased from 3.31 in 1906 to 4.86 in 1907, and the number of tons mined for each life lost decreased from 194,950 to 145,471. The State in which the lowest record in the death rate per 1,000 was made, in 1907, was Missouri, whose rate per thousand employees was 0.95, and there were 499,742 tons mined for each life lost. Michigan was second on the roll of honor as far as the death rate per thousand was concerned, and Kentucky was second in the number of tons mined for each life lost. The death rate in Michigan was 1.76 men killed per thousand employees. In Kentucky the death rate was 1.89, while Kentucky mined 336,035 tons for each life lost, and Michigan 290,837 tons. Arkansas reported a death rate of 1.97 in 1907, with 133,522 tons mined for each life lost, while Utah, with a death rate of 2.72, mined 324,601 tons for each life lost. West Virginia reported the largest death rate in 1907—12.35 per thousand, and the lowest production for each life lost, 65,969. New Mexico was second in this regard, with a death rate of 11.45 and 77,322 tons for each life lost. Alabama was third, with a death rate of 7.2 per thousand and 92,535 tons for each life lost.

On account of the prominence given by the press to the description of mine explosions when such disasters claim a number of victims, the opinion naturally held by the general public is that the danger from explosions is the greatest of the many to which the coal-mine workers are exposed. Statistics do not bear out this impression, as is shown in the table giving causes of accidents in the coal mines in 1906 and 1907. The danger from gas or dust explosions is a serious one, as shown by the record and by the reports of horrors which only too frequently are depicted in the columns of the daily press; but it appears that the number of deaths due to this cause was only 30 per cent of the total in 1907 and 11 per cent in 1906, and that there were in 1906 more than four times as many deaths due to falls of roof and coal than were due to explosions, whether of gas or dust or mixtures of these. The deaths due to falls of roof usually occur singly, and news of them seldom gets beyond the immediate vicinity of the mine in which the accident occurs, and yet in 1907, in spite of the large number of men killed by gas and dust explosions, more than one-third, or 1,122 out of 3,125,

Digitized by Google

were killed by falls of roof or coal. In 1906, 1,008 men, out of a total of 2,092, or nearly 50 per cent, met death from this cause. The fatalities resulting from gas and dust explosions totaled 947 in 1907 against 228 in 1906. Powder explosions and windy shots claimed 201 lives in 1907 and 80 in 1906; 855 deaths were due to miscellaneous causes in 1907 and 732 in 1906.

Fatal and nonfatal accidents in coal mines of the United States in 1906, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	Number of men killed.	Number of men injured.	Death rate per 1,000 employees.	Number of tons mined for each life lost.
				Short tons.
Alabama	96	89	4.67	136,541
Arkansas	13	31	3.02	143,405
Colorado	88	160	7.74	114,900
Illinois	155	480	2.50	247,210
Indiana	31	(a)	1.47	390,083
Indian Territory	44	48	5.33	65,005
Iowa	37	116	2.42	196,384
Kansas	31	58	3.04	185,633
Kentucky	40	139	2.62	241,341
Maryland	7	52	1.09	776,493
Michigan	6	27	1.51	224,398
Missouri	16	27	1.68	233,221
Montana	13	46	5.43	140,763
New Mexico	9	(a)	3.82	199,359
Ohio	127	528	2.80	218,359
Pennsylvania:				
Anthracite	557	1,212	3.43	127,976
Bituminous	477	1,160	3.14	271,055
Tennessee	33	210	2.88	189,675
Utah	7	21	4.45	253,222
Washington	22	76	4.86	148,917
West Virginia	268	299	5.65	156,313
Wyoming	15	21	2.53	408,933
Total	2,092	4,800	3.31	194,950

[a] Not reported.

Fatal and nonfatal accidents in coal mines of the United States in 1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	Number of men killed.	Number of men injured.	Death rate per 1,000 employees.	Number of tons mined for each life lost.
				Short tons.
Alabama	154	85	7.20	92,535
Arkansas	[a] 10	[a] 6	1.97	133,522
Colorado	99	138	6.96	108,992
Illinois	172	596	2.62	298,356
Indiana	53	451	2.52	263,881
Iowa	41	68	2.63	184,740
Kansas	32	48	2.57	228,827
Kentucky	32	86	1.89	336,035
Maryland				
Michigan	7	47	1.76	290,837
Missouri	8	23	.95	499,742
Montana	12	52	4.39	168,071
New Mexico	34		11.45	77,322
North Dakota				
Ohio	153	662	3.27	210,061
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	33	56	3.93	110,384
Pennsylvania:				
Anthracite	708	1,369	4.23	120,910
Bituminous	806	1,207	4.94	186,281
Tennessee				
Utah	6	82	2.72	324,601
Washington	36	95	6.06	102,237
West Virginia	729	245	12.35	65,969
Wyoming				
Total	3,125	5,316	4.86	145,471

[a] For 6 months only.

Digitized by Google

Causes of fatal and nonfatal accidents in coal mines in 1906.

State or Territory.	Gas and dust explosions.		Powder explosions.		Falls of roof and coal.		Other causes.		Total.	
	Killed.	Injured.	Killed.	Injured.	Killed.	Injured.	Killed.	Injured.	Killed.	Injured.
Alabama	13	20	4	14	50	34	29	21	96	89
Arkansas	6	2	.....	.....	7	18	.....	11	13	31
Colorado	35	11	4	9	44	105	5	35	88	160
Illinois	2	7	12	24	84	258	57	191	155	480
Indiana	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	31	.....
Indian Territory	6	12	14	6	7	13	17	17	44	48
Iowa	.....	.....	3	.....	24	62	10	54	37	116
Kansas	.....	.....	2	2	17	24	12	32	31	58
Kentucky	2	8	1	3	18	29	19	99	40	139
Maryland	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	7	52
Michigan	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	6	27
Missouri	.....	.....	.....	2	13	17	3	8	16	27
Montana	.....	4	.....	.....	4	14	9	28	13	46
New Mexico	.....	.....	.....	.....	7	(a)	2	.....	9	.....
Ohio	.....	.....	7	33	80	173	40	178	127	528
Pennsylvania:										
Anthracite	43	195	28	49	214	314	272	654	557	1,212
Bituminous	10	26	1	58	305	596	161	480	477	1,160
Tennessee	1	.....	2	9	20	37	10	164	33	210
Utah	4	.....	.....	.....	3	17	.....	4	7	21
Washington	1	9	.....	.....	6	18	15	49	22	76
West Virginia	105	13	2	6	99	128	62	152	268	299
Wyoming	.....	.....	.....	.....	6	6	9	15	15	21
Total	228	307	80	215	1,008	1,863	732	2,192	2,092	4,800

a Not reported.

Causes of fatal and nonfatal accidents in coal mines in 1907.

State or Territory.	Gas and dust explosions.		Powder explosions and windy shots.		Falls of roof or coal.		Other causes.		Total.	
	Killed.	Injured.	Killed.	Injured.	Killed.	Injured.	Killed.	Injured.	Killed.	Injured.
Alabama	62	7	5	13	24	22	63	43	154	85
Arkansas a	5	4	1	.....	1	2	3	.....	10	6
Colorado	25	5	3	6	52	80	19	47	99	138
Illinois	7	23	26	38	92	301	47	234	172	596
Indiana	2	16	18	33	16	153	17	249	53	451
Iowa	1	.....	3	4	29	30	8	34	41	68
Kansas	9	5	1	9	17	22	5	12	32	48
Kentucky	.....	8	2	12	12	19	18	47	32	86
Maryland	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Michigan	1	.....	2	.....	4	26	.....	21	7	47
Missouri	.....	.....	1	1	6	19	1	3	8	23
Montana	.....	3	.....	1	7	33	5	15	12	52
New Mexico b	11	.....	.....	.....	13	.....	10	.....	34	.....
North Dakota	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Ohio	3	7	2	34	97	307	51	314	153	662
Oklahoma (Ind. T.)	6	23	11	8	11	15	5	10	33	56
Pennsylvania:										
Anthracite	44	191	87	150	279	357	298	671	708	1,369
Bituminous	276	27	15	69	307	593	208	518	806	1,207
Tennessee	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Utah	1	4	.....	.....	3	26	2	52	6	82
Washington	10	20	1	4	8	32	17	39	36	95
West Virginia	484	.....	23	34	144	104	78	107	729	245
Wyoming	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Total	947	343	201	416	1,122	2,141	855	2,416	3,125	5,316

a For 6 months only.

b Fatal accidents only reported.

Digitized by Google

In the following table is shown the number of fatal accidents in the coal mines of the United States, as far as the statistics have been obtained, from 1896 to 1907:

Fatal accidents in coal mines in the United States from 1896 to 1907.

States.	1896.	1897.	1898.	1899.	1900.	1901.	1902.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	28	38	45	40	37	41	50	57	84	185	96	154
Arkansas	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	18	13	.....	.....	8	13	10
Colorado	68	35	24	41	29	55	73	40	89	59	88	99
Illinois	77	69	72	84	94	99	99	156	157	199	155	172
Indiana	28	16	22	16	18	24	24	55	34	47	31	53
Iowa	22	21	26	20	29	26	55	21	31	24	37	41
Kansas	12	6	17	16	22	26	27	36	[a] 16	36	31	32
Kentucky	6	12	6	7	17	21	19	25	19	31	40	32
Maryland	6	5	4	5	7	12	11	13	12	13	7	.....
Michigan	.....	.....	.....	[a] 4	10	6	6	8	7	8	6	7
Missouri	16	8	9	14	10	15	10	17	11	11	16	8
Montana	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	12	.....	.....	.....	13	12
New Mexico	7	7	7	15	15	9	17	17	15	5	9	34
Ohio	41	40	52	57	68	72	81	114	118	131	127	153
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	12	22	17	25	40	44	60	33	30	40	44	33
Pennsylvania:												
Anthracite	502	423	411	461	411	513	300	518	595	644	557	708
Bituminous	180	150	199	258	265	301	456	402	536	479	477	806
Tennessee	22	10	19	20	10	53	226	26	28	29	33	.....
Utah	3	3	3	.....	209	10	8	7	9	7	7	6
Washington	8	7	9	45	33	27	34	25	31	13	22	36
West Virginia	65	62	90	89	141	130	120	159	140	194	268	729
Wyoming	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	41	190	.....	.....	12	15	.....
Total	1,103	934	1,032	1,217	1,465	1,543	1,891	1,729	1,962	2,175	2,092	3,125

[a] Six months only.

QUANTITY OF COAL WASHED AT THE MINES IN 1907.

In collecting the statistics of coal production in 1906 and 1907 inquiries regarding the washing of bituminous coal were included in the schedules. Replies to these inquiries showed that 12,981,514 short tons of coal were washed in 1907, either before marketing or before being charged into the ovens for coking. In 1906 the quantity of coal washed was 10,425,455 short tons. The cleaned product from the washeries amounted to 11,269,518 short tons in 1907 and 9,251,946 tons in 1906, the refuse in the two years having been 1,711,996 and 1,173,509 tons, respectively. In Alabama, Georgia, Kentucky, Pennsylvania, Tennessee, West Virginia, and other coking coal-producing States a large portion of the coal washed was slack used in coke making, the returns form the coking plants having shown that in 1907 6,090,449 tons of slack coal were washed before being charged into the ovens, and the total amount of coal washed before coking, reported in 1907, was 11,680,184 short tons.

The statistics presented in the following tables include only the coal washed at the mines. A considerable portion of the coal used in coke making was washed at points distant from the mines. Colorado, for instance, reports 1,330,766 tons of coal washed for coke making, while only 39,655 tons were reported from that State as having been washed at the mines.

The statistics covering the production of Pennsylvania anthracite, by Mr. William W. Ruley, show that 4,301,082 long tons (equivalent to 4,817,212 short tons) were recovered by the washing of culm in

Digitized by Google

1907, against 3,846,501 long tons, or 4,308,081 short tons, in 1906. These figures are not included in the following table, which shows the quantity of bituminous coal washed at the mines in 1906 and 1907.

Bituminous coal washed at the mines in 1906, with quantity of washed coal and of refuse obtained from it, by States and Territories, in short tons.

1906.

State or Territory.	Number of jigs or washers.	Quantity of coal washed.	Quantity of coal obtained.	Quantity of refuse.
Alabama	38	1,985,889	1,753,537	232,352
Arkansas	4	36,309	27,711	8,598
Georgia	3	106,850	101,563	5,287
Illinois	232	2,600,817	2,216,593	384,224
Indiana	4	16,589	14,793	1,796
Indian Territory	5	121,875	104,832	17,043
Kentucky	6	92,612	82,322	10,290
Maryland	1	5,227	4,704	523
Missouri	4	15,765	12,221	3,544
Montana	37	390,135	303,318	86,817
New Mexico	7	160,347	139,728	20,619
Ohio	17	85,169	74,441	10,728
Pennsylvania	171	2,851,034	2,689,304	161,730
Tennessee	10	739,531	675,454	64,077
Virginia	3	807	767	40
Washington	34	784,817	657,030	127,787
West Virginia	8	431,682	393,628	38,054
Total	584	10,425,455	9,251,946	1,173,509

1907.

Alabama	82	4,193,545	3,750,418	443,127
Arkansas	4	92,848	69,636	23,212
Colorado	4	39,655	26,372	13,283
Georgia	6	147,683	136,031	11,652
Illinois	181	2,988,386	2,465,767	522,619
Indiana	4	23,825	21,659	2,166
Kentucky	6	99,763	88,678	11,085
Maryland	1	10,640	9,856	784
Missouri	4	103,181	72,227	30,954
Montana	31	338,869	253,060	85,809
New Mexico	3	306,292	287,785	18,507
Ohio	17	140,460	107,246	33,214
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	14	92,710	80,871	11,839
Oregon	1	36,936	18,928	18,008
Pennsylvania	289	2,705,519	2,475,956	229,563
Tennessee	10	604,557	543,333	61,224
Virginia	7	33,886	29,386	4,500
Washington	40	799,015	644,501	154,514
West Virginia	8	223,744	187,808	35,936
Total	712	12,981,514	11,269,518	1,711,996

PRICES.

The following tables show the fluctuations in the average prices prevailing in each State since 1903, and also the average prices for the total production of anthracite and bituminous coal in the United States since 1880. These averages are obtained by dividing the total product, including colliery consumption, into the total value. From these tables it appears that the highest average price for anthracite coal since 1880 was that recorded in 1903. The average prices for both anthracite and bituminous coal in 1903 were the highest in any year since 1881, inclusive. With only a few exceptions, prices advanced generally throughout the United States in 1907, this being

Digitized by Google

due to the unprecedented demand which prevailed during the first 9½ months of the year. The exceptions to the rule of general advanced prices were Alabama and Illinois, in which the effect of the financial stress during October, November, and December overcame the effects of the higher prices in the earlier part of the year.

Average price per short ton for coal at the mines since 1903, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	$1.22	$1.20	$1.21	$1.34	$1.29
Arkansas	1.51	1.54	1.49	1.61	1.68
California	[a] 2.86	[a] 4.74	[a] 4.97	[a] 2.55	[a] 3.81
Colorado	1.23	1.31	1.22	1.26	1.40
Georgia	[b] 1.26	[b] 1.22	[b] 1.29	1.28	1.38
Idaho	3.10	[c] 3.95	[c] 3.03	[c] 3.93	[d] 4.10
Illinois	1.17	1.10	1.06	1.08	1.07
Indiana	1.23	1.11	1.05	1.08	1.08
Iowa	1.65	1.61	1.56	1.60	1.62
Kansas	1.52	1.52	1.46	1.49	1.52
Kentucky	1.06	1.04	.99	1.02	1.06
Maryland	1.48	1.19	1.14	1.19	1.20
Michigan	1.97	1.81	1.71	1.80	1.80
Missouri	1.61	1.63	1.58	1.63	1.64
Montana	1.64	1.61	1.72	1.77	1.94
New Mexico	1.37	1.31	1.33	1.34	1.46
North Carolina	[e]	[e]	[e]	.....	.....
North Dakota	1.50	1.43	1.34	1.54	1.61
Ohio	1.29	1.09	1.04	1.09	1.10
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	1.82	1.82	1.76	1.92	2.04
Oregon	2.43	2.18	2.58	2.66	2.34
Pennsylvania bituminous	1.18	.96	.96	1.00	1.04
Tennessee	1.25	1.18	1.14	1.22	1.25
Texas	1.62	1.66	1.64	1.66	1.69
Utah	1.20	1.30	1.35	1.36	1.52
Virginia	.96	.86	.88	.98	1.02
Washington	1.69	1.63	1.79	1.80	2.09
West Virginia	1.17	.88	.86	.95	.99
Wyoming	1.24	1.30	1.31	1.31	1.56
Total bituminous	1.24	1.10	1.06	1.11	1.14
Pennsylvania anthracite	2.04	1.90	1.83	1.85	1.91
General average	1.41	1.26	1.21	1.24	1.28

[a] Includes Alaska.
[b] Includes North Carolina.
[c] Includes Nebraska.
[d] Includes Nebraska and Nevada.
[e] Included in Georgia.

Average price per short ton of coal in the United States for 28 years.

Year.	Anthracite.	Bituminous.	Year.	Anthracite.	Bituminous.
1880	$1.47	$1.25	1894	$1.51	$0.91
1881	2.01	1.12	1895	1.41	.86
1882	2.01	1.12	1896	1.50	.83
1883	2.01	1.07	1897	1.51	.81
1884	1.79	.94	1898	1.41	.80
1885	2.00	1.13	1899	1.46	.87
1886	1.95	1.05	1900	1.49	1.04
1887	2.01	1.11	1901	1.67	1.05
1888	1.91	1.00	1902	1.84	1.12
1889	1.44	.99	1903	2.04	1.24
1890	1.43	.99	1904	1.90	1.10
1891	1.46	.99	1905	1.83	1.06
1892	1.57	.99	1906	1.85	1.11
1893	1.59	.96	1907	1.91	1.14

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS AND EXPORTS.

The following tables have been compiled from official returns to the Bureau of Statistics of the Department of Commerce and Labor, and show the imports and exports of coal from 1903 to 1907, inclusive. The values given in both cases are considerably higher than the average "spot" rates by which the values of the domestic production have been computed.

The tariff from 1824 to 1843 was 6 cents per bushel, or $1.68 per long ton; from 1843 to 1846, $1.75 per ton; 1846 to 1857, 30 per cent ad valorem; 1857 to 1861, 24 per cent ad valorem; 1861, bituminous and shale, $1 per ton; all other, 50 cents per ton; 1862 to 1864, bituminous and shale, $1.10 per ton; all other, 60 cents per ton; 1864 to 1872, bituminous and shale, $1.25 per ton; all other, 40 cents per ton. By the act of 1872 the tariff on bituminous coal and shale was made 75 cents per ton, and so continued until the act of August, 1894, changed it to 40 cents per ton. On slack or culm the tariff was made 40 cents per ton by the act of 1872; was changed to 30 cents per ton by the act of March, 1883, and so continued until the act of August, 1894, changed it to 15 cents per ton. The tariff act of 1897 provided that all coals which contain less than 92 per cent fixed carbon, and which will pass over a half-inch screen, shall pay a duty of 67 cents per ton. Slack or culm was not changed by the act of 1897. Tons are all 2,240 pounds. Anthracite coal has been free of duty since 1870. During the period from June, 1854, to March, 1866, the reciprocity treaty was in force, and coal from the British possessions in North America was admitted into the United States duty free. A special act of Congress placed all the coal on the free list for one year from January 1, 1903, in order to relieve the shortage caused by the anthracite strike of 1902.

The exports consist of anthracite and bituminous coal, the quantity of bituminous being the greater in the last few years. They are made principally by rail over the international bridges and by lake and sea to the Canadian provinces. Exports are also made by sea to the West Indies, to Central and South America, and elsewhere.

The imports are principally from Australia and British Columbia to San Francisco, from Great Britain to the Atlantic and Pacific coasts, and from Nova Scotia to Atlantic coast points.

The total exports of coal from the United States during 1907 were 13,146,748 long tons, valued at $40,190,893, of which 2,698,072 long tons, valued at $13,217,985, were anthracite, and 10,448,676 long tons, valued at $26,972,908, were bituminous coal. The imports of anthracite amounted in 1907 to 9,897 long tons, valued at $40,971, and those of bituminous coal to 2,103,711 long tons, valued at $5,397,222. From this it can be seen that the imports of anthracite coal into the United States are relatively of no importance. Most of the anthracite imported is to San Francisco and other points on the Pacific coast, being brought in principally as ballast in vessels coming for outgoing cargoes. The principal increase has been in the imports of bituminous coal during the last four or five years. This has been due to the receipts of Nova Scotia coal at Everett, Mass., that fuel being used in the manufacture of coke in the retort-oven plant of the New England Gas and Coke Company at that

Digitized by Google

place. Compared with the domestic production, the total quantity of coal imported into the United States is of little consequence, having for years averaged less than 1 per cent of the production.

Coal of domestic production exported from the United States, 1903–1907, in long tons.

Year.	Anthracite.		Bituminous and shale.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	2,008,857	$9,780,044	6,303,241	$17,410,385
1904	2,228,392	11,077,470	6,345,126	17,160,538
1905	2,229,983	11,104,654	6,959,265	17,867,964
1906	2,216,969	10,896,200	7,704,850	19,787,459
1907	2,698,072	13,217,985	10,448,676	26,972,908

Coal imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1903–1907, in long tons.

Year.	Anthracite.		Bituminous and shale.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	[a] 175,747	$792,657	[b] 3,293,583	$9,319,567
1904	72,529	220,964	[b] 1,550,751	3,895,499
1905	34,241	107,314	[b] 1,611,002	3,903,765
1906	32,354	105,161	[b] 1,702,799	4,102,355
1907	9,897	40,971	2,103,711	5,397,222

[a] Includes 93,571 tons of anthracite containing less than 92 per cent fixed carbon, duty free under the special act of 1902, imported in 1902, and 28,041 tons imported in 1903.

[b] Includes 767,582 tons of slack or culm passing ½-inch screen imported in 1902, 577,274 tons imported in 1903, 579,204 tons imported in 1904, 611,053 tons imported in 1905, and 659,486 tons imported in 1906.

WORLD'S PRODUCTION OF COAL.

In the following table is given the coal production of the principal countries for the years nearest the one under review for which figures could be obtained. For the sake of convenience the quantities are expressed in the unit of measurement adopted in each country and reduced for comparison to short tons of 2,000 pounds. In each case the year is named for which the production is given. It will be observed that the United States produced 39.7 per cent of the total world's supply of coal; that this country in 1907 produced 180,392,747 short tons, or 60 per cent, more coal than Great Britain, and 253,589,819 short tons, or over 100 per cent, more than Germany. Exclusive of Great Britain, the United States in 1907 produced more coal than all of the other countries of the world combined. It may also be noted that more than 98 per cent of the total world's production of coal is from countries lying north of the equator, the countries south of that line contributing less than 20 000 000 tons annually.

Digitized by Google

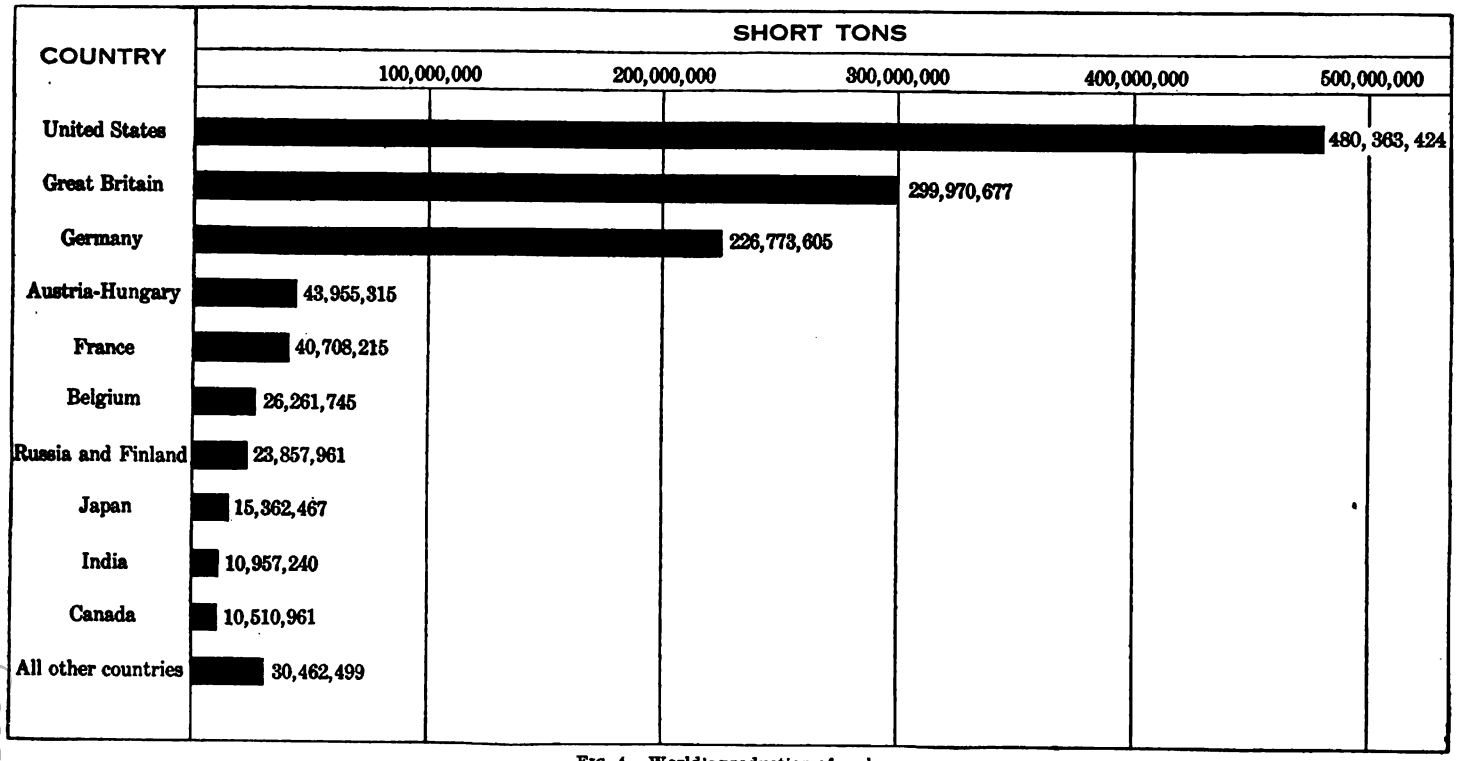


FIG. 4.—World's production of coal.

Digitized by Google

The world's production of coal.

Country.	Usual unit in producing country.	Equivalent in short tons.
United States (1907)	long tons	428,973,251	480,363,424
Great Britain (1907)	do	267,830,962	299,970,677
Germany (1907)	metric tons	205,727,665	226,773,605
Austria-Hungary (1907)	do	39,876,000	43,955,315
France (1907)	do	36,930,250	40,708,215
Belgium (1907)	do	23,824,499	26,261,745
Russia and Finland (1906)	do	21,643,800	23,857,961
Japan (1907)	do	13,935,952	15,362,467
India (1906)	long tons	9,783,250	10,957,240
Canada (1907)	short tons	10,510,961	10,510,961
New South Wales (1906)	long tons	7,626,362	8,541,525
Spain (1906)	metric tons	3,284,576	3,620,588
Transvaal (1907) [a]	long tons	2,912,083	3,261,533
New Zealand (1906)	do	1,729,536	1,937,080
Natal (1905)	do	1,129,460	1,264,995
Mexico (1906)	metric tons	767,964	846,416
Queensland (1907)	long tons	683,272	765,265
Holland (1906)	metric tons	532,780	587,283
Italy (1906)	do	473,293	521,711
Sweden (1906)	do	296,980	327,361
Victoria (1906)	long tons	160,631	179,907
Cape Colony (1906)	do	127,569	142,877
Tasmania (1907)	do	58,891	65,958
Other countries [b]	do	7,500,000	8,400,000
Total			1,209,184,109
Percentage of the United States			39.7

[a] Year ended June 30, 1907.
[b] Includes China, Turkey, Servia, Portugal, United States of Colombia, Chile, Borneo and Labuan, Peru, Greece, etc.

The growth of the coal-mining industry in the United States compared with that of the other countries of the world since 1868 is shown in the following table. From this it appears that during this period of 40 years the percentage of the world's total produced by the United States has increased from 14.32 to 39.73, and since 1899 the United States has held first place among the world's coal producers. It now stands far in the lead of all others. Although it is only 9 years since the United States supplanted Great Britain as the leading coal producer of the world, this country has now so outdistanced Great Britain that it can no longer be considered a competitor.

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——5

Digitized by Google

World's production of coal, by countries, 1868–1907.

Year.	United States.		Great Britain.		Germany.	
	Long tons.	Short tons.	Long tons.	Short tons.	Metric tons.	Short tons.
1868	29,341,036	32,861,960	103,141,157	115,518,096	32,879,123	36,249,233
1869	29,378,893	32,904,360	107,427,557	120,318,864	34,343,913	37,864,164
1870	29,496,054	33,035,580	110,431,192	123,682,935	34,003,004	37,488,312
1871	41,861,679	46,885,080	117,352,028	131,434,271	37,856,110	41,736,361
1872	45,940,535	51,453,399	123,497,316	138,316,994	42,324,467	46,662,725
1873	51,430,786	57,602,480	128,680,131	144,121,747	46,145,194	50,875,076
1874	46,969,571	52,605,920	126,590,108	141,780,921	46,658,145	51,440,605
1875	46,739,571	52,348,320	133,306,485	149,303,263	47,804,054	52,703,970
1876	47,571,429	53,280,000	134,125,166	150,220,186	49,550,461	54,629,383
1877	54,019,429	60,501,760	134,179,968	150,281,564	48,229,882	53,173,445
1878	51,728,214	57,935,600	132,612,063	148,525,511	50,519,899	55,698,188
1879	60,808,749	68,105,799	133,720,393	149,766,840	53,470,716	58,951,464
1880	63,822,830	71,481,570	146,969,409	164,605,738	59,118,035	65,177,634
1881	76,679,491	85,881,030	154,184,300	172,686,416	61,540,485	67,848,385
1882	92,456,419	103,551,189	156,499,977	175,279,974	65,378,211	72,079,478
1883	103,310,290	115,707,525	163,737,327	183,385,806	70,442,648	77,663,019
1884	107,281,742	120,155,551	160,757,779	180,048,712	72,113,820	79,505,487
1885	99,250,263	111,160,295	159,351,418	178,473,588	73,675,515	81,227,255
1886	101,500,381	113,680,427	157,518,482	176,420,700	73,682,584	81,235,049
1887	116,652,242	130,650,511	162,119,812	181,574,189	76,232,618	84,046,461
1888	132,731,837	148,659,657	169,935,219	190,327,445	81,960,083	90,360,992
1889	126,097,779	141,229,513	176,916,724	198,146,731	84,973,230	93,640,500
1890	140,866,931	157,770,963	181,614,288	203,408,003	89,290,834	98,398,500
1891	150,505,954	168,566,669	185,479,126	207,736,621	94,252,278	103,913,136
1892	160,115,242	179,329,071	181,786,871	203,601,296	92,544,050	102,029,815
1893	162,814,977	182,352,774	167,325,795	184,044,890	95,426,153	105,207,334
1894	152,447,791	170,741,526	188,277,525	210,870,828	98,805,702	106,883,884
1895	172,426,366	193,117,530	189,661,362	212,320,725	103,967,639	114,561,318
1896	171,416,390	191,986,357	195,361,260	218,804,611	112,471,106	123,943,159
1897	178,776,070	200,229,199	202,129,931	226,385,523	120,474,485	132,762,882
1898	196,407,382	219,976,267	202,054,516	226,301,058	130,928,490	144,283,196
1899	226,554,635	253,741,192	220,094,781	246,506,155	135,824,427	149,719,766
1900	240,789,310	269,684,027	225,181,300	252,203,056	149,551,000	164,805,202
1901	261,874,836	293,299,816	219,046,945	245,332,578	152,628,931	168,217,082
1902	269,277,178	301,590,439	227,095,042	254,346,447	150,436,810	165,826,496
1903	319,068,229	357,356,416	230,334,469	257,974,605	162,457,253	179,076,620
1904	314,121,784	351,816,398	232,428,272	260,319,665	169,450,583	186,785,378
1905	350,645,210	392,722,635	236,128,936	264,464,408	173,796,674	191,576,074
1906	369,783,284	414,157,278	251,067,628	281,195,743	201,715,074	222,350,526
1907	428,895,914	480,363,424	267,830,962	299,970,677	205,727,665	226,773,605

Digitized by Google

World's production of coal, by countries, 1868–1907—Continued.

Year.	Austria-Hungary.		France.		Belgium.	
	Metric tons.	Short tons.	Metric tons.	Short tons.	Metric tons.	Short tons
1868	7,021,756	7,741,486	13,330,826	14,697,236	12,298,589	13,559,194
1869	7,663,043	8,448,505	13,509,745	14,894,494	12,943,994	14,270,753
1870	8,355,945	9,212,429	13,179,788	14,530,716	13,697,118	15,101,073
1871	8,437,401	9,302,235	13,240,135	14,597,249	13,733,176	15,140,827
1872	8,825,896	9,730,550	16,100,773	17,751,102	15,658,948	17,263,990
1873	10,104,769	11,140,508	17,479,341	19,270,973	15,778,401	17,395,687
1874	12,631,364	13,926,079	16,907,913	18,640,974	14,669,029	16,172,604
1875	13,062,738	14,395,137	16,956,840	18,694,916	15,011,331	16,549,992
1876	13,000,000	14,327,300	17,101,448	18,854,346	14,329,578	15,798,360
1877	13,500,000	14,883,750	16,804,529	18,526,993	13,669,077	15,070,157
1878	13,900,000	15,324,750	16,960,916	18,699,410	14,899,175	16,426,340
1879	14,500,000	15,986,250	17,110,979	18,864,854	15,447,292	17,030,640
1880	14,800,000	16,317,000	19,361,564	21,346,124	16,886,698	18,617,585
1881	15,304,813	16,873,556	19,765,983	21,791,996	16,873,951	18,603,531
1882	15,555,292	17,149,709	20,603,704	22,715,584	17,590,989	19,394,065
1883	17,047,961	18,795,377	21,333,884	23,520,607	18,177,754	20,040,974
1884	18,000,000	19,845,000	20,023,514	22,075,924	18,051,499	19,901,778
1885	20,435,463	22,530,098	19,510,530	21,510,359	17,437,603	19,224,957
1886	20,779,441	22,909,334	19,909,894	21,950,658	17,285,543	19,057,311
1887	21,879,172	24,121,787	21,287,589	23,469,567	18,378,624	20,262,433
1888	23,859,608	26,305,218	22,602,894	24,919,691	19,218,481	21,188,375
1889	25,328,417	27,924,580	24,303,509	26,794,619	19,969,980	21,906,653
1890	27,504,032	30,323,195	26,083,118	28,756,638	20,365,960	22,453,471
1891	28,823,240	31,777,622	26,024,893	28,692,444	19,675,644	21,692,398
1892	29,037,978	32,014,371	26,178,701	28,862,018	19,583,173	21,590,448
1893	30,449,304	33,570,358	25,650,981	28,280,207	19,410,519	21,400,097
1894	31,492,000	34,704,184	27,459,137	30,273,699	20,458,827	22,555,857
1895	32,654,777	35,985,564	28,019,893	30,877,922	20,450,604	22,536,566
1896	33,676,411	37,111,405	29,189,900	32,167,270	21,252,370	23,420,112
1897	35,858,000	39,515,516	30,797,629	33,938,987	21,534,629	23,731,161
1898	37,786,963	41,652,569	32,356,104	35,656,426	22,075,093	24,326,752
1899	38,739,000	42,690,378	32,863,000	36,215,026	21,917,740	24,159,925
1900	39,029,729	43,010,761	33,404,298	36,811,536	23,462,817	25,856,024
1901	41,202,302	45,417,959	32,301,757	35,596,536	22,213,410	24,485,842
1902	39,479,560	43,518,319	30,196,994	33,286,146	22,877,470	25,217,835
1903	40,628,785	44,772,921	34,906,418	38,466,873	23,796,680	26,223,941
1904	41,014,182	45,209,933	34,167,966	37,663,349	22,761,430	25,089,924
1905	42,994,240	47,392,551	35,336,442	38,951,360	21,844,200	24,078,882
1906	45,838,137	50,527,288	34,313,645	37,823,231	23,610,740	26,026,119
1907	39,876,000	43,955,315	36,930,250	40,708,215	23,824,499	26,261,745

Digitized by Google

World's production of coal, by countries, 1868–1907—Continued.

Year.	Russia.		Japan.		Other countries.	Total.	Per cent of United States.
	Metric tons.	Short tons.	Metric tons.	Short tons.	Short tons.	Short tons.	
1868	430,032	473,895	.....	.....	1,147,330	222,248,430	14.79
1869	579,419	638,510	.....	.....	1,104,563	230,444,213	14.28
1870	667,806	735,922	.....	.....	1,063,121	234,850,088	14.07
1871	772,371	851,153	.....	.....	1,114,248	261,061,424	17.96
1872	1,037,611	1,143,447	.....	.....	1,268,115	283,590,322	18.14
1873	1,154,618	1,272,389	.....	.....	1,502,516	303,181,376	19.00
1874	1,270,889	1,400,520	.....	.....	2,708,756	298,676,379	17.61
1875	1,673,753	1,844,475	.....	.....	2,639,104	308,479,177	16.97
1876	1,795,146	1,968,251	.....	.....	2,557,143	311,674,969	17.09
1877	1,760,276	1,939,824	.....	.....	2,821,155	317,198,648	19.07
1878	2,483,575	2,738,141	.....	.....	3,176,050	318,523,960	18.19
1879	2,874,790	3,169,456	.....	.....	3,362,605	335,237,908	20.32
1880	3,238,470	3,570,413	.....	.....	3,621,342	369,413,780	20.62
1881	3,439,787	3,792,365	.....	.....	5,185,974	392,663,253	21.87
1882	3,672,782	4,049,242	.....	.....	6,128,631	420,082,472	24.58
1883	3,916,105	4,317,506	1,021,000	1,125,142	6,929,841	450,990,397	25.55
1884	3,869,689	4,266,332	1,159,000	1,277,218	7,367,309	454,022,811	26.37
1885	4,207,905	4,639,215	1,314,000	1,448,028	7,570,507	447,783,802	24.82
1886	4,506,027	4,967,895	1,402,000	1,545,004	9,062,815	450,848,793	25.22
1887	4,464,174	4,921,752	1,785,000	1,967,070	10,399,273	481,412,743	27.14
1888	5,187,312	5,719,011	2,044,000	2,252,488	11,493,176	521,225,803	28.52
1889	6,215,577	6,852,674	2,435,000	2,683,370	12,618,299	531,797,039	26.56
1890	6,016,525	6,633,219	2,653,000	2,923,606	13,025,637	563,693,232	27.99
1891	6,233,020	6,871,905	3,230,000	3,559,460	14,744,329	587,554,583	28.69
1892	6,816,323	7,514,996	3,228,000	3,557,256	14,998,633	593,497,904	30.22
1893	7,535,000	8,307,337	3,350,000	3,691,700	15,783,599	582,638,296	31.30
1894	8,629,000	9,509,158	4,311,000	4,750,722	18,197,510	610,487,368	27.97
1895	9,079,138	10,006,210	4,849,000	5,343,598	19,428,643	644,177,076	29.96
1896	9,229,000	10,170,358	5,019,690	5,531,698	20,866,748	664,001,718	28.92
1897	11,207,475	12,350,638	5,647,751	6,225,516	22,074,093	697,213,515	28.72
1898	12,307,450	13,562,810	6,761,301	7,572,657	24,797,873	738,129,608	29.80
1899	13,562,810	15,730,346	6,716,831	7,401,948	25,811,285	801,976,021	31.63
1900	16,151,557	17,799,016	7,429,457	8,187,262	27,684,964	846,041,848	31.88
1901	16,269,800	17,934,201	8,945,938	9,861,107	30,565,923	870,711,044	33.69
1902	15,259,674	17,090,835	9,701,682	10,691,254	37,907,163	888,453,950	33.95
1903	17,818,000	19,640,781	10,068,845	11,120,934	37,562,430	972,196,531	36.76
1904	[a] 19,318,370	21,294,639	10,772,240	11,874,240	43,332,409	963,527,562	35.78
1905	[a] 17,233,871	18,996,896	11,630,000	12,819,749	45,478,314	1,034,156,604	37.98
1906	21,613,800	23,857,961	12,980,103	14,307,968	[b] 47,898,532	[c] 1,106,478,707	37.43
1907	.....	.....	13,935,952	15,362,467	[b] 51,930,700	[c] 1,209,184,109	39.73

[a] These figures also include the production of Finland.

[b] This includes the output of Canada (1907, 10,510,961 short tons); India (1906, 10,957,240 short tons); New South Wales (1906, 8,541,525 short tons); Spain (1906, 3,620,588 short tons); South African Republic (1907, 3,261,533 short tons); New Zealand (1906, 1,937,080 tons); Sweden (1906, 327,361 tons); Italy (1906, 521,711 tons); Queensland (1907, 765,265 tons); also that of Holland, Natal, Cape Colony, Tasmania, Mexico, and Victoria; and of China, Turkey, Servia, Portugal, etc. (estimated), 8,400,000 tons.

[c] Latest available figures are used in making up totals for 1907.

COAL TRADE REVIEW.

Aside from the unprecedented tonnage and high prices which made the year 1907 a notable one in the history of coal mining in the United States, and which have been fully discussed in the preceding pages of this report, the principal feature of the year was the almost entire freedom from any protracted idleness due to labor disturbances. There were, of course, some cases of dissatisfaction and shut downs from strikes, but while these were annoying to those directly interested they were not of sufficient extent or sufficiently prolonged to affect the industry as a whole. The millennium in coal mining has not arrived, and so long as coal is mined so long will deaths and injuries from accidents occur, so also will there be some cases of strikes

Digitized by Google

or lockouts. But taken all in all the year 1907 was an unusually peaceful one and made an enviable record in this regard. The year 1907 was in fact, notwithstanding the depression which followed the monetary troubles in October, one of the most, if not the most, satisfactory and profitable one ever recorded. Wages were generally high, but in spite of this labor during the first nine months was hard to get, largely because of the extraordinary demand in other and less exacting fields of employment. There was the usual complaint of insufficient car supply, but even in this conditions were improved over preceding years.

The prosperous condition of the coal-mining business has, however, been somewhat discounted by the opening up of many new mines in all of the important coal-producing States, although if fully manned and equipped the already developed properties would be well able to take care of even a larger demand than that which resulted in the production of nearly half a billion tons in 1907. The reaction from the somewhat inflated condition which began in October and which has continued up to the time of writing this report (July, 1908) will be somewhat more severely felt because of the new mines opened during the period of "flush times." The year 1908 began under prospects quite different from those which have characterized the coal-mining industry during recent years.

Following the usual custom, the coal-trade review feature of this report is given up principally to contributions prepared by secretaries of boards of trade or by other local authorities in the chief cities of consumption. These contributions will be found in the succeeding pages.

NEW YORK CITY.

The following review of the coal trade of New York City has been prepared for this report by Mr. Frederick Hobart, associate editor of the Engineering and Mining Journal:

The local coal trade of New York was active and strong through almost the entire year 1907. The financial collapse of October, which affected all other branches of trade so swiftly, was slow in making itself felt in the coal trade, and it was close to the end of the year before business began to fall off; even then it was only in the demand for steam coals that there was any marked decrease.

In the city trade there were no marked changes in methods of delivery or in the character of the supply. One important point in the New York market is the lack of storage facilities in the city and the consequent dependence upon current receipts—it might almost be said, upon the daily receipts. This caused trouble during the year from time to time. No change can be expected in this condition, however, as it is the result of lack of space and the high cost of real estate. The activity of railroad business and the necessity of keeping everything moving in order to meet traffic demands prevented dealers from making as much use as usual of cars and barges for storage, and caused serious friction between railroads and consignees. Twice, especially, the Pennsylvania and other roads were forced to declare embargoes on coal traffic and to refuse to take coal from mines unless it could be shown that consignees were ready to unload the cars promptly at tidewater.

Digitized by Google

The New York market, it must be remembered, handles not only the coal for the city itself, but for a large suburban district, and for a considerable territory in southern and western New England, while much coal passes over the New York Harbor docks which goes by water as far as the Maine ports. Conditions in the harbor are therefore affected more or less by those at comparatively remote points.

The improvements on the Pennsylvania and Long Island railroads, which will facilitate and cheapen the delivery of coal materially in the boroughs of Brooklyn and Queens, and to a lesser extent in the Bronx also, made some progress during the year, but it will be another year before they can be fully utilized. In the borough of Manhattan nearly all the coal is received by water, chiefly in barges from the docks on the New Jersey shore. The distribution is by wagon from the yards, most of which are on the water front. There seems to be no present alternative for this rather costly and inefficient system, for which the consumer has to pay. In recent years, however, the location of most of the large power plants and electric plants on the water front, where coal can be transferred directly to the bins from the barges, without the intermediary of the horse and wagon, has been an important feature.

Beyond the building of one or two new piers there was no change in the chain of coal receiving and shipping docks which stretches along the New Jersey shore from South Amboy through Perth Amboy, Elizabethport, Port Johnson, Communipaw, Jersey City, and Hoboken, to Weehawken. At times during the year these docks and the adjoining yards were crowded to congestion. It was partly to relieve this congestion, but more to save the cost and delay of the ferry transfer from Jersey City to Port Morris that the New York, New Haven and Hartford Company in November withdrew all through rates on coal to New England points by way of New York Harbor, and insisted that coal to New England points on its line must be routed by Harrisburg, Easton, or Greycourt and the Poughkeepsie Bridge Line. The full effect of this change had not been realized at the close of the year.

As in previous years, it has been impossible to ascertain with any approach to accuracy the coal consumption of New York itself. There is no accessible record of deliveries to or in the city, and the railroads do not make public any figures, although they must have some data. Repeated efforts to secure the necessary information have failed. The Bureau of Statistics of the Department of Commerce and Labor reports the coastwise shipments of coal from the New York Harbor ports for two years past as follows:

Coastwise shipments from New York Harbor ports, 1906–7.

	1906.	1907.	Increase.
Anthracite	14,150,811	16,753,914	2,603,103
Bituminous	10,572,464	11,691,101	1,118,637
Total	24,723,275	28,445,015	3,721,740

The destinations of these shipments are not ascertained or given in the reports.

Digitized by Google

Anthracite.—The anthracite trade at the opening of the year was rather quiet, owing to the mild weather which had prevailed up to that time and which had limited the consumption of the prepared sizes for domestic use. Colder weather in January stimulated trade, and severe storms coming early in February caused a sudden demand, at the same time interfering seriously with railroad transportation and deliveries, so that at one time there was almost a scarcity of coal. Thereafter the winter, while comparatively free from very severe cold, showed a continuance of low temperatures which brought about a steady demand for domestic coal. A late, cold spring served to balance the mildness of the earlier part of the winter, so that domestic sales were well up to the average.

The April discount of 50 cents from list prices, with the gradually decreasing scale of discounts till September, did not stimulate the ordering of domestic supplies as much as usual. The reasons for this are not apparent on the surface. Some dealers say that it was due to the general prosperity and abundance of money, which caused disregard of smaller economies. Others did not agree with this reasoning, but failed to find any satisfactory explanation.

A mild fall was interrupted by some cold weather, which brought about satisfactory buying, and trade continued at a fair average up to the end of the year, being little affected by the financial disturbances. For domestic coal New York is eminently a weather market, and sales are largely controlled by the thermometer. The mildness or severity of the weather has much more influence on sales than financial conditions.

The feature of the trade was the large and steady demand for the small or steam sizes. These sizes are used by factories, by the electric light and power plants, and by the constantly increasing number of large buildings, both business and residential, which are heated from a central plant. All of these use the small sizes. At times during the year there was almost a scarcity of small coal, and at no time was there any considerable surplus available. Even in December, when many factories were closed, or running on short time, there was a demand which absorbed supplies readily.

Upon the whole the anthracite trade for the year was good, and sellers had little or no cause of complaint at the results. The anthracite carriers suffered comparatively little from car shortage, mainly for the reason that their cars are more directly under their own control than is the case with the bituminous roads, while the haul on anthracite to tide-water is comparatively short.

Anthracite prices.—The list prices of anthracite coal, prepared sizes, remained the same throughout the year, being $4.75 for lump and $5 for egg, stove, and chestnut, all f. o. b. New York Harbor. In April the usual discount of 50 cents per ton was made, prices being then $4.25 for lump and $4.50 for egg, stove, and chestnut. In May the discount was reduced to 40 cents; in June, to 30; in July, to 20; in August, to 10 cents, and on September 1 the fall list prices were again in force. This discount is made to promote buying of stocks in summer. Last year it did not work to the same extent as in some previous years.

The price of the small or steam sizes at the opening was as follows: Pea, $3; buckwheat, $2.25; buckwheat No. 2, or rice, $1.60; buckwheat No. 3, or barley, $1.40. The large demand for these sizes

Digitized by Google

increased prices of the smaller coals, and in June quotations were: Pea, $3; buckwheat, $2.50; rice, $1.85; barley, $1.50. In September a general advance of 25 cents was made, and prices to the end of the year were: Pea, $3.25; buckwheat, $2.75; rice, $2.25; barley, $1.75; all f. o. b. New York Harbor. As the demand continued large and supplies were not abundant, from 15 to 25 cents per ton was added to these prices on smaller orders toward the close of the year.

The bituminous market.—The bituminous market in New York territory was not marked by any of the sharp competition or cutting which were features of some previous years. Both the Clearfield and West Virginia shippers secured a fair share of the trade, and prices were not reduced in any undue degree, at least in the ten prosperous months of the year. The Cumberland shippers have their own special market, which is not much disturbed by competition in ordinary times.

January opened with a good supply of coal at the seaboard and also a large demand for steam coal. The only difficulty in the trade was the short car supply, about which many complaints were heard. Transportation from the mines was slow also, cars taking ten days or more to come through. This was generally due to insufficient motive power, as the railroads were generally free from snow and other winter obstructions, though they were congested with a very heavy traffic in general freight. In February conditions were made still worse by heavy storms and delays on the railroads resulting from them. When these conditions were removed, delays from car shortage still continued, as has been already referred to.

Most of the yearly contracts for bituminous coal are made in March. There was some delay last year, as the railroads did not announce the freight rates for the season until later than usual. When this was done, the rates were found to be from 5 to 10 cents higher than those for the previous year. This had little effect on the contract business, but it was found that an unusual number of large consumers believed it more to their advantage to take the chances of the open market.

Business in steam coal continued good until late in the year, and the distribution of coal in New York territory was large. A decrease in demand made itself felt toward the end of November, though the financial conditions were slower in disturbing the coal trade than might have been expected. December was a dull month, not so much in New York City trade as in the outside territory and especially along Long Island Sound, where the many manufacturing towns were seriously affected. The year closed with a quiet market and some apprehensions for the future.

The bunker trade—that is, the supply of coal for steamships—was generally good through the year, and absorbed a large quantity of coal. The export trade was fair, though comparatively little of this is done in New York, foreign shipments going chiefly from Baltimore, Md., and Newport News and Lamberts Point, Va.

Bituminous coal prices.—In January the price of good grades of Clearfield and West Virginia bituminous coal was about $2.85 per ton f. o. b. New York Harbor ports, while inferior grades could be had for 10 or 15 cents less. During the month prices softened a

Digitized by Google

little, and by February 1 the average quotation was $2.70 to $2.75; by the middle of the month $2.60 to $2.70 was the range. In March the embargo placed on coal traffic by several of the railroads stiffened prices, and $2.80 to $2.85 was named for New York Harbor ports. This continued for a month or so, but when the spring contracting was well over prices settled, and through May $2.50 to $2.60 was the general quotation. Through June and July there were small fluctuations, but generally a higher range, $2.60 and $2.75 being the outside figures. In August there was a rush on the part of buyers from New England ports where the harbors are icebound in the winter, which ran up prices to $2.75 to $2.80, as high as $3 being paid in some cases. In September car shortage and slow transportation were felt; supplies were short and prices advanced to $3, then to $3.25; in one case $3.55 was paid for a large lot of Georges Creek coal. These high figures continued through October.

The coal market in bituminous, as in anthracite business, was rather slow to feel the commotion in the stock market. Prices began to decline when the demand for coastwise shipments to the ice-making ports ceased. By the latter part of November they had settled down to $2.65 to $2.75 again. Then manufacturers began to realize the fall in business; the demand for steam coal decreased sharply and there was a surplus instead of a shortage in supplies. The price fell to $2.50, New York Harbor, and would have gone lower had it not been for the action of some large producers in curtailing production and holding back shipments.

The prices given above are the average for good grades of Clearfield coal, which are taken as a basis. Some special coals will sell for 15 to 25 cents higher, while off grades may be had for 10 or 15 cents lower.

The coastwise trade.—The coastwise trade from New York has two chief divisions, along Long Island Sound and to the far eastern ports, chiefly in Maine. The Sound trade is an all-the-year-round business, while that to the far east is necessarily done in summer, as the ports are mostly closed by ice in the winter.

The supply of vessels in the spring was fair and rates were not high. It was not long before the smaller vessels in the Sound trade began to make serious complaints about delays in unloading. This was partly due to the restricted dock capacity and partly to the delays of the railroads in carrying away coal from the docks. Quite early in the season vessel owners began to insist on the "loading and discharging clause," providing penalties for delays in port. This was generally the rule through the season. Vessel rates continued to advance. In September and October, when there was a rush to get coal to the shoal water or ice-making ports before they were closed by winter, charters were made at almost any figure the boat owner might ask. This did not last long, however, and before the end of the year chartering was almost stopped and rates were accordingly low.

The contest between the sailing vessels and the barges in the coal-carrying trade became more acute during the year. The loss of several barges, which broke loose from their tows, and the danger to other vessels from the long tows in use, have been the causes for a general investigation of the system. It is not impossible that there

Digitized by Google

will be some legislation to limit the length of tows, to provide some safeguards, and otherwise to regulate the barge system. There is little question that in many cases safety has been disregarded in order to reduce expenses and that some restrictions are needed.

BOSTON, MASS.

Mr. Daniel D. Morss, secretary of the Boston Chamber of Commerce, has furnished the following statistics relating to the receipts and shipments of coal and coke at Boston during 1907. The total movement in 1907 was the largest in the history of the city. The receipts amounted to 5,884,924 long tons, against 5,177,595 long tons in 1906.

The year of largest previous receipts of coal at the port of Boston was 1903, which followed the great strike in the anthracite region of Pennsylvania. The receipts in 1903 amounted to 5,663,940 long tons, which was an increase of nearly 1,400,000 tons over the preceding year, when the tonnage was curtailed by the anthracite strike. The receipts of anthracite at Boston in 1903 were 2,042,512 long tons, which exceeded the receipts of anthracite in 1907 by 98,157 tons. A part of the shortage in 1903 was also made up by receipts of foreign coal, which amounted to nearly 1,450,000 tons, whereas the receipts of foreign coal in 1907 were only 545,652 tons. The receipts of domestic bituminous coal, however, exceeded in 1907 the record for 1903 by 1,022,155 long tons.

The following table shows the receipts of both anthracite and bituminous coal, by months, in 1907, and the totals for 1907 are compared with those of the three preceding years:

Monthly receipts of coal at Boston, Mass., for 1907, with comparisons, in long tons.

Month.	Receipts.		Quantity forwarded to New England points.		Net receipts (for local consumption).	
	Anthracite.	Bituminous.	Anthracite.	Bituminous.	Anthracite.	Bituminous.
January	172,843	252,985	32,035	52,628	140,808	200,357
February	100,148	197,541	31,866	51,128	68,282	146,413
March	203,585	330,187	33,626	65,798	169,959	264,389
April	185,621	317,461	22,986	68,872	162,635	248,589
May	193,665	355,491	17,695	86,302	175,970	269,189
June	171,810	337,217	13,417	45,329	158,393	291,888
July	209,736	312,153	27,041	59,085	182,695	253,068
August	163,834	442,734	22,872	66,359	140,962	376,375
September	133,727	304,029	18,640	80,720	115,087	223,309
October	170,526	284,628	25,905	77,702	144,621	206,926
November	169,119	355,594	23,086	82,488	146,033	273,106
December	178,674	341,616	12,464	117,936	166,210	223,680
Total, 1907	2,053,288	3,831,636	281,633	854,347	1,771,655	2,977,289
1906	1,659,679	3,517,916	197,690	1,370,477	1,461,989	2,147,439
1905	1,977,398	3,406,761	254,565	1,093,879	1,722,833	2,312,882
1904	2,002,779	3,065,873	269,105	1,094,665	1,733,674	1,971,208

The following table shows the receipts of domestic and foreign coal at the port of Boston for a series of five years. The receipts of foreign coal are almost entirely those covering Nova Scotian bituminous coal delivered to the by-product coke oven plant at Everett, Mass.:

Digitized by Google

Receipts of coal at Boston, Mass., for five years, in long tons.

Year.	Domestic.				Foreign.		Total.
	By water.		By rail.				
	Anthracite.	Bituminous.	Anthracite.	Bituminous.	Anthracite.	Bituminous.	
1903.....	2,042,512	2,078,499	109,033	185,330	22,432	1,226,134	5,663,940
1904.....	1,961,785	2,397,885	40,994	117,605	.....	550,383	5,068,652
1905.....	1,941,478	2,757,186	35,920	41,104	.....	608,471	5,384,159
1906.....	1,630,674	2,772,593	29,005	87,251	.....	658,072	5,177,595
1907.....	2,016,252	3,196,057	37,036	89,927	.....	545,652	5,884,924

Coastwise coal freights in 1907 were somewhat higher than in either 1906 or 1905. The minimum rate from New York was from 50 to 55 cents per ton in 1907, against 50 cents in 1906, although the maximum rate was 5 cents less in 1907 than in 1906. The minimum rate from Philadelphia was 5 cents more, and the maximum rate 30 cents more in 1907 than in 1906. Equivalent higher rates were obtained from Baltimore and Norfolk or Newport News.

The following tables show the minimum and maximum freights quoted from Boston during 1906 and 1907:

Coal freights to Boston during 1906.

From—	Minimum.		Maximum.	
	Rate.	Date.	Rate.	Date.
New York.....	$0.50	July 1-July 15.....	$0.90	December 15.
Philadelphia.....	.60	July 1-August 31.....	1.05	November 24.
Baltimore.....	.65	July 3.....	1.15	November 30.
Norfolk and Newport News.....	.65	August 15.....	1.10	December 10.

Coal freights to Boston during 1907.

From—	Minimum.		Maximum.	
	Rate.	Date.	Rate.	Date.
New York.....	[a] $0.50-$0.55	.....	$0.85	March 30.
Philadelphia.....	.65	December 10.....	1.35	March 25-April 1.
Baltimore.....	.75	December 20.....	1.30	March 15-April 1.
Norfolk and Newport News.....	.75	December 9.....	1.25	March 18.

[a] 50 to 55 cents is season rate on coal-carrying railroad transportation. 60 cents was the minimum rate on rail tonnage from New York to Boston.

PHILADELPHIA, PA.

The following review of the coal trade of Philadelphia has been prepared for this report by Mr. Samuel R. Kirkpatrick:

The mining of anthracite and bituminous coal in Pennsylvania was almost entirely free from trouble between the miners and operators during the year 1907. There were some petty annoyances, but nothing occurred to prevent the greatest output of anthracite in the history of hard-coal mining. The total shipments from the anthracite mines during the year amounted to 67,109,398 long tons, exclusive of the coal used at the mines and in their vicinity, which brought the production up to nearly 75,000,000 long tons. To produce such an immense tonnage, over 5,000,000 tons a month had to be

Digitized by Google

mined. During but one month of the year (February) did the output fall below 5,000,000 tons, when it dropped to 4,563,720 tons. In October 6,015,851 tons were shipped, this being the greatest movement of anthracite in any one month since its introduction as a fuel. From the beginning of the year the demand for hard coal assumed large proportions. The fear of labor troubles at the mines caused many a householder to lay in his winter supply. Although the amount of anthracite sold previous to January 1, 1907, was large, the cold weather soon depleted small stocks and there was an urgent demand for all of the domestic sizes. Years must elapse before the strike of 1902 is forgotten, and consequently the operator and dealer look forward to doing a big business during the months when the annual reduction from the list or circular prices is made. The year 1907 was a record breaker in every respect. Owing to the great demand not only for domestic use, but also for manufacturing purposes, the consumption of coal was greater than ever before. None of the important producing companies was able to accumulate any extra stock until about the last month of the year. At that time business throughout the country suffered a reaction, and in many instances industrial plants were retrenching. The demand for anthracite was maintained, however, until after the close of the year. Owing to the increased shipping facilities, the railroads were able to handle a much larger tonnage than in any previous year. Until recently it has been almost impossible to mine 5,000,000 tons during two consecutive months, while in 1907 there were eleven months in which that figure was exceeded.

While at the beginning of the year there were large amounts of coal in the bins of the consumers, this supply was greatly lessened before April 1, and with the annual spring reduction of 50 cents a ton, the demand was greater than could be met. Many of the orders that were placed in April were not filled until the following months, and then at an advance of 10 cents a ton, each month, after April. The increase in the consumption of anthracite coal was not confined to Philadelphia. The shipments to the yards of the various producing companies in the West were much heavier than ever before, and for the first time for several years a good supply of anthracite was obtainable. Shipments of this fuel from the port of Philadelphia, for coastwise and harbor trade, were never so large as in 1907. Coal companies having barges for the carrying of anthracite were compelled to charter extra vessels. Some of the manufacturing plants of Philadelphia which for a time employed bituminous coal, resumed the use of anthracite.

In accordance with the custom of past years, on April 1 the anthracite coal companies made a reduction of 50 cents a ton, advancing the price 10 cents each month until the 50 cents should be restored. It had been intimated that there would be no change in the circular prices, but such pressure was brought to bear that the customary reduction was made. Consumers who were caught napping in 1906 were among the first to make application for coal in April. There were so many orders, and for such large amounts, that the companies were compelled to prorate them. This caused some dissatisfaction among the dealers, but regardless of the many objections offered, the coal companies continued to ship as they saw fit until the latter part of July, as by that time not only was the trade

Digitized by Google

supplied but the consumers as well had been protected. At no time during the year did the producing companies advance prices beyond the 10 cents each month after April. Toward the latter part of 1907, however, a number of retail dealers advanced the price of prepared sizes from 25 to 75 cents a ton.

The following table shows the range of retail prices of anthracite and bituminous coal during 1907, by months:

Retail prices of anthracite and bituminous coal at Philadelphia during 1907, by months.

Month.	Prepared sizes.	Pea.	Buckwheat.	Rice.	Bituminous.
January	$6.75	$4.50	$3.00–$3.25	$2.75	$3.75–$4.00
February	6.75	4.50	3.00– 3.25	2.75	3.75– 4.00
March	6.75	4.50	3.00– 3.25	2.75	3.75– 4.00
April	6.25	4.50	3.00– 3.25	2.75	3.75– 4.00
May	6.35	4.50	3.00– 3.25	2.75	3.75– 4.00
June	6.45	4.50	3.00– 3.25	2.75	3.75– 4.00
July	6.55	4.50	3.00– 3.25	2.75	3.75– 4.00
August	6.75	4.50	3.00– 3.25	2.75	3.75– 4.00
September	7.00	4.75	3.00– 3.25	2.75	3.75– 4.00
October	7.00	4.75	3.00– 3.25	2.75	3.75– 4.00
November	7.00	4.75	3.00– 3.25	2.75	3.50– 3.75
December	7.00	4.75–5.00	3.50	3.00	3.50– 3.75

The production of anthracite coal during 1907 was uninterrupted, each company mining its full quota. The following table shows the shipments during each month of 1907 as compared with 1906:

Anthracite tonnage for the year 1906–7, by months, in long tons.

Month.	1906.	1907.	Month.	1906.	1907.
January	5,458,084	5,249,946	August	5,400,511	5,716,252
February	4,712,099	4,563,720	September	4,527,886	5,442,334
March	5,797,167	5,235,814	October	5,384,768	6,015,851
April	[a] 488,203	5,916,583	November	5,182,153	5,666,205
May	[a] 3,254,230	5,994,272	December	4,836,028	5,343,477
June	5,676,018	5,924,260			
July	4,981,448	5,602,435	Total	55,698,595	67,109,393

[a] Suspension.

In the latter part of September the retail operators advanced the price of egg, stove, and chestnut sizes 25 cents a ton, claiming insufficient profit at lower prices, but as many consumers had contracted for these sizes at the usual price—$6.75 a ton in the cellar—the advance was not general, and in many cases secret cutting was indulged in.

The domestic use of pea coal is becoming more general. The burning of this size being better understood, about 95 per cent of the production is now used by housekeepers. A few years ago pea coal was used by manufacturing companies almost exclusively. It now commands a better price, and before long will no doubt be classed with the other prepared sizes.

There was a great demand in 1907 for bituminous coal. The coastwise and harbor shipments of soft coal exceeded by 1,487,992 tons those of 1906, the total shipments last year amounting to 5,124,579 tons. All the coal-carrying companies showed a large increase in their shipments of soft coal. The piers for handling it have been

Digitized by Google

enlarged and modernized, and many additional cargoes have been fitted out. The Government has taken a large supply, and great quantities of bituminous coal were sent from Philadelphia to New England and other parts of the United States. Owing to the exceptional demand, the price of bituminous coal was at times higher than it had been for years. The manufacutrers had difficulty in securing their full quota, as the railroads were unable to supply the necessary coal cars. In some instances the operators brought suit against the railroads, charging them with discrimination in furnishing cars. These suits are still pending.

The prices of the smaller sizes of anthracite coal at the mines during each month of 1907, as compared with the same time in 1906, are shown in the following table:

Prices per long ton for smaller sizes of anthracite at mines, 1906–7, by months.

Month.	1906.			1907.	
	Pea.	Buckwheat.	Rice.	Pea.	Buckwheat.
January	$1.60–$1.75	$0.90–$1.25	$0.45–$0.75	$1.65–$1.85	$1.10–$1.25
February	1.50– 1.75	.90– 1.25	.45– .75	1.75– 1.85	1.10– 1.25
March	1.50– 2.35	1.00– 1.50	.45– 1.25	1.75– 1.85	1.10– 1.25
April[a]	(Strike.)	(Strike.)	(Strike.)	1.75	1.10– 1.25
May	1.50– 1.75	.90– 1.25	.50– .65	1.65– 1.75	1.10– 1.25
June	1.35– 1.75	.90– 1.25	.40– .65	1.65– 1.75	1.10– 1.25
July	1.25– 1.75	.90– 1.25	.45– .65	1.65– 1.75	1.10– 1.25
August	1.25– 1.75	.75– 1.25	.40– .65	1.65– 1.75	1.10– 1.25
September	1.25– 1.75	.75– 1.25	.40– .65	1.75– 2.00	1.25– 1.50
October	1.35– 1.75	.90– 1.25	.40– .65	2.00– 2.25	1.25– 1.50
November	1.50– 1.75	.90– 1.25	.50– .75	2.00– 2.25	1.25– 1.50
December	1.75– 2.00	.90– 1.25	.50– .75	2.00– 2.25	1.25– 1.50

[a] During April, 1906, the mines were shut down, and very little coal was used. Individual operators received as much as $3 a ton for pea, $2 for buckwheat, and $1.50 for rice.

There was an increase in the exports of both anthracite and bituminous coal from the port of Philadelphia in 1907 as compared with 1906. The shipments of hard coal to points outside of the United States amounted to 48,541 tons, as compared with 39,098 tons in 1906 and 40,414 tons in 1905. The largest quantity of hard coal exported from Philadelphia in 1907 (25,708 tons) was sent to Cuba. Canada received 13,966 tons, while 934 tons were sent to Mexico. Newfoundland took 6,494 tons; Haiti, 381 tons; Bermuda, 998 tons, and the British West Indies, 60 tons. The anthracite exported was valued at $200,286.

The export shipments of bituminous coal in 1907 showed an increase of 176,026 tons over those of 1906, the total shipments amounting to 879,177 tons. As has been the case for several years, Cuba took the largest amount, 411,410 tons of soft coal being sent there. Mexico received 213,117 tons, as against 190,437 tons in 1906. Canada and Newfoundland took 36,349 tons; Guatemala, 11,125 tons; Panama, 37,848 tons; the French West Indies, 49,918 tons, and the Danish West Indies, 25,763 tons. Italy received 22,708 tons, and 22,745 tons were sent to the British West Indies. The Philippine Islands received 17,957 tons, and 2,798 tons were shipped to Austria-Hungary. Santo Domingo, Brazil, Chile, and Peru received over 5,000 tons each. The total value of bituminous coal exported from Philadelphia in 1907 was $2,433,051, as against $1,647,119 in 1906.

Digitized by Google

There was no change in freight rates for local delivery during the year. The charges per ton, which vary according to the region from which the shipment is made and according to size of coal, were as follows:

Freight rates per long ton on anthracite from coal regions to Philadelphia, Pa.

Region.	Prepared sizes.	Pea.	Buckwheat.
Schuylkill	$1.70	$1.40	$1.25
Lehigh	1.75	1.45	1.30
Wyoming	1.80	1.50	1.35

Through the courtesy of the officers of the Pennsylvania Railroad Company, the Philadelphia and Reading Railway Company, the Lehigh Coal and Navigation Company, and the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad Company, data have been furnished from which the following table has been compiled. It shows the distribution of coal at Philadelphia for the export trade, the coastwise and harbor trade, and the Philadelphia local trade.

Distribution of coal at Philadelphia, Pa., in 1906 and 1907, in long tons.

Destination.	1906.		1907.	
	Anthracite.	Bituminous.	Anthracite.	Bituminous.
Export	39,098	603,151	48,541	879,177
Coastwise and harbor	1,583,086	3,636,587	2,173,901	5,124,579
Local	3,999,953	2,327,019	4,742,062	2,208,712
Total	5,622,137	6,566,757	6,964,504	8,212,468

The price circular of the Philadelphia and Reading Coal and Iron Company, which is the same as that of other companies, is as follows:

Circular prices for anthracite coal in Philadelphia, Pa., in 1905, 1906, and 1907.

Size.	1905.		1906.		1907.		
	April.	September.	April.	September.	January.	April.	September.
Lump	$3.00	$3.00	$3.00	$3.00	$3.50	$3.25	$3.50
Steamboat	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.00
Broken	3.00	3.50	3.50	3.50	3.50	3.00	3.50
Egg	3.25	3.75	3.75	3.75	3.75	3.25	3.75
Stove	3.25	3.75	3.75	3.75	3.75	3.25	3.75
Chestnut	3.25	3.75	3.75	3.75	3.75	3.25	3.75
Pea	1.50	1.50	3.00	1.75	1.75	1.75	2.00
Buckwheat	1.00	1.00	2.00	1.25	1.25	1.25	1.50

Digitized by Google

BALTIMORE, MD.

The following review of the coal trade of Baltimore, Md., for 1907, has been prepared for this report by Mr. Maurice J. Lunn, editor of Coal and Coke:

In general with other sections, the coal trade of Baltimore in 1907 was quite satisfactory as a whole, the tonnage being larger than the previous year, the transportation problem being comparatively easy, and fair prices maintaining well up to the close of the year.

In the anthracite trade there was nothing worthy of special comment, the trade taking its usual course from month to month, although the extension of unusually cold weather into the late spring made this branch of the coal business somewhat more active than customary for that season. The anthracite production last year was exceptionally large, and Baltimore naturally took its pro rata share of this increased tonnage.

The bituminous coal trade of Baltimore was quite satisfactory for the year, although it encountered a setback during the last two months of the year, due to the general depression in business which began in the fall throughout the country. The depression of the last month or two of the year, however, was not sufficient to materially affect the total of the year's coal business. The receipts were larger, and the coastwise shipments and domestic exports of coal from this port show gains over the figures of the previous year, as will be seen from the tables herein given.

Coastwise coal shipments from Baltimore, Md., 1903–1907, in long tons.

Year.	Anthracite.	Bituminous.	Total.
1903	.....	.....	1,731,896
1904	238,728	2,064,060	2,302,788
1905	252,568	2,832,321	3,084,889
1906	238,162	3,176,710	3,414,872
1907	266,062	3,804,066	4,070,128

The domestic exports of bituminous coal from the port of Baltimore continue to show considerable increase each year over the preceding period, there being a growing market for coal from Baltimore both in Cuba and in Mexico. The following table gives these exports by months for 1907 and the totals for the previous four years:

Domestic exports of bituminous coal and coke from Baltimore, Md., 1907, in long tons.

Month.	Coal.	Coke.	Month.	Coal.	Coke.
January	44,652	4,867	August	50,502	1,544
February	41,372	6,265	September	36,737	10,437
March	35,348	9,430	October	37,276	3,548
April	45,810	6,318	November	73,926	7,553
May	50,392	5,595	December	61,990	6,398
June	31,516	11,225			
July	50,359	4,642	Total	559,880	77,822

The total exports of coal from Baltimore in 1906 were 458,203 tons; in 1905, 341,107 tons; in 1904, 150,912 tons, and in 1903 they were 116,294 tons, showing an increase of 100,000 tons in 1906 and in 1907, as compared with the preceding years.

Digitized by Google

The following table gives the receipts and shipments of anthracite and bituminous coal at Baltimore, Md., in 1906 and 1907:

Receipts and shipments of coal at Baltimore, Md., during the years 1906 and 1907, in long tons.

	1906.			1907.		
	Receipts.	Tidewater shipments.		Receipts.	Tidewater shipments.	
		Coastwise.	Exports.		Coastwise.	Exports.
Bituminous	4,208,800	3,176,710	458,203	5,154,526	3,804,066	559,880
Anthracite	707,425	238,162	.....	803,031	266,062	.....
Total	4,916,225	3,414,872	458,203	5,957,557	4,070,128	559,880
Coke	.....	.....	.....	[a] 226,185	.....	.....

[a] Short tons.

It will be seen from the above that the receipts of coal at Baltimore in 1907 increased 1,041,332 long tons, as compared with the previous year, while the coastwise shipments increased 655,256 tons, and the exports increased 101,677 tons, as compared with the year 1906.

In compiling the coal tonnage of the port of Baltimore, the receipts of coal at the plants of the Maryland Steel Company at Sparrows Point, Md., about 9 miles from the city, and of the Central Foundry Company, located at Dundalk, about 6 miles out of the city. These figures, which are not included in the table above, are as follows:

Mr. R. K. Wood, general agent of the Maryland Steel Company, states that the consumption of bituminous coal for all purposes during 1907 amounted to 517,139 long tons, as against 615,333 long tons in 1906, and that the works consumed 182,928 long tons of coke during the year, purchased from outside sources, in addition to the coke manufactured in its own ovens at the plant, which compares with 117,154 long tons of coke from the same source in the previous year.

Mr. D. Keller, manager of the Central Foundry Company, states that 2,755 long tons of coal and 3,773 short tons of coke were consumed at this plant during the past year, as compared with 2,560 long tons of coal and 4,183 short tons of coke in 1906.

PITTSBURG, PA.

In the following tables is presented a statement showing the quantity of coal received at and in the vicinity of Pittsburg, by both rail and water, and the shipments of coal through and from the Pittsburg district to the west during the last five years. This statement has been compiled from reports made to the Geological Survey by officials of the railroads entering Pittsburg and by the United States army officer in charge of the slack-water navigation on the Monongahela River and at Davis Island dam on the Ohio River below Pittsburg. The railroad officials furnishing the information in the report to whom special acknowledgment is due are Messrs. J. G. Searles, general coal freight agent of the Pennsylvania Railroad at Philadelphia; W. L. Cromlish, coal and coke agent of the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad at Pittsburg; C. F. Perkins, general ore and coal agent of the Pennsylvania lines west of Pittsburg, at Pittsburg; W. A. Terry, general freight agent of the Pittsburg and Lake Erie Railroad at Pittsburg;

Digitized by Google

J. B. Safford, superintendent of the Pittsburg, Chartiers and Youghiogheny Railroad at Pittsburg, and H. J. Booth, general freight agent of the Wheeling and Lake Erie Railroad (Wabash) at Pittsburg. The statistics of the movement of coal through the Monongahela River locks and at the Davis Island dam have been furnished by Maj. H. C. Newcomer, Corps of Engineers, U. S. Army.

These tables show that while the river shipments to and through Pittsburg in 1907 exceeded those of 1906 by 1,091,028 short tons, shipments by rail decreased by 1,934,669 short tons, and the total movements to Pittsburg and to western points in 1907 were 843,641 short tons less than in 1906. To offset this decrease, however, there was a considerable increase in shipments of coal from mines in the Pittsburg district to eastern points. In 1906 the quantity of coal shipped east from the Pittsburg district was approximately 10,000,000 short tons, while in 1907 this business amounted to 12,202,530 tons, an increase over the preceding year of about 2,200,000 short tons, and the total movement of coal for the Pittsburg district in 1907 was accordingly about 1,350,000 tons over that of 1906.

As shown in the following tables the decrease in 1907 was principally in the rail shipments from the Pittsburg district to western points. The rail shipments to Pittsburg and vicinity decreased from 5,107,413 short tons in 1906 to 4,774,977 short tons in 1907, while the rail shipments to points west of Pittsburg decreased from 22,419,496 short tons to 20,817,263 tons. The water shipments, on the other hand, showed increases both in coal sent to Pittsburg and in that sent to western and southwestern points. The river shipments to Pittsburg and vicinity increased from 6,840,816 short tons in 1906 to 7,611,680 tons in 1907, while the shipments through Davis Island dam increased from 2,883,965 short tons to 3,204,129 short tons. The total shipments by rail and water to Pittsburg and through Pittsburg to western points in 1907 were 36,408,049 short tons, against 37,251,690 tons in 1906. The total river shipments increased from 9,724,781 tons in 1906 to 10,815,809 tons in 1907, while the total rail shipments decreased from 27,526,909 tons to 25,592,240 tons.

The rail and water shipments to Pittsburg and vicinity and through Pittsburg to western points during the last five years have been as follows:

Movement of coal to and through Pittsburg, 1903–1907, in short tons, showing totals by rail and water.

	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
By rail:					
To Pittsburg district	5,160,275	5,083,535	5,463,012	5,107,413	4,774,977
To west of Pittsburg	15,965,442	16,017,327	18,370,368	22,419,496	20,817,263
Total by rail	21,125,717	21,100,862	23,833,380	27,526,909	25,592,240
By Monongahela River locks: [a]					
To Pittsburg district	6,303,365	4,173,992	5,558,541	6,840,816	7,611,680
To west of Pittsburg	3,069,299	2,811,584	3,926,319	2,883,965	3,204,129
Total by water	9,372,664	6,985,576	9,484,860	9,724,781	10,815,809
Total shipments	30,498,381	28,086,438	33,318,240	37,251,690	36,408,049

[a] The coal traffic on the Monongahela is obtained by adding to that which passes Lock No. 3 the coal mined and shipped in pools Nos. 1 and 2. In 1907 there were consumed in pools Nos. 1 and 2 5,837,209 tons river coal, and in the harbor below No. 1, including the lower Allegheny River, 1,774,471 tons of Monongahela River coal, a total of 7,611,680 tons locally consumed.

Digitized by Google

Movement of coal to and through Pittsburg, 1903–1907, in short tons, showing totals to Pittsburg district and west of Pittsburg.

	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
To Pittsburg district:					
By rail	5,160,275	5,083,535	5,463,012	5,107,413	4,774,977
By water	6,303,365	4,173,992	5,558,541	6,840,816	7,611,680
Total to Pittsburg district	11,463,640	9,257,527	11,021,553	11,948,229	12,386,657
To west of Pittsburg:					
By rail	15,965,442	16,017,327	18,370,368	22,419,496	20,817,263
By water	3,069,299	2,811,584	3,926,319	2,883,965	3,204,129
Total to west of Pittsburg	19,034,741	18,828,911	22,296,687	25,303,461	24,021,392
Total shipments	30,498,381	28,086,438	33,318,240	37,251,690	36,408,049

CLEVELAND, OHIO.

The total receipts of coal and coke in Cleveland, as reported by Mr. Munson A. Havens, secretary of the chamber of commerce, amounted in 1907 to 6,998,124 short tons, an increase over 1906 of 171,037 short tons. This increase would have been much larger except for the effects of the financial disturbance which were felt more immediately in the cities of the middle west than in New York, Boston, Philadelphia, or Baltimore. There was a slight falling off in the receipts of bituminous coal, and gains in the receipts of anthracite and of coke were recorded. The shipments of coal and coke from Cleveland in 1907 amounted to 3,441,666 short tons, compared with 3,099,822 short tons in 1906. The difference between the receipts of 6,998,124 short tons and the shipments of 3,441,666 short tons represents the local consumption of 3,556,458 short tons, a decrease, compared with 1906, of about 170,000 tons.

The following tables show the quantities of bituminous and anthracite coal and of coke received and shipped and the local consumption at Cleveland during the last five years:

Coal and coke receipts and shipments at Cleveland, Ohio, 1903–1907, in short tons.

RECEIPTS.

Kind.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Bituminous	5,577,964	5,347,476	4,846,162	6,021,958	5,995,197
Anthracite	254,193	199,907	295,423	145,822	153,077
Coke	763,430	594,101	583,053	659,307	849,850
Total	6,595,587	6,141,484	5,724,638	6,827,087	6,998,124

SHIPMENTS.

Anthracite by rail	6,590	27	74	10,138	7,553
Bituminous by rail	62,062	61,047	50,575	45,687	112,500
Bituminous by lake	2,762,549	3,052,819	2,567,916	2,926,279	3,264,875
Coke by rail	18,170	21,655	45,527	117,718	56,738
Total	2,839,391	3,135,548	2,664,092	3,099,822	3,441,666

Digitized by Google

Total coal receipts and shipments, with local consumption, at Cleveland, Ohio, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Receipts.	Shipments.	Local consumption.
1903	6,595,587	2,839,391	3,756,196
1904	6,141,484	3,135,548	3,005,936
1905	5,724,638	2,664,092	3,060,546
1906	6,827,087	3,099,822	3,727,265
1907	6,998,124	3,441,666	3,556,458

CHICAGO, ILL.

Because of the fact that one of the transportation companies declined to furnish the Chicago bureau of coal statistics the figures of the coal shipments over its line in 1907 that bureau was unable to compile its usual statement on the coal trade of Chicago for last year, and the statistics are therefore not available for this report.

CINCINNATI.

Mr. Chas. B. Murray, superintendent of the chamber of commerce of Cincinnati, has furnished the following extract from his annual report in advance of its publication.

The aggregate receipts of coal at Cincinnati in 1907 fell considerably short of the exceptional quantity reported for the preceding year. The decrease was in arrivals by railroad, which were of less volume than for either of the two years next preceding. The total by river was about 14 per cent in excess of the preceding year, and about 12 per cent in excess of the annual average of receipts by river during five years prior to 1907. The railroad receipts, while about 27 per cent below the preceding year, were 12 per cent greater than the annual average for the period of five years.

The receipts of coal in 1907 by river were 64,647,000 bushels, compared with 56,739,000 for 1906, and an annual average of 57,791,000 for five years prior to 1907. Of these receipts for the last year about 47 per cent represented product from the Pittsburg district, 52 per cent from the Kanawha district, and 1 per cent from other localities.

Receipts of coal by railroad in 1907 were 85,333,000 bushels, compared with 117,218,000 for 1906, and an annual average of 76,192,000 for five years. It is estimated that about 55 per cent of the arrivals by railroad represented product from the Kanawha district, and 45 per cent from other sources, mainly in Ohio.

The total receipts of coal at Cincinnati in 1907 were 149,980,000 bushels, compared with 173,957,000 for 1906, and an annual average of 133,983,000 for five years. Of the total from all sources the past year about 20 per cent came from the Pittsburg district, 53 per cent from the Kanawha district, and 27 per cent from other sections, mainly in Ohio.

Shipments of coal from Cincinnati in 1907 represented a total of 71,414,000 bushels, of which 5,006,000 bushels were by river and 66,408,000 by railroad, the latter including an unknown quantity appearing in the reported arrivals, but destined to points beyond without reference to local interests. The total shipments in 1907 were 99,045,000 bushels, and the annual average for five years 56,751,000 bushels.

Digitized by Google

Prices of coal afloat in 1907 from the Pittsburg and Kanawha districts ranged at 8 to 9 cents per bushel, at Cincinnati, with an average of 8.20 cents for the year. For run-of-mine coal, the prevailing price was 7¼ cents per bushel until November, then advanced to 7¾ cents; for nut and slack, 6 to 6½ cents per bushel. The price of lump coal for both Pittsburg (Youghiogheny) and Kanawha, delivered to consumers, was $3.25 per ton for about five months of the year, $3.50 for four months, and $3.75 for three months, making an average of $3.47 per ton, compared with $3.38 for 1906. On the bushel basis the average for 1907 was 12.45 cents, compared with 12.20 cents for 1906, and an annual average of 11.84 cents for five years prior to 1907, for deliveries to consumers. For nut and slack the range was mainly $2.10 to $2.25 per ton for deliveries to consumers.

Anthracite coal is but moderately consumed in this market, the total receipts in 1907 being 654,000 bushels, compared with 792,000 bushels for 1906, and an annual average of 578,000 bushels for five years prior to 1907. The price for lots delivered to consumers was $7.25 to $7.50 per ton, the lower rate for about four months of the period.

The local consumption of coal, as near as can be estimated upon statements of dealers, has been pretty evenly divided between industrial and household requirements, with a tendency of enlargement of the industrial proportion in late years, so that probably 55 per cent is not too high to estimate such consumption at this time.

For the year 1907 the local gas works consumed coal to the extent of 255,563 tons of 2,000 pounds, or 7,100,000 bushels. There were sent out from the works during the year 2,461,004,000 cubic feet of manufactured gas, and the product of electric current represented 40,950,000 kilowatts. Compared with the preceding year there was an increase of about 14¾ per cent in coal consumed, about the same quantity of manufactured gas sent out, and 15 per cent increase in product of electric current. There was additionally sent out 164,568,000 feet of natural gas.

The yearly range and average prices of Pittsburg coal, afloat and delivered, per bushel, based on weekly records, compared for a series of years, are shown in the following table:

Prices of Pittsburg coal at Cincinnati, 1902–1907, in cents per bushel.

Year.	Afloat.			Delivered.		
	Lowest.	Highest.	Average.	Lowest.	Highest.	Average.
1902	6½	10	7.92	10	14½	11.75
1903	9	10	9.25	12½	14½	13.18
1904	8	9	8.50	10½	13½	11.50
1905	8	8	8.00	11½	12½	12.05
1906	7½	8½	7.80	11½	12½	12.20
1907	8	9	8.20	11½	14½	12.45

Digitized by Google

Summary of coal movements at Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1906 and 1907, in bushels.

Details.	1906.	1907.	Details.	1906.	1907.
Total received	173,957,000	149,980,000	Anthracite	792,000	654,000
Pittsburg	31,118,000	30,726,000	Total:		
Ohio River	1,970,000	426,000	By river	56,739,000	64,647,000
Kanawha:			By rail	117,218,000	85,333,000
By river	23,651,000	33,495,000	Shipped:		
By rail	64,034,000	46,573,000	By river	5,833,000	5,006,000
Total Kanawha	87,685,000	80,068,000	By rail	93,212,000	66,408,000
Other kinds by rail	52,392,000	38,106,000	Total shipped	99,045,000	71,414,000

Coal from Virginia and from the Kanawha and other West Virginia regions sells at the same, or about the same, prices as are obtained for the product in the Pittsburg district. Sales afloat are on the bushel basis—72 pounds. Sales delivered are on the basis of the short ton of 2,000 pounds and represent screen or lump coal. The receipts of coke for 1907 were 4,577,000 bushels, and the quantity locally manufactured amounted to 9,233,000 bushels, making a total of 13,810,000, as compared with 13,502,000 bushels in 1906. For city manufacture the average price for the year was 11½ cents per bushel. Gas-house coke was 9½ cents a bushel, and Connellsville coke sold at $6.60 per ton.

MILWAUKEE, WIS.

The following review of the coal trade of Milwaukee has been furnished by Mr. W. J. Langson, secretary of the Chamber of Commerce:

The coal record of 1907 still further enhances the position of Milwaukee as the leading receiving, distributing, and consuming port on the upper lakes for the coals of Pennsylvania, Ohio, and Michigan. The receipts through all channels reached the unprecedented total of 4,349,507 short tons, an increase over total supply of 1906 of better than half a million tons. The receipts of the past year consisted of 4,039,512 tons by lake and 309,995 tons by rail and car ferries. The total shipments of the year were 1,310,862 tons, showing an increase of 122,420 tons, against an increase of 534,232 tons in the receipts. As the stocks of coal were quite low before the resumption of lake navigation, the above figures would indicate a larger increase in local consumption than in shipments. The lake receipts consisted of 858,402 tons of hard, and 3,181,110 tons of soft coal. There is no record of the kind of coal received by rail and car ferry, but with rare exceptions the rail receipts consist of soft coal and the car ferry receipts of the same variety.

Competition in the coal business having been practically eliminated, prices have continued at relatively high figures, especially for domestic purposes.

The manufacture of coke at Milwaukee has largely increased the consumption of soft coal, and the improvement of other Wisconsin harbors has opened new channels for the distribution to interior points.

The following tables give receipts and shipments of coal at Milwaukee by rail and lake for the last five years:

Digitized by Google

Receipts of coal at Milwaukee, Wis., 1903–1907, in short tons.

Source.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
By lake from—					
Buffalo	914,901	809,471	800,814	748,644	813,904
Erie	153,325	91,310	60,641	66,964	140,313
Oswego	7,003	22,000	4,369	8,002	28,428
Cleveland	436,334	341,658	247,878	560,475	740,785
Ashtabula	230,726	187,772	245,455	263,527	318,046
Lorain	104,549	194,361	159,788	157,515	204,873
Sandusky	213,124	254,014	359,427	362,408	457,582
Toledo	477,950	689,641	770,962	851,521	1,064,666
Fairport	65,981	22,800	23,051	25,627	50,041
Ogdensburg		3,972			
Huron, Ohio	23,046	38,012	87,008	160,274	134,508
Other ports	21,912	41,323	75,739	149,115	88,366
Total, lake	2,649,351	2,696,334	2,835,132	3,354,072	4,039,512
By railroad	374,626	248,105	[a] 322,332	[a] 461,203	[b] 309,995
Receipts	3,023,977	2,944,439	3,157,464	3,815,275	4,349,507

[a] Including 319,935 tons by car-ferry lines. [b] Including 132,516 tons by car ferry.

Shipments of coal from Milwaukee, Wis., 1903–1907, in short tons.

Shipped by—	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Chicago, Milwaukee and St. Paul Rwy	350,505	569,330	668,509	631,205	698,040
Chicago and Northwestern Rwy	259,941	361,824	512,536	459,333	509,271
Wisconsin Central R. R	33,339	55,368	87,105	93,766	103,551
Lake	6,645	6,040	9,460	4,138	
Total	650,430	992,562	1,277,610	1,188,442	1,310,862

Total receipts of coal by lake at Milwaukee, Wis., 1903–1907, by kinds, in short tons.

Kind.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Anthracite	946,596	876,169	802,083	756,646	858,402
Bituminous	1,702,755	1,820,165	2,033,049	2,597,426	3,181,110
Total	2,649,351	2,696,334	2,835,132	3,354,072	4,039,512

Receipts of coal at Milwaukee, Wis., by lake and rail in 1865, 1870, 1880, 1890, and annually from 1900 to 1907, in short tons.

1865	36,369	1902	1,641,095
1870	122,865	1903	3,023,977
1880	368,568	1904	2,944,439
1890	999,657	1905	3,157,464
1900	1,808,593	1906	3,815,275
1901	1,953,489	1907	4,349,507

ST. LOUIS, MO.

The following summary of the coal trade of St. Louis for 1907 has been prepared for this report by Mr. William Flewellyn Saunders, secretary and general manager of the Business Men's League of that city:

Notwithstanding the business depression throughout the United States during the last half of the year of 1907 St. Louis showed a healthy increase in the fuel trade. The increase in soft coal, which

Digitized by Google

is used most for manufacturing purposes, shows an even greater increase for 1907 over 1906 than does the year 1906 show over 1905. Anthracite coal shows a phenomenal increase for the year 1907 over 1906—about 52.4 per cent. This is due in a large measure to a readjustment of freight transportation rates which make shipment from the anthracite districts of the East to the West by St. Louis cheaper than by other western distributing centers, but even the increase in the local use of anthracite is about 33⅓ per cent over 1906 for 1907. St. Louis is growing very steadily and especially in manufacturing, so that the depression which affected the nation was more than offset in St. Louis by the natural growth of the first half of the year.

Coal prices at St. Louis, Mo., during 1906 and 1907, per short ton.

Kind.	1906.			1907.		
	Highest.	Lowest.	Closing.	Highest.	Lowest.	Closing.
Standard Illinois lump coal	$2.85	$1.45	$1.70	$2.07	$1.47	$1.65
High-grade Illinois lump coal	3.05	1.85	2.50	3.12	2.12	2.62
Anthracite, large	6.85	6.35	6.85	6.85	6.35	6.85
Anthracite, small	7.10	6.60	7.10	7.10	6.60	7.10
Connellsville coke	6.65	5.45	6.65	6.75	5.25	6.75
New River coke	6.45	5.30	6.45			
Kentucky coke	4.10	3.60	4.10	4.15	3.75	4.15
Gas coke	5.00	3.70	4.90	5.25	3.85	5.25

Coal and coke receipts at St. Louis, Mo., 1901–1907.

Year.	Soft coal.	Hard coal.	Coke.	Year.	Soft coal.	Hard coal.	Coke.
	Bushels.	*Tons.*	*Bushels.*		*Bushels.*	*Tons.*	*Bushels.*
1901	118,860,775	200,797	11,746,592	1905	171,727,675	158,843	12,350,278
1902	130,145,350	60,944	8,180,000	1906	190,540,325	174,226	18,244,444
1903	159,221,625	165,920	11,414,720	1907	211,936,900	265,571	20,660,000
1904	170,970,875	155,097	8,558,100				

PRODUCTION OF COAL BY STATES AND TERRITORIES.

Including Idaho, Nebraska, and Nevada, in which a few thousand tons of coal were produced, there were 31 States and Territories which contributed to the total production in 1907 against 30 coal-producing States and Territories in 1906. North Carolina, whose production had shown a gradual decrease since 1902, reported no production in either 1906 or 1907. Of the 31 States and Territories which produced coal in 1907, 12 are east of the Mississippi River and 19 are west of it. In 1907 the 12 States east of the Mississippi River produced 425,739,953 short tons, or 88.6 per cent of the total output, against 365,559,933 short tons, or 88.5 per cent in 1906, while the 19 States west of the Mississippi River produced 54,623,471 short tons, or 11.4 per cent in 1907 against 48,597,345 short tons, or 11.5 per cent in 1906. Of the 12 States east of the Mississippi, 6 are situated north of the dividing line formed by the Ohio and Potomac rivers, and 6 lie south of that natural boundary. The 6 States north of the 2 rivers produced in 1907 340,761,253 short tons, or 70.9 per cent of the total production, while the southern States contributed 84,978,700 short tons, or 17.7 per cent of the total production. While the northern States excel the southern States to such an extent in the total production, the ratio of increase since 1880 has been decidedly

Digitized by Google

in favor of the latter. In 1880 the northern States produced 63,044,558 short tons and the southern States, 3,793,308 tons, the former being about 17 times the latter. In 1890 the northern States produced 122,296,267 short tons, which was about 7 times the 17,378,754 short tons produced in the southern States. In 1900 the southern States produced 42,607,053 short tons and the northern States 193,324,621, less than 5 times that of the southern States. In 1906 the production of the southern States was more than one-fourth that of the northern, and in 1907 it was almost exactly one-fourth. The States west of the Mississippi River have increased their total production from 4,624,324 short tons in 1880 to 54,623,471 in 1907.

In the following table is the production of the various States grouped according to geographical divisions made by the Mississippi, Ohio, and Potomac rivers, for the years 1880, 1890, 1900, 1906, and 1907, in order that the development of the different sections may be observed.

The production of coal in the several States and Territories in 1907 and preceding years is discussed more in detail in the following pages:

Coal production in States north of Ohio and Potomac rivers in 1880, 1890, 1900, 1906, and 1907, in short tons.

State.	1880.		1890.		1900.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Illinois	6,115,377	$8,779,832	15,292,420	$14,171,230	25,767,981	$26,927,185
Indiana	1,454,327	2,150,258	3,305,737	3,259,233	6,484,086	6,687,137
Maryland	2,228,917	2,585,537	3,357,813	2,899,572	4,024,688	3,927,381
Michigan	100,800	224,500	74,977	149,195	849,475	1,259,683
Ohio	6,008,595	7,719,667	11,494,506	10,783,171	18,988,150	19,292,246
Pennsylvania:						
Anthracite	28,711,379	42,282,948	46,468,641	66,383,772	57,367,915	85,757,851
Bituminous	18,425,163	18,567,129	42,302,173	35,376,916	79,842,326	77,438,545
Total	63,044,558	82,309,871	122,296,267	133,023,089	193,324,621	221,290,028

State.	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Illinois	41,490,104	$44,763,062	51,317,146	$54,687,382
Indiana	12,092,560	13,116,261	13,985,713	15,114,300
Maryland	5,435,453	6,474,793	5,532,628	6,623,697
Michigan	1,346,338	2,427,404	2,035,858	3,660,833
Ohio	27,731,640	30,346,590	32,142,419	35,324,746
Pennsylvania:				
Anthracite	71,282,411	131,917,694	85,604,312	163,584,056
Bituminous	129,293,206	130,290,651	150,143,177	155,664,026
Total	288,661,712	359,336,445	340,761,253	434,659,040

Coal production in States south of Ohio and Potomac rivers in 1880, 1890, 1900, 1906, and 1907, in short tons.

State.	1880.		1890.		1900.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama	323,972	$476,911	4,090,409	$4,202,469	8,394,275	$9,793,785
Georgia	154,644	231,605	228,337	238,315	315,557	370,022
Kentucky	946,288	1,134,960	2,701,496	2,472,119	5,328,964	4,881,577
North Carolina	350	400	10,262	17,864	17,734	23,447
Tennessee	495,131	629,724	2,169,585	2,395,746	3,509,562	4,003,082
Virginia	43,079	99,802	784,011	589,925	2,393,754	2,123,222
West Virginia	1,829,844	2,013,671	7,394,654	6,208,128	22,647,207	18,416,871
Total	3,793,308	4,587,073	17,378,754	16,124,566	42,607,053	39,612,006

Digitized by Google

Coal production in States south of Ohio and Potomac rivers in 1880, 1890, 1900, 1906, and 1907, in short tons—Continued.

State.	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama	13,107,963	$17,514,786	14,250,454	$18,405,468
Georgia	332,107	424,004	362,401	499,686
Kentucky	9,653,647	9,809,938	10,753,124	11,405,038
North Carolina				
Tennessee	6,259,275	7,667,415	6,810,243	8,490,334
Virginia	4,254,879	4,183,991	4,710,895	4,807,533
West Virginia	43,290,350	41,051,939	46,091,583	47,846,630
Total	76,898,221	80,652,073	84,978,700	91,454,689

Coal production in States and Territories west of Mississippi River in 1880, 1890, 1900, 1906, and 1907, in short tons.

State or Territory.	1880.		1890.		1900.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Arkansas	14,778	$33,535	399,888	$514,595	1,447,945	$1,653,618
California	236,950	663,013	110,711	283,019	172,908	540,031
Colorado	462,747	1,041,350	3,094,003	4,344,196	5,244,364	5,858,036
Idaho					10	50
Indian Territory			869,229	1,579,188	1,922,298	2,788,124
Iowa	1,461,116	2,507,453	4,021,739	4,905,739	5,202,939	7,155,341
Kansas	771,442	1,517,444	2,259,922	2,947,517	4,467,870	5,454,691
Missouri	884,304	1,464,425	2,735,221	3,382,358	3,540,103	4,280,328
Montana	224	800	517,477	1,282,492	1,661,775	2,713,707
Nebraska	200	750	1,500	4,500		
New Mexico			375,777	504,390	1,299,299	1,776,170
North Dakota			30,000	42,000	129,883	158,348
Oregon	43,205	97,810	61,514	177,875	58,864	220,001
Texas			184,440	465,900	968,373	1,581,914
Utah	14,748	33,645	318,159	582,390	1,147,027	1,447,750
Washington	145,015	389,046	1,263,689	3,426,590	2,474,093	4,700,068
Wyoming	589,595	1,080,451	1,870,366	3,183,469	4,014,602	5,457,953
Total	4,624,324	8,829,722	18,113,635	27,656,918	33,752,353	45,786,130

State or Territory.	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Arkansas	1,864,268	$3,000,339	2,670,438	$4,473,693
California	[a] 30,831	78,684	[a] 24,089	91,813
Colorado	10,111,218	12,735,616	10,790,236	15,079,449
Idaho	[b] 6,165	24,238	[c] 7,588	31,119
Iowa	7,266,224	11,619,455	7,574,322	12,258,012
Kansas	6,024,775	8,979,553	7,322,449	11,159,098
Missouri	3,758,008	6,118,733	3,997,936	6,540,709
Montana	1,829,921	3,240,357	2,016,857	3,907,082
Nebraska			[d]	[d]
New Mexico	1,964,713	2,638,986	2,628,959	3,832,128
North Dakota	305,689	451,382	347,760	560,199
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	2,860,200	5,482,366	3,642,658	7,433,914
Oregon	79,731	212,338	70,981	166,304
Texas	1,312,873	2,178,901	1,648,069	2,778,811
Utah	1,772,551	2,408,381	1,947,607	2,959,769
Washington	3,276,184	5,908,434	3,690,532	7,679,801
Wyoming	6,133,994	8,013,528	6,252,990	9,732,668
Total	48,597,345	73,091,291	54,623,471	88,685,169

[a] Includes Alaska. [b] Includes Nevada. [c] Includes Nebraska and Nevada. [d] Included in Idaho.

Digitized by Google

ALABAMA.

Total production in 1907, 14,250,454 short tons; spot value, $18,405,468.

The coal production of Alabama in 1907 showed an increase of 1,142,491 tons, or 8.72 per cent in quantity, and an increase of $890,682, or 5.09 per cent, in value. All of this increase in production in 1907 was made during the first nine months of the year, the gain prior to the 1st of October having exceeded the total increase for the year. During the last quarter a large number of iron furnaces went out of blast, coke ovens were cooled, and the consumption of coal decreased approximately one-half. In the latter part of 1906 and the first few months of 1907 some of the highest prices ever obtained for Alabama coal were reached, $2 per ton f. o. b. cars at the mines having been quoted during that time. The year 1907 opened with an unprecedented demand for coal, with which the production was unable to keep up, partly because of scarcity of cars on many of the railroads and partly owing to a shortage of labor. By the 1st of July the car supply had improved, with a somewhat slackened demand for coal, and by the end of the third quarter the car supply was sufficient to meet the requirements. With the decreased production in the last three months of the year there naturally followed a surplus of labor. The decreased output in the last three months of the year was accompanied also by a sharp decline in values, and the average price per ton fell from $1.34 in 1906 to $1.29 in 1907, notwithstanding the exceptionally high prices which were quoted early in the year.

The total number of men employed in the mines of Alabama in 1907 was 21,388 as against 20,555 in 1906. The average number of working days in 1907 was 242, against 237 in 1906.

The statistics for 1907 show an increased efficiency among the mine workers, as based upon the average production per man for each day and for the year. The average production for each man employed in 1907 was 666 tons, against 637.7 tons in 1906 and 605.6 in 1905. The average production per man per day in 1907 was 2.75 tons as compared with 2.69 tons in both 1906 and 1905.

According to the returns to the United States Geological Survey there were 197 machines used in the undercutting of coal in the mines of Alabama during 1907 as against 238 in 1906, a decrease of 41 in the number of machines used. Part of this decrease is accounted for from the fact that some machines were used, during 1906, in two or more mines of the same company and were reported from all of these mines, some of the machines thus being reported twice, and in some instances three times. The quantity of coal undercut by the use of machines amounted to 1,762,948 short tons, or 12.37 per cent of the total production, in 1907, against 1,641,476 tons, or 12.52 per cent, in 1906. Of the total number of machines used in 1907, 152 were of the pick or puncher type, 42 were chain-breast machines, and 3 were of the long-wall type.

Labor troubles were reported at only one mine in Alabama during 1907. In this case 80 men were idle for 45 days. The effect of this strike upon the total production was insignificant.

Most of the coal mines of Alabama are operated on the basis of a 10-hour day, 84 mines, employing a total of 13,942 men, having reported

Digitized by Google

10 hours as the length of the working day in 1907. Thirty-four mines, employing 2,339 men, worked 9 hours a day, and 31 mines, employing 1,994 men, worked 8 hours.

The accident statistics, as reported by Mr. J. M. Gray, State mine inspector, show that there were 154 men killed and 85 injured in the coal mines of Alabama during 1907, as compared with 96 killed and 89 injured in 1906. The increase in the number of fatalities in 1907 was due to the explosion at the mine of the Yolande Coal and Coke Company, at Yolande, in December, which resulted in the death of 56 men. The total number of deaths due to explosions of gas and dust was 62; 5 were caused by powder explosions or windy shots; 24 were due to falls of roof or coal, and 63 deaths were due to miscellaneous causes. The death rate per thousand employees was 7.20 in 1907, against 4.67 in 1906 and 9.44 in 1905. The number of tons mined for each life lost was 92,535 in 1907, against 136,541 in 1906 and 64,141 in 1905.

Of the total production of coal in Alabama in 1907, 4,193,545 tons were washed at the mines, there being 24 mines in the State where washeries have been established. These 24 washeries included 82 jigs, and the washing operations resulted in the production of 3,750,418 tons of cleaned coal and 443,127 tons of refuse. There are some washeries which are operated in connection with coke ovens at points distant from the mines. The coal washed at these plants is not included in the preceding statement.

The statistics of production in Alabama in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Alabama in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Bibb	1,236,950	4,274	83,432	.....	1,324,656	$1,921,915	$1.42	244	1,790
Etowah	133,560	100	.....	.....	133,660	173,758	1.30	231	347
Jefferson	4,092,863	39,759	236,955	2,253,538	6,623,115	9,066,329	1.37	253	9,834
St. Clair	245,020	847	10,360	.....	256,227	341,163	1.33	196	528
Shelby	213,498	500	11,091	.....	225,087	331,487	1.47	220	608
Tuscaloosa	379,936	33,847	32,911	604,098	1,050,792	1,490,745	1.42	229	1,380
Walker	2,721,253	37,879	62,857	240,529	3,062,518	3,586,167	1.17	218	5,149
Winston	26,701	375	.....	.....	27,076	44,617	1.65	187	85
Other counties [a]	359,226	12,800	9,106	22,200	403,332	536,550	1.33	215	834
Small mines	.....	1,500	.....	.....	1,500	2,055	1.37	.....	.....
Total	9,409,005	131,881	446,712	3,120,365	13,107,963	17,514,786	1.34	237	20,555

1907.

Bibb	1,201,181	4,737	88,079	3,161	1,297,158	$1,958,861	$1.52	247	1,885
Etowah	194,340	5,100	5,575	.....	205,015	306,151	1.49	243	312
Jefferson	5,379,715	138,866	275,239	1,693,458	7,487,278	9,469,091	1.26	249	10,936
St. Clair	267,171	1,701	14,934	.....	283,806	402,276	1.42	231	502
Shelby	261,527	1,100	21,457	.....	284,084	395,170	1.39	249	665
Tuscaloosa	550,429	4,394	40,314	452,227	1,047,364	1,435,161	1.37	254	1,267
Walker	2,920,081	50,255	66,767	217,816	3,254,919	3,873,414	1.19	224	4,945
Winston	35,058	230	45	.....	35,333	61,163	1.73	178	109
Other counties [a]	334,950	9,682	10,383	.....	355,015	503,487	1.42	236	767
Small mines	.....	482	.....	.....	482	694	.....	.....	.....
Total	11,144,452	216,547	522,793	2,366,662	14,250,454	18,405,468	1.29	242	21,388

[a] Blount, Cullman, Dekalb, Jackson, and Marion.

Digitized by Google

In the following table is presented a statement of the production of coal in Alabama, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906:

Coal production of Alabama, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Bibb	1,651,157	1,386,079	1,335,923	1,324,656	1,297,158	− 27,498
Blount Cullman	[a] 260,802	[a] 279,070	[a] 294,550	337,848	336,308	− 1,540
Etowah	119,830	128,989	170,484	133,660	205,015	+ 71,355
Jefferson	6,194,332	5,821,663	5,873,268	6,623,115	7,487,278	+ 864,163
St. Clair	152,313	144,223	186,595	256,227	283,806	+ 27,579
Shelby	240,962	128,307	157,569	225,087	284,084	+ 58,997
Tuscaloosa	610,392	663,412	885,361	1,050,792	1,047,364	− 3,428
Walker	2,365,385	2,583,473	2,845,617	3,062,518	3,254,919	+ 192,401
Winston	50,841	40,356	40,109	27,076	35,333	+ 8,257
Other counties and small mines	7,810	[b] 86,474	76,593	[b] 66,984	19,189	− 47,795
Total	11,654,324	11,262,046	11,866,069	13,107,963	14,250,454	+1,142,491
Total value	$14,246,798	$13,480,111	$14,387,721	$17,514,786	$18,405,468	+ $890,682

[a] Includes production of Marion County. [b] Includes Dekalb and Jackson counties.

The Alabama coal fields form the southwestern end of the great Appalachian coal region, which extends from northern Pennsylvania to central Alabama. The coal-bearing formations narrow in Tennessee, but widen abruptly in northern Alabama and cover about 6,000 square miles in the northern half of the State. There are four distinct coal-producing basins or districts in the State—the Coosa and Cahaba basins, and the Warrior and Plateau fields. The first three areas mentioned derive their names from the rivers which drain them. The Plateau field includes Blount, Lookout, and Sand or Raccoon mountains.

The Coosa basin is a deep syncline forming the southeast margin of the Alabama coal fields and extending across Shelby and St. Clair counties. It is 60 miles long by 6 miles wide and contains about 350 square miles. This basin has not been thoroughly explored, and the number and extent of its coal beds are not well known, but in different parts 2 to 12 seams are reported having a thickness of 3 feet or more.

The Cahaba basin is also a syncline west of the Coosa basin, to which it is parallel and from which it is separated by a faulted anticlinal valley. It includes parts of St. Clair, Jefferson, Shelby, and Bibb counties. Its length is 68 miles, its average width about 6 miles, and its area 394 square miles. There are many workable seams, and the total quantity of coal in the basin is large.

The Warrior basin is separated from the Cahaba basin and Blount Mountain by Jones and Murphrees valleys. It includes all of Walker County, most of Jefferson, Tuscaloosa, and Fayette counties, and smaller parts of Blount, Cullman, Winston, and Marion counties. Its known area is estimaed at 4,000 square miles. Around its western and southern margin, however, the higher rocks and coal beds pass under rocks of much later age, and have probably a considerable, and possibly a great, extent to the southwest of their visible margin. This basin has always been the scene of the greatest mining activity and production in the State. Somewhat over one-third of the total production in the Birmingham district comes from the Pratt seam, and

Digitized by Google

one-fourth comes from the Mary Lee seam. From 8 to 10 other seams furnish the remainder of the production.

The Plateau field embraces parts of Blount, Etowah, Dekalb, Cherokee, Marshall, and Jackson counties, and is upward of 3,000 square miles in extent. The Plateau and Warrior fields are the southwest extension of the Cumberland plateau in Tennessee. The coal resources of the Plateau field are not well known, but they are comparatively small. There are believed to be from 4 to 6 seams that are locally workable.

So far as known the earliest record of the existence of coal in Alabama was made in 1834. The first statement of production in the State is contained in the United States census report for 1840, in which year the production is given as 946 tons. The census report for 1850 does not mention any coal production for the State, and the next authentic record is contained in the census statistics of 1860, when Alabama is credited with an output of 10,200 short tons. The mines of Alabama were probably worked to a considerable extent during the civil war, but there are no records of the actual production until 1870, for which year the United States census reports a production of 11,000 tons. Ten years later the production had increased to 323,972 short tons, but the development of the present great industry really began in 1881 and 1882, when attention was directed to the large iron deposits near the city of Birmingham, and thus the great "boom" of that city and vicinity was inaugurated. By 1885 the coal production of the State had increased to nearly 2,500,000 tons. Then followed a period of relapse and liquidation, which lasted for two years, after which business settled down to a conservative and rational basis and has since developed steadily. In 1902 the coal production of the State reached a total of over 10,000,000 tons, and reached the maximum of 14,250,454 tons in 1907.

The statistics of coal production in Alabama from 1840 are found in the table on a preceding page, giving the statistical history of coal mining in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

According to the estimates prepared by Mr. Marius R. Campbell, of the United States Geological Survey, the original coal supply of Alabama when mining began was 68,903,000,000 short tons, of which 63,513,000,000 tons were in the Warrior and Plateau fields; 2,994,000,000 tons were in the Cahaba field, and 2,396,000,000 tons, in the Coosa field. From this total supply of approximately 69,000,000,000 tons there had been mined at the close of 1907, 164,734,310 tons, representing an exhaustion, including waste in mining, of 247,000,000 tons, or a little over 0.3 of 1 per cent of the total estimated supply.

The production of coal in Alabama in 1907 was something over 8 per cent of the total production up to the close of the year, and a little over 0.02 of 1 per cent of the estimated original supply.

ALASKA.

Total production in 1907, 10,139 short tons; spot value, $53,600.

In 1907 there were only four coal producers in Alaska, as compared with five in 1906. One important advance was made, however, this being the first attempt which was made to develop the high-grade

Digitized by Google

coals of the Controller Bay region. Although the number of producers was less, the production increased 4,598 tons, or 82.98 per cent in quantity, and $35,626, or practically 200 per cent in value. Considerable coal was mined on Bering Lake for local use, and its production was of very material benefit to the railway construction which was going on in the vicinity. Worthy of note is the reported easterly extension of the Controller Bay coal fields. Coal is reported to occur in the high ranges back of Bering Glacier and also near Yaktag. A coal mine in the Seward Peninsula continued to produce coal for local use, and one small mine on the Alaska Peninsula was also being operated for local use. In the Matanuska field much prospecting has been done, including some driving of tunnels. In the Controller Bay field prospecting has also been actively pushed, and the promise of a railway which is soon to reach the coal fields will accelerate the work in this region.

The lignite from the Yukon has been entirely neglected for the last two years; that is, since the introduction of oil-burning engines on the river steamers. This is to be regretted, because some of the lignites would undoubtedly furnish a valuable source of fuel, if they were systematically developed. On the Canadian side of the boundary considerable coal is mined and used at Dawson and other points. On the Alaskan side there was no coal mined in 1907, and as a consequence there was a proportionate devastation of the rather meager supply of timber. The Fairbanks district alone is estimated to use 35,000 cords of wood every year. The lignite coal field, lying on the upper waters of Nanana and stretching farther eastward toward the Delta, should furnish a coal supply, even if of low grade, were it opened up by a railway. It seems only too likely that the time will come when the Alaskan placer miner will feel the pinch for fuel, and then the lignite coals will have to be depended upon. It is even already noticeable that in many older camps the timber is getting very scarce. Much has been used for mining purposes and a far larger amount has been destroyed by forest fires.

The Alaskan coal fields, particularly those carrying a high-grade fuel, like the Controller Bay and Matanuska, are destined to play an important part in the advancement of industry on the entire Pacific seaboard of the North American Continent. Their early opening up is a vital question to all residents on the Pacific. The coal fields of Alaska are discussed in detail in the following publications of the Geological Survey:

17th Annual Report, Part VII; 22d Annual Report, Part III; Bulletins Nos. 213, 218, 225, 250, 259, 274, 277, 284, 289, 314, 327, and 335.

Considering the quantity of fuel consumed in Alaska by the steamers plying between the ports of the Pacific States and the Territory, the tardy development of what are known to be excellent coal beds in Alaska is somewhat remarkable. The following table showing the shipments of coal to Alaska has been prepared by Mr. George C. Martin, of the Division of Mineral Resources of Alaska. From this it appears that the annual consumption of coal in the Territory is between 135,000 and 160,000 short tons, compared with which the local production, even with the largely increased output in 1907, is insignificant.

Digitized by Google

Shipments of coal to Alaska, 1904–1907, in short tons.

	12 months ending June 30, 1904.		12 months ending June 30, 1905.		12 months ending June 30, 1906.		12 months ending June 30, 1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Domestic anthracite			6	$85	0	0	533	$7,090
Domestic bituminous	46,709	$193,740	47,314	187,352	75,368	$265,047	54,189	270,651
Domestic coke	439	2,251	535	4,281	389	3,676	3,481	25,629
Canadian bituminous	71,290	261,987	[a] 66,397	260,266	46,463	187,348	[a] 71,740	288,164
Australian bituminous	1,802	4,303					3,952	8,587
Japanese bituminous							12,932	33,789
Foreign bituminous, shipped via United States	3,723	23,904	6,216	29,673	1,127	6,638	4,638	28,679
Total	123,963	486,185	120,468	481,657	123,347	462,709	151,465	662,589

[a] Includes 28 tons of Canadian anthracite.

The following table shows the production of coal in Alaska since mining first began, in 1888. The figures up to 1898 are only approximations, as no accurate statistics were collected up to that time. The production for the later years, however, is presented from statistical data collected by actual correspondence with the producers. Up to 1906 practically all the coal mined was of a lignitic nature, though some of that mined on the lower Yukon and at Cape Lisburne several years ago was subbituminous. The delay in securing patents on Alaska coal lands has seriously hampered the coal-mining interests, and until the legal questions are settled no considerable advances can be expected.

Production of coal in Alaska, 1888–1907.

Year.	Short tons.	Value.	Year.	Short tons.	Value.
1888–1896 [a]	6,000	$84,000	1903	1,447	$9,782
1897	2,000	28,000	1904	1,694	7,225
1898	1,000	14,000	1905	3,774	13,250
1899	1,200	16,800	1906	5,541	17,974
1900	1,200	16,800	1907	10,139	53,600
1901	1,300	15,600			
1902	2,212	19,048	Total	37,507	296,079

[a] The production for 1888–1898 is estimated on the best data obtainable. That for the later years subsequent to 1896 is based for the most part on data supplied by operators.

ARKANSAS.

Total production in 1907, 2,670,438 short tons; spot value, $4,473,693.

If the record of the coal-mining industry of Arkansas in 1907 may be taken as an indication of the industrial conditions in the State, that year was the most prosperous in its history. During 1905 and 1906 the coal-mining industry of Arkansas was in a condition far from satisfactory. In fact, since 1903, when the production was 2,229,172 short tons, the output decreased each year until in 1906 it amounted to only 1,864,268 tons, valued at $3,000,339. A part of this decreasing tendency was attributed by some of the coal operators to discriminatory freight rates which restricted the market for Arkansas coal, and a statement to this effect was published in the report for 1906. Exception to this statement has been taken by the railroad

Digitized by Google

companies, and the increase of 806,170 tons, or 43.3 per cent, in quantity, and of $1,473,354, or 49.11 per cent in value in 1907 over 1906, would indicate that if such discrimination existed in 1905 and 1906 it had been at least ameliorated in 1907. Complaint was made before the Interstate Commerce Commission by the operators in the Arkansas and the Oklahoma fields asking for a reduction in the freight rates to Texas and Louisiana. A hearing was held at South McAlester on November 19, 1907, and the case was argued before the Commission in Washington on May 16 of the present year (1908). The decision of the Commission had not been rendered at the time of the writing of this report.

The coal production of Arkansas in 1907 exceeded that of 1903, which was the year of largest previous output, by 441,266 tons in quantity and $1,112,862 in value. With the exception of Michigan, Arkansas's percentage of increase in coal production over the previous year was the highest in any of the coal-producing States.

The average price per ton received in 1907 was the highest in recent years, being $1.68, as against $1.61 in 1906, $1.49 in 1905, and $1.54 in 1904.

The decreased production in 1906, as compared with 1905, was due in part to the suspension of mining operations pending the settlement of the wage question. Nearly all of the mines in the State were shut down from April 1 until June 18, and in a few cases suspensions lasted beyond the latter date, some of the suspensions extending into August. The number of men idle during 1906 was 3,828 out of a total of 4,298 men employed. The average number of days lost by each of the 3,828 men was 76, and the total time lost was equivalent to 41 per cent of the time worked during the year. In 1907 there were 1,185 men idle for an average of 30 days, and the total time lost was equivalent to about 4 per cent of the total working time. In the report for 1906 it was stated that if the market could have taken all of the coal that it was possible to produce, the total production of the State would have amounted to 2,500,000 tons. This statement is well borne out by the record production of 2,670,438 tons in 1907.

The coal mines of Arkansas gave employment in 1907 to 5,085 men, who worked an average of 190 days, as against 4,298 men for an average of 165 days in 1906, and 4,192 men for an average of 177 days in 1905. The average production per man was 525 tons in 1907, against 433.8 tons in 1906, and 461.5 tons in 1905. The average tonnage per man per day in 1907 was 2.76, against 2.63 in 1906, and 2.6 in 1905.

During the last five years, or since the coal miners of Arkansas have been unionized, practically all of the mines have been operated on the basis of an 8-hour day.

On account of the change in the State mine inspectorship it has not been possible to secure the statistics of the coal mine accidents in Arkansas for the entire year. Mr. R. A. Young, the present mine inspector, reports that for the six months from July 1 to December 31, there were 10 fatal and 6 nonfatal accidents. Of the 10 fatal accidents, 5 were due to explosions of gas and dust, 1 to an explosion of powder, 1 to a fall of roof, 1 to a shaft accident, and 2 men were crushed by cars. Assuming that the production of coal in the last six months of the year was about the same as the first six months,

Digitized by Google

and that the number of men employed was the same throughout the year, the number of tons of coal mined for each life lost was 133,522, and the death rate per thousand of employees was 3.93.

No machines have been used in the production of coal in Arkansas during the last 5 years.

Only one company has reported any effort to improve the quality of the Arkansas coal by washing. This company has 4 Stewart jigs in operation. In 1907 it washed 92,848 tons of coal, obtained 69,636 tons of cleaned coal and 23,212 tons of refuse. In 1906 it washed 36,309 tons of coal, which resulted in 27,711 tons of cleaned coal and 8,598 tons of refuse.

The statistics of production, by counties, for the last 2 years, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Arkansas in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Franklin and Johnson..	468,992	2,955	17,487	489,434	$840,084	$1.72	150	1,388
Logan.....	23,727	2,051	869	26,647	62,704	2.35	126	138
Pope.....	30,205	390	4,181	34,776	121,960	3.51	149	250
Sebastian.....	1,240,166	6,854	31,477	1,278,497	1,921,018	1.50	177	2,454
Scott and Washington..	29,152	2,112	3,650	34,914	54,573	1.56	207	68
Total.....	1,792,242	14,362	57,664	1,864,268	3,000,339	1.61	165	4,298

1907.

Franklin.....	403,128	3,534	16,790	423,452	$647,615	$1.53	214	774
Johnson.....	235,555	2,648	5,080	243,283	512,477	2.11	149	772
Logan.....	27,683	1,603	684	29,970	73,767	2.46	201	89
Pope.....	38,389	404	8,960	47,753	163,267	3.42	165	237
Sebastian.....	1,806,737	9,972	58,677	1,875,386	3,009,026	1.60	197	3,111
Scott and Washington..	44,734	4,554	1,306	50,594	67,541	1.33	133	102
Total.....	2,556,226	22,715	91,497	2,670,438	4,473,693	1.68	190	5,085

A statement of the production of coal in Arkansas, by counties, for the last 5 years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of Arkansas, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Franklin.....	394,884	408,494	[a] 634,618	[a] 489,434	[a] 666,735	+ 177,301
Johnson.....	198,999	217,667				
Logan.....	27,286	35,300	26,090	26,647	29,970	+ 3,323
Pope.....	48,836	51,488	39,685	34,776	47,753	+ 12,977
Sebastian.....	1,528,888	1,234,794	1,189,455	1,278,497	1,875,386	+ 596,889
Other counties and small mines.....	[b] 30,279	61,708	44,825	34,914	50,594	+ 15,680
Total.....	2,229,172	2,009,451	1,934,673	1,864,268	2,670,438	+ 806,170
Total value.....	$3,360,831	$3,102,660	$2,880,738	$3,000,339	$4,473,693	+$1,473,354
Average price per ton....	$1.51	$1.54	$1.49	$1.61	$1.68	.....

[a] Includes Johnson County.

[b] Includes also production of Perry County.

Digitized by Google

According to the United States census for 1840, a small quantity of coal (220 short tons) was mined in Arkansas during that year. With the exception of 9,972 short tons mined in Missouri and 400 tons from Iowa mines, this was the only coal produced west of the Mississippi River in that year, and for the next 20 years these were the only States west of the Mississippi from which any coal production was reported. The industry in Arkansas did not develop rapidly during the earlier years, as the census of 1860 shows a production of only 200 tons and that of 1880 a total of 14,778 short tons. During the last 20 years, with the exception of 1904, 1905, and 1906, the production has increased quite rapidly, reaching a maximum of 2,670,438 short tons in 1907.

A statement of the annual production of coal in Arkansas from 1840 to the close of 1907 will be found in the table on a preceding page, giving a history of coal production from the year of earliest record.

The total original supply of coal in Arkansas was 1,887,000,000 short tons,[a] of which 1,797,000,000 tons were bituminous and semi-anthracite and 90,000,000 tons were lignite. The lignite areas have not been developed and no production has been reported from them. From the bituminous and semianthracite areas there have been mined, to the close of 1907, 23,756,401 short tons, representing an exhaustion, including waste, of approximately 36,000,000 tons, or 2 per cent of the estimated original contents of the Arkansas fields. Of the total amount of coal produced in Arkansas from the time when mining began, 11 per cent was mined in 1907, in which year the output also represented about 0.15 of 1 per cent of the estimated original supply.[b]

CALIFORNIA.

Total production in 1907, 13,950 short tons; spot value, $38,213.

In the report for 1906 mention was made of the demoralizing influence exerted by the increased production of petroleum, and its use for fuel purposes, on the production of coal in California, and this condition was accentuated in 1907, as shown by the returns for that year. The production of petroleum in California increased from 33,098,598 barrels in 1906 to 39,748,375 barrels in 1907, and the production of coal, which had decreased from 77,050 tons in 1905 to 25,290 tons in 1906, decreased still further in 1907 to 13,950 tons, the smallest production reported in the State since mining first began in 1861. During 1907, however, a considerable amount of development work was done in the Stone Canyon coal properties in Monterey County, and as soon as the transportation facilities, which are now in the course of construction, have been completed to this property, lying 25 miles from the Southern Pacific Railroad, an increase in the production of coal from California may be anticipated. The production and use of crude petroleum have almost eliminated coal for rail road and manufacturing purposes in California, but for domestic purposes there still remains a considerable market, and this has been supplied in the past partly from the sub-bituminous, or black lignite, mines of Mount Diablo and Corral Hollow fields in Alameda and

a Coal fields of the United States, by Marius R. Campbell, U. S. G. S., 1908.
b For detailed description of the Arkansas coal field, see Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, No. 316, Contributions to Economic Geology, 1906, p. 137.

Digitized by Google

Contra Costa counties, and by coal brought in from Oregon, Washington, and British Columbia, and also to some extent from Japan and Great Britain. The coal of Monterey County is a true bituminous coal and of much higher grade than that produced in other parts of the State or at Coos Bay in Oregon. It can be delivered in San Francisco and other cities in the State at less cost than the coal brought from other sources, and should find a profitable market.

The attempts at briquetting which have been made, and which have been discussed in previous reports and in Bulletin No. 316, do not seem to have resulted in the increased utilization of the subbituminous coals of Mount Diablo and Corral Hollow. It is probable that this is partly due to the fact that the form of briquettes are more suitable for power purposes than for domestic use, and this industry has suffered in sympathy with that of coal mining, because of the competition of fuel oil.

The statistics of production of coal in California in the last 5 years, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following table:

Distribution of the coal product of California, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
1903	83,339	6,808	14,526	104,673	$294,736	$2.82	307	203
1904	74,656	3,840	392	78,888	375,581	4.76	282	168
1905	74,000	550	2,500	77,050	382,725	4.97	294	135
1906	7,040	15,250	3,000	[a] 25,290	60,710	2.40	284	41
1907	7,910	2,680	3,360	13,950	38,213	2.74	258	32

[a] In addition to this total there were 6,910 tons of bituminous coal mined in Monterey County, but not shipped during the year. This particular mine is located 25 miles from a railroad, and until transportation facilities are obtained the market for the product is limited to a restricted local demand.

There are in California a number of rather widely separated coal areas, chief among which have been the Mount Diablo and Corral Hollow fields in Alameda and Contra Costa counties. The development on a commercial scale, in the near future, of the bituminous coal area at Stone Canyon, and also in Priest Valley in Monterey County, is anticipated. This coal is of high grade, has a high calorific value, shows all the characteristics of bituminous coal, and does not slack or disintegrate upon exposure to the weather. Small quantities of coal have been mined in Kern, Monterey, Riverside, and Siskiyou counties, and in what is known as the Ione field in Amador County. Considerable prospecting of lignite beds has been carried on in Butte, Del Norte, Orange, Fresno, San Diego, Mendocino, Placer, and Trinity counties, and small quantities of coal have been produced from some of these prospects in the past, but little encouragement has been held out for any extensive development.

The records of the State mining bureau of California show a production of coal in that State as early as 1861. It was at that time one of the 15 coal-producing States. During the latter part of that decade and throughout the one following the production of California exceeded 100,000 tons annually and reached a maximum of 237,000 tons in 1880. Since 1881 the production has been irregular,

Digitized by Google

having been largely influenced by the imports of Australia and British Columbia coals. The receipts of Australian coal have depended principally upon the wheat production and shipments from the Pacific coast. Vessels bringing Australian coal as return cargoes have had very low freight rates.

The history of the coal-mining industry in California from 1861 to the close of 1907 is exhibited in a table on a preceding page, which shows the production of coal in the United States from the earliest times.

COLORADO.

Total production in 1907, 10,790,236 short tons; spot value $15,079,449.

Compared with 1906, when the coal production of Colorado amounted to 10,111,218 short tons, valued at $12,735,616, the statistics for 1907 show an increase of 679,018 tons, or 6.72 per cent in quantity, and of $2,343,833, or 18.4 per cent, in value. With the exception of one year (1904), Colorado's coal production has increased each year since 1894. The decrease in 1904 was not due to any slackened demand for coal, but to labor disturbances which interfered with the mining operations. In the 13 years from 1894 to 1907 the coal production of the State increased from 2,831,409 short tons to 10,790,236 tons, a gain of 7,958,827 tons, or 281.09 per cent. The output in 1907 was more than double that of 1900 and more than three times that of 1897, 10 years earlier.

The main feature of the coal-mining industry in 1907 was a general growth in prosperity throughout the year, and unusual activity was manifested in the opening and developing of new mines and in improvements in the older operations, particularly those controlled by the larger companies. These improvements were largely directed toward the greater safeguarding of life and property and consisted in the sinking of new air shafts and the installation of ventilating fans of larger capacity than those previously in use. The relations between the operators and the miners were for the most part amicable, the few disputes being of comparatively little consequence and of short duration. The chief difficulties occurred in the mines in the vicinity of Colorado Springs, where the miners were on strike for an advance of wages and an 8-hour day. At two of these mines, both in El Paso County, where the men went on strike on October 19, work was shortly resumed with nonunion labor, and the actual loss of time was unimportant. The total number of men reported on strike during the year was 215, who were idle for an average of 30 days each. There was some agitation in other parts of the State for an 8-hour day and for an increase in wages prior to October 1, but when as a result of the financial disturbance the banks stopped payment in cash, this agitation ceased. During the first of the year there was the usual shortage of men and cars at the coal-mining camps, and this retarded coal mining considerably, but at the close of the year, when many men were thrown out of employment as a result of the money stringency, this shortage, particularly in labor, was relieved. Previous to November the car supply was estimated to have been 25 per cent short of the requirements, but during the last two months of the year there was a full supply. The average price per ton in 1907 was

Digitized by Google

$1.40, as compared with $1.26 in 1906 and $1.22 in 1905, and altogether the year 1907 may be considered the most satisfactory in the history of coal mining in the State.

The total number of men employed in the coal mines of Colorado in 1907 was 14,223, who made an average of 258 working days, against 11,368 men, for an average of 268 days, in 1906. There was, however, a decrease in the average production per man, from 889.4 tons in 1906 to 759 tons in 1907. The average production per day for each man was 2.94 in 1907, as compared with 3.32 in 1906. In 1905 the average production per man for the year was 801, and per day 3.14 tons.

Most of the larger mines of the State are operated upon the basis of a 10-hour day, there being 54 mines, employing 7,439 men, which worked 10 hours in 1907; 60 mines, employing 3,420 men, worked 8 hours, and 8 mines, employing 312 men, worked 9 hours. At 7 mines employing a total of 2,226 men the miners were reported as working 8 hours and all other employees 10 hours.

The use of mining machines in the coal mines of Colorado continues to increase. The returns for 1907 show that there were 175 machines in use, as against 141 machines in 1906. The machine-mined product increased from 1,337,006 tons in 1906 to 1,689,517 tons in 1907. Of the 175 machines in use in 1907, 103 were of the pick or puncher type, 58 were chain machines, and 14 long-wall.

Mr. John D. Jones, State coal mine inspector, reports that in 1907 there were 99 men killed and 138 injured in the coal mines of Colorado. Of the total number of deaths, 25 were due to explosions of gas or dust, 3 to explosions of powder or misplaced shot, 52 to falls of roof, and 8 to suffocation; 9 men were killed by being crushed by cars or motors, 1 was killed by electric current, and 1 was killed in a shaft. The death rate per thousand of employees was 6.96 as against 7.7 in 1906, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 108,992, as against 114,900 in 1906.

The statistics of production in Colorado in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Colorado in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Boulder	963,810	25,398	32,888	.....	1,022,096	$1,578,579	$1.54	220	1,147
Delta	.....	6,717	95	.....	6,812	11,688	1.72	197	14
El Paso	159,105	44,150	7,538	.....	210,793	285,433	1.35	278	488
Fremont	632,033	7,661	26,340	.....	666,034	1,264,590	1.90	241	1,085
Garfield	190,203	1,800	1,060	.....	193,063	239,929	1.24	257	279
Gunnison	475,499	5,438	12,743	89,495	583,175	855,341	1.47	269	565
Huerfano	1,754,800	7,444	41,547	.....	1,803,791	2,502,924	1.39	272	2,090
La Plata	156,137	9,711	3,005	4,867	173,720	295,519	1.70	272	254
Las Animas	2,960,686	38,940	102,332	1,666,924	4,768,882	4,856,949	1.02	287	4,727
Mesa	24,008	13,688	.....	.....	37,696	50,874	1.35	201	53
Routt	.....	5,247	50	.....	5,297	7,974	1.51	190	8
Weld	67,907	24,478	3,035	.....	95,420	147,194	1.54	232	137
Other counties[a]	313,293	9,987	21,482	197,757	542,519	635,507	1.17	255	521
Small mines	.....	1,920	.....	.....	1,920	3,115	1.62	.....	.....
Total	7,697,481	202,579	252,115	1,959,043	10,111,218	12,735,616	1.26	268	11,368

[a] Adams, Archuleta, Jefferson, Larimer, Montezuma, Pitkin, and Rio Blanco.

Digitized by Google

Coal production of Colorado in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1907.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Boulder	1,240,035	11,641	44,153	.....	1,296,729	$1,976,064	$1.52	212	1,472
Delta	14,366	7,591	130	.....	22,087	35,447	1.60	155	87
El Paso	150,110	112,690	6,995	.....	269,795	394,402	1.46	209	277
Fremont	715,593	25,262	32,094	.....	772,949	1,655,280	2.14	259	1,535
Garfield	211,030	2,764	5,346	.....	220,040	282,091	1.28	208	288
Gunnison	495,166	6,744	12,769	74,180	588,859	885,015	1.50	228	697
Huerfano	1,742,418	8,458	46,914	.....	1,797,790	2,799,133	1.56	251	2,511
La Plata	177,698	1,179	2,185	2,956	184,018	324,239	1.76	260	283
Las Animas	3,184,766	37,189	115,302	1,547,848	4,885,105	5,658,606	1.16	281	6,186
Mesa	40,148	4,030	352	.....	44,530	85,233	1.91	200	62
Routt	.....	5,690	.....	.....	5,690	10,530	1.85	218	10
Weld	109,971	20,817	5,286	.....	136,074	222,269	1.63	226	198
Other counties[a]	326,523	11,824	24,753	201,280	564,380	747,405	1.32	281	617
Small mines	.....	2,190	.....	.....	2,190	3,735	1.71	.....	.....
Total	8,409,624	258,069	296,279	1,826,264	10,790,236	15,079,449	1.40	258	14,223

[a] Adams, Archuleta, Jefferson, Larimer, Montezuma, Pitkin, and Rio Blanco.

In the following table is shown the total production of the State, by counties, during the last 5 years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906:

Coal production of Colorado, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Boulder	803,924	736,824	839,804	1,022,096	1,296,729	+ 274,633
Delta	13,029	21,683	9,497	6,812	22,087	+ 15,275
El Paso	207,797	248,013	188,775	210,793	269,795	+ 59,002
Fremont	633,858	256,200	512,002	666,034	784,949	+ 106,915
Garfield	176,354	198,545	172,563	193,063	220,040	+ 26,977
Gunnison	436,604	494,545	513,317	583,175	576,859	+ 5,684
Huerfano	1,319,666	1,187,905	1,426,640	1,803,791	1,797,790	− 6,001
Jefferson	.....	129,168	189,235	212,037	193,814	− 18,223
La Plata	143,637	146,080	168,669	173,720	184,018	+ 10,298
Las Animas	3,213,743	2,808,953	4,297,599	4,768,882	4,885,105	+ 116,223
Pitkin	342,054	269,006	342,804	319,529	313,866	− 5,663
Routt	2,775	5,568	3,643	5,297	5,690	+ 393
Weld	94,492	118,862	101,812	95,420	136,074	+ 40,654
Other counties	35,669	37,003	60,069	50,569	103,420	+ 52,851
Total	7,423,602	6,658,355	8,826,429	10,111,218	10,790,236	+ 679,018
Total value	$9,150,943	$8,751,821	$10,810,978	$12,735,616	$15,079,449	+$2,343,833

The Colorado coal fields are grouped along the lower flanks and among the foothills of the mountainous portion of the State. They are thus naturally divided by the axes of the major mountain ranges, and have often been described as contained in three groups, namely, the Eastern, the Park, and the Western. These groups comprise the following distinct coal fields: The Eastern group, including the Trinidad, the Canyon City, and the South Platte fields; the Park group, including the fields of North and Middle Parks, and the Como field of South Park; the Western group is the largest and most important, including the Yampa field in the northwest, the various fields of the Grand River basin, extending from the valley of White River to those of the Grand and the Gunnison, a small, isolated field in Ouray County, and the field known as the Durango or La Plata,

Digitized by Google

which is much more extensive in northwestern New Mexico than its Colorado portion.

The coal-bearing rocks of Colorado are mainly of Upper Cretaceous age. Some coal is mined from the Dakota and lower Colorado formations. The principal coal beds are found in the Mesaverde formation, which is of Montana Cretaceous age, much of which was formerly considered to belong to the Laramie formation. Above the Mesaverde, coal is also found in the Laramie, and also in the later Tertiary formations.

The coals in Colorado are of practically all classes, ranging from the poorer grades of lignite to high grade bituminous, coking coals, and anthracite. Some of the lower grade coals of the eastern fields have been very extensively mined on account of their greater accessibility to the Denver and other markets. The high grade coals of the Trinidad field have also been extensively worked. The coal fields of the interior or Park districts are less well known, especially those of the Middle and North Park fields.

The fields now attracting most attention are those in the western part of the State, and especially those of the Yampa coal field of Routt County. The recent prominence of this field is largely due to its prospective availability, being situated directly along the projected line of the Denver, Northwestern and Pacific Railroad, now building in the Yampa Valley. Most of the coal is of excellent quality, being a steaming coal of high grade. Anthracite occurs in a small field in the vicinity of Pilot Knob and is also reported in the Flattops west of the town of Yampa. Its occurrence there is due to the metamorphic action of intrusive igneous rock, and it is consequently of local and somewhat limited extent. A large extent of territory, containing thick beds of coal of Laramie age and of somewhat lower grade than the Mesaverde coal, is practically untouched in this field, but it is certain to become valuable as the higher grades become exhausted.

An equally valuable field in the Danforth Hills lies along the upper valley of White River, south of Axial Basin. The coals found there are equal in quality and in thickness and number of coal beds to those of the Yampa field, but do not appear to be so readily accessible to the prospective railroad route. The coal fields extend westward on lower White River and southward along the Grand Hogback to Grand River and beyond, where they are already extensively developed in many places. Excellent coals are mined and coked in Pitkin County and the product shipped east across the mountains to the smelters. The anthracite of the Crested Butte region has long been known. An extensive field on Grand and Gunnison rivers is continuous with equally important fields of Utah, also yielding some high grade steaming and coking coals.

The area of Colorado coal fields as previously mapped has been somewhat extended by the investigations of the past field season (1907) in the lower White River valley. An area of 250 to 300 square miles hitherto described in the geological reports as occupied wholly by Tertiary strata, and which was therefore supposed to contain the valuable Tertiary coals buried beyond available depth, has been found, in fact, to be almost entirely composed of the outcrop of the principal coal-bearing rocks. The field contains a considerable number of valuable coal beds. This new field is situated in

Digitized by Google

the valley of Douglas Creek, south of Rangely or Raven Park, and just north of the Book Cliffs divide, near the Grand Junction coal field. The coal beds are of the same group as those mined north of Grand River, near the Colorado-Utah State line. The group is with little doubt continuous with a corresponding group of the Grand River coal beds, these beds being covered by the Tertiary strata across the highest summits of the divide. The Douglas Creek field is limited by the Cathedral Bluffs on the east, by the high ridges and divide of the Book Cliffs on the south, and it gradually dips beneath the cover of overlying Tertiaries to the west, its coal passing beyond accessible depth somewhere in the vicinity of the State line. Dragon, Utah, is the nearest railroad point, but the coals are best exposed and most readily reached in the eastern half of the field, or along the main forks of Douglas Creek itself. At present, therefore, the field is relatively inaccessible to present railroad lines, and owing to the inadequacy of the present land surveys it was not examined nor classified in detail in the work of the past season.

The fields in the southwestern part of the State have been well known for some time. The accessibility of the coal and the growth of the metal mining and smelting interests in that region have contributed to a more extensive development of the coal resources of the southern part of the State than has obtained in most of the fields farther north.

A summary of the geologic work in the coal fields of Colorado will be found in the yearly progress reports, contained in Bulletins 285 and 316, already issued.

Coal mining as an industry in Colorado began in 1864, a production of 500 short tons being recorded for that year. In 1876 the production reached for the first time a total exceeding 100,000 tons, and six years later, in 1882, had reached the million-ton mark. Since that date the increase has been almost uninterrupted, there being only three instances, ten years apart (in 1884, 1894, and 1904), when the production showed a decrease of any importance, and only four altogether in thirty-six years. The largest decrease was made in the "hard-times" year of 1894. The coal production of the State exceeded 3,000,000 tons in 1890; ten years later it had grown to over 5,000,000 tons, and it amounted to nearly 11,000,000 tons in 1907. The record by years will be found in a table on a preceding page, giving the statistical history of coal production in each State from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

Mr. Campbell's estimate[a] of the coal fields of Colorado shows that the area containing, or which may contain, workable coal beds, amounts to 17,130 square miles, of which 10,130 square miles are estimated to contain workable coal; 4,180 square miles may contain workable coal, but the information about this area is uncertain; and 2,820 square miles contain coal under heavy cover. The original contents of these areas is estimated to have been 371,770,000,000 short tons.

The production of coal in Colorado up to the close of 1907 aggregated 112,668,336 short tons, and assuming that for each two tons of coal mined one ton was wasted, this production represents an exhaustion of 169,000,000 short tons, or a little over 0.05 of 1 per cent of the estimated original supply.

[a] Coal Fields of the United States. By Marius R. Campbell, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1908.

Digitized by Google

GEORGIA.

Total production in 1907, 362,401 short tons, spot value, $499,686.

For the first time since 1903 the coal production of Georgia showed an increase over the preceding year. From a maximum production of 416,951 short tons in 1903, the output declined each year until in 1906 it amounted to 332,107 short tons, the smallest production reported since 1900. The statistics for 1907, however, show an increase of 30,294 short tons, or 9.12 per cent, in quantity over 1906, with an increase in value of $75,682, or 17.85 per cent. The entire production is confined to two counties, Dade and Walker, in the northwestern corner of the State, and as the area is of limited extent it is not probable that the production will show any material increase in the future.

The number of men employed in the coal mines of the State in 1907 was 808, who worked an average of 262 days, against 737 men for 279 days in 1906, and 801, for an average of 270 days, in 1905. The average production per man was 449 tons in 1907, as compared with 450.6 tons in 1906, while the average daily production for each employee was 1.71 in 1907, against 1.62 in the preceding year. The apparently low grade of efficiency in the coal miners of Georgia is explained by the fact that State convicts are employed to a considerable extent, under lease, and these in a large majority of cases have had for experience as coal miners only the periods of their incarceration.

Coal-mining machines are not employed in the State, and little interference by reason of labor troubles is experienced. No strikes have been reported in the coal mines of Georgia during the last three years.

The statistics of production of coal for the last five years, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of Georgia since 1903, in short tons.

Year.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
1903	267,369	812	2,218	146,552	416,951	$521,459	$1.25	298	681
1904	243,244	1,000	6,677	132,270	383,191	466,496	1.22	222	881
1905	224,695	1,148	7,113	119,035	351,991	453,848	1.29	270	801
1906	194,881	850	8,324	128,052	332,107	424,004	1.28	279	737
1907	204,880	5,780	10,700	141,031	362,401	499,686	1.38	262	808

Portions of two counties in the extreme northwestern corner of Georgia are underlain by the coal measures of the southern Appalachian coal fields. The Walden basin of Tennessee crosses Dade County in Georgia, and extending southwesterly becomes the Blount Mountain and Warrior basins in Alabama. The Lookout basin, a narrow outlying area, extends from Etowah County in Alabama in a northeasterly direction into Walker County, Ga. The total area of the coal fields in Georgia is estimated at 167 square miles, the smallest of any State coal fields, not all of it being workable. Extensive operations are carried on in both counties, however, some of this coal being

Digitized by Google

highly prized as a steam fuel and finding a ready market for bunker coal at Brunswick and other coast cities. It also makes an excellent coke, and about 30 per cent of the output each year is made into coke, which is sold to the furnaces at Chattanooga and other points in Tennessee and Georgia.

The Eighth United States Census contains the first authentic statement of production of coal in Georgia. This report, which is for 1860, gives the production in that year as 1,900 short tons. The census for 1870 does not mention any production in Georgia for that year. The Tenth Census (1880) reports an output of coal for the State of 154,644 short tons, since which time the production has been reported in Mineral Resources of the United States. The statistics for each year since 1860 will be found in a statement on a preceding page, giving the production of coal, by States, from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

According to the estimates of Mr. M. R. Campbell, the total original coal supply of Georgia was 933,000,000 tons, from which there had been mined to the close of 1907, 8,123,696 short tons, representing (including loss in mining) an exhaustion of about 12,000,000 tons. This would leave still in the ground a total of 921,000,000 tons, of which from 600,000,000 to 650,000,000 tons would probably be considered as the available supply.

IDAHO.

Total production in 1907, 6,508 short tons; spot value, $26,494.

There are several somewhat restricted areas in Idaho in which lignite beds occur, but little has been done there in the way of mining until the last five or six years. The districts from which this production has been obtained are the Horseshoe Bend and the Jerusalem, occupying the lower portion of a ridge between the Boise and the Payette rivers; one near Salmon City, in Lincoln County, and one at the eastern edge of the State, in Bingham and Fremont counties, where the Sublette field of Wyoming extends across the State line. The principal production in 1905 and 1906 was in the Salmon district, in Lemhi County, 4,380 tons having been mined there in 1905, and 4,285 tons out of a total of 5,365, in 1906. In 1907 Fremont County was credited with a production of 2,884 tons, and 3,500 tons were produced in Lemhi County. Bingham County also produced a small quantity of coal in 1907.

The total production in the State in 1907 showed an increase of 1,143 tons, or 21.3 per cent in quantity, and $7,956, or 42.92 per cent in value.

The production of coal in Idaho during the last six years has been as follows:

Coal production of Idaho, 1902–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	2,030	$5,180	1905	5,782	$16,346
1903	4,250	13,250	1906	5,365	18,538
1904	3,330	12,230	1907	6,508	26,494

Digitized by Google

ILLINOIS.

Total production in 1907, 51,317,146 short tons; spot value, $54,687,382.

With an increase of 9,837,042 short tons, or 23.72 per cent in quantity, and of $9,924,320, or 22.17 per cent, in value, over the production of 1906, Illinois again advanced to second place among the coal-producing States, a position it had held uninterruptedly since 1883 (when Illinois supplanted Ohio as the second in rank among the coal-producing States), and up to 1906, when Illinois was supplanted by West Virginia. The increase in the production of Illinois in 1907 was due in large measure to a heavy demand for coal, and also to the renewed activity in mining after the recovery from the effects of the suspension on April 1 of the year before. During this suspension practically all of the important mines of Illinois were idle, and 49,792 men out of a total of 61,988 in the State were idle for an average of 58 days, which is equivalent to about 25 per cent of the working time made. In West Virginia the suspension affected only a small number of the mines, and these only for about 30 days, so that the amount of time lost in West Virginia was only about 1.1 per cent of the time made. As a result of these conditions West Virginia in 1906 outranked Illinois by 1,810,246 short tons, and Illinois again dropped to third place among the coal-producing States. In 1907 Illinois's production surpassed that of West Virginia by 3,225,563 short tons.

In 1907 the time lost by labor disaffection was represented by 5,255 men being idle for an average of 7 days each, and this was not enough to adversely influence the production. The slightly less increase in value compared with the production in 1907 was due to the higher prices which obtained during the period of suspension in 1906. Illinois contains more coal-producing counties than any other State in the Union, there having been 52 counties which in 1907 produced 1,000 tons or more each. Of these there were 2 whose production in 1907 exceeded 5,000,000 tons, namely, Sangamon, 5,160,042 short tons, and Williamson, 5,697,944 tons. Two others produced over 4,500,000 tons: Macoupin, with 4,507,270 tons, and St. Clair, 4,511,879 tons. Madison County produced in 1907, 3,927,721 short tons; Bureau, 2,010,762 tons; Fulton, 2,113,643 tons; Saline, 2,247,842 tons, and Vermilion, 2,973,253 tons. Nine other counties each produced over 1,000,000 tons. The most important increases in 1907 over 1906 were in Saline and Williamson counties, each of which showed a gain of more than 1,250,000 tons. Other important gains were made by Macoupin County, with 869,443 tons; Clinton, 786,595 tons; Sangamon, 616,193; Madison, 602,864; Vermilion, 583,968; Montgomery, 568,606, and Fulton, 534,419 tons. During 1907 the usual complaint of car shortage was freely made, but the car supply was undoubtedly better than in previous years. The southern portion of the State suffered more than the northern, from car shortage, largely for the reason that the greatest increase in production was in the southern counties of the State, notably, as already stated, in the output of Saline and Williamson counties, whose aggregate increase exceeded 2,500,000 tons. The northern part of the State suffered more than the southern from a scarcity of miners, the coal beds being thinner in the northern, and the miners naturally

Digitized by Google

drifting to those mines where the larger tonnage, and consequently more wages, could be secured for the same amount of work done. During the latter part of the year some difficulty was experienced with the mine laborers because of the operators' inability to procure currency for pay rolls, and the unwillingness of the miners to accept checks or clearing-house certificates in payment of their wages. This resulted in numerous shut-downs, which were, however, not of long duration, the average time lost for each man idle, as previously stated, being 7 days.

The number of men employed in the coal mines of Illinois in 1907 was 65,581, who worked an average of 218 days, as compared with 61,988 men for an average of 192 days in 1906, and 58,053 men, working an average of 201 days, in 1905. The average production per man for the year 1907 showed a material increase over 1906, as did also the average production per man per day. The average tonnage per man in 1907 was 782.5, against 669.2 in 1906, and 662.1 in 1905. The average daily tonnage per man was 3.59 in 1907; 3.49 in 1906, and 3.29 in 1905. A part, if not all, of this increased efficiency is due to the increased use of mining machines. In 1907 there were employed in the coal mines of Illinois 1,080 machines, with which a total of 15,134,401 tons, or 29.49 per cent of the total product, was won. In 1906, 11,585,419 tons, or 27.93 per cent of the total, were undercut by machines. The machine-mined product showed an increase of 3,548,982 short tons over that of 1906. Of the machines in use in 1907, 836 were of the pick or puncher type, 243 were chain-breast machines, and 1 was a long-wall machine.

The coal-mine workers of Illinois are probably better organized than those of any other of the bituminous coal-mining States, by far the larger number of the coal mines in the State working 8 hours per day. In 1907, out of a total of 65,581 men, 60,268 were reported as working 8 hours per day; 8 mines, employing a total of 675 men, worked 9 hours, and 1 small mine reported 10 hours as the length of the working day for the 4 men employed. There were 4,634 men whose length of working day was not reported, but most of these probably worked 8 hours.

The coal mines of Illinois have been remarkable in their freedom from dust or gas explosions during the last 2 years. In 1906 there were only 2 deaths attributable to this cause, and in 1907, out of a total of 172 men killed, as reported by Mr. David Ross, secretary of the bureau of labor statistics, 7 met death in gas or dust explosions; 92 were killed and 301 injured by falls of roof or coal; 26 were killed and 38 injured by powder explosions and misplaced shots; 33 were killed and 158 injured by being caught by the cars or motors; 2 were killed by electricity, and 7 men were killed and 10 injured in shaft accidents. Five deaths and 66 injuries were attributed to other causes.

The death rate per 1,000 men employed in 1907 was 2.62, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was but little less than 300,000.

During 1907 there were 2,988,386 short tons of Illinois coal washed before being shipped. The cleaned coal from the washeries amounted to 2,465,767 short tons, while the refuse amounted to 522,619 tons.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Illinois in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Bureau	1,488,032	47,149	44,904	.....	1,580,085	$2,399,498	$1.52	185	4,412
Christian	798,503	89,718	46,231	.....	934,452	1,045,449	1.12	172	1,578
Clinton	467,661	14,118	34,017	.....	515,796	510,351	.99	146	811
Franklin	530,849	14,927	23,424	.....	569,200	607,834	1.07	257	655
Fulton	1,508,594	37,949	32,681	.....	1,579,224	1,909,349	1.21	208	2,468
Gallatin	59,430	20,728	2,500	10,073	92,731	93,953	1.01	185	177
Grundy	1,072,922	44,918	44,179	.....	1,162,019	1,764,597	1.52	207	3,001
Henry	75,258	67,185	6,745	.....	149,188	238,653	1.60	236	293
Jackson	551,937	32,352	61,907	.....	646,196	819,174	1.27	156	1,228
Knox	13,086	38,168	400	.....	51,654	85,393	1.65	161	138
Lasalle	1,130,149	293,109	44,414	.....	1,467,672	2,366,626	1.61	200	3,513
Livingston	220,853	45,077	7,901	.....	273,831	408,255	1.49	180	595
Logan	355,121	56,538	23,900	.....	435,559	440,058	1.01	176	686
McDonough	32,431	11,143	200	.....	43,774	81,262	1.86	178	123
Macoupin	3,415,475	85,827	126,525	.....	3,637,827	3,372,863	.93	193	4,615
Madison	3,144,160	98,141	82,556	.....	3,324,857	3,006,242	.90	183	4,288
Marion	955,934	48,996	37,936	.....	1,042,866	1,077,333	1.03	227	1,289
Marshall	378,685	21,711	18,508	.....	418,904	663,842	1.58	223	977
Menard	383,551	30,256	16,164	.....	429,971	477,547	1.11	183	741
Mercer	374,154	22,656	15,355	.....	412,165	540,804	1.31	201	750
Montgomery	673,259	31,419	15,737	.....	720,415	736,011	1.02	192	752
Peoria	757,758	137,607	19,498	.....	914,863	1,066,034	1.17	212	1,210
Perry	1,394,176	41,566	73,974	.....	1,509,716	1,408,789	.93	197	2,174
Randolph	591,612	27,682	14,976	.....	634,270	582,580	.92	186	875
Rock Island	13,900	47,341	1,080	.....	62,321	102,333	1.64	178	127
St. Clair	4,459,839	286,926	158,046	.....	4,904,811	4,253,301	.87	200	5,303
Saline	944,494	15,863	20,507	.....	980,864	997,015	1.02	171	1,385
Sangamon	4,166,324	228,702	148,823	.....	4,543,849	4,568,143	1.01	181	6,009
Scott	7,723	4,214	500	.....	12,437	21,797	1.75	224	42
Shelby	93,225	42,443	2,589	.....	138,257	193,207	1.40	174	269
Stark	9,166	8,420	75	.....	17,661	29,372	1.66	200	37
Tazewell	108,691	76,599	4,592	.....	189,882	234,123	1.23	186	296
Vermilion	2,108,309	219,967	61,009	.....	2,389,285	2,430,586	1.02	193	3,338
Will	129,788	17,792	7,375	.....	154,955	247,917	1.60	175	527
Williamson	4,224,650	52,878	140,459	.....	4,417,987	4,341,788	.98	190	5,232
Other counties [a] and small mines	633,994	418,056	68,510	.....	1,120,560	1,640,983	1.46	208	2,074
Total	37,273,693	2,778,141	1,418,197	10,073	41,480,104	44,763,062	1.08	192	61,988

[a] Bond, Calhoun, Greene, Hancock, Jefferson, Jersey, Kankakee, McLean, Macon, Morgan, Putnam, Schuyler, Warren, Washington, White, and Woodford.

Digitized by Google

Coal production of Illinois in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons—Continued.

1907.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Bureau	1,886,740	51,985	72,037	.....	2,010,762	$2,979,557	$1.48	223	4,433
Christian	1,224,132	72,012	72,015	.....	1,368,159	1,451,625	1.06	194	1,654
Clinton	1,218,343	23,682	60,366	.....	1,302,391	1,232,664	.95	217	1,672
Franklin	1,234,840	23,276	48,850	.....	1,306,966	1,384,744	1.06	257	1,614
Fulton	1,996,410	73,129	44,104	.....	2,113,643	2,387,615	1.13	238	3,037
Gallatin	53,118	12,644	3,698	8,595	78,055	81,445	1.04	156	142
Grundy	1,222,649	53,604	51,068	.....	1,327,321	1,945,686	1.47	260	2,610
Henry	82,830	63,575	3,316	.....	149,721	246,057	1.64	178	318
Jackson	537,546	40,817	66,970	.....	645,333	819,504	1.27	170	956
Knox	.....	40,452	544	.....	40,996	67,864	1.66	178	92
Lasalle	1,309,045	310,730	58,215	.....	1,677,990	2,660,773	1.59	237	3,259
Livingston	234,694	60,987	7,816	.....	303,497	424,659	1.40	248	564
Logan	384,301	70,037	22,777	.....	477,115	506,971	1.06	195	755
McDonough	21,240	10,489	470	.....	32,199	61,335	1.90	183	88
Macoupin	4,280,893	62,106	164,271	.....	4,507,270	4,412,539	.98	209	4,779
Madison	3,757,950	87,100	82,671	.....	3,927,721	3,594,068	.92	214	4,008
Marion	1,092,976	55,202	37,355	.....	1,185,533	1,150,493	.95	282	1,129
Marshall	430,990	27,764	24,042	.....	482,796	753,430	1.56	266	973
Menard	300,442	73,711	15,765	.....	389,918	413,864	1.06	196	693
Mercer	421,767	16,909	14,945	.....	453,621	620,972	1.37	222	633
Montgomery	1,221,638	37,515	29,868	.....	1,289,021	1,275,647	.99	180	1,545
Peoria	969,887	115,540	17,885	.....	1,103,312	1,274,774	1.16	224	1,373
Perry	1,617,168	43,301	64,000	.....	1,784,469	1,678,054	.94	215	2,085
Randolph	780,994	28,117	15,650	.....	824,761	779,745	.95	215	960
Rock Island	11,560	39,348	2,030	.....	52,938	86,479	1.63	204	89
St. Clair	4,176,080	198,694	137,105	.....	4,511,879	3,865,756	.86	191	4,902
Saline	2,178,240	29,251	40,351	.....	2,247,842	2,217,018	.99	232	2,711
Sangamon	4,699,368	296,363	164,311	.....	5,160,042	5,022,248	.97	191	6,428
Scott	7,700	9,399	540	.....	17,639	28,556	1.62	223	50
Shelby	115,606	32,557	7,767	.....	155,930	183,897	1.18	209	294
Stark	3,116	22,181	600	.....	25,897	43,628	1.68	189	72
Tazewell	144,149	87,312	4,510	.....	235,971	276,127	1.17	240	373
Vermilion	2,780,846	136,887	55,520	.....	2,973,253	2,997,416	1.01	248	2,877
Will	163,010	14,196	6,777	.....	183,985	290,558	1.58	236	463
Williamson	5,469,847	60,104	167,993	.....	5,697,944	5,541,810	.97	214	5,600
Other counties [a] and small mines	818,003	394,343	58,910	.....	1,271,256	1,929,804	1.52	233	2,350
Total	46,908,118	2,775,321	1,625,112	8,595	51,317,146	54,687,382	1.07	218	65,581

[a] Bond, Calhoun, Greene, Hancock, Jefferson, Jersey, Kankakee, McLean, Macon, Morgan, Putnam, Schuyler, Wabash, Warren, Washington, White, and Woodford.

Digitized by Google

In the following table are shown the statistics of production of coal in Illinois, by counties, during the last 5 years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906:

Coal production of Illinois, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Bond	176,342	158,116	126,231	132,325	138,990	+ 6,665
Bureau	1,846,642	1,821,867	1,701,255	1,580,085	2,010,762	+ 430,677
Calhoun	5,300	6,500	4,727	5,045	2,850	− 2,195
Cass	1,768	810	.....	.....	.....	.....
Christian	1,024,392	838,943	879,360	934,462	1,368,169	+ 433,707
Clinton	920,391	854,719	579,281	515,796	1,302,391	+ 786,595
Fulton	1,105,930	1,247,215	1,529,249	1,579,224	2,113,643	+ 534,419
Gallatin	72,205	92,908	82,682	92,731	78,055	− 14,676
Greene	6,639	5,986	4,435	2,206	2,310	+ 104
Grundy	1,392,427	1,334,422	1,310,892	1,162,019	1,327,321	+ 165,302
Hamilton	1,200	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Hancock	7,380	7,923	3,300	4,498	2,034	− 2,464
Henry	156,870	149,259	146,995	149,188	149,721	+ 533
Jackson	913,283	889,607	818,841	646,196	645,333	− 863
Jefferson	28,245	32,788	25,925	7,600	12,000	+ 4,400
Jersey	.....	.....	.....	1,397	1,162	− 235
Johnson	2,333	700	.....	.....	.....	.....
Kankakee	74,226	.....	700	39,499	26,704	− 12,795
Knox	105,055	73,806	58,972	51,654	40,996	− 10,658
Lasalle	1,882,589	1,542,518	1,772,988	1,467,672	1,677,990	+ 210,318
Livingston	122,773	186,638	284,984	273,831	303,497	+ 29,666
Logan	469,578	350,037	445,546	435,559	477,115	+ 41,556
McDonough	28,104	26,211	19,498	43,774	32,199	− 11,575
McLean	198,100	198,513	159,921	145,000	151,146	+ 6,146
Macon	110,000	180,851	231,235	292,884	269,766	− 23,118
Macoupin	2,414,499	2,170,292	3,177,484	3,637,827	4,507,270	+ 869,443
Madison	2,950,496	3,341,989	3,434,399	3,324,857	3,927,721	+ 602,864
Marion	1,095,952	1,010,508	1,009,759	1,042,866	1,185,533	+ 142,667
Marshall	479,641	467,724	499,672	418,904	482,796	+ 63,892
Menard	483,447	463,985	415,266	429,971	389,918	− 40,053
Mercer	642,746	566,801	532,854	412,165	453,621	+ 41,456
Montgomery	458,987	499,218	598,064	720,415	1,289,021	+ 568,606
Morgan	4,358	4,737	4,565	9,100	5,513	− 3,587
Peoria	958,982	912,422	897,946	914,863	1,103,312	+ 188,449
Perry	1,236,368	1,296,962	1,298,572	1,509,716	1,784,469	+ 274,753
Putnam	.....	.....	.....	156,928	362,858	+ 205,930
Randolph	535,895	531,465	440,991	634,270	824,761	+ 190,491
Rock Island	69,641	86,219	68,383	62,321	52,938	− 9,383
St. Clair	3,464,069	3,417,632	3,329,914	4,904,811	4,511,879	− 392,932
Saline	433,328	568,670	675,701	980,864	2,247,842	+ 1,266,978
Sangamon	4,470,962	4,219,199	4,324,263	4,543,849	5,160,042	+ 616,193
Schuyler	12,927	11,673	2,880	3,090	7,553	+ 4,463
Scott	24,776	19,409	13,423	12,437	17,639	+ 5,202
Shelby	108,508	129,846	104,216	138,257	155,930	+ 17,673
Stark	43,166	27,657	22,725	17,661	25,897	+ 8,236
Tazewell	253,653	194,891	231,373	189,882	235,971	+ 46,089
Vermilion	2,955,071	2,792,046	2,342,238	2,389,285	2,973,253	+ 583,968
Warren	14,989	10,784	10,354	9,520	9,139	− 381
Washington	91,766	97,069	87,913	85,812	29,000	− 56,812
White	.....	.....	.....	8,000	16,453	+ 8,453
Will	49,240	76,538	137,957	154,055	183,085	+ 29,030
Williamson	2,881,653	3,395,397	4,167,952	4,417,987	5,697,944	+ 1,279,957
Woodford	[a] 123,501	[b] 105,185	[b] 348,707	[b] 717,566	[c] 1,465,708	+ 748,142
Small mines	46,711	56,405	69,777	69,290	75,036	+ 5,746
Total	36,957,104	36,475,060	38,434,363	41,480,104	51,317,146	+ 9,837,042
Total value	$43,196,809	$39,941,993	$40,577,592	$44,763,062	$54,687,382	+ $9,924,320

[a] Includes production of Wabash County. [b] Includes production of Franklin County.
[c] Includes production of Franklin and Wabash counties.

The coal fields of Illinois are included in the eastern interior field, which underlies the greater part of Illinois, the southwestern part of Indiana, and part of western Kentucky. Nearly three-fourths of the entire State is underlain by productive coal measures, the total area being estimated at 35,600 square miles. It has been considered the largest coal-bearing area of any one State in the Union, though more

Digitized by Google

definite knowledge may show either North Dakota or Montana to equal or exceed it. The coals of the State as a whole have never been thoroughly studied, so that statements as to the number of coals and their correlation and extent can not be given as yet. The revival of the State geological survey during 1905, and the work already done by it, in cooperation with the United States Geological Survey, give promise of soon placing our knowledge of the coals of the State on a more exact basis. During 1906 the geologic work in the coal fields of Illinois consisted of a survey in the southern Illinois fields, the Eldorado and New Haven quadrangles being completed. A preliminary report on these quadrangles has been printed in Bulletin No. 316, "Contributions to Economic Geology, 1906." During 1906 and 1907 additional work was done to the west of the Eldorado quadrangle and in the region of East St. Louis and around Peoria, in addition to a considerable amount of reconnaissance work, especially along the western and southern border of the coal field. The work already done has served to show that the main coal beds have an extraordinary degree of regularity as compared with the coal series of the Appalachian trough. This is especially true of coals 5, 6, and 7. Thus it has already been demonstrated that coal 5 in southeastern Illinois corresponds to coal 9 of western Kentucky, where apparently it is the principal bed being worked over most of the western Kentucky coal field. The tracing also seems to show that it is the same as coal 5 in southern Indiana, which is the main coal of southern Indiana. In the same way it has been shown that coal No. 7 of southern Illinois is identical with coal No. 11 of western Kentucky. This coal is characterized by a shale parting or "blue band," and other features of the work already completed seem to indicate that it is persistent well up into the middle of the State and possibly beyond. It is now hoped that by the end of 1908 sufficient work will have been completed to at least indicate, if not demonstrate, the correlation of the principal coal beds over the developed portions of the field. The work of Mr. David White on the lower coals has already shown that the earlier correlations can not be relied upon. He has shown that the No. 2 coal of Grundy County is about at the level of the lower Kittanning coal of Pennsylvania, and that coals Nos. 2 to 6 probably fall within the time interval represented in Pennsylvania by the Allegheny formation or lower productive measures. It is not yet clear that the No. 2 coal of McDonough and other counties is at the same horizon as the No. 2 of Grundy County. He has found that the so-called No. 1 coals of different parts of the State occur at distinctly different stratigraphic positions. Thus, he finds the No. 1 coal of Rock Island County belongs in the upper Pottsville, coming probably within the limits of the Connoquenessing sandstone of the Pennsylvania section. The No. 1 coal of Scott County failed to yield good fossil evidence of its age, but the supposed representative of this bed in the deep mine at Litchfield appears to be somewhat younger, probably not older than the Mercer group of Pennsylvania. On the other hand, the No. 1 coal of Hardin County, in the southern part of the State, he finds to come about 100 feet below a coal of lower Pottsville age. These facts are interpreted to mean that during early Pottsville time when, for example, the Pocahontas and New River coals were being deposited, the Illinois coal field was restricted to a small part of the present basin, that changing condi-

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——8

Digitized by Google

tions allowed the gradual spread of the coal-forming conditions, but that the present limits of the field were not reached until late Pottsville time.

The coal field in Illinois occupies a basin. In the center the lower coals are at least 1,000 feet deep, and the outcropping rocks belong to the upper or nonproductive coal measures. Around the edge of the basin the productive measures outcrop in a broad belt. Except along the southern edge and part of the western edge of the field, the coal beds and other rocks lie with such slight dips as to be practically level. A striking exception to this is the sharp fold that enters the coal field near La Salle and extends to the southeast. This appears to be an anticline in which the western limb is very sharply depressed, carrying the coals several hundred feet lower than they are immediately east of the axis of the fold. West of this fold, in the northwest part of the field, the dip is eastward about 7 feet to the mile. Around the southwest and southern margins the dip becomes much steeper. In the southeast part of the State the rocks are disturbed by faulting and the flow of igneous rocks. A notable fault or break enters the State from Kentucky at Shawneetown.

Beginning at the northeast, in the Danville field, two beds of coal are worked, each from 5 to 7 feet thick and 80 feet apart. The coals have been considered the equivalent of Nos. 6 and 7. No. 6 has been applied to what is locally known as the Grape Creek bed, and No. 7 to the Danville bed. The coals are reached at depths of from 0 to 200 feet.

Northwest of Danville are the Wilmington and Streator fields. In the first the Wilmington coal, sometimes called No. 2, is worked. The coal is thin and irregular, averaging only about 3 feet, though increasing to 6 feet in places. This coal underlies part of Will County, two-thirds of Grundy County, the northeastern part of Kankakee County, and parts of Livingston and La Salle counties. It lies at depths of from 0 to 550 feet.

In the Streator field in La Salle, Livingston, and Kankakee counties the Streator coal, which has been called the No. 7, is worked. It has a thickness of from 4 to 8 feet, with an average of about 5 feet, and is worked at depths of from 65 to 200 feet east of the line of the La Salle fold. West of that fold the worked coals are from 375 to 500 feet below the surface. They are from 3 to 5 feet in thickness, and have been correlated as beds Nos. 2 to 5.

Westward from La Salle the coals correlated as Nos. 2, 5, and 7 have been worked. The so-called No. 5 lies 150 feet above the No. 2, and No. 7, 50 feet still higher. The coals range in thickness from 2½ to 4 feet, and are worked at depths of from 0 to 555 feet. The Kewanee coal of Henry County, correlated as coal No. 6, is 4 feet thick, and less than 100 feet deep, and in Stark County it is from 2½ to 6 feet thick, at depths of from 0 to 130 feet. A coal correlated as No. 4, 4 to 6 feet thick, underlies most of Stark County and outcrops along the river bluffs in Peoria County. Coal called No. 2, 4 feet thick, is reported under the river bottoms at depths of 120 feet, and No. 1, 3 feet thick, at 235 feet. In Rock Island and Mercer counties the worked coals are shallow and from 2 to 4 feet thick.

West and southwest of Peoria coals called Nos. 2, 4, 5, 6, and 7 are worked, lying at depths of less than 200 feet, and varying from 2 to 6 feet in thickness. The bed principally worked is correlated as coal

Digitized by Google

No. 4. Farther west, along the Mississippi Valley, the lower coals, with thicknesses of from 2 to 3 feet, are worked at depths of usually less than 100 feet. The lower coals continue southward with a thickness of 3 to 4 feet. The higher coals outcrop in the western part of the fourth district, in Tazewell and Menard counties, where coals called Nos. 4 and 5, with a thickness of from 4 to 5 feet, outcrop at depths of less than 200 feet. From the latitude of Springfield southward the outcrop of the productive measures becomes comparatively narrow, the eastward dip becoming steeper, so that each of the various coals is near the surface within a comparatively narrow belt. The coals are mined at slight depths, usually less than 100 feet. In the river counties they range from 2 to 5 feet in thickness, but are generally less than 3 feet. The bulk of the worked coal from Sangamon and Macoupin counties is taken from under the outcrop of the upper coal measures. A few mines in these counties, however, reach the so-called coal No. 5 at depths of from 50 to 200 feet, where it has a thickness of from 5 to 7 feet. In Madison and St. Clair counties the main coal worked is known as the Belleville bed. A short distance above it is another bed of almost, if not quite, equal thickness. These coals have a thickness ranging from 5½ to 7½ feet, with an average of over 6 feet. They are mined at depths varying from 50 to 300 feet, most of the large mines having a depth of from 100 to 200 feet. They underlie all the uplands of Madison County, and three-fourths of St. Clair County. The area within which the productive measures come to the surface continues around the south end of the field, with a width of from 20 to 30 miles. Along its southern edge only the lower coals are exposed, usually with a thickness of less than 3 feet. Within the northern portion of this strip coals that have been correlated as Nos. 4, 5, 6, and 7 are workable at depths of less than 300 feet. Of these No. 5 varies from 5 to 7 feet in thickness where worked; No. 6 from 8 feet down; No. 7 from 10 feet down. Coal No. 6, or the Duquoin coal, averages about 6 feet in the mines. It is extensively mined in Randolph and Perry counties at depths of up to 200 feet. A 9-foot bed is worked at St. Johns at a depth of 300 feet. At Coulterville, in Randolph County, a 6-foot bed is found at 370 feet. Coal No. 7 varies from about 4 feet in Gallatin County to an average of 9 feet in many of the mines of Williamson County, where it is known as the Carterville bed. The coal underlies the north half of this county at depths up to 150 feet. Coal No. 5 lies 100 to 150 feet deeper. In Jackson County the Big Muddy coal, probably coal No. 2, is from 5 to 7 feet thick, with an average thickness in the mines of over 6 feet. In depth it varies from 20 to 166 feet. In Johnson County a 3-foot, 4-inch surface coal is mined. In Saline County coal is found at 144 feet; at Harrisburg with a thickness of 6 to 7 feet. No. 7, 3 to 5 feet thick, outcrops over the county. In Gallatin County the coals worked range from 4 feet to 4 feet 10 inches at depths of less than 100 feet. Within the area of outcrop of the upper or barren coal measures, shafts have been sunk to the coals in the underlying productive measures. The coals range in thickness from 3 to 8 feet and up to 11 feet, and in depth up to 1,004 feet. Many of the mines have a depth of from 600 to 900 feet. The principal coals are supposed to lie at the horizons of Nos. 5, 6, and 7. In the eastern part of the State is a large area in which at present is no mining, but in which the evidence indicates that it is only a

Digitized by Google

question of time until this will prove as valuable a part of the field as any other.

Recent analyses of the Illinois coals showed them to contain from 6 to 12 per cent of moisture; from 6 to 12 per cent of ash; from 33 to 42 per cent of volatile matter; from 34 to 50 per cent of fixed carbon; from 1 to 4½ per cent of sulphur. The No. 7 coal of Williamson County will run even better—3 to 6 per cent of moisture; 4 to 9 per cent of ash; 30 to 40 per cent of volatile matter; 50 to 56 per cent of fixed carbon; and 0.8 to 2 per cent sulphur. And, on the other hand, the slack coal from many of the mines runs from 20 to 25 per cent of ash, with corresponding decrease in the valuable constituents.

Most of the coal of the State is reached by shafts, which, as a rule, are well equipped with self-dumping cages where large cars are used, or with double-deck cages, hoisting two cars at a time, where the cars are small. The shafts range in depth from 80 feet to over 1,000 feet. While the room and pillar method largely prevails, many of the thinner coals are worked by the long-wall method, especially in the mines on the thinner lower coals. In the long-wall field the rock refuse hoisted amounts to 10 to 15 per cent of the coal hoisted. Machine mining has not made the progress in this State that it has in some others on account of the small mining machine differential. The majority of the mines are fairly dry, requiring but little pumping. Mine cars carry from 1 ton to 3½ tons, and as the dip is usually low and haulage easy, mechanical haulage has been introduced but slowly, tail rope and electric motors being used. While a majority of the hoists are second motion, all of the larger new mines use first motion engines. Tipples are well built, most of the new ones being of steel. They are usually well equipped with shaking screens, and at many of the mines the screenings are washed and rescreened. As a rule the coal is weighed run of mine. Illinois coal goes to Illinois, eastern Iowa, southern Wisconsin, and Minnesota, and southeastern Missouri. Chicago is naturally the largest market.

Probably the earliest mention of coal in the United States is contained in the journal of Father Hennepin, a French missionary, who as early as 1679 reported a "cole" mine on the Illinois River, above Fort Crevecœur, near the site of the present city of Ottawa. Father Hennepin marked the location of the occurrence on the map which illustrates his journal. It is also probable that, outside of anthracite mining in Pennsylvania and the operations in the Richmond basin of Virginia, Illinois holds the record for priority of production. The earliest statement that we have in regard to actual mining in Illinois is that coal was produced in Jackson County in 1810 from a point on the Big Muddy River. A flatboat was loaded with coal at this place and shipped to New Orleans, but the quantity is not stated. Again, it is reported that in 1832 several boat loads were sent from the same vicinity to the same market. Another record is found stating that 150,000 bushels (or 6,000 tons) of coal were mined in 1833 in St. Clair County and hauled by wagons to St. Louis. From 1840 to 1860 the bureau of statistics of the State is without any reliable data in regard to the coal-mining industry, although some scattering statistics are found in the geological reports published by the State government. The production of coal in Illinois since 1833 will be found in the table on a preceding page giving the his-

Digitized by Google

tory of coal production in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

According to Mr. Campbell's estimate [a] the original coal supply of Illinois when mining began was 240,000,000,000 short tons, all bituminous and contained within a total area of 35,600 square miles. The total production of the State at the close of 1907, as far as records are obtainable, amounted to 645,868,309 tons, which, with a half-ton wasted for every ton mined, is equivalent to a total exhaustion of 968,000,000 short tons, from which it appears that the exhaustion to the close of 1907 was about 0.4 of 1 per cent of the total estimated supply. The production of coal in Illinois in 1907 was about 8 per cent of the aggregate production to the close of that year, and the quantity of coal estimated as still remaining in the ground at the close of 1907 is 4,664 times the production of that year, or about 2,500 times the exhaustion represented by that production.

INDIANA.

Total production in 1907, 13,985,713 short tons; spot value, $15,114,300.

Indiana continues to rank sixth among the coal-producing States, although in 1907 it closely rivaled Alabama as the fifth State in coal-producing importance. Indiana's coal production has increased with marked rapidity during the last decade. The developments in Greene and Sullivan counties have been conspicuous factors in this increasing production. In 1907 the coal production of Indiana showed an increase over the preceding year of 1,893,153 short tons, or 15.66 per cent, in quantity, and of $1,998,039, or 15.23 per cent, in value. Alabama's production in 1907 over 1906 increased only 8.72 per cent in quantity and 5.09 per cent in value, and reached a total of 14,250,454 short tons, or about 265,000 tons more than that of Indiana. Indiana's increase in 1907 over 1906 exceeded by 750,000 tons the increase in Alabama's production, and a corresponding gain in 1908 would give Indiana the lead over Alabama. The counties in Indiana in which the principal increases were shown in 1907 over 1906 were Vigo, 527,284 tons; Sullivan, 481,993 tons; Greene, 466,458 tons; Clay, 165,279 tons; Vermilion, 99,625 tons; and Warrick, 120,507 tons. The first five of these are the five most important producing counties in the State, while Warrick County had of the six the largest percentage of increase.

In 1906 the mining operations in Indiana, as in most of the coal-producing States, were considerably interfered with by the suspension of work by the miners, pending a settlement of the wage agreements, 15,875 men, out of a total of 20,970 men employed in the State, having been idle for an average of 63 days, while, notwithstanding this interruption, the production in 1906 showed a slight gain over 1905. In 1907 the loss of time by reason of labor disaffection in Indiana was negligible, there being but 3,176 men on strike, and the average idleness amounting to only 13 days for each man. In the report for 1906 it was stated that had it not been for the time lost by the suspension, and other things being equal, the production of Indiana in that year would have amounted to 15,000,000 tons, and

[a] Coal fields of the United States, by Marius R. Campbell, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1908.

Digitized by Google

this figure would probably have been closely approached in 1907 had it not been for the effects of the monetary disturbances in the latter part of the year and a shortage of railroad cars during the first 9 months. It has been estimated that the deficiency in car supply caused a shortage in production of 600,000 tons and that a further reduction of 500,000 tons was caused by the financial depression. But for these two factors the tonnage would have exceeded the 15,000,000-ton estimate of possible production. The complaint of deficient car service was said to have been made against practically all the railroads in the State except the Southern Railway, on which, according to the operators along that line, the service was uniformly good at all periods of the year. Freight rates, in general, have been equalized and have improved from the operators' point of view, this having been due to a considerable extent to the efforts of the Indiana railroad commission.

The total number of men employed in the coal mines of Indiana in 1907 was 21,022, who worked an average of 197 days, against 20,970 men, who worked an average of 175 days in 1906. The average production for each man employed in 1907 was 665 short tons, against 576.7 tons in 1906 and 469.7 tons in 1905. The average tonnage per man per day was 3.38 in 1907, against 3.3 in 1906 and 3.11 in 1905. The increased productive capacity per man employed was, in part, due to the increased use of mining machinery, the statistics for 1907 showing a total of 513 mining machines in use, with a total machine-mined product of 5,310,607 short tons, against 471 machines in use in 1906, with a machine-mined product of 4,251,740 short tons. In 1906 the percentage of the machine-mined product to the total was 35.16, while in 1907 it was 37.97. Practically all of the important mines in the State are operated on an 8-hour basis, mines employing 18,323 men out of a total of 21,022 reporting 8 hours as the length of the working day. The mines working 9 or 10 hours are practically local, or comparatively unimportant producers.

According to the report of Mr. James Epperson, State mine inspector, the number of men killed in the coal mines of Indiana was 53, while 451 were injured. Of the 53 men killed, 2 met death through gas and dust explosions, 18 through explosions of powder and windy shots, and 16 through falls of roof or coal, and 17 deaths were attributed to other causes. Of the 451 men injured, 153 were hurt by falls of roof or coal, 33 by powder explosions and windy shots, and 16 by gas and dust explosions, while 249 injuries were attributed to other causes.

One company reported, in 1907, having washed a part of its production. The washery contains 4 jigs and washed in 1907 23,825 tons of coal, yielding 21,659 tons of cleaned coal and 2,166 tons of refuse.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production of coal in Indiana in 1906 and 1907, by counties, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Indiana in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Clay	990,156	57,740	53,332	1,101,228	$1,486,418	$1.35	193	2,454
Daviess	90,899	41,940	3,146	135,985	178,772	1.31	184	274
Dubois and Martin	200	14,400	100	14,700	19,875	1.35	300	10
Fountain and Warren	75,664	6,754	2,051	84,469	104,342	1.24	209	119
Gibson	123,694	15,350	3,400	142,444	168,354	1.18	293	224
Greene	2,197,906	37,986	71,624	2,307,486	2,474,681	1.72	170	3,985
Knox	284,370	38,464	10,999	333,833	382,253	1.15	184	499
Parke	654,100	13,690	39,237	707,027	969,090	1.37	197	1,347
Perry	9,821	3,228	212	13,261	18,991	1.43	233	33
Pike	462,365	27,100	8,492	497,957	556,184	1.12	180	946
Spencer	.....	19,256	.....	19,256	26,529	1.38	142	66
Sullivan	2,308,109	51,863	55,881	2,415,847	2,551,670	1.06	142	4,515
Vanderburg	182,794	142,264	7,861	302,919	337,594	1.11	243	427
Vermillion	1,314,703	7,202	20,573	1,342,478	1,115,196	.83	164	1,975
Vigo	2,038,472	105,240	52,747	2,197,459	2,268,750	1.03	193	3,589
Warrick	403,506	36,769	7,720	447,995	426,478	.95	166	557
Small mines	.....	28,216	.....	28,216	31,084	1.10	.....	.....
Total	11,106,753	647,432	338,375	12,092,560	13,116,261	1.08	175	20,970

1907.

Clay	1,163,548	62,396	40,563	1,266,507	$1,667,060	$1.32	206	2,579
Daviess	77,127	39,802	4,067	120,996	181,557	1.50	192	244
Dubois and Martin	.....	8,460	.....	8,460	12,074	1.43	99	18
Fountain and Warren	35,132	5,938	200	41,270	54,365	1.32	196	93
Gibson	145,530	60,260	5,673	207,472	282,717	1.22	248	347
Greene	2,663,246	44,035	66,668	2,773,944	2,951,089	1.06	184	4,244
Knox	341,135	28,685	9,379	374,099	376,142	1.01	169	556
Parke	613,166	18,206	24,001	655,312	918,646	1.40	218	1,322
Perry	8,977	8,748	240	17,965	28,950	1.61	197	39
Pike	469,029	38,316	9,073	516,418	543,912	1.05	170	983
Spencer	1,000	24,916	.....	25,916	36,870	1.42	196	44
Sullivan	2,806,598	33,228	58,019	2,897,840	2,949,398	1.02	169	4,064
Vanderburg	90,964	217,291	9,116	317,371	365,996	1.15	235	426
Vermillion	1,400,738	13,300	28,065	1,442,103	1,290,081	.89	207	1,857
Vigo	2,559,049	83,803	71,891	2,724,743	2,903,730	1.07	230	3,564
Warrick	502,755	50,002	15,765	568,522	547,300	.96	208	641
Small mines	.....	26,775	.....	26,775	34,452	1.29	.....	.....
Total	12,887,937	755,061	342,715	13,985,713	15,114,300	1.08	197	21,022

Digitized by Google

In the following table is shown the production of coal in Indiana, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906:

Coal production of Indiana, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Clay	1,242,958	960,094	781,574	1,101,228	1,266,507	+ 165,279
Daviess	183,692	143,877	101,429	135,985	120,996	− 14,989
Dubois	[a]8,546	[a]13,833	[a]7,200	[a]14,700	[a]8,460	− 6,240
Fountain	18,660	41,452	[b]79,995	[b]84,469	[b]41,270	− 43,199
Gibson	81,946	98,257	99,322	142,444	207,472	+ 65,028
Greene	2,303,512	2,440,420	2,458,665	2,307,486	2,773,944	+ 466,458
Knox	177,046	173,406	293,480	333,833	374,099	+ 40,266
Parke	989,983	924,001	750,314	707,027	655,312	− 51,715
Perry	24,941	26,218	17,018	13,261	17,965	+ 4,704
Pike	505,564	408,391	452,396	497,957	516,418	+ 18,461
Spencer	19,948	17,511	16,935	19,256	25,916	+ 6,660
Sullivan	1,788,358	2,061,212	2,571,818	2,415,847	2,897,840	+ 481,993
Vanderburg	241,088	258,254	300,112	302,919	317,371	+ 14,452
Vermillion	915,171	1,068,427	1,302,667	1,342,478	1,442,103	+ 99,625
Vigo	1,826,393	1,756,250	2,189,603	2,197,459	2,724,743	+ 527,284
Warren	5,250	6,545				
Warrick	435,797	416,311	447,576	447,995	568,522	+ 120,507
Small mines	25,839	27,730	25,148	28,216	26,775	− 1,441
Total	10,794,692	10,842,189	11,895,252	12,092,560	13,985,713	+ 1,893,153
Total value	$13,244,817	$12,004,300	$12,492,255	$13,116,261	$15,114,300	+$1,998,039

[a] Includes Martin County. [b] Includes Warren County.

The eastern edge of the eastern interior, or central, coal field underlies the southwest portion of Indiana, the total area in the State embracing 6,500 square miles and underlying 26 different counties, in 18 of which at present coal is produced on a commercial scale. All of the coal produced in Indiana is classed as bituminous coal. The coal along the eastern edge of the field is known as block or semiblock coal. It is very pure, dry, noncoking coal, and derives its name from the almost perfectly rectangular blocks into which it breaks, because of the pronounced cleavage planes which intersect each other nearly at right angles. The rest of the coal, distinguished locally as "bituminous," is classed as coking and gas coal, though it is not of sufficiently high grade to compete for those uses with the high-grade coking and gas coals from the East. As a steam coal it competes successfully with the Appalachian coals where the freight rates are slightly in its favor. Cannel coal is successfully mined at one or two points.

Coal has been found at at least 20 different horizons, and as many as 17 beds have been passed through in a single drilling in a vertical distance of 800 feet. Most of these are thin, but beds of sufficient thickness to be worked are found at 8 different horizons. At present the commercial coal is coming from 6 of these. The lower coals which outcrop along the outer or eastern edge of the basin, the block coals mentioned above, occur in basins of from a few acres up, the coal being often 5 feet in the center of the basin and thinning to a few inches on the edges. The basins are usually connected and occur at distinct horizons, so that at any horizon the coals of the different basins show the same characteristics of roof, floor, parting, and character of coal. The coal in the block-coal field runs from 2 to 5 feet in thickness, averaging about 3 feet 6 inches. The upper or so-called "bituminous" beds show remarkable persistency over large areas. In many cases

Digitized by Google

the different beds have striking peculiarities that differentiate them at once and allow of tracing them with certainty over several thousand square miles. The horizons of the principal coals are believed to have been continuously traced entirely across the portion of the field in this State. The upper coals range from 3 to 10 feet in thickness, and the majority of the mines have coal 5 or more feet in thickness, over 26 of the large mines having coal 7 or more feet thick. Over 90 per cent of the coals now mined have a clay floor, and a still larger percentage have a shale roof. Taking the coal field as a whole, there are considerable areas which do not contain any workable coal; on the other hand, a large part of the field is underlain by more than one workable bed. A number of mines work as high as 3 beds, sometimes all at once, sometimes in succession. Parts of the field are underlain by about 20 feet of workable coal.

Nearly all of the commercial mines reach the coal by shafts at depths of from 50 to 450 feet; though there are a few slope mines and still fewer drift mines. As a whole the mines are well equipped with modern machinery, including mining machines (in which the electric chain machines are in the large majority), electric motors, self-dumping cages, shaking screens, box-car loaders, etc.

The United States census for 1840 reports a production of coal in Indiana for that year of 9,682 tons. The census for 1850 did not include any investigation of the mining industry, and the next official statistics are for the year 1860, when the census reported a production of 101,280 short tons. Ten years later the census for 1870 reported a production of 437,870 short tons. In 1880 the production had grown to 1,454,327 short tons, and in 1890 it amounted to 3,305,737 short tons. In the closing year of the last century the production had nearly doubled again, amounting to 6,484,086 short tons, and this output was again nearly doubled by the tonnage of 1907.

The statistics of production of coal in Indiana since 1840 will be found in the table on a preceding page, giving the statistical history of the coal production of the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

Mr. Campbell's estimate regarding the coal fields of Indiana placed the original supply at 44,169,000,000 short tons. The aggregate production of coal in Indiana, to the close of 1907, amounted to 159,440,390 short tons, of which 13,985,713 tons, or practically 9 per cent, were produced in 1907. Mr. Campbell estimates the exhaustion represented by this production at 239,000,000 tons, or 0.54 of 1 per cent of the estimated original supply. Upon these estimates the quantity of coal remaining in the ground in Indiana at the close of 1907 was about 3,000 times the production of that year, and 2,000 times the exhaustion represented by that production.

IOWA.

Total production in 1907, 7,574,322 short tons; spot value, $12,258,012.

The monetary disturbances of the latter part of 1907 affected mining conditions in Iowa but little, the chief trouble occurring when the miners at some places refused to accept checks and clearing-house certificates in payment of wages, which resulted in some insignificant strikes and the shutting down of some of the mines for three or four

Digitized by Google

days. Outside of this, there were no labor troubles in the State during the year, and the total number of men on strike at any time was 1,621, and the average number of days idle was 5.

The car supply throughout the year was generally satisfactory, and freight rates were improved by recent legislation. An exception to the general satisfactory condition in connection with the car supply was reported from the southeastern district of the State, particularly during August, September, and October, when, according to report, the car supply in that region was less than 40 per cent of the mine requirements. After November 1 there was an abundant car supply on all lines.

As compared with 1906, the coal production of Iowa in 1907 showed an increase of 308,098 short tons, or 4.24 per cent in quantity, with an increase in value of $638,557, or 5.5 per cent. The coal production of the State for the fiscal year ended June 30, 1907, as reported by Mr. Edward Sweeney, the inspector of the third mining district of Iowa, was 7,545,525 short tons, which was slightly less than the production reported to the United States Geological Survey for the calendar year, but shows a gain of 279,301 short tons over the production reported in 1906, indicating that most of the increase in 1907 took place during the first six months of the year.

The comparatively insignificant effect of the financial depression on the coal production of Iowa is attributed to the fact that the output is not largely consumed by industrial operations outside of the very considerable tonnage used by the railroads traversing the State. The output goes principally to domestic consumers.

One of the conditions which it is claimed has adversely affected the coal production of Iowa, especially in the southeastern district, as compared with competing districts in other States, is the method of fixing the mining rate to Danville, Ill., as a basis point. The first interstate agreement between the operators and the miners, covering the competitive fields of Illinois, Indiana, and Ohio, was made about 10 years ago, and the agreement between the Iowa operators and the miners was based thereon. This agreement, as stated, fixed the price of mining in the competitive States with Danville, Ill., as the basis point, the freight rates to the competitive markets charged at that time being a part of the consideration in the adjustment of the wage scale. Under these conditions Iowa coals competed with the coals from Indiana and Illinois in the Iowa markets, but subsequently freight rates from those States into Iowa territory have at various times been reduced without corresponding reductions in the freight rates from Iowa mines to the same markets. The rates are promulgated by the State board of railroad commissioners and are the same to-day as 20 years ago. In order to show the effect of these unfavorable freight rates upon Iowa's coal production, attention is called to the fact that in the last 10 years the output of Illinois has increased from 20,000,000 to over 51,000,000 tons, or 155 per cent. The Iowa production has shown an increase of 2,962,457 short tons, or 64 per cent, from 4,611,865 tons in 1897 to 7,574,322 tons in 1907.

The number of men employed in the coal mines of Iowa in 1907 was 15,585, who worked an average of 230 days, as against 15,260 men for an average of 224 days in 1906 and 15,113 men for 209 days in 1905. The average production per man in the last three years has

Digitized by Google

been 449.9 in 1905, 476.2 in 1906, and 486 in 1907. The average tonnage per day for each man in the three years was, respectively, 2.15, 2.13, and 2.11. A part of the decreased daily production in 1907 was probably due to the falling off in the quantity of coal mined by machinery. In 1906 34 machines were reported in use, with a total of 193,666 tons of machine-mined coal. In 1907 there were 33 machines reported in use, and the machine-mined product decreased to 108,022 tons.

As in the other coal-mining States in which operations are carried on under agreement with the mine-workers' union, the mines of Iowa were for the greater part worked on the basis of the 8-hour day. In 1907, 15,171 out of a total of 15,585 men were reported as working 8 hours. The mines in which any other length of working day is reported are comparatively unimportant operations.

According to Messrs. John Verner, R. T. Rhys, and Edward Sweeney, inspectors for the three mining districts into which the coal fields of Iowa are divided, the casualty record of 1907 consisted of 41 men killed and 68 injured. Of the total number of fatalities, only 1 was due to the explosion of dust or gas; 3 were due to explosions of powder or misplaced shots, and 29 were due to falls of roof or coal. Two men were killed by being caught by cars or motors, 4 met death in shaft accidents, and 2 deaths were attributed to miscellaneous causes. The death rate per 1,000 employees was 2.63, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 184,740.

The statistics of coal production in Iowa in 1906 and 1907, by counties, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Iowa in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Adams	200	11,488	36	11,724	$27,154	$2.32	150	67
Appanoose	1,039,610	47,842	14,143	1,101,595	2,112,169	1.92	199	3,254
Boone	213,677	14,767	4,666	233,110	436,497	1.87	179	844
Greene	2,400	16,306	1,110	19,816	40,377	2.04	178	62
Guthrie	2,128	9,505	40	12,063	31,307	2.60	140	68
Jasper	353,914	16,193	18,475	388,582	627,653	1.62	224	835
Keokuk	1,000	15,504	640	17,144	32,067	1.87	174	46
Mahaska	551,392	31,167	19,928	602,487	876,041	1.45	229	1,126
Marion	339,445	22,894	10,411	372,750	530,847	1.42	208	640
Monroe	2,369,445	37,458	51,570	2,458,473	3,345,264	1.36	248	3,712
Polk	1,095,573	238,410	35,523	1,369,506	2,363,393	1.73	252	2,793
Taylor	12,255	6,777	20	19,052	40,909	2.15	177	82
Van Buren	9,825	2,209	103	12,137	24,418	2.01	174	39
Wapello	166,757	72,443	4,056	243,256	378,072	1.55	198	578
Wayne	117,860	18,744	100	136,694	260,178	1.90	214	433
Webster	98,118	8,868	2,536	109,522	218,180	1.99	224	323
Other counties[a] and small mines	87,619	62,687	8,007	158,313	274,929	1.74	209	358
Total	6,461,208	633,652	171,364	7,266,224	11,619,455	1.60	224	15,260

[a] Dallas, Jefferson, Lucas, Page, Scott, and Warren.

Digitized by Google

Coal production of Iowa in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons—Continued.

1907.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Adams	210	14,090	43	14,343	$33,628	$2.30	138	45
Appanoose	1,052,972	60,067	10,370	1,123,409	2,153,205	1.93	203	3,546
Boone	183,495	17,205	7,450	208,150	415,136	1.99	188	805
Greene	2,707	12,723	859	16,289	33,645	2.07	159	52
Guthrie	.....	13,806	34	13,840	36,161	2.61	172	60
Jasper	370,114	7,503	19,680	397,297	641,386	1.61	242	741
Keokuk	.....	27,176	540	27,716	63,603	2.29	234	30
Mahaska	702,892	33,810	21,076	757,778	1,107,695	1.46	224	1,436
Marion	310,496	27,682	8,821	346,999	489,968	1.41	229	500
Monroe	2,358,681	53,278	64,062	2,476,021	3,432,799	1.39	263	3,661
Polk	1,224,780	199,492	35,931	1,460,203	2,529,838	1.73	238	2,931
Taylor	13,871	5,761	60	19,692	46,481	2.36	227	76
Van Buren	12,542	2,775	57	15,374	30,913	2.01	202	37
Wapello	179,781	75,546	3,324	258,651	410,298	1.59	237	488
Wayne	134,586	12,315	.....	146,901	286,949	1.95	255	438
Webster	67,289	11,028	1,958	80,275	167,547	2.09	230	227
Other counties[a] and small mines	159,728	43,514	8,142	211,384	378,760	1.79	197	512
Total	6,774,144	617,771	182,407	7,574,322	12,258,012	1.62	230	15,585

[a] Dallas, Davis, Jefferson, Lucas, Page, Scott, and Warren.

The production, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, is shown in the following table:

Coal production of Iowa, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Adams	22,570	12,970	13,071	11,724	14,343	+ 2,619
Appanoose	893,021	872,920	884,248	1,101,595	1,123,409	+ 21,814
Boone	291,321	285,157	292,659	233,110	208,150	− 24,960
Dallas	15,467	13,086	5,000	5,522	70,042	+ 64,520
Davis	3,160	.....	.....	.....	1,300	+ 1,300
Greene	14,971	27,704	20,058	19,816	16,289	− 3,527
Jasper	270,804	258,098	306,164	388,582	397,297	+ 8,715
Jefferson	6,844	9,810	3,379	3,744	4,000	+ 256
Keokuk	62,875	41,512	16,460	17,144	27,716	+ 10,572
Lucas	295,554	189,895	147,093	97,147	105,536	+ 8,389
Mahaska	698,166	675,113	714,945	602,487	757,778	+ 155,291
Marion	324,859	314,908	338,812	372,750	346,999	− 25,751
Monroe	1,768,054	1,987,450	2,225,677	2,458,473	2,476,021	+ 17,548
Page	16,343	18,302	14,013	11,235	14,338	+ 3,103
Polk	1,032,164	1,130,668	1,210,320	1,369,506	1,460,203	+ 90,697
Scott	12,653	9,930	6,222	24,778	1,047	− 23,731
Taylor	16,933	16,273	22,345	19,052	19,692	+ 640
Van Buren	13,561	8,005	6,192	12,137	15,374	+ 3,237
Wapello	382,398	379,560	303,360	243,256	258,651	+ 15,395
Warren	12,760	11,290	9,876	2,850	5,054	+ 2,204
Wayne	105,170	98,879	112,549	136,694	146,901	+ 10,207
Webster	138,296	134,538	113,393	109,522	80,275	− 29,247
Other counties and small mines	21,867	23,865	32,773	25,100	23,907	− 1,193
Total	6,419,811	6,519,933	6,798,609	7,266,224	7,574,322	+ 308,098
Total value	$10,563,910	$10,504,406	$10,586,381	$11,619,455	$12,258,012	+$638,557

The coal fields of Iowa occupy the south-central and southwestern portions of the State. They include an area of approximately 20,000 square miles, of which 13,000 may be considered probably

Digitized by Google

productive territory. The beds belong to the Pennsylvanian series of the Carboniferous and include shales, sandstones, limestones, and coal. There are two well-recognized divisions, of which the lower, locally known as the Des Moines group, is the more productive part. In this formation the sandstones are thick and abundant, the shales are largely arenaceous and bituminous, and the coal beds while thick are with one exception very irregularly distributed. In the upper portion of the formation certain thin limestones appear, and associated with them is a coal known as the Mystic or Centerville block, which extends with great regularity through a considerable area in Appanoose and Wayne counties.

The upper coal-bearing rocks, or the Missouri group, consist largely of limestones and calcareous clays and carry only one coal bed of any importance. This is 20 inches thick and is mined locally in Adams, Taylor, and Page counties. The rocks as a whole dip from 10 to 20 feet to the mile to the southwest and increase in thickness from their outcrop to a maximum of approximately 1,000 feet. The coal is of the dry, noncoking, bituminous variety. The more important productive areas are: (1) The northern, including Webster, Boone, and adjacent counties, and yielding approximately 7 per cent of the total output; (2) the north-central, including Polk and Jasper counties, and yielding 20 per cent of the output; (3) the south-central, including Monroe, Wapello, Mahaska, Marion, and adjacent counties, and contributing more than 50 per cent of the total output; (4) the southern district, including Appanoose and Wayne counties, and yielding 16 per cent of the output from the coal bed already mentioned.

Iowa probably ranks second among the States west of the Mississippi River in order of priority as a coal producer. At the time of taking the United States census for 1840 Iowa and Missouri were the only States west of the river in which any coal production was reported. Missouri, however, was credited with an output of nearly 10,000 tons, while Iowa's production was given at 400 tons. It is probable, therefore, that the first mine opened in Missouri antedated Iowa's initial production. The production of coal in Iowa since 1840 will be found in the table on a preceding page, giving the history of coal production in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

Iowa's total production of coal from 1840 to the close of 1907 has amounted to 141,608,792 short tons, which, including the waste of the half ton lost for every ton of coal mined and marketed, is equivalent to an exhaustion of 212,000,000 tons. Mr. Campbell estimates the original coal supply of Iowa at 29,160,000,000 tons. This would leave about 3,820 times the production in 1907. If the ratio of waste to marketed coal continues at the same rate, the supply would last 2,550 years at the rate of production in 1907.

KANSAS.

Total production in 1907, 7,322,449 short tons; spot value, $11,159,698.

In Kansas, as in Iowa, Missouri, and the other States of the western interior coal field, the monetary disturbances in the latter part of 1907 exerted comparatively little influence. The year was one of exceptional activity and prosperity for the coal-mining industry in these

Digitized by Google

States, shortage of labor and of car supply, together with dissatisfaction with the railway rates being the principal cause of complaint. In Kansas the production in 1907 exceeded that of 1906 by 1,297,674 short tons, or 21.53 per cent, in quantity, and by $2,180,145, or 24.28 per cent, in value. The coal output of the State in 1907 was more than double that of 1898 (9 years earlier), and the increase in 1907 over 1906 was larger than the total production of the State in 1885. In the report for 1906 it was stated that the coal-mining industry in Kansas for that year was adversely affected by the increased production and use of petroleum and natural gas. The statistics for 1907 indicate that the development of industries dependent upon petroleum and natural gas had caused an increase of population and also augmented the demand for coal for domestic use and railroad consumption. The fact that the average price advanced from $1.49 in 1906 to $1.52 in 1907 shows that the increased production was not greater than the markets required.

The shortage in the labor supply is adequately exhibited in the statistics for 1907, which show that although the production increased nearly 22 per cent over 1906, there was a decided falling off in the number of men employed in its production. In 1907 the total number of men employed was 12,439, whereas in 1906 there were 14,355 men employed. The average number of working days, however, in 1907 was 225, as compared with 165 in 1906, in which year on account of the suspension pending the adjustment of the wage question, 11,827 men were idle for an average of 59 days. The average production per man in 1907 was 589 tons, against 419.7 tons in 1906 and 538.7 tons in 1905. The average daily production per man was 2.62 tons in 1907, against 2.54 tons in both 1905 and 1906.

The quantity of coal mined by machinery in Kansas did not materially affect the production, there being only 6 machines in use and 35,317 tons of machine-mined coal produced in 1907.

Of the men employed in the coal mines of the State, 10,980, or practically 90 per cent, worked 8 hours a day. These were distributed among 134 mines. Ten mines, employing 156 men, worked 9 hours, and one mine, employing 10 men, worked 10 hours. There were 1,293 men employed in the coal mines of Kansas for whom the number of hours worked was not reported.

During 1907 there were 923 men who were on strike for an average of 18 days, the time lost being equivalent to 0.6 per cent of the total working time, while in 1906 the time lost by idleness was equivalent to 25 per cent of the time made.

According to Mr. Frank Gilday, State mine inspector, there were 32 men killed and 48 injured in the coal mines of Kansas during 1907. Of the 32 fatal accidents, 9 were due to explosions of gas or dust, 1 to an explosion of powder, 17 to falls of roof or coal, 3 men were run over by cars, 1 was killed by falling down a shaft, and 1 by falling off a tipple. The death rate per thousand of employees was 2.57, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 228,827.

The statistics of the production of coal in Kansas in 1906 and 1907, by counties, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Digitized by Google

Coal production of Kansas in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Cherokee	1,930,259	38,072	46,676	.....	2,015,107	$2,906,332	$1.44	188	3,702
Crawford	3,227,409	131,776	55,283	.....	3,415,068	4,823,087	1.42	151	8,163
Leavenworth	250,978	76,747	49,950	1,171	377,846	723,491	1.91	216	1,221
Linn	18,810	12,797	1,045	.....	32,652	56,708	1.74	192	146
Osage	117,457	20,012	277	.....	137,746	361,517	2.62	133	956
Other counties [a]	2,209	28,045	10,410	.....	25,055	78,927	2.07	121	167
Small mines	.....	10,701	.....	.....	10,701	24,491	2.29	.....	.....
Total	5,547,213	318,150	163,241	1,171	6,624,775	8,979,553	1.49	165	14,355

1907.

Cherokee	2,249,060	27,952	48,732	.....	2,325,744	$3,454,966	$1.49	230	3,803
Crawford	4,224,369	59,444	96,815	.....	4,380,628	6,202,990	1.44	227	6,606
Leavenworth	338,335	40,496	45,507	.....	424,338	923,508	2.18	249	1,197
Linn	16,411	10,794	283	.....	27,488	51,488	1.87	206	66
Osage	122,978	14,771	300	.....	138,049	363,532	2.63	149	736
Other counties [b]	1,209	11,312	.....	.....	12,512	34,161	2.73	200	19
Small mines	.....	13,690	.....	.....	13,690	29,053	2.12	225	12
Total	6,952,353	178,469	191,637	.....	7,322,449	11,159,698	1.52	225	12,430

[a] Atchison, Bourbon, Cloud, Franklin, Jewell, and Labette.
[b] Bourbon, Cloud, Franklin.

The statistics of production by counties during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of Kansas, 1903–1907, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Atchison	.....	.....	.....	(a)	.....	.....
Cherokee	2,062,897	2,378,624	2,132,589	2,015,107	2,325,744	+ 310,637
Cloud	2,400	3,000	3,000	3,000	6,512	+ 3,512
Crawford	3,132,595	3,399,234	3,729,953	3,415,068	4,380,628	+ 965,560
Franklin	4,900	4,740	1,950	2,300	3,560	+ 1,260
Leavenworth	382,328	333,419	343,322	377,846	424,338	+ 46,492
Linn	47,617	29,057	30,673	32,652	27,488	− 5,164
Osage	194,727	171,454	157,327	137,746	138,049	+ 303
Other counties and small mines	12,012	13,079	20,165	41,056	16,130	− 24,926
Total	5,839,976	6,333,207	6,423,979	6,024,775	7,322,449	+ 1,297,674
Total value	$8,871,953	$9,640,771	$9,350,542	$8,979,553	$11,159,698	+$2,180,145

[a] Included in other counties.

The coal measures of Kansas occupy the eastern portion of that State and underlie approximately 20,000 square miles, of which 15,000 have been estimated as probably more or less productive. The coal measures belong to the Pennsylvanian series of the Carboniferous, and include the southwestern extension of the Iowa-Missouri field. The formation differs somewhat from that of the adjacent States in that the division between the upper and lower portion is

Digitized by Google

not so well marked. The limestones, which in Iowa and Missouri characterize especially the upper portion of the coal measures, are more prominent in Kansas, and coal is also found to some extent in the upper beds as well as in the lower. The total thickness of the coal measures has been estimated at 3,000 feet. The dip is to the north and west, and the beds increase in thickness in that direction. The most important coal field in the State is that of Cherokee and Crawford counties, in the southeastern corner. In this field the Cherokee bed, which varies in thickness from 3 to 10 feet and has a general average of 40 to 42 inches, is largely mined. The coal is of better grade than that found in the adjacent States, and the mining conditions as regards roof and floor are excellent. Approximately 91 per cent of the output of the State comes from these counties. Some of the coal mined in this district possesses coking qualities, and a small quantity of coke is made from slack coal produced at the mines in the vicinity of Pittsburg. About half of the coal used in coke making is washed before being charged into the ovens. The coke is used by the zinc smelters in and about Pittsburg.

Some of the coal beds lie very near the surface, and mining operations are carried on by removing the overburden and stripping the coal. Some of this strip-pit coal is used raw in the smelting of zinc, for which purposes its absolute noncoking qualities make it especially adaptable. This fuel is known locally as "dead coal."

The second district of importance is that adjacent to Leavenworth and Atchison, in the northeastern portion of the State, where, at a depth of from 700 to 1,150 feet and at horizons equivalent to those mined in eastern Missouri, a thin bed of coal is found. This field yields a trifle less than 6 per cent of the total output of the State and is notable as being the only point at which deep mining is carried on in the Western Interior coal field. The third important district in Kansas is that of Osage and adjacent counties, in which a coal bed 20 to 22 inches thick is mined and yields approximately 3 per cent of the State's output. This bed is notable as being well up in the upper coal measures and stratigraphically 2,000 feet above the Cherokee coal. It occupies approximately the horizon of the bed locally mined in southwestern Iowa.

The earliest record of coal production in Kansas shows that the State produced in 1869 a total of 36,891 tons. From 1870 to 1880 the production has been estimated from the best information obtainable, and since 1882 it has been collected by the statistical division of the United States Geological Survey, as shown in the table on a preceding page giving the history of coal production in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

According to the estimates of Mr. M. R. Campbell, the total area of Kansas known to contain workable coal beds is 3,100 square miles, while the area of which little is known, but which may contain workable coal, is estimated at 15,780 square miles. The original coal supply is estimated to have been 7,022,000,000 short tons, from which there had been mined, to the close of 1907, 91,176,204 short tons. This represents an exhaustion, including the loss in mining, of about 136,000,000 short tons. Thus it would appear that about 1.9 per cent of the supply has been exhausted.

Digitized by Google

KENTUCKY.

Total production in 1907, 10,753,124 short tons; spot value, $11,405,038.

In the preliminary statement giving a review of the coal-mining industry in 1907, published through the press early in February, it was estimated that the production of Kentucky had increased about 10 per cent over that of 1906. The complete statistics for the State, as reported to the Geological Survey, show that the production actually increased 1,099,477 short tons, or 11.39 per cent in quantity, and $1,595,100, or 16.26 per cent in value. It is believed that this increase would have been considerably greater, in spite of the financial flurry, had ordinary weather conditions prevailed during November and December. The temperature of these months was abnormally high and there was not the usual demand for local consumption. As a consequence the coal dealers were stocked, and prices at the close of the year were badly depressed. The first nine months of the year were highly favorable to the trade, and the monetary disturbances during the latter part, while exercising a baneful influence, would not have been so disastrous if the weather had been seasonable. It was reported that labor for the first eight months of the year was scarce, independent, and unsatisfactory, many of the miners having, because of the demand for labor in less exacting classes of employment, left the coal fields and obtained work elsewhere.

During 1906 many new developments started in the coal-mining districts of southeastern Kentucky, although several of these were not fully opened up during 1907. The development of these properties resulted in a further division of an already limited car supply, and while there was an increase in production for the State, many of the older companies showed a decrease, particularly in the southeastern district, as the car supply at many of the mines was not more than 50 per cent of the requirements, and in addition to this the miners were disposed to seek employment in the newer operations where access to the working places is easier than in the older mines.

With the close of 1907 Kentucky completed a record of eleven years of unbroken increase in the production of coal and attained the maximum output in the history of the State. The output in 1907 was nearly three times that of 1897 and nearly double that of 1901.

During 1907 the coal mines of Kentucky gave employment to 16,971 men, who worked an average of 210 days, against 15,272 men for an average of 212 days in 1906 and 14,685 men for an average of 200 days in 1905. A large proportion—more than two-thirds—of the mines of Kentucky are operated on the "open-shop," or nonunion, basis, and in consequence the 8-hour day is not so generally observed as in some of the other coal-mining States. In 1907, out of a total of 16,971 men, 6,842 worked 10 hours a day, 4,508 worked 9 hours a day, and 4,610 worked 8 hours. The average production per man in 1907 was 3.02 tons, compared with 2.98 in 1906 and 2.87 in 1905. The average production for each employee for the year 1907 was 634, compared with 632.1 in 1906 and 574.2 in 1905. These figures indicate a steady improvement in the productive capacity per employee, due in part at least to the growth in the use of undercutting machines, Kentucky being one of the most progressive States in this regard.

Digitized by Google

In 1903 there were 308 mining machines in use; in 1904 there were 453; in 1905, 527; in 1906, 600; and in 1907, 708. The machine-mined coal produced in these five years has been, in 1903, 2,843,805 tons; in 1904, 3,595,513 tons; in 1905, 4,409,054 tons; in 1906, 5,175,950 tons; and in 1907, 5,504,262 tons. The machine-mined product in 1907 was 51.19 per cent of the total production, a percentage of increase exceeded only by one State—Ohio.

The casualty records in the coal mines of Kentucky in 1907, as reported by Mr. C. J. Norwood, State inspector of mines, shows that there were 32 men killed and 86 seriously injured during the year. None of the deaths were due to explosions of gas or dust. Two were due to powder explosions, 2 to premature blasts, 12 to falls of roof, 4 to car or motor accidents, 1 to electricity, 1 to a fall into a shaft, and 2 from falls from cages. Four men were killed outside the mines, and 4 deaths are attributed to miscellaneous causes. The death rates per thousand of employees was 1.9, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 336,035.

The St. Bernard Mining Company, of Earlington, is the only company in the State which has reported the installation of a washing plant for improving the quality of its product. This company reported having washed in 1907, 99,763 tons of coal, which yielded 88,678 tons of cleaned coal and 11,085 tons of refuse. The same company reported in 1906, 92,612 tons of coal washed, which yielded 82,322 tons of cleaned coal and 10,290 tons of refuse.

According to the estimates of Mr. M. R. Campbell, the original coal supply in the State of Kentucky, when mining first began, was 104,028,000,000 short tons, of which 67,787,000,000 tons were in the eastern Kentucky region and 36,241,000,000 tons were included in the coal areas of the western part of the State. From the total original supply there had been mined to the close of 1907, according to the best records obtainable, approximately 122,400,000 tons, which represents an exhaustion estimated at 184,000,000 tons, or 0.18 of 1 per cent of the original supply.

The statistics of production of coal in 1906 and 1907, by counties, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Digitized by Google

Coal production of Kentucky in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Bell	911,430	23,615	17,806	36,257	989,108	$1,122,526	$1.13	212	1,737
Boyd	46,322	2,500	.....	.....	48,822	38,540	.79	235	74
Carter	154,482	3,666	600	.....	158,748	144,899	.91	222	323
Daviess	.....	51,421	1,222	.....	52,643	64,948	1.23	228	84
Hancock	22,600	6,387	58	.....	29,045	34,537	1.19	225	73
Henderson	130,818	59,651	10,538	.....	201,007	222,957	1.11	204	383
Hopkins and Christian	2,019,015	49,728	84,052	92,612	2,245,407	1,884,034	.84	250	2,389
Johnson	86,854	1,936	661	.....	89,451	96,817	1.08	178	285
Knox	532,805	8,730	8,191	.....	549,726	609,001	1.11	184	927
Laurel	388,558	7,540	6,275	.....	402,373	430,069	1.07	211	849
Lee	80,318	1,000	500	.....	81,818	107,617	1.32	204	138
McLean	163,469	2,791	2,165	.....	168,425	157,969	.94	224	217
Morgan	55,206	3,110	920	.....	59,236	135,996	2.30	229	192
Muhlenberg	1,450,651	13,759	27,921	.....	1,492,331	1,371,283	.92	227	2,053
Ohio	672,116	14,697	20,772	.....	707,585	649,226	.92	204	1,053
Pike	298,585	5,225	4,949	.....	308,759	281,062	.91	158	684
Pulaski	176,582	1,878	3,260	.....	181,720	242,254	1.33	185	453
Union	350,802	43,695	14,862	6,654	416,013	453,577	1.09	231	562
Webster	436,148	44,556	20,726	.....	501,430	456,297	.91	206	635
Whitley	748,648	18,795	13,911	.....	781,354	1,075,212	1.38	194	1,787
Other counties [a]	104,092	24,134	7,505	.....	135,731	163,130	1.20	181	374
Small mines	.....	52,915	.....	.....	52,915	67,967	1.28	.....	.....
Total	8,829,501	441,729	246,894	135,523	9,653,647	9,809,938	1.02	212	15,272

1907.

Bell	1,370,179	32,066	27,977	6,664	1,437,886	$1,700,111	$1.18	232	2,668
Boyd	52,456	2,828	.....	.....	55,284	45,479	.82	208	319
Carter	116,343	3,284	1,000	.....	120,627	119,266	.99	219	272
Daviess	39,970	32,716	1,221	.....	73,907	96,450	1.31	234	117
Henderson	149,370	61,255	6,957	.....	217,582	247,681	1.14	223	453
Hopkins and Christian	1,892,959	63,645	70,688	99,763	2,127,055	1,860,697	.87	230	2,334
Johnson	119,067	1,538	1,965	.....	122,590	170,897	1.39	160	299
Knox	684,581	11,991	9,919	.....	706,491	837,361	1.19	199	1,100
Laurel	308,636	5,076	5,569	.....	319,281	368,602	1.15	219	598
Lee	57,882	4,309	450	.....	62,641	97,168	1.55	222	95
McLean	142,449	6,273	1,483	.....	150,205	159,778	1.06	191	231
Morgan	57,647	5,779	1,159	.....	64,585	172,920	2.68	215	201
Muhlenberg	1,826,637	21,524	34,752	.....	1,882,913	1,792,571	.95	209	2,365
Ohio	620,075	12,547	16,023	.....	658,645	618,386	.94	183	991
Pike	525,172	3,394	5,121	.....	533,687	497,866	.93	212	795
Pulaski	128,172	3,527	3,526	.....	135,225	191,079	1.41	168	412
Union	442,590	43,302	18,399	3,564	507,855	512,877	1.01	205	861
Webster	549,263	38,484	20,946	.....	608,693	569,780	.94	193	749
Whitley	732,033	17,461	13,429	.....	762,923	1,086,564	1.42	197	1,807
Other counties [b]	86,214	19,559	14,095	.....	119,868	146,710	1.22	206	304
Small mines	.....	85,181	.....	.....	85,181	112,795	1.32	.....	.....
Total	9,911,715	476,739	254,679	109,991	10,753,124	11,405,038	1.06	210	16,971

[a] Breathitt, Butler, Clay, Floyd, Greenup, Harlan, Knott, Lawrence, Leslie, Letcher, Menifee, Owsley, Rockcastle, and Wayne.

[b] Breathitt, Butler, Floyd, Greenup, Hancock, Harlan, Knott, Lawrence, Leslie, Magoffin, Menifee, Owsley, Rockcastle, and Wayne.

Digitized by Google

In the following table is presented a statement of the production of coal in Kentucky, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906:

Coal production of Kentucky, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Bell	392,016	521,662	757,413	989,108	1,437,886	+ 448,778
Boyd	245,491	69,095	48,304	48,822	55,284	+ 6,462
Breathitt and Lee	80,301	110,303	126,937	119,168	87,941	− 31,227
Butler	3,600	1,647	18,199	15,735	10,271	− 5,464
Carter	265,226	245,030	145,169	158,748	120,627	− 38,121
Christian, Daviess, and Hancock	180,544	185,922	199,363	161,753	150,248	− 11,505
Greenup	3,167	2,742	1,543	719	902	+ 183
Henderson	178,871	151,103	175,226	201,007	217,582	+ 16,575
Hopkins	1,743,721	1,691,675	2,013,715	2,165,342	2,064,154	− 101,188
Johnson	77,100	41,120	57,310	89,451	122,590	+ 33,139
Knox	543,557	577,778	579,386	549,726	706,491	+ 156,765
Laurel	392,288	380,667	445,958	402,373	319,281	− 83,092
Lawrence	66,826	69,036	37,481	47,279	29,673	− 17,606
McLean	127,869	117,616	109,429	168,425	150,205	− 18,220
Muhlenberg	798,892	934,048	1,050,501	1,492,331	1,882,913	+ 390,582
Ohio	586,072	514,126	542,327	707,585	658,645	− 48,940
Pulaski	196,287	197,796	184,319	181,720	135,225	− 46,495
Rockcastle	56,901	139,340	114,356	13,358	6,500	− 6,858
Union	349,625	368,194	382,956	416,013	507,855	+ 91,842
Webster	371,560	298,715	347,817	501,430	608,693	+ 107,263
Whitley	710,747	788,836	793,902	781,354	762,923	− 18,431
Other counties and small mines	167,371	170,031	300,912	442,200	717,235	+ 275,035
Total	7,538,032	7,576,482	8,432,523	9,653,647	10,753,124	+ 1,099,477
Total value	$7,979,342	$7,868,192	$8,385,232	$9,809,938	$11,405,038	+$1,595,100

As Kentucky's coal product is drawn from two of the great coal fields, a comparison of the two sections is of some interest. The following tables show the production in the eastern and western districts, by counties, during the last five years with the increases and decreases in 1907. In 1906 nearly 80 per cent of the increased production over 1905 was in the western district, which showed a gain of 959,070 short tons, as compared with the increase of 262,054 short tons in the eastern district. The influence of the development in the eastern portion of the State, which has already been referred to, is shown by the fact that in 1907 more than 60 per cent of the total increase was in the eastern district, which exhibits a gain of 689,076 short tons, as compared with an increase of 410,401 tons in the western district. It will be observed, however, that while according to Mr. Campbell's estimate nearly two-thirds of the coal supply of Kentucky is contained in the areas of the eastern part of the State, considerably more than 60 per cent of the total production during recent years has come from the western district.

Digitized by Google

Coal production of the eastern district of Kentucky, 1903–1907, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Bell	392,016	521,662	757,413	989,108	1,437,886	+448,778
Boyd	245,491	69,095	48,304	48,822	55,284	+ 6,462
Breathitt	32,730	42,355	32,340	37,350	25,300	− 12,050
Carter	265,226	245,030	145,169	158,748	120,627	− 38,121
Greenup	3,167	2,742	1,543	719	902	+ 183
Johnson	77,100	41,120	57,310	89,451	122,590	+ 33,139
Knox	543,557	577,778	579,386	549,726	706,491	+156,765
Laurel	392,288	380,667	445,958	402,373	319,281	− 83,092
Lawrence	66,826	69,036	37,481	47,279	29,673	− 17,606
Lee	47,571	67,948	94,597	81,818	62,641	− 19,177
Pulaski	196,287	197,796	184,319	181,720	135,225	− 46,495
Rockcastle	56,901	139,240	114,356	13,358	6,500	− 6,858
Whitley	710,747	788,836	793,902	781,354	762,923	− 18,431
Other counties and small mines	129,065	68,013	214,519	386,825	672,404	+285,579
Total	3,158,972	3,211,418	3,506,597	3,768,651	4,457,727	+689,076

Coal production of the western district of Kentucky, 1903–1907, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Butler	3,600	1,647	18,199	15,735	10,271	− 5,464
Christian	99,226	91,943	89,766	80,065	62,901	− 17,164
Daviess	44,286	44,125	61,780	52,643	73,907	+ 21,264
Hancock	37,032	49,854	47,817	29,045	13,440	− 15,605
Henderson	178,871	151,103	175,226	201,007	217,582	+ 16,575
Hopkins	1,743,721	1,691,675	2,013,715	2,165,342	2,064,154	−101,188
McLean	127,869	117,616	109,429	168,425	150,205	− 18,220
Muhlenberg	798,892	934,048	1,050,501	1,492,331	1,882,913	+390,582
Ohio	586,072	514,126	542,327	707,585	658,645	− 48,940
Union	349,625	368,194	382,956	416,013	507,855	+ 91,842
Webster	371,560	298,715	347,817	501,430	608,693	+107,263
Other counties and small mines	38,306	102,018	86,393	55,375	44,831	− 10,544
Total	4,379,060	4,365,064	4,925,926	5,884,996	6,295,397	+410,401

Kentucky is the only one of the coal-producing States which has within its borders areas belonging to any two of the great coal fields. The eastern counties of the State are underlain by the coal beds of the great Appalachian system, extending entirely across the State in a northeast-southwest direction, while the southern limits of the Central or Eastern Interior field are found in the more northern counties of the western part of the State. The total area underlain by coal in the eastern counties of Kentucky is estimated at 10,270 square miles, and the coal-bearing areas in the western part of the State are estimated to contain 6,400 square miles, or somewhat more than one-half of that of the eastern part. Up to the close of 1907 the western district, however, produced considerably more than half the total output of the State, but the recent developments in Pike, Johnson, and other counties of the eastern portion of Kentucky, lead to the impression that the production in the eastern district will soon exceed that of the western.

From a practical standpoint, the eastern Kentucky coal field is a unit, unless the Middlesboro-Harlan field, cut off by the Pine Mountain fault, be excepted. The great bulk of the area of this field (10,270 square miles) has at present no transportation facilities, and development has been confined to the close proximity of the few lines of rail-

Digitized by Google

road that cross or enter the field. Thus, at the north there are about a dozen commercial mines on the Chesapeake and Ohio Railroad, where it crosses Carter and Boyd counties. Lawrence, Johnson, Lee, and Breathitt counties each support a few mines. The Chesapeake and Ohio has completed a line into the Elkhorn field, which promises to become one of the most important in the State. The larger mines are mostly in the southern portion of the field. Along the Cincinnati Southern are a group of mines in Pulaski County and western Whitley County. Along the Louisville and Nashville are a detached group of mines in Laurel County, and scattered mines in Knox, Bell, and Whitley counties.

The coals of this field belong to the "Lower Productive Coal Measures" and Pottsville formation of Pennsylvania. The latter formation, which at the Ohio River has a thickness of only a few hundred feet and carries 5 coals, in the southeastern corner of the State is about 5,000 feet thick and carries nearly 50 coals, of which a dozen or more are locally of workable thickness and quality. The eastern Kentucky coals are mostly high-grade "gas" or "coking" coals, with some cannel coal. In the Jellico coal field the Jellico and the Blue Gem seams are both thin, the latter being successfully mined where averaging only 22 inches. On the other hand, some of the seams show 8 and 9 feet or more of workable coal.

The workable coal of the western district of Kentucky is confined almost entirely to two beds, designated as Nos. 9 and 11 by the geological survey of Kentucky. Of these, No. 9 is the more persistent and furnishes probably 75 per cent or more of the total production of the western counties of the State. It underlies the whole or portions of 8 counties, including all of the field except its eastern portion and the southern or southwestern edge and a few other places, where it has been cut out by irregularities in the structure. The bed has an average thickness of about 5 feet, and only rarely thickens out to more than 5 feet 6 inches or thins down to less than 4 feet 6 inches. It lies, as a rule, about 200 feet below the surface, and the mining is done by shaft. Seam No. 11 lies from 40 to 100 feet above No. 9, and is the next important bed in western Kentucky. It is much more irregular than No. 9, but usually where worked has a thickness of 6 feet or over. Another seam lying about 25 feet above No. 11 is known as No. 12. It is mined in Webster, Hopkins, McLean, and Muhlenberg counties. In the central portion of this field this bed attains a thickness of from 3 to 6 feet. Other seams beside these three are mined in the district, notably what is supposed to be No. 6 and also No. 5, near Dekoven, in Union County.

So far as the records of early coal production in the United States are to be accepted, Kentucky was the third State to enter the list of regular coal producers. According to one of the early reports of the Kentucky geological survey (published in 1838), the first coal produced in the State was mined in 1827 on "the right side of the (Cumberland) river below the mouth of Laurel." This was evidently from either Laurel or Pulaski County, but the exact location is not definitely stated. The same report says that in 1828 5 boat loads of coal from these mines arrived at Nashville, and that from 1829 to 1834 probably from 25 to 35 boat loads were sent out each year. The boat loads averaged about 1,750 bushels, or 66 tons each. From 1834 to 1837 the shipments were from 75 to 100 boat loads or about 3,500

Digitized by Google

bushels a year. The coal was for the most part consumed in the salt works and iron furnaces convenient to the rivers, the only means of transportation.

From the best information obtainable it seems that the production of the State from 1829 to 1835 ranged from 2,000 to 6,000 tons per year. The United States census for 1840 gives the total production for the State at 23,527 short tons. By 1860, according to the census for that year, the production amounted to 285,760 short tons. Operations were necessarily somewhat interrupted during the civil war, but since 1870, after the State had begun to recover from the effects of the war, the production increased rapidly, as shown in the table on a preceding page, giving the history of coal production in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

MARYLAND.

Total production in 1907, 5,532,628 short tons; spot value, $6,623,697.

In spite of the business depression which began in October of 1907, and which seriously affected the coal-mining industry during the last three months of the year, the output of Maryland exceeded that of any previous year in the history of the State, and reached a total of 5,532,628 short tons. Compared with 1906, this indicates an increase of 97,175 tons, or 1.79 per cent, while the value increased from $6,474,793 to $6,623,697, a gain of $148,904, or 2.3 per cent. The average price per short ton in 1907 was $1.20, the highest figure recorded in the history of coal mining in the State, with the exception of 1903, when because of the famine brought about by the strike in the anthracite region of Pennsylvania in the preceding year, the price of Maryland coal rose to $1.48 and brought the total value of the production in that year up to $7,189,784, which was $566,087 in excess of the record made in 1907.

Owing to the comparatively limited extent of the Maryland coal fields, which are confined entirely to Allegany and Garrett counties in the western part of the State, it is not to be expected that the coal production of the future will show any material increase over the present record. The output in the last ten years has ranged from 4,024,688 short tons in 1900 to 5,532,628 short tons in 1907, and has averaged 4,962,811 short tons annually.

The average number of men employed in the coal mines of Maryland in 1907 was 5,880, as compared with 6,438 in 1906 and 5,948 in 1905. The average number of days that the mines were in operation, however, increased from 250 in 1906 to 263 in 1907. In 1905 the average number of days the mines were in operation was 252. With only a few exceptions, the coal mines of Maryland worked 10 hours a day. The average production per man in 1907 was 941 short tons, as compared with 844.3 tons in 1906 and 858.9 tons in 1905. The average daily production per man was 3.58 tons in 1907, as against 3.38 tons in 1906 and 3.41 tons in 1905. Maryland's record in tonnage per man, both per day and per year, is among the best of all the coal-producing States.

The statistics relating to the use of mining machines show that there were 43 machines in use in 1907, as against 45 in 1906, and the quantity of machine-mined coal increased from 427,450 short tons in

Digitized by Google

1906 to 479,110 short tons in 1907. The number of tons mined by machines was 8.66 per cent of the total product in 1907.

Labor disaffections in 1907 were limited to the mines of one company, at which 510 men were on strike for 27 days.

The statistics of accidents as collected by Mr. Thomas Murphy, State mine inspector, are taken for the fiscal year ending April 30, and the figures for 1907 were not available at the time of writing this report. In the fiscal year ending April 30, 1906, there were 7 fatal and 52 nonfatal accidents. The death rate per thousand of employees in that year was 1.09, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 776,493.

The statistics of production during the last five years, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following table:

Distribution of the coal product of Maryland, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
1903	4,752,716	53,022	40,427	4,846,165	$7,189,784	$1.48	219	5,859
1904	4,721,714	49,814	42,094	4,813,622	5,729,085	1.19	226	5,671
1905	5,010,997	49,779	47,763	5,108,539	5,831,760	1.14	252	5,948
1906	5,331,321	50,306	53,826	5,435,453	6,474,793	1.19	250	6,438
1907	5,427,882	48,461	56,285	5,532,628	6,623,697	1.20	263	5,880

The statistics of coal production in Maryland have been collected through a cooperative arrangement with the State Geological Survey, to which credit is also due for the following notes on the coal fields of the State:

The Maryland coals occur in five basins, known as the Georges Creek basin, the Upper Potomac basin, the Castleman basin, the Lower Youghiogheny basin, and the Upper Youghiogheny basin. The present production of coal for the market is almost exclusively confined to the first two basins. The far greater prominence of the Georges Creek basin has led to the application of the name "Georges Creek coal" to most of the coal shipped from the State. Until within recent years practically all of this coal came from the Pittsburg seam or "Big Vein," but the gradual exhaustion of this wonderful seam has led to the exploitation with most satisfactory results of many of the "Small Veins" both above and below the chief seam. There are many companies to-day mining the smaller seams either exclusively or in conjunction with the large seam. There is unquestionably a great future for these smaller seams in Maryland, especially in the Upper Potomac basin in southern Garrett County, where they reach their greatest thickness. The total amount of coal in these small seams exceeds many fold that originally contained in the "Big Vein."

The Maryland Geological Survey gives the following table showing the average composition of the coals from the different coal beds which are at present worked:

Digitized by Google

Average composition of leading Maryland coals.

Coal seams.	Moisture.	Volatile carbon.	Fixed carbon.	Ash.	Sulphur.	Calorimetric values in—	
						Calories.	British thermal units.
Upper Sewickley or "Tyson"....	0.83	20.22	70.09	8.86	1.40	7,784	14,011
Pittsburg or "Big Vein".....	.70	18.78	73.13	7.12	1.02	7,920	14,256
Bakerstown or "Four-foot".....	1.10	18.64	70.32	9.94	2.07	7,757	13,973
Upper Freeport or "Three-foot".	1.21	19.47	68.70	10.17	1.73	7,764	13,975
Lower Kittanning or "Six-foot".	1.26	19.52	67.20	12.01	2.13	7,484	13,471
Brookville or "Bluebaugh".....	.91	21.04	68.83	9.22	1.30	7,729	13,912

The most important of the seams, after the Pittsburg or "Big Vein," are the Upper Sewickley, the Bakerstown, the Upper Freeport, and the Middle and Lower Kittanning, all of which are being successfully mined at the present time. Others, like the Franklin or "Dirty Nine," contain so little good coal as to be practically valueless.

Although coal was discovered in the Georges Creek basin as early as 1782, the first eastern shipments from the Maryland coal district were not made until 1830, when small amounts were transported by barges down the Potomac River. The first company was incorporated in 1836. Since the construction of the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad in 1842, and of the Chesapeake and Ohio Canal in 1850, the output from the Maryland mines has increased very rapidly, and more than 30 companies are now engaged in the mining of coal.

Several attempts to ship coal from the Maryland mines were made prior to the advent of the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad, barges having been loaded and floated down the Potomac River to Washington as early as 1830. This method was, however, too destructive of life and was the cause of so much loss in coal that it was soon abandoned, and it was not until 1842 that the industry really began to assume importance. The first shipments over the Chesapeake and Ohio Canal from Cumberland were made in 1850.

Maryland and the adjoining counties in West Virginia, which make up what is known as the Cumberland region, constitute the only districts outside of the anthracite region of Pennsylvania where records of coal production have been kept from the earliest years. These districts have been commonly known as the Georges Creek or Cumberland and the Piedmont regions. The Cumberland region was opened in 1842. The Piedmont region began shipping in 1853. The records of shipments have been carefully preserved and are published annually in the reports of the Cumberland Coal Trade, and the table following, which shows the shipments from this entire region, has been obtained from these reports.

The annual production from the mines of Maryland alone from 1842 to the close of 1907 will be found on a preceding page in the table giving the history of coal production in the United States from the earliest times.

Digitized by Google

Total shipments from the Cumberland coal fields in Maryland

Year.	Frostburg region.						
	Cumberland and Pennsylvania R. R.				Cumberland Coal and Iron Company's R. R.		
	By Baltimore and Ohio R. R.	By Chesapeake and Ohio Canal.	By Pennsylvania R. R.	Total.	By Baltimore and Ohio R. R.	By Chesapeake and Ohio Canal.	Total.
1842	757	.....	.....	757	951	.....	951
1843	3,661	.....	.....	3,661	6,421	.....	6,421
1844	5,156	.....	.....	5,156	9,734	.....	9,734
1845	13,738	.....	.....	13,738	10,915	.....	10,915
1846	11,240	.....	.....	11,240	18,555	.....	18,555
1847	20,615	.....	.....	20,615	32,325	.....	32,325
1848	36,571	.....	.....	36,571	43,000	.....	43,000
1849	63,676	.....	.....	63,676	78,773	.....	78,773
1850	73,783	3,167	.....	76,950	119,023	875	119,898
1851	70,893	51,438	.....	122,331	103,808	31,540	135,348
1852	128,534	46,357	.....	174,891	139,925	19,362	159,287
1853	150,381	84,060	.....	234,441	155,278	70,535	225,813
1854	148,953	63,731	.....	212,684	173,580	92,114	265,694
1855	93,691	77,095	.....	170,786	97,710	100,691	198,401
1856	86,994	80,387	.....	167,381	121,945	105,149	227,094
1857	80,743	55,174	.....	135,917	88,573	54,000	142,573
1858	48,018	166,712	.....	214,730	66,009	87,539	153,548
1859	48,415	211,639	.....	260,054	72,423	86,203	158,626
1860	70,669	232,278	.....	302,947	80,500	63,600	144,100
1861	23,878	68,303	.....	92,181	25,983	29,296	55,279
1862	71,745	75,206	.....	146,951	41,096	23,478	64,574
1863	117,796	173,269	.....	291,065	111,087	43,523	154,610
1864	287,126	194,120	.....	481,246	67,676	64,522	132,198
1865	384,297	285,295	.....	669,592	104,651	57,907	162,558
1866	592,938	291,019	.....	883,957	52,251	52,159	104,410
1867	623,031	385,249	.....	1,008,280	40,106	72,904	113,010
1868	659,115	424,406	.....	1,083,521	100,345	57,919	158,264
1869	1,016,777	573,243	.....	1,590,020	130,017	78,908	208,925
					2,092,660	1,192,224	3,284,884
					Eckhart Branch R. R.		
1870	909,511	520,196	.....	1,429,707	114,404	83,941	198,345
1871	1,247,279	656,085	.....	1,903,364	69,864	194,254	264,118
1872	1,283,956	612,537	22,021	1,918,514	26,586	203,666	230,252
1873	1,509,570	641,220	114,589	2,265,379	89,765	137,582	227,347
1874	1,295,804	631,882	67,671	1,995,357	113,670	135,182	248,852
1875	1,095,880	715,673	160,213	1,971,766	52,505	164,165	216,670
1876	939,262	443,435	131,866	1,514,563	15,285	189,005	204,290
1877	755,278	473,646	170,884	1,399,808	63,181	111,350	174,531
1878	823,801	486,038	145,864	1,455,703	99,455	123,166	222,621
1879	933,240	397,009	154,264	1,484,513	141,907	104,238	246,145
1880	1,055,491	471,800	213,446	1,740,737	197,525	131,325	328,850
1881	1,113,263	270,156	153,501	1,536,920	271,570	151,526	423,096
1882	576,701	115,344	91,574	783,619	199,183	76,140	275,323
1883	851,985	302,678	217,065	1,371,728	197,235	141,390	338,625
1884	1,193,780	150,471	199,138	1,543,389	289,884	124,718	414,602
1885	1,091,904	171,460	206,227	1,469,591	289,407	117,829	407,236
1886	1,131,949	115,531	141,520	1,389,000	243,321	113,791	357,112
1887	1,584,114	132,177	176,241	1,892,532	332,798	125,305	458,103
1888	1,660,406	155,216	193,046	2,008,668	374,888	95,191	470,079
1889	1,430,381	26,886	177,152	1,634,419	368,497	26,407	394,904
1890	1,511,418	.....	291,704	1,803,122	522,334	.....	522,334
1891	1,628,574	9,070	289,232	1,926,876	463,142	39,294	502,436
1892	1,426,994	93,705	214,011	1,734,710	349,207	170,116	519,323
1893	1,332,634	135,409	360,807	1,828,850	341,321	201,947	543,268
1894	1,068,739	95,523	372,205	1,536,467	436,216	208,914	645,130

Digitized by Google

and West Virginia from 1842 to 1906, inclusive, in long tons.

Frostburg region.				Piedmont region.		Total.			
Georges Creek and Cumberland R. R.									
By Chesapeake and Ohio Canal.	By Pennsylvania R. R.	Local and Baltimore and Ohio R. R.	Total.	Georges Creek R. R.	Hampshire R. R. by Baltimore and Ohio R. R.	Baltimore and Ohio R. R. and local.	Chesapeake and Ohio Canal.	Pennsylvania R. R.	Aggregate.
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1,708	.....	.....	1,708
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	10,082	.....	.....	10,082
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	14,890	.....	.....	14,890
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	24,653	.....	.....	24,653
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	29,795	.....	.....	29,795
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	52,940	.....	.....	52,940
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	79,571	.....	.....	79,571
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	142,449	.....	.....	142,449
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	192,806	4,042	.....	196,848
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	174,701	82,978	.....	257,679
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	268,459	65,719	.....	334,178
.....	.....	.....	.....	73,725	.....	376,219	157,760	.....	533,979
.....	.....	.....	.....	181,303	.....	503,836	155,845	.....	659,681
.....	.....	.....	.....	227,245	65,570	478,486	183,786	.....	662,272
.....	.....	.....	.....	269,210	42,765	502,330	204,120	.....	706,450
.....	.....	.....	.....	252,368	51,628	465,912	116,574	.....	582,486
.....	.....	.....	.....	218,318	63,060	395,405	254,251	.....	649,656
.....	.....	.....	.....	257,740	47,934	426,512	297,842	.....	724,354
.....	.....	.....	.....	289,298	52,564	493,031	295,878	.....	788,909
.....	.....	.....	.....	85,554	36,660	172,075	97,599	.....	269,674
.....	.....	.....	.....	69,482	36,627	218,950	98,684	.....	317,634
.....	.....	.....	.....	266,430	36,240	531,553	216,792	.....	748,345
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	44,552	399,354	258,642	.....	657,996
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	71,345	560,293	343,202	.....	903,495
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	90,964	736,153	343,178	.....	1,079,331
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	72,532	735,669	458,153	.....	1,193,822
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	88,658	848,118	482,325	.....	1,330,443
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	83,724	1,230,518	652,151	.....	1,882,669
				2,190,673					
				Empire and West Virginia mines.					
.....	.....	.....	.....	28,035	60,988	1,112,938	604,137	.....	1,717,075
.....	.....	.....	.....	81,218	96,453	1,494,814	850,339	.....	2,345,153
.....	.....	.....	.....	85,441	121,364	1,517,347	816,103	22,021	2,355,471
.....	.....	.....	.....	77,582	103,793	1,780,710	778,802	114,589	2,674,101
.....	.....	.....	.....	57,492	109,194	1,576,160	767,064	67,671	2,410,895
.....	.....	.....	.....	63,537	90,800	1,302,237	879,838	160,698	2,342,773
.....	.....	.....	.....	108,723	7,505	1,070,775	632,440	131,866	1,835,081
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	818,459	584,996	170,884	1,574,339
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	998	924,254	609,204	145,864	1,679,322
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	51	1,075,198	501,247	154,264	1,730,709
.....	.....	.....	.....	66,573	.....	1,319,589	603,125	213,446	2,136,160
83,136	125,097	4,947	213,180	88,722	.....	1,478,502	504,818	278,598	2,261,918
78,298	93,861	31,436	203,595	277,929	.....	1,085,249	269,782	185,435	1,540,466
215,767	202,223	77,829	495,819	338,001	.....	1,444,766	680,119	419,288	2,544,173
69,765	156,959	283,336	510,060	466,928	.....	2,233,928	344,954	356,097	2,934,979
79,455	214,518	291,685	585,658	403,489	.....	2,076,485	368,744	420,745	2,865,974
53,480	98,371	348,196	500,047	346,308	.....	2,009,774	282,802	239,891	2,592,467
4,863	153,230	418,057	576,150	449,011	.....	2,724,347	262,345	389,104	3,375,796
112	286,787	341,024	627,923	564,397	.....	2,669,216	286,700	715,151	3,671,067
.....	365,029	243,487	608,516	576,047	.....	2,357,585	57,459	798,842	3,213,886
.....	677,593	228,138	905,731	774,904	.....	2,723,341	.....	1,282,748	4,006,089
.....	763,845	229,266	993,111	959,673	.....	2,855,225	51,121	1,474,087	4,380,433
.....	568,003	236,314	804,317	971,214	.....	2,557,177	266,901	1,205,486	4,029,564
.....	741,954	201,938	943,892	1,031,797	.....	2,423,159	338,107	1,586,541	4,347,807
.....	773,074	111,036	884,110	900,399	.....	2,084,265	304,437	1,577,404	3,966,106

Digitized by Google

Total shipments from the Cumberland coal fields in Maryland

Year.	Frostburg region.						
	Cumberland and Pennsylvania R. R.				Cumberland Coal and Iron Company's R. R.		
	By Baltimore and Ohio R. R.	By Chesapeake and Ohio Canal.	By Pennsylvania R. R.	Total.	By Baltimore and Ohio R. R.	By Chesapeake and Ohio Canal.	Total.
1895	1,193,834	101,076	255,133	1,550,043	464,407	212,534	676,941
1896	1,344,402	169,195	163,471	1,677,068	610,418	195,279	805,697
1897	1,790,813	96,536	169,679	2,057,028	586,592	166,691	753,283
1898	2,131,626	24,997	116,195	2,272,818	507,196	213,139	720,335
1899	2,334,109	27,570	161,191	2,522,870	473,608	164,853	638,461
1900	1,813,462	14,621	126,615	1,954,698	304,320	96,513	400,833
1901	2,663,109	193,063	373,195	3,249,367	(a)	(a)	(a)
1902	2,981,013	192,557	250,822	3,424,392	(a)	(a)	(a)
1903	2,844,162	222,571	182,587	3,249,320	(a)	(a)	(a)
1904	2,792,462	205,964	234,502	3,232,928	(a)	(a)	(a)
1905	3,139,334	175,947	305,863	3,621,144	(a)	(a)	(a)
1906	3,235,501	199,505	430,328	3,865,334	(a)	(a)	(a)
1907	3,197,963	203,527	416,591	3,818,081	(a)	(a)	(a)
Total	65,865,165	13,192,424	7,450,403	86,507,992	8,609,691	4,219,351	12,829,042

a Merged in Cumberland and Pennsylvania Railroad figures.

Digitized by Google

and West Virginia from 1842 to 1906, inclusive, in long tons—Continued.

Frostburg region.				Piedmont region.		Total.			
Georges Creek and Cumberland R. R.									
By Chesapeake and Ohio Canal.	By Pennsylvania R. R.	Local and Baltimore and Ohio R. R.	Total.	Georges Creek R. R.	Hampshire R. R. by Baltimore and Ohio R. R.	Baltimore and Ohio R. R. and local.	Chesapeake and Ohio Canal.	Pennsylvania R. R.	Aggregate.
125	1,031,015	110,258	1,141,398	1,157,803	.....	2,418,554	314,551	1,793,080	4,526,185
.....	995,443	75,400	1,070,843	1,307,822	.....	2,807,161	364,474	1,689,795	4,861,430
.....	918,712	111,135	1,029,847	1,463,331	.....	3,615,142	263,227	1,426,120	5,304,489
.....	913,775	100,312	1,014,087	1,526,396	.....	3,900,408	238,136	1,395,097	5,533,636
.....	1,068,771	92,895	1,161,666	1,808,464	.....	4,269,323	192,423	1,669,715	6,131,461
.....	703,837	116,974	820,811	1,995,574	.....	3,750,257	111,134	1,310,525	5,171,916
.....	857,003	215,901	1,072,904	1,817,058	.....	4,350,011	193,105	1,596,213	6,139,329
.....	701,346	225,216	926,562	1,937,913	.....	4,801,484	192,557	1,294,826	6,288,867
.....	583,954	143,856	727,810	2,055,046	.....	4,672,341	222,571	1,137,264	6,032,176
.....	552,993	122,180	675,173	1,997,287	.....	4,690,490	205,964	1,008,934	5,905,388
.....	426,451	129,798	556,249	2,049,291	.....	5,111,968	175,947	938,769	6,226,684
.....	399,327	111,675	[b] 512,162	[c] 2,810,541	.....	4,995,879	199,505	1,019,272	7,188,037
.....	119,721	60,707	[b] 492,746	[c] 3,049,509	.....	[d] 4,624,599	203,527	632,752	[e] 7,360,336
585,001	14,492,892	4,662,996	20,054,367	33,019,630	1,475,969	108,850,245	19,292,226	29,023,082	160,038,392

[b] Includes 312,318 tons from the Western Maryland Railroad in 1907.
[c] Includes 1,587,140 tons from the Western Maryland Railroad in 1907.
[d] Includes 297,028 tons used on line of Cumberland and Pennsylvania Railroad and its branches, and at Cumberland and Piedmont; also 339,391 tons used by the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad Company in locomotives, rolling mills, etc.
[e] Includes 1,899,458 tons from the Western Maryland Railroad in 1907.

Digitized by Google

The estimated supply of coal contained in an area of 455 square miles was 8,044,000,000 tons, from which the total production to the close of 1907 amounted to 147,606,548 short tons, representing an exhaustion, including waste, of 221,000,000 tons, or not quite 3 per cent of the original estimated contents of the Maryland coal fields.[a] Deducting the total exhaustion from the original supply, it is found that there still remain in the coal fields of Maryland, at the close of 1907, 7,823,000,000 tons, which is 1,422 times the production of 1907 and 948 times the exhaustion represented by the output of last year.

MICHIGAN.

Total production in 1907, 2,035,858 short tons; spot value, $3,660,833.

Compared with 1906, the coal production of Michigan in 1907 showed an increase of 689,520 short tons, or 51 per cent, in quantity, and of $1,233,429 in value, the percentage of increase in value being the same as that of the increase in production. This exceptionally large percentage of increase was due in part to the fact that in 1906 3,340, or 84 per cent, of the men employed in the coal mines of Michigan were idle for an average of 88 days each during the period of suspension of operations, which began on the 1st of April. The total time lost by this suspension was equivalent to 43 per cent of the total time worked, and as the result of this idleness the coal production of the State decreased 126,873 short tons, as compared with the production of 1905. In 1907, however, the loss of time by labor disaffection was confined to one mine in which 265 men were employed, and this strike lasted only 5 days, the loss of time being insignificant.

During 1907 there were 3,982 men employed for an average of 234 days, the number of men, the average number of days worked, and the total production in 1907 all being the largest ever recorded. Previous to 1907 the largest tonnage was made in 1905, the production in that year having been 1,473,211 short tons, compared with which the production in 1907 showed an increase of 562,647 short tons, or 38.19 per cent. The year 1907 recorded also the largest average production of coal per man employed, the average per man for the year having been 511 tons, against 339 tons in 1906 and 398.6 tons in 1905, and the average production per man per day having been 2.19 tons, against 1.96 tons in 1906 and 2.14 in 1905. Practically all of the coal mines of Michigan are worked during an 8-hour day.

During 1907 there were 103 machines reported as used in the Michigan coal mines, the machine-mined product having amounted to 606,718 short tons, or 29.8 per cent of the total. In 1906, with 110 machines reported in use, the machine-mined product amounted to 417,073 tons. Of the machines in use in 1907, 59 were of the pick or puncher type, 42 were chain-breast machines, 1 was a long-wall, and 1 a pick shearing machine.

Mr. W. J. McLeod, the Michigan commissioner of labor and industrial statistics, reports that in 1907 there were 54 accidents in the coal mines of that State. Of these, 7 were fatal and 47 nonfatal. Of the 7 deaths, 4 were due to falls of roof or coal, 2 to powder explosions, and 1 to an explosion of gas or dust. Of the 47 nonfatal accidents, 26

[a] Coal Fields of the United States, by Marius R. Campbell, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1908.

Digitized by Google

were due to falls of roof or coal, 3 occurred in or about the shafts, and 18 were due to miscellaneous causes. The death rate per 1,000 employees was 1.76 in 1907 against 1.51 in 1906, the records in both years being exceptionally gratifying, While the death rate per 1,000 men employed was slightly higher in 1907 than in the preceding year, the quantity of coal mined in 1907 for each life lost was 290,837 tons, against 224,398 tons in 1906.

The statistics of the production of coal in Michigan, by counties, during 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Michigan in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Bay	423,697	40,508	17,193	481,398	$860,371	$1.79	172	1,413
Eaton, Jackson, and Shiawassee [a]	.....	28,030	1,435	29,465	63,954	2.17	155	101
Saginaw	766,275	38,000	31,200	835,475	1,503,079	1.80	175	2,457
Total	1,189,972	106,538	49,828	1,346,338	2,427,404	1.80	173	3,971

1907.

Bay	836,060	77,664	48,850	962,574	$1,659,315	$1.72	226	1,720
Eaton, Jackson, and Shiawassee [a]	.....	25,357	.....	25,357	69,642	2.75	275	52
Saginaw	956,538	26,413	64,976	1,047,927	1,931,876	1.84	239	2,210
Total	1,792,598	129,434	113,826	2,035,858	3,660,833	1.80	234	3,982

[a] Including the output of small mines.

The statistics of production, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of Michigan, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Bay	325,021	410,634	544,154	481,398	962,574	+ 481,176
Eaton	7,393	9,057	4,058	18,507	5,982	− 12,525
Huron	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Jackson	23,307	16,860	9,198	8,658	5,645	− 3,013
Saginaw	1,011,898	906,289	915,803	835,475	1,047,927	+ 212,452
Shiawassee	.....	.....	.....	[a] 2,300	13,730	+ 11,430
Total	1,367,619	1,342,840	1,473,211	1,346,338	2,035,858	+ 689,596
Total value	$2,707,527	$2,424,935	$2,512,697	$2,427,404	$3,660,833	+$1,233,429

[a] Including the output of small mines.

The coal fields of Michigan are confined entirely to the lower peninsula. An area of approximately 11,000 square miles is included within the coal-bearing formations which lie almost in the exact center of the lower peninsula. This is the only known coal field

Digitized by Google

within the drainage area of the Great Lakes. The developments have been principally in the eastern portion of the field and in a line running from Bay City, on the north, to Jackson, at the southern extremity of the field. The more important mining operations have been carried on in Bay and Saginaw counties, although some coal also has been mined in Shiawassee County, near Corunna, and in Eaton, Clinton, and Jackson counties.

The coals of Michigan are, as a usual thing, of a lower grade than those coming from Ohio and Pennsylvania, with which they have to compete, but the rapid development and increase of population in the cities along Lake Michigan and Lake Huron and the Detroit and St. Clair rivers have created local markets for these coals, and the increase in production in this field during the last ten years has been unrivaled in the coal-mining industry of the United States.

The coal basin lies for the most part in a low, flat country, surrounded by a rim of higher land which rises from 1,000 to 1,500 feet above the sea level, or from 500 to 1,000 feet above the lake.

According to Prof. Alfred C. Lane, there are seven horizons where the coal occurs in workable thickness, although it was formerly supposed that there was only one workable bed in the State. Owing to the varying character of the formation and the manner in which the coal beds run together and separate, no hard-and-fast classification is made, but the following, which has been adopted by Professor Lane, is generally accepted as designating fairly the different beds, namely: Upper Rider, Upper Verne, Lower Verne, Middle Rider, Saginaw, Lower Rider, and Lower Coal. For more detailed descriptions of these beds the reader is referred to the Twenty-second Annual Report of the United States Geological Survey, Part III.

All of the coals produced in Michigan are of the dry, noncoking bituminous variety. Such coke as is manufactured in the State is from coal brought from Ohio or Pennsylvania.

Coal mining in Michigan is said to have begun in the Jackson field as early as 1835. Other mines were opened at Grand Ledge, in Clinton County, as early as 1838, but while it is known that some coal was produced here in these early years the first record of any production is that contained in the United States census report for 1860, in which year Michigan is credited with a production of 2,320 tons.

Although coal mining in Michigan began about seventy years ago, it was not until within the last eleven years that it assumed any importance as an industry. Prior to 1896 there were only four years in which the production amounted to as much as 100,000 tons. During the last decade the rapid growth of the population and manufacturing industries of the cities along the shores of Lake Huron has created a market for Michigan coals, and the production has increased rapidly, except for a setback in 1902 due to strikes among the mine workers and another in 1906 by the suspension previously referred to.

The record of production since 1860 will be found in the table on a preceding page giving the production of coal in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

Michigan's original supply of coal, according to the estimate of Mr. Campbell,[a] was 12,000,000,000 tons, contained in an area of 11,000 square miles of coal-productive territory. The production of the

[a] Coal Fields of the United States, by Marius R. Campbell, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1908.

Digitized by Google

State at the close of 1907 amounted to 13,842,943 short tons, which, including the waste involved in the mining operations, represented an exhaustion of 21,000,000 short tons, or 0.175 of 1 per cent of the total original supply. Michigan's coal production in 1907 was 15 per cent of the aggregated output to the close of the year.

MISSOURI.

Total production in 1907, 3,997,936 short tons; spot value, $6,540,709.

Although the production of coal in Missouri in 1907 showed an increase of 239,928 short tons, or 6.38 per cent in quantity, and of $421,976, or 6.9 per cent in value, over that of 1906, it did not reach the tonnage reported in either 1903 or 1904, the year 1903 being the banner year in the history of coal mining in the State. The mines of the State were worked steadily throughout the year and monetary conditions had seemingly no influence on either production or prices. Freight rates have been somewhat unsettled owing to the rates promulgated by the railroad and warehouse commission of the State, which failed to give satisfaction to the operators where conflicting interests were involved.

To Missouri's coal production in the last few years should be added a considerable tonnage which is credited to Kansas. The workings of the mines at Leavenworth, immediately on the Missouri River, extend under that river into Missouri territory, and, in fact, the larger part of the production of Leavenworth County, Kans., is taken from territory underlying Platte County, Mo. Mr. J. W. Marstellar states that the quantity of coal mined in Missouri, but which is included in the Kansas production, amounted in 1907 to 259,847 tons. This would make Missouri's production in 1907, 4,257,783 tons instead of 3,997,936 tons. It has been customary, however, where mine workings extend across one State line into another to credit the coal to the State in which the tipple is located, and for this reason the tonnage from Platte County, Mo., has been credited to Leavenworth County, Kans.

The increased production in 1907 was obtained with a smaller number of men, who worked, however, a greater number of days than made by the larger number of men in the preceding year. During 1906 there were 9,557 men working an average of 185 days, and producing 3,758,008 tons of coal, or 393.2 tons per man, while in 1907 8,448 men working an average of 214 days produced 3,997,936 tons of coal, or 473.2 tons per man.

In 1906 the average daily production per man was 2.13 tons, while in 1907 it was 2.21 tons, from which it appears that the increased production was due to the greater number of days worked and not to any material increase in the individual productive capacity. Practically all of the coal-mining business in Missouri is conducted on the basis of the 8-hour day, 149 mines employing 8,079 men, out of a total of 8,448 in the State, having reported working 8 hours per day during 1907. These included all of the larger mines of the State.

The use of mining machines for undercutting coal in Missouri is almost entirely restricted to the thin beds, where machines of the long-wall type can be used to advantage. In 1907 there were 62

Digitized by Google

machines in use, of which 54 were long wall. The machine-mined coal amounted to 486,882 short tons, or 12.18 per cent of the total output of the State. In 1906 there were 48 machines in use, of which 44 were long wall, and the machine-mined product amounted to 419,288 tons, or 11.16 per cent of the total.

Machinery for washing coal has been installed by one company in Missouri, and in 1907 103,181 tons of coal were washed, yielding 72,227 tons of cleaned coal and 30,954 tons of refuse.

The time lost by reason of labor troubles in the coal mines of Missouri in 1907 was unimportant. There were 777 men idle owing to strikes. The average time lost by each was, however, only 11 days.

According to Mr. J. W. Marstellar, secretary of the Missouri bureau of mines, there were 8 fatal and 23 nonfatal accidents in the coal mines of the State during 1907, this being an exceptionally good record. None of the fatalities or injuries was due to gas or dust explosions. Six out of the 8 men killed and 19 out of the 23 men injured met their deaths or injuries by falls of roof or coal. One man was killed and 1 injured by powder explosions, and 1 man was killed and 1 injured by being crushed by cars. The death rate per 1,000 employees was a little less than 1, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 499,742.

The original coal supply of Missouri, as estimated by Mr. M. R. Campbell, of the United States Geological Survey, was 40,000,000,000 short tons, included within an area of 16,700 square miles. The production of the State, according to the best records available, amounted at the close of 1907 to something over 97,500,000 tons, representing an exhaustion of approximately 146,000,000 tons, or 0.36 of 1 per cent of the estimated original supply.

The coal-mining industry of Missouri may be considered as a record of the industrial conditions entirely within the State, modified by such fluctuations as are due to variations in the weather. The market for the coal product of the State is practically confined to its borders. Missouri is surrounded by other large coal-producing States—Iowa on the north, Kansas on the west, Arkansas and Oklahoma on the south, and Illinois and Kentucky on the east—these completing a boundary which confines the Missouri product to local markets. Moreover, some of the larger cities draw their principal fuel supplies from the neighboring States, St. Louis, for instance, being chiefly supplied with coal by Illinois, while Kansas City draws its fuel largely from Kansas.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of coal production in Missouri in 1906 and 1907, by counties, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Missouri in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Adair	426,901	5,222	9,912	442,035	$642,471	$1.45	131	1,285
Audrain	23,607	9,622	1,004	34,233	63,097	1.84	239	110
Barton	198,013	14,910	5,700	218,623	306,444	1.40	187	504
Bates	175,065	31,891	3,262	210,218	313,510	1.49	199	483
Boone	10,950	29,302	374	40,626	77,929	1.92	222	127
Callaway	.....	41,058	104	41,162	75,596	1.84	251	100
Henry	93,757	20,762	1,160	115,679	197,204	1.70	158	350
Lafayette	628,892	41,106	9,681	679,679	1,277,915	1.88	200	2,062
Linn	74,896	19,281	1,149	95,326	207,346	2.18	204	345
Macon	748,589	7,379	14,316	770,284	1,149,697	1.49	188	1,516
Putnam	100,375	2,949	1,575	104,899	201,771	1.92	199	325
Ralls	17,310	200	.....	17,510	31,388	1.79	218	55
Randolph	338,889	24,297	8,200	371,386	498,430	1.34	201	591
Ray	232,860	38,224	5,257	276,341	488,372	1.77	166	961
Other counties[a]	230,763	46,734	9,380	286,877	487,478	1.70	202	743
Small mines	.....	53,130	.....	53,130	100,085	1.91	.....	.....
Total	3,300,867	386,067	71,074	3,758,008	6,118,733	1.63	185	9,557

1907.

Adair	559,512	17,598	8,381	585,491	$966,523	$1.48	195	1,072
Audrain	22,403	15,267	595	38,265	71,225	1.86	211	127
Barton	172,616	16,882	3,920	193,418	291,356	1.51	189	446
Bates	80,499	34,486	300	115,285	182,317	1.58	184	213
Boone	11,000	21,634	400	33,034	64,593	1.96	228	94
Callaway	15,600	18,405	408	34,413	52,184	1.52	225	81
Henry	176,090	30,648	2,914	209,652	352,737	1.68	221	371
Lafayette	662,943	44,630	10,015	717,588	1,329,364	1.85	234	1,962
Linn	97,719	18,327	1,357	117,403	255,625	2.18	238	334
Macon	1,109,225	25,765	21,150	1,156,140	1,633,882	1.41	217	1,799
Putnam	50,020	965	690	51,675	105,964	2.05	150	244
Randolph	36,900	34,600	1,000	72,500	104,171	1.44	192	124
Ray	300,899	29,698	6,787	337,384	636,311	1.89	210	915
Other counties[b]	199,707	75,827	7,814	283,348	491,067	1.73	212	666
Small mines	.....	52,340	.....	52,340	103,390	1.98	.....	.....
Total	3,495,133	437,072	65,731	3,997,936	6,540,709	1.64	214	8,448

[a] Benton, Caldwell, Chariton, Clay, Dade, Grundy, Howard, Johnson, Livingston, Moniteau, Monroe, Morgan, Pettis, St. Clair, Schuyler, and Vernon.

[b] Benton, Caldwell, Cass, Chariton, Clay, Dade, Grundy, Howard, Johnson, Livingston, Moniteau, Monroe, Morgan, Ralls, St. Clair, Schuyler, and Vernon.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production during the last five years, by counties, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production in Missouri, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Adair	526,975	615,607	603,699	442,035	585,491	+ 143,456
Audrain	26,835	44,179	53,123	34,233	38,265	+ 4,032
Barton	193,816	230,875	241,113	218,623	193,418	− 25,205
Bates	149,963	139,026	167,872	210,218	115,285	− 94,933
Boone	19,752	37,920	40,786	40,626	33,034	− 7,592
Caldwell	11,485	15,366	15,000	14,000	15,000	+ 1,000
Callaway	25,837	12,058	17,306	41,162	34,413	− 6,749
Grundy	25,565	15,597	.....	7,990	11,040	+ 3,050
Henry	59,710	134,651	125,988	115,679	209,652	+ 93,973
Jackson	8,500	4,050	.....	.....	.....	.....
Johnson	1,458	1,572	1,712	2,383	10,543	+ 8,160
Lafayette	639,480	662,419	667,023	679,679	717,588	+ 37,909
Linn	66,319	111,095	95,175	95,326	117,403	+ 22,077
Livingston	4,095	2,959	2,825	2,000	2,010	+ 10
Macon	1,180,653	914,303	799,513	770,284	1,156,140	+ 385,856
Montgomery and Morgan	7,583	8,146	.....	.....	.....	.....
Putnam	112,740	71,266	79,162	104,899	51,675	− 53,224
Ralls	17,185	16,572	14,557	17,510	12,024	− 5,486
Randolph	604,240	585,135	491,404	371,386	72,500	− 298,886
Ray	296,922	244,707	236,598	276,341	337,384	+ 61,043
Vernon	181,358	178,006	195,201	140,570	141,379	+ 809
Other counties and small mines	78,115	102,799	135,321	173,064	143,692	− 29,372
Total	4,238,586	4,168,308	3,983,378	3,758,008	3,997,936	+ 239,928
Total value	$6,834,297	$6,801,751	$6,291,661	$6,118,733	$6,540,709	+$421,976

The coal measures of Missouri occupy the northwestern half of the State and underlie approximately 23,000 square miles, of which 17,000 are considered to be probably productive territory. The beds belong to the Pennsylvanian series of the Carboniferous and, as in Iowa, include two well-marked divisions, a lower and an upper. The lower or productive portion occupies a belt along the eastern edge of the field, and mining is confined entirely to this area. The formation consists largely of shales and sandstones, with a few thin limestones in the upper part. The coal beds are from 4 to 6 feet thick in most situations, but are patchy in distribution. The coal is of a dry, noncoking, bituminous grade. Near the edge of the field are several outliers of very thick coal, occupying erosion depressions in the underlying limestones. These have small economic importance, but have created a great deal of interest and have led to the loss of considerable money in exploration. The total thickness of the coal measures is estimated at 2,000 feet and increases from the outcrop to the northwest, in which direction the beds have a gentle dip. The productive areas of the State include: (1) The northern, occupying Putnam and adjacent counties, in which the extension of the Centerville coal of Iowa is mined. From this field comes approximately 3 per cent of the State's output. (2) The northeastern, including Macon, Randolph, and adjacent counties, in which coal is mined from the lower beds of the coal measures. Approximately 44 per cent of the State's output is derived from this district. (3) In the central district the more important mines are in Lafayette and Ray counties, and the district, as a whole, yields about 22 per cent of the output of the State. (4) The southwestern district, in which the

Digitized by Google

more important mines are in Vernon County. These work in part an extension of the Cherokee coal of Kansas and in part they take coal from other beds also in the lower portion of the coal measures. The output of this district is about 5 per cent of that of the State.

As far as any records are obtainable coal mining in Missouri began in 1840, the United States census for that year recording a production of 9,972 tons. The statistics of production will be found in the table on a preceding page, giving the production of coal in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

MONTANA.

Total production in 1907, 2,016,857 short tons; spot value, $3,907,082.

The improvement in the coal-mining conditions in Montana, noted in the report for 1906 as having followed the comparatively little change which occurred during the period from 1895 to 1905, continued during 1907, when the production for the first time in the history of the State exceeded a total of 2,000,000 tons. In addition to the actual increased production, a considerable amount of development work in new areas was inaugurated during the year and the prospects for a still larger production in 1908 are good. Compared with 1906, the coal production of Montana in 1907 showed an increase of 186,936 short tons, or 10.22 per cent in quantity, and of $666,725, or 20.58 per cent in value.

Carbon County, in which is located the Rocky Fork or Red Lodge field, is the most important in coal production, and the increase in this county in 1907 was larger than the total increase for the State. Increases were also made in Chouteau and Fergus counties, but these were more than offset by decreases in Cascade and Gallatin counties. Most of the new development work in 1907 was also done in Rocky Fork field, where the Clark Fork extension of the Great Northern Railroad has made accessible an important portion of the Bighorn Basin region. Nearly one-half of the total production, or 984,368 short tons, was mined by machines, of which 86 were in use. This machine-mined production in 1907 was slightly larger in quantity than in 1906, but the percentage of the machine-mined product to the total was somewhat less. In 1906 the tonnage won by machines was 974,306 short tons, or 53 per cent of the total.

In the mining of Montana's coal production in 1907, 2,735 men were employed, who worked an average of 268 days, as compared with 2,394 men in 1906, and 2,181 men in 1905, in both of which years the average working time was 243 days. Most of the mines of the State are operated on the basis of an 8-hour day. In some cases, where the miners worked 8 hours a day, the day men worked 10 hours, but these are considered 8-hour mines. The average production per man in 1907 was 737 tons, as against 764.4 tons in 1906 and 753.7 tons in 1905. The average daily production per man, which increased from 3.10 tons in 1905 to 3.15 tons in 1906, fell off to 2.75 tons in 1907, the decrease in the average production per man in the latter year being due, in all probability, to the greater proportion of the product which was undercut by hand.

According to Mr. Joseph B. McDermott, State mine inspector, there were 12 fatal and 52 nonfatal accidents in the coal mines of

Digitized by Google

Montana in 1907. The mines of the State were exceptionally free from gas or dust explosions, there being no fatal accidents and but 3 nonfatal accidents due to that cause in 1907. Seven of the 12 fatalities were due to falls of roof, coal, or timber; 1 was due to the victim being crushed by cars; 1 man was killed by electric wire, and 3 deaths were due to other causes. The death rate per 1,000 was 4.4, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 168,071.

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Montana in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Carbon	509,798	16,463	30,887	.....	557,148	$998,862	$1.79	219	877
Cascade	986,061	15,066	26,796	.....	1,027,923	1,664,256	1.62	277	971
Chouteau	2,960	9,245	100	.....	12,305	27,602	2.24	245	21
Fergus	8,000	20,232	950	.....	29,182	88,889	3.05	185	55
Park	25,171	1,026	7,097	69,045	102,339	287,520	2.81	196	345
Other counties [a]	89,301	923	7,807	.....	98,121	165,218	1.68	298	125
Small mines	.....	2,903	.....	.....	2,903	8,010	2.76	.....	.....
Total	1,621,291	65,858	73,727	69,045	1,829,921	3,240,357	1.77	243	2,394

1907.

Carbon	683,470	15,750	46,890	.....	746,110	$1,431,333	$1.92	274	1,101
Cascade	980,698	19,710	25,815	.....	1,026,223	1,724,056	1.68	260	1,046
Chouteau	14,500	9,997	350	.....	24,847	71,077	2.86	202	59
Fergus	20,520	23,840	1,400	.....	45,760	172,018	3.76	243	81
Park	34,848	1,492	5,976	60,239	102,555	381,940	3.72	291	323
Other counties [b]	59,439	790	9,103	.....	69,332	121,080	1.75	277	125
Small mines	.....	2,030	.....	.....	2,030	5,578	2.75	.....	.....
Total	1,793,475	73,609	89,534	60,239	2,016,857	3,907,082	1.94	268	2,735

[a] Deerlodge, Gallatin, and Meagher. [b] Deerlodge and Gallatin.

In the following table is presented a statement of the coal production of Montana, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907, as compared with 1906:

Production of coal in Montana, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Carbon	589,997	544,976	588,414	557,148	746,110	+ 188,962
Cascade	733,064	599,158	826,026	1,027,923	1,026,223	− 1,700
Chouteau	9,875	5,764	6,500	12,305	24,847	+ 12,542
Fergus	9,734	19,109	15,228	29,182	45,760	+ 16,578
Gallatin	58,696	109,556	123,006	97,926	69,257	− 28,669
Park	86,044	78,646	81,807	102,339	102,555	+ 216
Other counties and small mines	1,400	1,710	2,851	3,098	2,105	− 993
Total	1,488,810	1,358,919	1,643,832	1,829,921	2,016,857	+ 186,936
Total value	$2,440,846	$2,194,548	$2,823,350	$3,240,357	$3,907,082	+$666,725

Digitized by Google

The workable coal beds in Montana are of Cretaceous and Tertiary age. Coal formed in Cretaceous time is probably of higher grade than the later deposits, but the Tertiary beds are thicker and cover a greater area. In character the coals are bituminous, subbituminous, and lignite; some of the first-named being fair coking coals. It is estimated that within this State 34,000 square miles are underlain by coal beds of workable thickness. This productive area is included in a number of widely separated fields, the most important of which, named from east to west, are the Miles City, Bull Mountain, Lewistown, Bridger, Red Lodge, Livingston and Bozeman, and Great Falls fields. Coal is also known to occur in the southern part of Gallatin, and in Madison and Beaverhead counties, and at various other places in the western part of the State. To the north coal is also mined in the Assiniboine region.

Of the fields mentioned above, the Miles City field is a small part of a large area of coal-bearing rocks whose boundaries have not yet been determined. Coal beds extend east for at least 40 miles, west as far as Forsythe, south to the Wyoming line, and north probably to the international boundary. This field is separated from the Medora field of North Dakota by the Glendive anticline. The coal beds are thick and persistent for long distances in the upper part of the Fort Union formation, but they are exceedingly variable in thickness and workable only in limited areas in the lower part. Coal is mined for local supply at many places near Miles City, but two permanent mines supply most of the local trade.

The Bull Mountain field lies chiefly south of Musselshell River, between Roundup and Musselshell post-offices, and extends southward, including the Bull Mountains, a distance of about 25 miles. The field is estimated to cover between 500 and 600 square miles. In the mountain region 14 different beds reach a thickness of 2 feet or more. Some of these measure from 3 to 5 feet, and one, the "Mammoth Seam," is from 8 to 15 feet thick.

An eastern extension of the Great Falls field is in the vicinity of Lewistown, but there is much less development than in the area to the west.

The Bridger field, in the valley of Clark Fork, contains one bed of coal which has been mined near the town of Bridger for a number of years. The area of this coal field is probably not very extensive.

The Red Lodge field, in Carbon County, contains 7 different beds of coal varying in thickness from 3 to 12 feet and covering an area estimated to be 32 square miles. Several extensive mines are located at Red Lodge and Bear Creek. At the present time about 1,000 miners are employed in this field.

Some coal is mined about Livingston and Bozeman. The coal-bearing formation in the southwestern portion of Yellowstone and northeastern portion of Sweetgrass counties and extending westward around the north end of the Crazy Mountains does not carry any coal beds of commercial value.

The Great Falls field, in Cascade County, is one of the most important in the State. Extensive mines are located at Sand Coulee and Stockett, and, as shown in the foregoing table, 50 per cent of the total production of the State in 1907 was credited to this county.

Digitized by Google

According to the estimates of Mr. M. R. Campbell, of the U. S. Geological Survey, the original coal supply of Montana was 303,060,000,000 short tons, from which there had been mined at the close of 1907 approximately 24,740,000 tons, representing an exhaustion, including the waste in mining, of about 37,000,000 tons, or 0.012 per cent of the original supply. The coal-mining industry of Montana, according to the best records available, began in 1880, in which year, according to the United States census, the production amounted to 224 short tons. It was not until 1889, however, that the industry assumed any importance. The production increased nearly 800 per cent (from 41,467 short tons in 1888 to 363,301 short tons in 1889). During the next six years development advanced rapidly, until in 1895 it exceeded 1,500,000 tons. From 1895 to 1905 the production remained practically steady, ranging from a minimum of 1,358,919 tons in 1904 to a maximum of 1,661,775 tons in 1900. It increased to 1,829,921 tons in 1906, and exceeded, for the first time, 2,000,000 tons in 1907.

The annual production from 1880 to 1907 is shown in the table on a preceding page giving the history of the production of coal in the United States from the time of earliest record to the close of 1907.

NEBRASKA.

At spasmodic intervals a small quantity of coal has been reported in Nebraska, and in 1907, 750 short tons were reported as having been produced in Nemaha County of this State. It was used entirely for local consumption.

NEVADA.

A small subbituminous, or black lignite, area occurs in Esmeralda County, Nev., from which there was produced in 1906, 800 short tons. In 1907 the production amounted to only 330 tons.

NEW MEXICO.

Total production in 1907, 2,628,959 short tons; spot value, $3,832,128.

At no time in its history has the coal-mining industry of New Mexico exhibited such a year of activity and prosperity as 1907. In addition to the fact that the production increased from 1,964,713 short tons in 1906 to 2,628,959 tons in 1907, a gain of 664,246 tons, or 33.81 per cent, there was an advance in the average price per ton of from $1.34 to $1.46, and the total value increased from $2,638,986 to $3,832,128, a gain of $1,193,142, or 45.21 per cent.

In the report for 1906 attention was called to the increase in the quantity of New Mexico coal used in the manufacture of coke, there having been during that year an increase of 127,396 short tons, or over 40 per cent of the total increase in production, which was used in the manufacture of coke. The amount of coal made into coke in 1906 was 289,107 tons, against 161,711 tons in 1905. In 1907 the quantity of coal made into coke was 498,279 tons, an increase of 209,172 tons, or 72 per cent, over 1906. All of the coal made into coke is mined in Colfax County, the most important coal-producing

Digitized by Google

county in the Territory. This county alone produced in 1907 1,844,550 tons, against 1,292,241 tons in 1906, a gain of 552,309 tons. McKinley County increased its production from 560,917 tons to 629,821 tons. These two counties produced over 90 per cent of the total output of the Territory.

There was throughout the entire year a shortage in the supply of labor and also of transportation facilities which, it is claimed, curtailed the production at least 30 per cent. It is doubtful, however, notwithstanding the unprecedented demand for coal, that if the supply of labor and transportation facilities had been amply sufficient, the market could have absorbed a further increase of over 780,000 tons. The effect of the financial situation was not felt in New Mexico until late in the year and had no appreciable influence upon the coal-mining industry.

Many important improvements in the equipment and development of the coal mines of the Territory were made during 1907, putting them into condition for a considerably increased production in the future, but on account of the closing of the copper and other metal mines of the Rocky Mountain region in the last two months of 1907 the indications were that there would be no difficulty in supplying the demand for coal during 1908.

The coal mines of New Mexico gave employment in 1907 to 2,970 men, who worked an average of 269 days, against 2,070 men for an average of 242 days in 1906.

Most of the mines of the Territory worked 10 hours a day, 14 mines, with a total of 2,584 men and representing almost 90 per cent of the total number of men employed, having reported 10 hours as the length of the working day. The productive capacity of the miners in New Mexico compares favorably with that of the miners in any of the coal-producing States, although there was a falling off in the average tonnage per man in 1907, as compared with 1906. The average production per man in 1907 was 885.2 tons, against 949.1 tons in 1906. The average daily production per man decreased from 3.92 tons to 3.29 tons. The decrease in efficiency was probably due to the large number of new and consequently less experienced men in the coal mines of the Territory. According to Mr. Jo E. Sheridan, the Territorial mine inspector, the shut down of the copper mines in Arizona caused many of the copper miners to seek employment in the coal mines, and as it does not require a long apprenticeship for a quartz miner to become a good coal miner, and as he can make better pay in the coal than in the quartz mines, Mr. Sheridan is of the opinion that many of the men will remain at the coal mines even after the quartz mines have resumed operations. It is therefore to be expected that the lower efficiency record in 1907 will not be repeated in 1908.

Mr. Sheridan reports that there were 34 men killed in the coal mines of New Mexico in 1907. The law does not require the operators to report nonfatal accidents. Of the 34 fatalities, 11 were due to gas or dust explosions, 13 to falls of roof or coal, 6 men were caught by cars and motors, 3 were suffocated in mine fires, and 1 man was struck by timbers while riding on a car. The death rate per 1,000 was 11.45, and the number of tons of coal mined for each life lost was 77,322. The record for 1907 shows an unfortunate comparison with the preceding year, when only 9 fatalities were reported, the death

Digitized by Google

rate per 1,000 was 3.82, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 199,359.

During 1905 and 1906 there were no mining machines reported as having been used in the undercutting of coal in the Territory of New Mexico. In 1907 three machines were reported as in use, and by them 11,615 tons of coal were mined.

The statistics of production, by counties, during 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of New Mexico in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Colfax	962,345	21,057	19,732	289,107	1,292,241	$1,576,636	$1.22	240	1,253
McKinley	542,407	4,984	13,526	.....	560,917	807,067	1.44	261	602
Other counties[a]	101,046	7,156	1,448	.....	109,650	251,068	2.29	195	215
Small mines	.....	1,905	.....	.....	1,905	4,215	2.21	.....	.....
Total	1,605,798	35,102	34,706	289,107	1,964,713	2,638,986	1.34	242	2,070

1907.

Colfax	1,296,253	19,418	30,600	498,279	1,844,550	$2,373,502	$1.29	281	1,792
McKinley	609,475	2,817	17,529	.....	629,821	1,065,810	1.69	254	719
Other counties[b]	132,747	13,170	7,871	.....	153,788	391,316	2.54	250	459
Small mines	.....	800	.....	.....	800	1,500	1.88	.....	.....
Total	2,038,475	36,205	56,000	498,279	2,628,959	3,832,128	1.46	269	2,970

[a] Johnson, Rio Arriba, Sandoval, San Juan, Santa Fe, and Socorro.
[b] Lincoln, Rio Arriba, Sandoval, San Juan, Sante Fe, and Socorro.

The statistics of production, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907, as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of New Mexico, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Colfax	723,786	788,955	1,031,829	1,292,241	1,844,550	+ 552,309
Lincoln	97,229	70,964	19,143	.....	1,691	+ 1,691
McKinley	509,362	441,865	480,490	560,917	629,821	+ 68,904
Rio Arriba	35,500	40,825	31,700	43,600	34,450	− 9,150
Santa Fe	75,535	60,090	69,832	3,938	31,952	+ 28,014
Other counties	40,369	49,626	16,939	64,017	86,495	+ 22,478
Total	1,541,781	1,452,325	1,649,933	1,964,713	2,628,959	+ 664,246
Total value	$2,105,785	$1,904,499	$2,190,231	$2,638,986	$3,832,128	+$1,193,142

Like most of the coals of the Rocky Mountain region, the coals of New Mexico are of Cretaceous age and vary from lignite to anthracite. The anthracite areas are, however, those in which the coal has been locally metamorphosed by volcanic intrusion. The production of anthracite from the Territory does not amount to 50,000 tons a

Digitized by Google

year. As in Colorado, the known producing areas of New Mexico occur in somewhat widely separated localities. The Raton field, in Colfax County, which is the southern end of the same field in Colorado; the Durango-Gallup field, which extends from Durango southward through Rio Arriba, San Juan, and McKinley counties to Gallup and Mount Taylor, and embraces a number of districts, of which the Gallup, the Monero-Lumberton, and the Fruitland are the principal producers; the Los Cerrillos and Tejon areas, in Santa Fe County, and the Whiteoaks field, in Lincoln County, make up the principal producing areas in the Territory. A considerable amount of development work is now being carried on in the Raton district, and this is expected to prove of decided importance in the future. Some of the coals of New Mexico are true coking coals, and a considerable quantity of coke is made each year. The majority of the coals of the Territory, however, belong to the "black lignite," or subbituminous class.

At the present time this field is attracting a great deal of attention, and it seems probable that extensive developments will be undertaken in the near future. Already the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad has built a standard-gage line southwest from Durango, Colo., to Farmington, N. Mex., and there are persistent rumors that the Southern Pacific will build north through this field to Denver. In the Raton district new areas have been recently opened up by the building of the St. Louis, Rocky Mountain and Pacific Railway. This line has been surveyed westward toward the Durango-Gallup field.

A great quantity of the coke demanded by the smelters of metallic ores in the southern part of the Territories of New Mexico and Arizona is shipped from distant points, such as Pennsylvania and West Virginia, and even from foreign countries by way of San Francisco. This is significant of the fact that the production of coke in the Southwest is far below the demand.

During 1905 a geological survey was conducted around the east side of the Durango-Gallup coal field from Durango, Colo., southward and westward to Gallup, N. Mex. The following year a survey was made around the opposite side of the basin from Durango, Colo., southward by way of Gallup to Zuni Salt Lake, New Mexico. This is the largest coal area of the Territory, and comprises about 13,000 square miles; about one-seventh of the field lies in Colorado and the remainder in New Mexico. More than half of this immense field consists of workable coal lands, and the details of the surveys are published in Bulletins No. 285 and No. 316 of the United States Geological Survey.

The first record of coal production in New Mexico is that contained in the initial issue of the volume Mineral Resources of the United States, which covered the calendar year 1882. In that year the reported output was 157,092 tons, or about 6 per cent of what it was in 1907, indicating that in 26 years the coal production of New Mexico has increased more than 16 times. The annual production since 1882 is given on a preceding page, in the table showing the production of coal in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907. In this period the total production has amounted to 22,325,432 short tons, which, including mining and other loss, represents a total exhaustion of about 33,000,000 tons.

According to the estimate of Mr. M. R. Campbell, the original coal supply in the Territory of New Mexico was 163,780,000,000 tons, so

Digitized by Google

that the exhaustion to date represents approximately 0.02 of 1 per cent of the original supply. The production in 1907 was equal to nearly 12 per cent of the entire production to the close of that year, while the coal left in the ground is nearly 65,000 times the production in 1907 and over 40,000 times the exhaustion represented by that production.

NORTH CAROLINA.

No coal production was reported from North Carolina in either 1906 or 1907. The output from the Cumnock mines, which had decreased from 23,000 tons in 1902 to 17,309 tons in 1903, 7,000 tons in 1904, and 1,557 tons in 1905, ceased entirely in 1906.

There are two areas in North Carolina in which coal occurs. Both of these are found in the Triassic formation, and are of the same geologic age as the Richmond coal basin of Virginia. The two areas are known as the Deep River and the Dan River fields, being named from the two rivers which drain them. The only productive beds in recent years are those in the Deep River district, in Chatham and Moore counties.

The production during the five years from 1901 to 1905, inclusive, with the distribution of the product for consumption, will be found in the following table:

Distribution of the coal product of North Carolina, 1901–1905, in short tons.

Year.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
1901	10,000	.....	2,000	12,000	$15,000	$1.25	300	25
1902	20,400	100	2,500	23,000	34,500	1.50	285	40
1903	14,429	87	2,793	17,309	25,800	1.47	264	49
1904	4,600	300	2,100	7,000	10,500	1.50	240	25
1905	461	1,096	.....	1,557	2,336	1.50	60	15

The United States census of 1840 stated that a production of 3 tons was obtained from North Carolina in that year. There is no evidence of any other production prior to the civil war, when the necessities of the Confederate government were partly relieved by coal obtained from this region. After the war the production fell off for several years, and from 1874 to 1879 none was reported from this area. The Cumnock or Egypt mines were reopened in 1889, and were producing each year from that time until 1906.

NORTH DAKOTA.

Total production in 1907, 347,760 short tons; spot value, $560,199.

All of the mineral fuel produced in North Dakota is brown lignite, extensive beds of which underlie the greater part of the western half of the State. This lignite is not a high-grade fuel for heating purposes, and until 1906 such mining operations as were carried on were for the purpose of supplying ranchmen who had no other fuel. Since that time, however, production has been stimulated somewhat

Digitized by Google

through the act of the North Dakota legislature which compelled the use of the North Dakota lignite in all State buildings and institutions. It is possible that the distress among the inhabitants of the State during the severe winter of 1906 and 1907 was partly due to this legislation, as on account of the compulsory use of this fuel in the State institutions the dealers in coal did not have a large enough supply to meet the requirements occasioned by the severe weather of that winter.

It has been said that lignite burns without heat, and while there seems to be excellent promise of utilizing this North Dakota product for the generation of power through gas producers, there may be some question as to the wisdom of compelling its use for heating purposes.

Stimulated by the severe winter of 1906 and 1907, the production of lignite in North Dakota in 1907 showed an increase of 42,071 short tons, or 13.76 per cent in quantity, over 1906, with an increase of $108,817, or 24.11 per cent, in value.

The number of men employed in the lignite mines of the State in 1907 was 562, who worked for an average of 223 days, as compared with 488 men for an average of 209 days in 1906. The average production per man was 619 tons in 1907, against 626.4 tons in 1906, while the daily production for each employee decreased from 3 tons in 1906 to 2.78 tons in 1907.

The number of mining machines in use increased from 9 in 1905 to 11 in 1906 and 12 in 1907, while the machine-mined product, which decreased from 97,789 tons in 1905 to 97,035 tons in 1906, increased to 136,700 tons in 1907.

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of North Dakota in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Morton	16,289	6,855	50	23,194	$37,099	$1.60	175	50
Stark	56,535	6,250	1,000	63,785	80,900	1.27	254	74
Ward	38,820	79,704	2,438	120,962	202,402	1.67	201	195
Other counties[a]	78,095	17,784	824	96,703	129,058	1.33	249	169
Small mines	.....	1,045	.....	1,045	1,923	1.84	.....	.....
Total	189,739	111,638	4,312	305,689	451,382	1.54	209	488

1907.

Morton	5,000	5,640	50	10,690	$15,905	$1.49	125	37
Stark	55,383	12,180	4,000	71,563	99,797	1.39	250	114
Ward	46,208	76,156	1,850	124,214	241,250	1.90	203	269
Other counties[a]	111,717	22,055	5,450	139,222	200,621	1.44	267	142
Small mines	.....	2,071	.....	2,071	2,626	1.27	.....	.....
Total	218,308	118,102	11,350	347,760	560,199	1.61	223	562

[a] Burleigh, Emmons, McLean, and Williams.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907, as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of North Dakota, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Burleigh	104,835	92,970	74,357	83,267	123,662	+ 40,395
McLean	3,925	13,100	15,515	8,005	9,660	+ 1,655
Morton	13,500	10,663	26,100	23,194	10,690	− 12,504
Stark	46,764	52,744	49,417	63,785	71,563	+ 7,778
Ward	98,081	87,766	137,542	120,962	124,214	+ 3,252
Williams	8,935	9,185	9,268	4,431	5,400	+ 969
Emmons	.....	2,100	4,000	.....	.....	.....
Mercer	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Small mines	2,605	3,400	1,343	[a] 2,045	[a] 2,571	+ 526
Total	278,645	271,928	317,542	305,689	347,760	+ 42,071
Total value	$418,005	$389,052	$424,778	$451,382	$560,199	+ $108,817

[a] Includes Emmons County.

Almost the entire western half of North Dakota is underlain by beds of lignite, which vary in thickness from a few inches to 33 feet. While in many cases the lignite is local in its development and can be identified for not more than 2 or 3 square miles of territory, there are cases in which the extent of the beds is much greater. Detailed investigations of the lignite in the Glendive-Medora coal field of eastern Montana and western North Dakota has proved conclusively that the individual beds could be traced much farther than was formerly supposed. Mr. Carl D. Smith reports one of these beds which was actually traced a distance of 12 miles, showing workable thickness throughout. Other beds have been correlated over the field for great distances. The State geologist of North Dakota reports one bed as having been traced by him for a distance of 24 miles, and the idea that all of the beds were local in character was probably given currency through lack of detailed work, and in previous volumes of Mineral Resources of the United States it has been stated that cases were rare in which an individual bed could be traced or identified over more than 2 or 3 miles of territory.

According to the reports of the State Geological Survey, 97 townships contain in some part of their area at least one bed of lignite 7 feet or more in thickness, while at least 100 other townships contain beds from 4 to 7 feet thick. The lignite is generally well exposed along such streams as Big and Little Missouri, Knife, Heart, and Mouse rivers. Mining is carried on to some extent at most of the towns along the Northern Pacific Railway west of Mandan, on the Minneapolis, St. Paul and Sault Ste. Marie Railway in the Mouse River Valley, and also north of Bismarck, and to a small extent along the Great Northern Railway near Minot and Williston. The total area underlain by lignite-bearing beds is estimated to be 35,000 square miles.

The lignite is brown and generally woody, and as it comes from the mine contains about 40 per cent of moisture. Upon exposure to the atmosphere the lignite loses some of this moisture, and as a

Digitized by Google

result it "slacks" or crumbles to pieces. If exposed indefinitely it breaks down to a fine powder, with probably considerable oxidation and loss of volatile combustible matter.

On account of its heavy percentage of moisture and rapid disintegration on exposure it does not stand transportation well, and consequently its field of usefulness is limited. So far its principal use has been to supply fuel to the settlers on the treeless plains in the western part of the State, and for this purpose it has been mined in a crude way in almost every county in the lignite-bearing area. Commercial mines are situated on the lines of railway, and these supply the towns of the State with fuel for domestic purposes and for use under steam boilers. On account, however, of the large percentage of moisture contained in the lignite it has difficulty in meeting competition with Pennsylvania and West Virginia coals, which find their way into this country via the Great Lakes.

Lignite has doubtless been mined and used in North Dakota by ranchmen and others since the time when North Dakota was a Territory, but it was not until 1884 that any record of production was obtained. This was published in the volume of Mineral Resources for that year. The production since 1884 is given in the table on a preceding page showing the production of coal in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

OHIO.

Total production in 1907, 32,142,419 short tons; spot value, $35,324,746.

Early in 1908 Mr. George Harrison, chief inspector of mines for the State of Ohio, estimated that the total production of the State in 1907 had been about 30,000,000 tons, which would have been equivalent to an increase of something less than 10 per cent over that of 1906. The complete statistics for 1907 show that Mr. Harrison's estimate was conservative, as the actual increase in production was more than 2,000,000 short tons in excess of his estimate, and the production for the year showed an increase of 4,410,779 short tons, or 15.91 per cent in quantity, and of $4,978,166, or 16.4 per cent in value over that of 1906. As was general throughout the coal-mining States in 1907, the industry in Ohio was not affected by labor troubles or strikes of any consequence tending to materially curtail the output. Mining in the Hocking Valley district was interrupted for a while during the spring months by disastrous floods, but this interruption did not result in serious loss to the mines. The car supply was more satisfactory than in some of the other States, the transportation companies seeming to meet for the most part the demands made upon them. The average prices throughout the year were satisfactory to the operators.

Of the 29 counties in the State in which coal was produced in 1907, 19 reported an increased production during the year, and in 10 the production decreased. The principal increases were in Belmont County (1,941,323 short tons), Guernsey (697,083 tons), Athens (559,620 tons), Tuscarawas (383,648 tons), and Perry (343,559 tons). The effects of the floods in the Hocking Valley region are shown by the fact that Hocking County's production decreased

Digitized by Google

144,531 tons. This was the largest decrease in any one county in the State. The next largest decreases were in Meigs County (98,932 tons) and in the combined production of Noble and Scioto counties (86,555 tons).

The number of men employed in the coal mines of Ohio increased from 45,438 in 1906 to 46,833 in 1907. The average number of working days in 1906, owing to the suspension of work pending the arrangement of the wage scale, was only 167, while in 1907 the average working time was 199 days. The average production per man shows that while the working time was reduced in 1906, the men worked with greater energy during the time the mines were operated, the average daily production per man having increased from 3.35 in 1905 to 3.65 in 1906, and fell off in 1907 to 3.45 tons. For the year 1907, however, there was a larger production per man than in either of the preceding years, this average amounting to 686 tons in 1907, as compared with 610.3 tons in 1906 and 588.9 tons in 1905. As in the other States where coal mining is carried on under agreements with the United Mine Workers of America, the mines of Ohio, with only a few exceptions, were operated 8 hours a day. In 1907 there were 490 mines, employing 44,733 men out of a total for the State of 46,833, which were operated on the 8-hour basis. There were 4 mines, employing 53 men, that worked 9 hours, and 2 mines, employing 31 men, that worked 10 hours. There were 2,016 men whose time was not reported.

Ohio continues to lead all other coal-producing Sates in the percentage of the total product which is mined by the use of machines. The statistics of 1907 show that there were 1,328 machines in use, while the machine-mined product amounted to 24,843,616 short tons, or 77.29 per cent of the total output. In 1906 there were 1,255 machines in use, and the machine-mined product amounted to 20,004,416 short tons, or 72.14 per cent of the total output, while in 1905 there were 1,041 machines in use, by which 16,888,417 short tons of coal, or 66.1 per cent of the total, were mined. Of these machines 109 were of the pick or puncher type, 1,213 were chain breast, and 6 were long wall.

The casualty statistics for Ohio, as reported by Mr. George Harrison, the State mine inspector, show that there were 153 men killed and 662 injured in the coal mines of Ohio during 1907. There were only 3 deaths due to explosions of gas; 94 men were killed by falls of roof; 3 by falls of coal; 16 by mine cars; 6 by motors and mining machines; 2 by premature explosions; 11 by electric wires, and 18 by other causes. The death rate per 1,000 employees was 3.27, the number of tons of coal mined for each life lost being 210,081.

The strike records of 1907 show that during the year 6,367 men were idle for an average of 17 days, the total time lost not being sufficient to materially affect the production.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Ohio in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Athens	3,892,410	28,121	82,543	.....	4,003,074	$4,334,369	$1.08	161	6,914
Belmont	4,032,647	198,201	36,017	.....	4,266,865	4,046,491	.95	173	6,490
Carroll	151,868	38,535	5,310	.....	195,713	237,544	1.21	154	483
Columbiana	546,915	50,375	10,127	.....	607,417	681,163	1.12	176	1,306
Coshocton	334,398	29,722	3,480	.....	367,600	449,168	1.22	181	665
Gallia	41,205	6,130	160	.....	47,495	52,767	1.11	214	111
Guernsey	3,216,485	11,542	45,811	.....	3,273,838	3,157,251	.96	190	3,700
Harrison	263,494	12,187	4,551	.....	280,232	268,619	.91	154	490
Hocking	1,763,255	17,780	12,077	.....	1,793,112	1,992,363	1.11	179	2,917
Holmes	5,000	34,465	.....	.....	39,465	65,556	1.66	194	69
Jackson	1,256,084	86,397	27,319	.....	1,369,800	2,172,237	1.59	174	3,332
Jefferson	4,185,476	266,746	61,174	2,024	4,515,420	4,508,922	1.00	164	5,241
Lawrence	140,672	36,073	400	.....	177,145	240,040	1.36	162	484
Mahoning	78,400	37,164	2,425	.....	117,989	173,411	1.47	211	248
Medina	59,650	12,674	795	.....	73,119	99,636	1.36	225	159
Meigs	365,453	60,177	3,805	.....	429,435	467,518	1.09	245	686
Muskingum	245,930	35,518	900	.....	282,348	293,354	1.04	182	493
Perry	2,468,704	48,138	40,746	.....	2,557,588	2,841,113	1.11	127	5,532
Scioto	6,900	1,200	300	.....	8,400	12,036	1.43	108	48
Stark	431,554	105,985	42,101	.....	579,640	1,072,243	1.85	143	1,571
Summit	88,736	9,645	5,835	.....	104,216	186,671	1.79	139	322
Tuscarawas	1,258,124	139,199	16,428	.....	1,413,751	1,493,903	1.06	182	2,271
Vinton	182,784	20,725	7,475	.....	210,984	246,590	1.17	167	432
Wayne	201,031	11,000	3,000	.....	215,031	354,975	1.65	203	469
Other counties [a] and small mines	697,997	94,651	9,315	.....	801,963	898,640	1.12	165	1,005
Total	25,915,172	1,392,350	422,094	2,024	27,731,640	30,346,580	1.09	167	45,438

1907.

Athens	4,439,889	28,400	93,905	500	4,562,694	$5,097,203	$1.12	159	7,473
Belmont	5,774,471	370,299	63,418	.....	6,208,188	6,013,317	.97	228	7,482
Carroll	274,015	81,101	11,946	.....	367,062	385,538	1.05	207	615
Columbiana	595,959	103,191	10,365	.....	709,515	847,851	1.19	209	1,382
Coshocton	363,276	35,669	4,070	.....	403,015	501,978	1.25	217	623
Gallia	29,660	5,535	.....	.....	35,195	39,434	1.12	182	69
Guernsey	3,860,211	19,287	91,423	.....	3,970,921	3,661,399	.92	221	4,466
Harrison	462,062	30,429	6,809	.....	499,300	479,717	.96	188	637
Hocking	1,619,118	18,414	11,049	.....	1,648,581	1,869,308	1.13	167	2,584
Holmes	8,150	14,015	.....	.....	22,165	30,071	1.36	181	53
Jackson	1,191,903	60,385	32,589	.....	1,284,877	2,154,150	1.68	182	2,760
Jefferson	4,180,890	268,303	78,013	800	4,528,006	4,711,020	1.04	223	5,702
Lawrence	173,306	65,645	4,076	.....	243,027	315,003	1.30	193	563
Mahoning	58,083	33,602	2,650	.....	94,335	144,478	1.53	195	208
Medina	30,873	14,394	804	.....	46,071	70,713	1.53	172	112
Meigs	288,934	40,041	1,528	.....	330,503	380,425	1.15	167	782
Muskingum	328,929	83,862	1,330	.....	414,121	431,266	1.04	197	631
Perry	2,777,863	62,899	60,385	.....	2,901,147	3,179,928	1.10	193	4,560
Stark	540,312	126,492	21,062	.....	687,866	1,290,401	1.88	164	1,417
Summit	81,523	16,513	6,200	.....	104,236	199,877	1.92	184	350
Tuscarawas	1,608,469	160,704	28,226	.....	1,797,399	1,914,435	1.07	219	2,404
Vinton	160,623	89,446	4,460	.....	254,529	302,242	1.19	178	524
Wayne	175,905	7,755	1,600	.....	185,260	325,806	1.76	205	390
Other counties [b] and small mines	714,364	123,525	6,517	.....	844,406	979,186	1.16	214	1,046
Total	29,738,788	1,859,906	542,425	1,300	32,142,419	35,324,746	1.10	199	46,833

[a] Morgan, Noble, and Portage. [b] Monroe, Morgan, Noble, Portage, Scioto, and Trumbull.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of Ohio, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Athens	3,424,958	3,324,115	3,601,448	4,003,074	4,562,694	+ 559,620
Belmont	2,725,849	3,172,350	3,957,980	4,266,865	6,208,188	+ 1,941,323
Carroll	254,440	235,010	227,517	195,713	367,062	+ 171,349
Columbiana	907,325	802,667	811,125	607,417	709,515	+ 102,098
Coshocton	454,008	340,344	381,752	367,600	403,015	+ 35,415
Gallia	48,948	29,642	25,845	47,495	35,195	− 12,300
Guernsey	2,776,829	3,124,702	2,919,704	3,273,838	3,970,921	+ 697,083
Harrison	259,047	264,519	358,478	280,232	499,300	+ 219,068
Hocking	2,506,410	2,458,402	1,931,017	1,793,112	1,648,581	− 144,531
Holmes	41,338	30,528	20,975	39,465	22,165	− 17,300
Jackson	2,411,145	1,936,451	1,888,932	1,309,800	1,284,877	− 84,923
Jefferson	2,479,211	2,416,122	3,269,376	4,515,420	4,528,006	+ 12,586
Lawrence	228,251	183,604	179,546	177,145	243,027	+ 65,882
Mahoning	123,206	87,515	116,138	117,989	94,335	− 23,654
Medina	132,823	98,433	56,646	73,119	46,071	− 27,048
Meigs	316,888	185,396	349,191	429,435	330,503	− 98,932
Morgan	93,675	83,800	173,766	223,625	321,793	+ 98,168
Muskingum	281,649	257,498	198,304	282,348	414,121	+ 131,773
Perry	2,731,282	2,437,824	2,299,419	2,557,588	2,901,147	+ 343,559
Portage	109,794	101,050	84,178	96,467	95,462	− 1,005
Stark	910,865	768,113	598,061	579,640	687,866	+ 108,226
Summit	42,118	89,985	113,443	104,216	104,236	+ 20
Trumbull	10,652	12,900	1,875	.....	1,000	+ 1,000
Tuscarawas	1,279,636	1,552,065	1,364,043	1,413,751	1,797,399	+ 383,648
Vinton	192,069	206,622	226,417	210,984	254,529	+ 43,545
Washington	3,600	9,550	1,424	.....	.....	.....
Wayne	69,870	81,369	190,537	215,031	185,260	− 29,771
Noble, Scioto	[a] 8,681	90,963	178,050	401,316	314,761	− 86,555
Small mines	13,536	18,681	27,763	88,955	[b] 111,390	+ 22,435
Total	24,838,103	24,400,220	25,552,950	27,731,640	32,142,419	+ 4,410,779
Total value	$31,932,327	$26,579,738	$26,486,740	$30,346,580	$35,324,746	+$4,978,166

[a] No production in Noble County. [b] Includes production of Monroe County.

The areas in Ohio now or formerly underlain by coal are estimated at 12,660 square miles. Much of the coal, however, has been exhausted, and the workable areas at the present time are much below this figure. The coal-bearing formations contain at least 16 different coal beds within this State. Of these, 6 are important and have been developed on a large scale, while the other 10 have been developed principally by small mines, a large part of the output of which is sold for local consumption. The important productive beds are the Block (Sharon coal), or No. 1; Wellston, or No. 2; Lower Kittanning, No. 5; Middle Kittanning, No. 6; Upper Freeport, No. 7, and Pittsburg, No. 8.

Some of the coals of Ohio are celebrated for certain uses. That of the Hocking Valley region, which is contained in Perry, Athens, and Hocking counties, is a free, open-burning coal, highly regarded as a steam and domestic coal, but more popular as a furnace fuel, for which purpose it is used raw. The Hocking Valley coal belongs to the Middle Kittanning, or No. 6 bed. The No. 7, or Upper Freeport, which is mined in Muskingum, Gallia, Lawrence, and Guernsey counties, and in portions of Perry County, is a high-grade steam fuel and would make, except for its high contents of sulphur, an excellent coke. On account of the high sulphur, however, no coke is made from this coal in the State. The Pittsburg bed, or No. 8 of the State series, lies in Jefferson, Harrison, Belmont, Guernsey, Athens, and Meigs

Digitized by Google

counties: It is the base of the upper coal measures in the State, and is the most important of all the beds within these measures.

Coal No. 1, or the block coal, is mined in the northeastern counties of the State, especially in Summit, Stark, Trumbull, and Mahoning counties, and a small quantity in Portage County. This coal is very pure and is used principally in making pig iron, for which it is used in its raw state in the blast furnace. It was this coal which first supplanted charcoal in the blast furnaces of the State. It is dry, free burning, and does not coke. The Massillon coal, highly prized for domestic purposes in Cleveland and other cities on the Lakes, is obtained from this bed. The Wellston bed, which lies above the block, is the most important producing bed in the southern portion of the State. The mines in Jackson County, at Jackson and Wellston, are worked on this bed.

One of the early reports published by Ohio states that in 1838 there were 119,952 short tons produced from the coal mines of the State. It is probable that some coal was mined in Ohio prior to that date, but we have no record of such production. The United States census of 1840 credited Ohio with an output of 140,536 tons. The census of 1850 did not consider the coal-mining industry, and the next report we have of coal production in the State was that of the census of 1860, which recorded an output of 1,265,600 short tons. The production since 1838 is given in the table on a preceding page, showing the production of coal in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

Mr. Marius R. Campbell, of the U. S. Geological Survey, in his report on the coal fields of the United States, estimates that there were 86,028,000,000 short tons in the original coal supply of Ohio. The total production of the State to the close of 1907 was 492,769,358 tons, of which the production in that year amounted to a little less than 7 per cent. The total output to the close of 1907 represents an exhaustion of 739,000,000 tons, or somewhat less than 0.9 of 1 per cent of the estimated original supply.

OKLAHOMA.

Total production in 1907, 3,642,658 short tons; spot value, $7,433,914.

Since the report for 1906 was published the area included within the Territory of Oklahoma and the Indian Territory has been organized and admitted into the Union as the State of Oklahoma. As, however, the entire coal-producing district is included in what was Indian Territory, the production of Oklahoma is coordinate with what was the production of Indian Territory.

The new State began its history of coal production with a noteworthy increase over that of Indian Territory in 1906, when the output amounted to 2,860,200 short tons, valued at $5,482,366. Compared with this, the production of 1907 showed an increase of 782,458 tons, or 27.36 per cent in quantity, and of $1,951,548, or 35.6 per cent in value. There were only three States whose percentage of increase in 1907 over 1906 exceeded that of Oklahoma. These were Michigan, whose production increased 51 per cent; Arkansas, which had an increase of 43.3 per cent, and New Mexico, with an increase of 33.8 per cent. As was the case in Arkansas, the coal-mining industry of Oklahoma in 1907 was one of the most prosperous in the history of

Digitized by Google

that coal-producing region, for the increased production in 1907 was accompanied by an advance in the average price per ton—from $1.92 in 1906 to $2.04 in 1907. The conditions affecting the industry in Arkansas and Oklahoma have been referred to in the discussion of the production of Arkansas and need not be repeated here, the falling-off in the production of petroleum in Texas, and the constant advance in the price of oil having naturally created a better demand for Arkansas and Oklahoma coals in the territory tributary to the coal fields of those States. Unless the conditions change in this respect, the production of this region may be expected to increase, provided, of course, that normal industrial conditions obtain. During the first part of 1907 the industry suffered materially from insufficient car supply, and this was by no means exceptional. The influences of the money disturbance were felt principally here, as in some of the other States, in the unwillingness of men to accept payment for wages in anything but actual cash, but this does not seem to have materially affected the production. One of the evils existing in the State which does affect the quality of the product is the practice of shooting coal from the solid, which produces an excess of slack or fine coal, for which there is no profitable market.

The number of men employed in the coal mines of Oklahoma in 1907 was 8,398, who worked an average of 216 days, compared with 8,251 men for an average of 166 days in 1906, during which year there were 7,372 men idle during a period of suspension, these men being idle an average of 72 days. The total time lost in 1906 was equivalent to 40 per cent of the total time made. In 1907 there were 669 men idle for an average of 26 days, and the total time lost was equivalent to a little less than 1 per cent of the time worked. The average production per man in 1907 was 434 tons, as against 346.6 tons in 1906, and 379.2 tons in 1905. The average daily production per man was 2.01 tons in 1907, against 2.09 tons in 1906, and 2.02 tons in 1905. Practically all of the mines of the State are operated on the basis of the 8-hour day.

The decline in the use of mining machinery in Oklahoma, referred to in the reports for 1905 and 1906, continued in 1907, and this was probably due to the prevalent practice of "shooting from the solid." In 1902 there was a total machine-mined product in Indian Territory of 119,195 short tons. In 1905 the machine-mined tonnage had fallen off to 40,203; in 1906, to 33,357, while in 1907 the machine-mined production amounted to only 24,331 tons, or 0.67 of 1 per cent of the total output. In 1902, 4.23 per cent of the total production was mined by machines.

The fatality record for Oklahoma, as reported by Mr. William Cameron, formerly the Territorial mine inspector, for 1907, shows that there were 89 accidents during the year, a decrease of 3 from 1906; 33 men were killed and 56 injured in 1907, against 44 men killed and 48 injured in 1906. Of the 33 fatalities, 6 were due to gas and dust explosions; 11 to powder explosions and misplaced shots, and 11 to falls of roof of coal, 5 being attributed to other causes. The death rate per 1,000 employees was 3.9, and there were 110,384 tons of coal mined for each life lost.

The statistics relating to the washing of coal, as reported to the Geological Survey, show that there were 92,710 tons of coal washed in 1907, yielding 80,871 tons of clean coal, and 11,839 tons of refuse.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production of coal in Oklahoma (Indian Territory) during the last five years, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following table:

Distribution of the coal product of Oklahoma (Indian Territory), 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
1903.....	3,329,610	32,610	78,995	76,173	3,517,388	$6,386,463	$1.82	247	7,704
1904.....	2,823,484	35,512	122,266	65,277	3,046,539	5,532,066	1.82	199	8,487
1905.....	2,707,377	38,898	106,547	71,605	2,924,427	5,145,358	1.76	188	7,712
1906.....	2,629,731	38,535	122,299	69,635	2,860,200	5,482,366	1.92	166	8,251
1907.....	3,381,420	58,882	161,957	40,399	3,642,658	7,433,914	2.04	216	8,398

The coal-bearing rocks of Oklahoma form a part of the western interior coal field. They extend from what was Indian Territory into Kansas on the north and into Arkansas on the east. Within the State this field has an approximate area of 20,000 square miles, underlying the western half of the area formerly known as the Cherokee Nation, the whole of what was the Creek Nation, the northern third of what was the Choctaw Nation, and a small portion of the former Chickasaw Nation. The total area underlain by workable coal is estimated to be about 10,000 square miles.

At present the entire production is from what were formerly known as the Cherokee, Creek, and Choctaw nations, the last-named contributing by far the largest portion.

The coal-bearing rocks of Oklahoma belong to the Pennsylvanian series of the Carboniferous. The coals, of which there are 10 or more beds, vary from a medium low on the one hand to high-grade bituminous, approaching semianthracite, on the other. Some of the high-grade bituminous varieties possess coking qualities. Several hundred ovens are in operation in the eastern and western parts of what was the Choctaw field. Much of the slack that is produced is washed and turned into coke.

The greater portion of the developments in Oklahoma has been in the former Choctaw Nation, accessible to the Missouri, Kansas and Texas, the St. Louis and San Francisco, and the Kansas City Southern railroads, which cross Oklahoma north and south, and to the Choctaw, Oklahoma and Gulf and the Midland Valley roads, which cross the State from east to west.

The Tenth United States Census (1880) contains the first published record of the production of coal in Oklahoma (Indian Territory), although as a small quantity of coal was mined in Arkansas as early as 1840 it is probable that some was produced in the former Territory earlier than 1880. The maximum production prior to 1907 was obtained in 1903, when a total of 3,517,388 tons was mined. Compared with this, the production of 1907 shows an increase of 125,270 tons.

OREGON.

Total production in 1907, 70,981 short tons; spot value, $166,304.

The only productive coal field in Oregon is situated in the southwestern part of the State, in Coos County, and is known as the Coos

Digitized by Google

Bay field, from the fact that it entirely surrounds that body of water. It occupies a total area of about 230 square miles, its length north and south being about 30 miles and its maximum breadth at the middle about 11 miles, tapering regularly toward both ends. Other coal fields have been prospected in different parts of the State. Among these are the Upper Nehalem field, in Columbia County; the Lower Nehalem, in Clatsop and Tillamook counties; the Yaquina field, in Lincoln County; the Eckley and Shasta Costa fields, in Curry County; the Eden field, in Coos County, and the Rogue River Valley field, in Jackson County. All of these fields lie west of the Cascade Range, but none has been developed to the point of production. Another field has been located in the basin of the John Day River, east of the Cascade Range, but little is known concerning it. All of the fields west of the range, with the exception of the Coos Bay, are of limited area, the largest, outside of the Coos Bay, being the Upper Nehalem, which has an area of less than 20 square miles. All of the coal of these fields is lignitic in character. Transportation is confined exclusively to Coos Bay and the Pacific Ocean, and San Francisco is the principal market. The Coos Bay field is divided by its structure into 6 portions—4 basins and 2 arches. The basins are known as the Newport, the Beaver Slough, the Coquille, and the South Slough, and are separated by the Westport and Pulaski arches.

The coal production in Oregon during the last three years has been adversely affected by the great increase in the production of petroleum in California, and its use for fuel purposes. As practically all of the product from Coos Bay has been shipped by water to San Francisco, the substitution of oil for coal in most of the manufacturing industries has cut off a considerable portion of the market for this coal. The effect upon Oregon's production is shown in a decrease from 109,641 tons in 1905 to 79,731 in 1906, and to 70,901 tons in 1907. The decrease in value of the 1907 product was even more pronounced, for while the production showed a decrease of 8,750 tons, or 10.97 per cent, the value declined $46,034, or 21.68 per cent. The average price per ton declined from $2.66 in 1906 to $2.34 in 1907.

The statistics of coal production in Oregon, with the distribution of the product for consumption, for the last five years are shown in the following table:

Distribution of the coal product in Oregon, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days worked.	Average number of employees.
1903	67,192	9,848	14,104	91,144	$221,031	$2.43	258	235
1904	79,293	13,908	18,279	111,540	243,588	2.18	284	334
1905	84,258	7,883	17,500	109,641	282,495	2.58	242	316
1906	55,232	7,306	17,101	79,731	212,338	2.66	209	224
1907	39,095	14,840	17,046	70,981	166,304	2.34	231	184

Coal was first noted in the Coos Bay region about 50 years ago, Prof. N. S. Newberry having reported in 1855 that the coal deposits of Coos Bay had begun to attract attention. It is known that some

Digitized by Google

mining was done there in 1855 and 1872, and in 1876 two mines, the Eastport and the Newport, were in active operation. The Newport, however, is the only one to survive. The Beaver Hill mine, opened in 1895, was at first rather an uncertain factor, but is now an important producer. The census of 1880 reports the total production of the State at 43,205 tons, this being the earliest record of such production. The total production has exceeded 100,000 tons in 4 years only—1896, 1897, 1904, and 1905—the maximum being obtained in 1904, when it reached 111,540 tons.

PENNSYLVANIA.

Total production in 1907, 235,747,489 short tons; spot value, $319,248,082.

Anthracite.—Total production in 1907, 76,432,421 long tons (equivalent to 85,604,312 short tons); spot value, $163,584,056.

Bituminous.—Total production in 1907, 150,143,177 short tons; spot value, $155,664,026.

Both in anthracite and bituminous coal production Pennsylvania in 1907 exceeded any previous record in the history of the State. Compared with 1906, when the aggregate production amounted to 200,575,617 short tons, valued at $262,208,345, the output in 1907 exhibits an increase of 35,171,872 short tons, or 17.5 per cent in quantity, and of $57,039,737, or 21.8 per cent in value. The increase in the production of anthracite coal was 12,787,412 long tons (equivalent to 14,321,901 short tons), or 20.1 per cent in quantity, and $31,666,362, or 24 per cent in value.

In the production of bituminous coal the increase was 20,849,971 short tons, or 16.13 per cent in quantity, and $25,373,375, or 19.47 per cent in value. The marked increase in both anthracite and bituminous coal in 1907 was due to the fact that the production of both was somewhat restricted in 1906 by the suspension of mining operations on April 1 of that year, pending the adjustment of the wage scale. In spite of this loss of time the production of bituminous coal in 1906 showed a gain of nearly 11,000,000 tons over 1905, but the production of anthracite decreased 5,694,142 long tons, or 6,377,439 short tons. The abnormally large increase in the production of anthracite in 1907 makes up for the depletion of stocks caused by the suspension, and represents a little more than a normal increase over the production of 1905.

The total number of men employed in the coal mines of Pennsylvania in 1907 was 330,529, of which 167,234 were employed in the anthracite mines and 163,295 in the bituminous mines. The anthracite workers averaged 220 days and the bituminous men 255 days. The average production per man for the year in the anthracite mines was 512 short tons and in the bituminous mines 919.5 short tons. The daily average per man was 2.33 tons of anthracite and 3.61 tons of bituminous. In 1906 the average production per man per day was 2.25 tons of anthracite and 3.68 tons of bituminous.

Mr. James E. Roderick, chief of the department of mines of Pennsylvania, reports that in 1907 there were 708 men killed and 1,369 injured in the anthracite mines; and 806 men killed and 1,207 injured in the bituminous mines. In 1906 there were 557 men killed and

Digitized by Google

1,212 injured in the anthracite mines, and 477 killed and 1,160 injured in the bituminous mines. Of the total number of men killed in the working of the anthracite mines in 1907, 601 were killed inside the mines and 107 outside, while 766 men were killed inside and 40 outside the bituminous mines. The death rate per thousand of employees in the anthracite mines was 4.23 in 1907 against 3.43 in 1906, while the death rate per thousand in the bituminous mines was 4.94 in 1907 against 3.14 in 1906. In the production of anthracite 120,910 short tons were mined for each life lost in 1907 against 127,976 tons in 1906, while in the bituminous mines 186,281 short tons were mined for each life lost in 1907, against 271,055 tons in 1906. In the anthracite region 44 of the deaths were due, in 1907, to dust explosions, 87 to powder explosions and windy shots, 279 to falls of roof or coal. In the bituminous mines 276 men were killed by gas and dust explosions, 15 by powder explosions and windy shots, and 307 by falls of roof or coal.

The rapid growth of bituminous coal production compared with that of anthracite during recent years has been marked and forms one of the most interesting features connected with the statistics of coal mining. Reference has been made to this in previous reports of this series, and the following table has been prepared showing the average production of Pennsylvania anthracite and of bituminous coal throughout the United States, by 5-year periods, from 1876 to 1905, and for 1906 and 1907, with the percentage each bears to the total. It will be seen from this table that the average production of anthracite during the 5 years from 1901 to 1905 was 2.59 times the average yearly production from 1876 to 1880, and that the production of anthracite in 1907 was 3.32 times the average annual production from 1876 to 1880. In the bituminous production the tonnage from 1901 to 1905 was 7.5 times that of the output from 1876 to 1880, while the production in 1907 was 10.83 times that of the average for the 5 years from 1876 to 1880.

From 1876 to 1880 the average production of bituminous coal was 1.41 times that of anthracite, while from 1901 to 1905 the production of bituminous coal was 4.08 times that of hard coal. From 1866 to 1870 the production of Pennsylvania anthracite was a little more than half the production of the United States. The reason for this comparatively large gain in the production of bituminous coal lies in the fact that anthracite has been for a number of years becoming more and more of a luxury, and this condition will continue to obtain until the areas are finally exhausted. The comparatively restricted area in which anthracite is produced and the increasing cost of production as deeper and thinner beds have to be worked have resulted, naturally, in the gradual advance in price and also in the gradual elimination of anthracite as a fuel for manufacturing purposes. It is now almost entirely restricted to domestic consumption in the Eastern States. Large amounts of the smaller sizes of anthracite which were formerly wasted are now used for steaming purposes, sometimes mixed with bituminous coal and sometimes alone, but for these purposes the smaller sizes are used chiefly for heating and running elevators in office buildings, hotels, and apartment houses, rather than for manufacturing purposes. Even for domestic purposes coke and gas, the products of bituminous coal, are competing more and more with

Digitized by Google

anthracite in the markets of the larger cities and towns. Under these conditions the statistical situation is not difficult to understand.

The average production of anthracite and bituminous coal, by 5-year periods from 1876 to 1905, and for 1906 and 1907, is shown in the following table:

Production of anthracite and bituminous coal since 1876, by 5-year averages, in short tons.

Period.	Anthracite.		Bituminous.	
	Quantity.	Per cent of total.	Quantity.	Per cent of total.
1876–1880	25,800,169	41.44	36,460,776	58.56
1881–1885	36,198,188	33.74	71,092,930	66.26
1886–1890	43,951,763	31.76	94,446,451	68.24
1891–1895	53,406,187	29.87	125,416,327	70.13
1896–1900	55,625,265	24.49	171,498,143	75.51
1901–1905	66,853,778	19.70	272,503,363	80.30
1906	71,282,411	17.21	342,874,867	82.79
1907	85,604,312	17.82	394,759,112	82.18

Until 1902 Pennsylvania had enjoyed the distinction of producing more than half the coal output of the United States. From 1889 to 1901, however, the percentage of anthracite production had shown a gradually decreasing tendency and when the anthracite strike of 1902 caused a decided shrinkage in the production of Pennsylvania anthracite, the percentage of the State was reduced to 46. In 1903, notwithstanding the increased production of anthracite and bituminous coal in Pennsylvania in that year, the State's proportion of the total production of the United States was still slightly less than half. In 1904 Pennsylvania produced 49 per cent of the total, and in 1905, with an increase of nearly 25,000,000 tons over the preceding year, the State's proportion of the total production was 49.9 per cent. In 1906 Pennsylvania's percentage again fell off to 48.4 per cent, but with the largely increased production of both anthracite and bituminous coal in 1907, the State's percentage again rose to 49.1. It is doubtful if Pennsylvania will in future contribute more than half of the country's total. In 1880 Pennsylvania produced 66 per cent of the entire output of the United States, and during the last 25 years has produced about 53 per cent of the total.

Pennsylvania alone produces more coal than any other country in the world, with the exception of Great Britain. Pennsylvania's production of coal exceeds, in fact, the combined production of all the countries of the world outside of Great Britain and Germany. Pennsylvania's output in 1907 was 5.36 times that of Austria-Hungary, 5.79 times the production of France, and 8.98 times the production of Belgium, these being, respectively, fourth, fifth, and sixth among the coal-producing countries of the world.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the total production of the United States since 1880, with the percentages of the tonnage produced by Pennsylvania in each year:

Production of Pennsylvania coal compared with total United States, 1880–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Total United States.	Pennsylvania.	Percentage of Pennsylvania to total.	Year.	Total United States.	Pennsylvania.	Percentage of Pennsylvania to total.
1880	71,481,570	47,074,975	66	1894	170,741,526	91,833,584	54
1881	85,881,030	54,320,018	63	1895	193,117,530	108,216,565	56
1882	103,285,789	57,254,507	55	1896	191,986,357	103,903,534	54
1883	115,212,125	62,488,190	54	1897	200,223,665	107,029,654	53
1884	119,735,051	62,404,488	52	1898	219,976,267	118,547,777	54
1885	110,957,522	62,137,271	56	1899	253,741,192	134,568,180	53
1886	112,743,403	62,857,210	56	1900	269,684,027	137,210,241	51
1887	129,975,557	70,372,857	54	1901	293,299,816	149,777,613	51
1888	148,659,402	77,719,624	52	1902	301,590,439	139,947,962	46
1889	141,229,514	81,719,059	58	1903	357,356,416	177,724,246	49.7
1890	157,770,963	88,770,814	56	1904	351,816,398	171,094,996	49
1891	168,566,668	93,453,921	55	1905	392,722,635	196,073,487	49.9
1892	179,329,071	99,167,080	55	1906	414,157,278	200,575,617	48.4
1893	182,352,774	98,038,267	54	1907	480,363,424	235,747,489	49.1

PENNSYLVANIA ANTHRACITE.

By William W. Ruley.

Considered as to tonnage of shipments, the year 1907 was the most remarkable in the history of the anthracite trade, the shipments amounting to 67,109,393 long tons, 5,699,192 tons more than in 1905, which had been the record year; compared with 1906 the increase was 11,410,798 tons.

The principal reason for the large falling off in the shipments for 1906 as compared with 1905 was the suspension of mining from April 1 to May 16, 1906, which resulted in an approximate loss of 7,500,000 tons. This reduction was undoubtedly most effective in stimulating the demand for the remainder of the year 1906, and had the additional effect of cleaning up stocks and leaving the market in a condition to absorb the great tonnage of 1907. The average of the shipments for the three years from 1905 to 1907, inclusive, is about the same as the tonnage of 1905, and the deficit in the shipments of 1906 is about made up by the increase in 1907—in fact, this average only varies a few thousand tons from the 1905 shipments, as is shown by the following figures:

Shipments of Pennsylvania anthracite, 1905–1907, in long tons.

1905	61,410,201
1906	55,698,595
1907	67,109,393
Total	184,218,189
Average	61,406,063

The difference between the average and the shipments for 1905 is only a trifle over 4,000 tons.

Digitized by Google

It might be said that this average represents the yearly demand under normal business conditions, but such a conclusion could be applied only to a very short period.

There has been a steady though irregular increase in the shipments of anthracite coal. Many estimates and predictions have been made as to the point when the maximum production would be reached, and the writer has referred to these matters at some length in previous reports, but apart from the yearly variations and the general increase in production there is abundant evidence that the entire anthracite situation has undergone a complete change within the last ten years in so far as supply and demand are concerned. Ten years ago the producing capacity of the anthracite territory was in excess of the demand; at the present time under normal conditions the market's requirements are quite equal to the supply. It would seem, therefore, that even with the limited territory in which anthracite is used to any considerable extent, and taking into account also various other competing fuels, the natural increase in the population of this territory will soon increase the demand to an extent for which the supply will not be adequate. When the limited anthracite-producing territory is considered, the question as to whether there is a possibility of any considerable increase in its development, even for a comparatively short time, becomes pertinent; the ultimate result is certain—the demand must be in excess of the supply.

The monthly shipments of anthracite coal for 1905, 1906, and 1907 are shown below:

Monthly shipments of anthracite coal, 1905–1907, in long tons.

Month.	1905.	1906.	1907.
January	4,408,578	5,458,084	5,249,946
February	3,922,601	4,712,099	4,563,720
March	5,258,567	5,797,167	5,235,814
April	5,278,041	488,203	5,916,583
May	6,005,158	3,254,230	5,994,272
June	5,844,052	5,676,018	5,976,906
July	4,546,743	4,981,448	5,669,024
August	5,041,838	5,400,511	5,795,347
September	5,082,232	4,527,886	5,512,717
October	5,205,694	5,384,768	6,108,065
November	5,421,584	5,182,153	5,743,522
December	5,395,113	4,836,028	5,343,477
Total	61,410,201	55,698,595	67,109,393

In connection with the increase in the general production of anthracite it is interesting to note the proportion of increase in the domestic sizes and that in the small or steam sizes. In 1890 the proportion was 76.9 per cent of sizes above pea, and 23.1 per cent of pea coal and smaller sizes; in 1900 it was 64.7 and 35.3 per cent, respectively, and in 1907 to 58.6 and 41.4, respectively. This shows a most astonishing change in the percentages of the sizes, but it should be borne in mind that a considerable part of this increase in small-size coal is due to the washery product; in 1890 this amounted to only 41,600 tons, or 0.11 per cent of total shipments; in 1907 it amounted

Digitized by Google

to 4,301,082 tons, or 6.41 per cent. If the washery product be deducted from the total shipments, the results are as follows:

Shipments of anthracite, excluding washery product, by sizes, 1890 and 1907, in long tons.

Year.	Sizes above pea.		Pea and smaller.		Total shipments.
	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.	
1890	28,154,678	76.98	8,419,181	23.02	36,573,859
1907	39,301,444	62.57	23,506,867	37.43	62,808,311

This table shows that with the washery product eliminated from the total shipments the percentage of small sizes is very much reduced in 1907, while it is not materially affected in 1890. However, leaving out of consideration the great increase in washery coal, it is plainly evident that the proportion of small sizes in fresh-mined coal has been steadily increasing. As to the causes for this increase, the reader is referred to the reports for 1905 and 1906, in which this subject was discussed at some length.

To illustrate the change in the proportion of domestic and steam sizes since 1890, the following table is appended:

Shipments of anthracite, according to sizes, 1890–1907, in long tons.

Year.	Sizes above pea.		Pea and smaller.		Total shipments.
	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.	
1890	28,154,678	76.9	8,460,781	23.1	36,615,459
1891	30,604,566	75.7	9,843,770	24.3	40,448,336
1892	31,868,278	76.0	10,025,042	24.0	41,893,320
1893	32,294,233	74.9	10,795,304	25.1	43,089,537
1894	30,482,203	73.7	10,908,997	26.3	41,391,200
1895	32,469,367	69.9	14,042,110	30.1	46,511,477
1896	30,354,797	70.3	12,822,688	29.7	43,177,485
1897	28,510,370	68.5	13,127,494	31.5	41,637,864
1898	28,198,532	67.3	13,701,219	32.7	41,899,751
1899	31,506,700	66.1	16,158,504	33.9	47,665,204
1900	29,162,459	64.7	15,945,025	35.3	45,107,484
1901	34,412,974	64.2	19,155,627	35.8	53,568,601
1902	19,025,632	61.0	12,175,258	39.0	31,200,890
1903	37,738,510	63.6	21,624,321	36.4	59,362,831
1904	35,636,661	62.0	21,855,861	38.0	57,492,522
1905	37,425,217	60.9	23,984,984	39.1	61,410,201
1906	32,894,124	59.1	22,804,471	40.9	55,698,595
1907	39,332,855	58.6	27,776,538	41.4	67,109,393

It should be noted in connection with the division of sizes that pea coal, which was for years a steam coal, is now used very extensively for domestic purposes; and while it is impossible to tell what proportion is so used, the fact that it is no longer an exclusively steam size must be taken into consideration in drawing deductions from the figures presented.

To present statistically the comments made on size division, washery production, etc., the following table, showing washery production since 1890, is given:

Digitized by Google

Shipments of anthracite from washeries and total shipments, 1890–1907, in long tons.

Year.	Shipments from washeries.	Total shipments.	Percentage of washery output to total shipments.
1890	41,660	36,615,459	0.11
1891	85,702	40,448,336	.21
1892	90,495	41,893,320	.22
1893	245,175	43,089,537	.57
1894	634,116	41,391,200	1.53
1895	1,080,800	46,511,477	2.32
1896	895,042	43,177,485	2.07
1897	993,603	41,637,864	2.39
1898	1,099,019	41,899,751	2.62
1899	1,368,275	47,665,204	2.87
1900	2,059,349	45,107,484	4.57
1901	2,567,335	53,568,601	4.79
1902	1,959,466	31,200,890	6.28
1903	3,563,269	59,362,831	6.00
1904	2,800,466	57,492,522	4.87
1905	2,644,045	61,410,201	4.31
1906	3,846,501	55,698,595	6.91
1907	4,301,082	67,109,393	6.41

In the preceding discussion of shipments the coal from the mines of Sullivan County has not been considered, the reason therefor being given in a paragraph at the end of this report. It should also be noted that the foregoing comments have dealt only with shipments and have taken no account of coal sold locally at the mines or used for steam and heat. In the following paragraphs and tables Sullivan County is taken into consideration, and also the local trade and mine, coal.

The production for the year 1907 amounted to 76,432,421 tons, being an increase of 12,787,411 tons over the production for 1906. Of this production, 67,458,784 tons (including 349,391 tons from Sullivan County) were shipped to market, 1,516,831 tons were sold to local trade, and 7,456,806 tons were used at mines for steam and heat.

The following table gives a comparison of these figures for the last five years:

Statistics of anthracite production, 1903–1907.

Year.	Quantity (long tons).	Value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of men employed.	Average number of days worked.
1903	66,613,454	$152,036,448	$2.50	150,483	206
1904	65,318,490	138,974,020	2.35	155,861	200
1905	69,339,152	141,879,000	2.25	165,406	218
1906	63,645,010	131,917,694	2.30	162,355	195
1907	76,432,421	163,584,056	2.35	167,234	220

In the valuation of product no account has heretofore been taken of coal used for steam and heat; but as every size and even dust is now a marketable product, it has been thought advisable to give this coal an arbitrary value of 20 cents per ton, which has been included in the value of the total product for 1907, but which does not enter into the values for previous years. The tables following

Digitized by Google

show the production, shipments, local trade, and coal used at mines, by counties, for the years 1906 and 1907:

Anthracite production in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in long tons.

County.	Shipments.	Sold to local trade and employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total.
1906.				
Susquehanna	456,967	8,542	36,369	501,878
Lackawanna	15,015,345	370,577	1,141,797	16,527,719
Luzerne	20,636,738	550,661	2,259,890	23,447,289
Carbon	1,744,229	64,164	214,130	2,022,523
Schuylkill	12,512,308	229,125	1,722,600	14,464,033
Columbia	736,816	14,548	107,939	859,303
Sullivan	287,830	4,548	27,825	320,203
Northumberland	4,143,877	106,361	595,818	4,846,056
Dauphin	452,315	20,568	183,123	656,006
Total	55,386,425	1,369,094	6,289,491	63,645,010
1907.				
Susquehanna	520,955	9,623	44,503	575,081
Lackawanna	17,955,465	382,730	1,570,532	19,908,727
Luzerne	24,081,491	666,902	2,581,483	27,329,876
Carbon	2,150,801	50,035	257,381	2,458,217
Schuylkill	15,625,710	256,264	2,081,171	17,963,145
Columbia	931,767	14,136	115,051	1,060,954
Sullivan	349,391	5,152	32,155	386,698
Northumberland	*5,302,642	109,534	596,493	6,008,669
Dauphin	540,562	22,455	178,037	741,054
Total	67,458,784	1,516,831	7,456,806	76,432,421

The following table gives the yearly shipments of anthracite from the earliest date to the close of 1907, divided according to the three trade regions. These shipments include only coal loaded on cars for line or tide-water points, and do not include any coal sold locally or used at and about the mines, nor the shipments from the Sullivan County mines.

Annual shipments from the Schuylkill, Lehigh, and Wyoming regions, 1820–1907, in long tons.

Year.	Schuylkill region.		Lehigh region.		Wyoming region.		Total.
	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.
1820			365				365
1821			1,073				1,073
1822	1,480	39.79	2,240	60.21			3,720
1823	1,128	16.23	5,823	83.77			6,951
1824	1,567	14.10	9,541	85.90			11,108
1825	6,500	18.60	28,393	81.40			34,893
1826	16,767	34.90	31,280	65.10			48,047
1827	31,360	49.44	32,074	50.56			63,434
1828	47,284	61.00	30,232	39.00			77,516
1829	79,973	71.35	25,110	22.40	7,000	6.25	112,083
1830	89,984	51.50	41,750	23.90	43,000	24.60	174,734
1831	81,854	46.29	40,966	23.17	54,000	30.54	176,820
1832	209,271	57.61	70,000	19.27	84,000	23.12	363,271
1833	252,971	51.87	123,001	25.22	111,777	22.91	487,749
1834	226,692	60.19	106,244	28.21	43,700	11.60	376,636
1835	339,508	60.54	131,250	23.41	90,000	16.05	560,758
1836	432,045	63.16	148,211	21.66	103,861	15.18	684,117
1837	530,152	60.98	223,902	25.75	115,387	13.27	869,441
1838	446,875	60.49	213,615	28.92	78,207	10.59	738,697
1839	475,077	58.05	221,025	27.01	122,300	14.94	818,402
1840	490,596	56.75	225,313	26.07	148,470	17.18	864,379
1841	624,466	65.07	143,037	14.90	192,270	20.03	959,773
1842	583,273	52.62	272,540	24.59	252,599	22.79	1,108,412
1843	710,200	56.21	267,793	21.19	285,605	22.60	1,263,598
1844	887,937	54.45	377,002	23.12	365,911	22.43	1,630,850
1845	1,131,724	56.22	429,453	21.33	451,836	22.45	2,013,013

Digitized by Google

Annual shipments from the Schuylkill, Lehigh, and Wyoming regions, 1820–1907, in long tons—Continued.

Year.	Schuylkill region.		Lehigh region.		Wyoming region.		Total.
	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.
1846	1,308,500	55.82	517,116	22.07	518,389	22.11	2,344,005
1847	1,665,735	57.79	633,507	21.98	583,067	20.23	2,882,309
1848	1,733,721	56.12	670,321	21.70	685,196	22.18	3,089,238
1849	1,728,500	53.30	781,556	24.10	732,910	22.60	3,242,966
1850	1,840,620	54.80	690,456	20.56	827,823	24.64	3,358,899
1851	2,328,525	52.34	964,224	21.68	1,156,167	25.98	4,448,916
1852	2,636,835	52.81	1,072,136	21.47	1,284,500	25.72	4,993,471
1853	2,665,110	51.30	1,054,309	20.29	1,475,732	28.41	5,195,151
1854	3,191,670	53.14	1,207,186	20.13	1,603,478	26.73	6,002,334
1855	3,552,943	53.77	1,284,113	19.43	1,771,511	26.80	6,608,567
1856	3,603,029	52.91	1,351,970	19.52	1,972,581	28.47	6,927,580
1857	3,373,797	50.77	1,318,541	19.84	1,952,603	29.39	6,644,941
1858	3,273,245	47.86	1,380,030	20.18	2,186,094	31.96	6,839,369
1859	3,448,708	44.16	1,628,311	20.86	2,731,236	34.98	7,808,255
1860	3,749,632	44.04	1,821,674	21.40	2,941,817	34.56	8,513,123
1861	3,160,747	39.74	1,738,377	21.85	3,055,140	38.41	7,954,264
1862	3,372,583	42.86	1,351,054	17.17	3,145,770	39.97	7,869,407
1863	3,911,683	40.90	1,894,713	19.80	3,759,610	39.30	9,566,006
1864	4,161,970	40.89	2,054,669	20.19	3,960,836	38.92	10,177,475
1865	4,356,959	45.14	2,040,913	21.14	3,254,519	33.72	9,652,391
1866	5,787,902	45.56	2,179,364	17.15	4,736,616	37.29	12,703,882
1867	5,161,671	39.74	2,502,054	19.27	5,325,000	40.99	12,988,725
1868	5,330,737	38.52	2,502,582	18.13	5,968,146	43.25	13,801,465
1869	5,775,138	41.66	1,949,673	14.06	6,141,369	44.28	13,866,180
1870	4,968,157	30.70	3,239,374	20.02	7,974,660	49.28	16,182,191
1871	6,552,772	41.74	2,225,707	14.24	6,911,242	44.02	15,699,721
1872	6,694,890	34.03	3,873,339	19.70	9,101,549	46.27	19,669,778
1873	7,212,601	33.97	3,705,596	17.46	10,309,755	48.57	21,227,952
1874	6,866,877	34.09	3,773,836	18.73	9,504,408	47.18	20,145,121
1875	6,281,712	31.87	2,834,605	14.38	10,596,155	53.75	19,712,472
1876	6,221,934	33.63	3,854,919	20.84	8,424,158	45.53	18,501,011
1877	8,195,042	39.35	4,332,760	20.80	8,300,377	39.85	20,828,179
1878	6,282,226	35.68	3,237,449	18.40	8,085,587	45.92	17,605,262
1879	8,960,829	34.28	4,595,567	17.58	12,586,293	48.14	26,142,689
1880	7,554,742	32.23	4,463,221	19.05	11,419,279	48.72	23,437,242
1881	9,253,958	32.46	5,294,676	18.58	13,951,383	48.96	28,500,017
1882	9,459,288	32.48	5,689,437	19.54	13,971,371	47.98	29,120,096
1883	10,074,726	31.69	6,113,809	19.23	15,604,492	49.08	31,793,027
1884	9,478,314	30.85	5,562,226	18.11	15,677,753	51.04	30,718,293
1885	9,488,426	30.01	5,898,634	18.65	16,236,470	51.34	31,623,530
1886	9,381,407	29.19	5,723,129	17.89	17,031,826	52.82	32,136,362
1887	10,609,028	30.63	4,347,061	12.55	19,684,929	56.82	34,641,018
1888	10,654,116	27.93	5,639,236	14.78	21,852,366	57.29	38,145,718
1889	10,496,185	29.28	6,294,073	17.57	19,036,835	53.15	35,817,093
1890	10,867,822	29.68	6,329,658	17.28	19,417,979	53.04	36,615,459
1891	12,741,258	31.50	6,881,838	15.78	21,325,240	52.72	40,448,336
1892	12,626,784	30.14	6,451,076	15.40	22,815,480	54.46	41,893,340
1893	12,357,444	28.68	6,892,352	15.99	23,839,741	55.33	43,089,537
1894	12,035,005	29.08	6,705,434	16.20	22,650,761	54.72	41,391,200
1895	14,269,932	30.68	7,298,124	15.69	24,943,421	56.63	46,511,477
1896	13,097,571	30.34	6,490,441	15.03	23,589,473	54.63	43,177,485
1897	12,181,061	29.26	6,249,540	15.00	23,207,263	55.74	41,637,864
1898	12,078,875	28.83	6,253,109	14.92	23,567,767	56.25	41,899,751
1899	14,199,009	29.79	6,887,909	14.45	26,578,286	55.76	47,665,204
1900	13,502,732	29.94	6,918,627	15.33	24,686,125	54.73	45,107,484
1901	16,019,591	29.92	7,211,974	13.45	30,337,036	56.63	53,568,601
1902	8,471,391	27.15	3,470,736	11.12	19,258,763	61.73	31,200,890
1903	16,474,790	27.75	7,164,783	12.07	35,723,258	60.18	59,362,831
1904	16,379,293	28.49	7,107,220	12.36	34,006,009	59.15	57,492,522
1905	17,703,099	28.83	7,849,205	12.78	35,857,897	58.39	61,410,201
1906	16,011,285	28.75	7,046,617	12.65	32,640,693	58.60	55,698,595
1907	20,141,288	30.01	8,329,653	12.41	38,638,452	57.58	67,109,393
Total	504,654,104	32.39	249,537,032	16.02	803,664,565	51.59	1,557,855,701

Digitized by Google

A tabular arrangement of the various sections of the anthracite fields is given below, and a list of the railroads entering the territory.

Anthracite coal fields, by field, local district, and trade region.

Coal field or basin.	Local district.	Trade region.
Northern	Carbondale	Wyoming.
	Scranton	
	Pittston	
	Wilkes-Barre	
	Plymouth	
	Kingston	
Eastern middle	Green Mountain	Lehigh.
	Black Creek	
	Hazleton	
	Beaver Meadow	
	Panther Creek	
Southern	East Schuylkill	Schuylkill.
	West Schuylkill	
	Lorberry	
	Lykens Valley	
Western middle	East Mahanoy	
	West Mahanoy	
	Shamokin	

The above-named fields comprise an area of somewhat more than 480 square miles and are located in the eastern-middle part of the State, in the counties of Carbon, Columbia, Lackawanna, Luzerne, Northumberland, Schuylkill, and Susquehanna, and are classed under three general divisions, viz, Wyoming, Lehigh, and Schuylkill regions. Geologically they are divided into fields or basins, which are again subdivided into districts.

The Bernice field, in Sullivan County, is not included in any of these regions. The classification of the product of this field is a matter of much contention. The fracture of the coal and some of its physical characteristics are more like some bituminous or semianthracite coals than strict anthracite, but on account of its high percentage of fixed carbon and low percentage of moisture it is classed as anthracite by the Second Pennsylvania Geological Survey, and the product is so included in this report.

The tonnage from this field is not included in the shipments by regions nor in the division according to sizes.

The above territory is reached by ten so-called initial railroads, as follows:

Philadelphia and Reading Railway Company.
Lehigh Valley Railroad Company.
Central Railroad of New Jersey.
Delaware, Lackawanna and Western Railroad Company.
Delaware and Hudson Company's Railroad.
Pennsylvania Railroad Company.
Erie Railroad Company.
New York, Ontario and Western Railroad Company.
Delaware, Susquehanna and Schuylkill Railroad Company.[a]
New York, Susquehanna and Western Railroad Company.[b]

PENNSYLVANIA BITUMINOUS COAL.

Total production in 1907, 150,143,177 short tons; spot value, $155,664,026.

In the production of bituminous coal alone, Pennsylvania far outranks any of the other coal-producing States, the output in 1907

[a] Part of Lehigh Valley system. [b] Part of Erie system.

Digitized by Google

being nearly three times that of Illinois, which was the second coal-producing State, and exceeding the combined production of Illinois, West Virginia, Ohio, and Alabama, whose aggregate production in 1907 amounted to 145,801,602 short tons. Compared with 1906, which was in itself a record-breaking year (as was also 1905), the production of bituminous coal in Pennsylvania showed an increase of 20,849,971 tons, or 16.13 per cent in quantity, and of $25,373,375, or 19.47 per cent in value. One county in the State (Cambria) showed an increase of over 4,000,000 tons, and three others (Clearfield, Fayette, and Indiana) each increased more than 2,000,000 tons. Four counties (Allegheny, Somerset, Washington, and Westmoreland) showed increases of more than 1,000,000 tons each. Only one county (Lawrence) showed a decrease in production, and in this the loss was comparatively insignificant. The combined production of Fayette and Westmoreland counties, in which is located the famous Connellsville coking district, amounted to over 58,000,000 tons, an amount larger by 7,000,000 tons than the total production of Illinois. Fayette County produced a little over 29,000,000 tons, and Westmoreland County a little less than that quantity.

At practically all of the mines of the bituminous district of Pennsylvania during the greater part of the year there was an unprecedented shortage of miners and other employees, as well as a marked shortage of railroad cars. If, however, there had been no scarcity of miners and cars, it is believed that many of the mines would have been compelled to run on reduced time, particularly in central Pennsylvania, as the development has increased so rapidly within the last few years that it would have required even greater industrial demand than existed in 1907 to keep all of the mines running to their full capacity. The increase of nearly 35 per cent in the production of Cambria and Clearfield counties, and of 60 per cent in the production of Indiana County, shows to what an extent the development in central Pennsylvania progressed. The scarcity of cars enabled the producers to maintain prices during the summer at the highest level known in normal times, and the business was undoubtedly the most profitable Pennsylvania operators had known during a summer season. With the monetary troubles in October, the demand for coal fell off and prices naturally "slumped," the operators finding it difficult to get rid of any but the highest and best-known grades.

Of the total production in 1907, 60,771,157 short tons, or 40.48 per cent was undercut by machines, while in 1906, 54,146,314 short tons, or 41.88 per cent of the total product, was undercut by machines. The number of machines in use in 1907 was 4,940, of which 3,372 were of the pick or puncher type, 1,547 were chain-breast, and 21 were long-wall.

The total number of men employed in the bituminous coal mines of Pennsylvania in 1907 was 163,295, who worked an average of 255 days, against 152,099 men for an average of 231 days in 1906. The average production per man per year was 919.5 tons in 1907, against 850.1 tons in 1906 and 824.4 tons in 1905. The average daily production per man, which increased from 3.57 tons in 1905 to 3.68 tons in 1906, fell off to 3.61 tons in 1907.

The majority of the bituminous mines in Pennsylvania are operated on the basis of an 8-hour day. Of the 163,295 men employed in 1907,

51506—M B 1907, PT 2——12

Digitized by Google

96,667, employed in 812 mines, worked 8 hours a day; 260 mines, employing 24,883 men, worked 9 hours a day, and 198 mines, employing 35,355 men, worked 10 hours. There were 6,390 men whose working hours were not reported.

Labor disturbances in the bituminous mines in Pennsylvania in 1907 were not sufficient to affect the production, such strikes as occurred affecting comparatively few men and being of short duration. The total number of men idle on account of strikes was 6,447, or 4 per cent of the total number employed, and the average number of days idle for each man was 9.

The casualty record for the bituminous mines of Pennsylvania, as reported by Mr. James E. Roderick, chief of the department of mines, at Harrisburg, shows that in 1907 there were 806 men killed and 1,207 injured, as compared with 477 killed and 1,160 injured in 1906. Of the total number of deaths, 40 were outside the mines and 766 inside; 63 of the injuries were received outside the mines and 1,144 inside. The number of deaths due to explosions of gas or mixtures of gas and dust was unusually large, the disasters at Naomi and Darr, both of which occurred in December, being responsible for the large fatality record in this respect. The total number of deaths from this cause was 276, but notwithstanding this unusually large number of victims to explosions the record of those killed by falls of roof or coal was larger, there being 307 deaths from this cause. There were 102 deaths due to men being crushed by cars in the mines, and 15 were killed by powder explosions or windy shots. Twenty men were killed by being run over by cars outside the mines, and 19 by falling into shafts and slopes. In addition to the men killed by falls of coal, there were 593 injured from this cause, while accidents from the cars resulted in 383 injuries, 345 of which were in the mines and 38 outside. As showing the fatal character of explosions in the mines, the number of injuries from this cause was only 10 per cent of the number of deaths, being 27 injured and 276 killed; while in the falls of roof or coal and the car accidents and accidents from powder explosions and windy shots the number injured greatly exceeded that of the killed. The death rate per thousand men employed in the bituminous mines of Pennsylvania in 1907 was 4.94, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 186,281. In 1906 the death rate per thousand was 3.14, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 271,055.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, with the distribution of the product for consumption in 1906 and 1907 are shown in the following tables:

Bituminous coal production of Pennsylvania in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Allegheny	16,190,981	389,151	242,895	.....	16,823,027	$17,288,960	$1.03	236	19,754
Armstrong	2,433,082	51,182	81,900	8,594	2,574,758	2,488,887	.97	230	3,891
Beaver	48,415	31,525	1,591	.....	81,531	110,091	1.35	214	180
Bedford	561,866	7,249	10,129	155,611	734,855	744,011	1.01	175	1,515
Blair	134,540	184,735	4,544	78,619	402,438	451,692	1.12	244	624
Butler	784,939	7,101	11,459	.....	803,499	805,698	1.00	220	1,326
Cambria	10,758,269	227,038	247,454	1,205,491	12,439,152	13,334,190	1.07	203	19,902
Center	884,115	8,468	1,849	1,002	895,434	842,076	.94	145	1,766
Clarion	679,980	21,069	17,599	.....	719,548	697,866	.97	159	1,569
Clearfield	5,484,154	69,582	138,595	252,414	5,944,745	5,746,030	.97	170	11,556
Elk	864,581	5,194	17,258	57,334	944,367	944,682	1.00	161	2,119
Fayette	7,638,901	277,091	519,098	18,608,461	27,044,451	27,141,727	1.00	269	21,239
Huntingdon	613,334	7,044	9,777	.....	630,155	697,543	1.11	252	1,028
Indiana	4,317,122	27,057	86,289	226,089	4,657,457	4,292,656	.92	211	7,179
Jefferson	3,873,829	17,754	103,014	1,165,598	5,160,195	4,608,049	.89	189	6,795
Lawrence	221,673	24,510	11,533	.....	257,716	304,582	1.18	237	450
Mercer	805,869	5,289	31,490	.....	842,648	914,019	1.08	222	1,410
Somerset	6,417,721	32,113	183,050	41,307	6,674,191	7,237,817	1.08	248	8,529
Tioga	785,849	34,702	6,374	.....	826,925	1,230,072	1.49	176	2,106
Washington	12,174,377	66,726	284,431	188,871	12,714,405	12,929,442	1.02	243	13,539
Westmoreland	17,771,320	244,390	551,243	9,006,467	27,573,420	26,828,303	.97	278	24,768
Other counties[a] and small mines	459,887	49,319	8,747	30,336	548,289	652,058	1.19	216	854
Total	93,904,804	1,791,889	2,570,319	31,026,194	129,293,206	130,290,651	1.00	231	152,099

1907.

Allegheny	17,686,649	336,922	292,165	.....	18,315,736	$20,110,460	$1.10	250	21,085
Armstrong	3,230,135	75,925	114,018	9,924	3,430,002	3,428,258	1.00	246	5,125
Beaver	71,200	37,025	1,350	.....	109,575	140,613	1.28	246	185
Bedford	721,242	9,718	11,974	224,379	967,313	999,828	1.03	236	1,439
Blair	393,011	2,273	6,801	91,134	493,219	508,856	1.03	285	693
Butler	878,710	11,462	12,557	.....	902,729	958,051	1.06	256	1,380
Cambria	14,403,319	277,026	325,452	1,520,324	16,526,621	17,393,367	1.05	260	20,964
Center	1,239,450	6,116	3,830	6,987	1,256,383	1,151,866	.92	226	1,738
Clarion	1,040,176	11,051	27,140	.....	1,078,367	1,100,433	1.02	224	1,913
Clearfield	7,393,066	117,242	166,680	357,723	8,034,711	7,887,283	.98	229	10,890
Elk	1,312,169	34,370	23,293	58,009	1,427,841	1,402,096	1.01	251	2,003
Fayette	7,243,548	321,578	553,786	21,141,710	29,260,622	30,321,057	1.04	270	22,909
Huntingdon	676,327	7,519	11,363	26,395	721,604	798,115	1.11	268	1,081
Indiana	6,973,163	41,217	145,628	311,249	7,471,257	7,068,510	.95	250	9,531
Jefferson	4,536,052	28,944	112,966	1,286,435	5,964,397	5,712,576	.96	251	6,894
Lawrence	183,646	22,983	14,089	.....	220,718	294,786	1.34	271	385
Mercer	909,496	7,918	37,876	.....	955,290	1,041,137	1.09	269	1,487
Somerset	7,407,835	46,076	207,806	107,391	7,769,708	8,579,132	1.10	263	9,835
Tioga	1,096,637	40,025	8,791	.....	1,146,353	1,768,394	1.54	241	2,178
Washington	13,741,410	96,840	342,204	355,273	14,535,727	15,612,757	1.07	246	15,033
Westmoreland	18,341,804	332,461	613,200	9,629,256	28,916,721	28,618,176	.99	266	25,676
Other counties[b] and small mines	530,628	74,441	7,214	26,000	638,283	727,675	1.14	252	871
Total	110,009,673	1,941,132	3,040,183	35,152,189	150,143,177	155,664,026	1.04	255	163,295

[a] Cameron, Clinton, Greene, and Lycoming.
[b] Bradford, Cameron, Clinton, Greene, Lycoming, and McKean.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Bituminous coal production of Pennsylvania, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Allegheny	12,689,225	12,291,261	13,662,610	16,823,027	18,315,736	+ 1,492,709
Armstrong	1,920,584	1,996,661	2,497,314	2,574,758	3,430,002	+ 855,244
Beaver	180,102	67,923	82,676	81,531	109,575	+ 28,044
Bedford	926,334	540,850	752,715	734,855	967,313	+ 232,458
Blair	309,736	244,932	348,749	402,438	493,219	+ 90,781
Butler	649,033	497,316	550,589	803,499	902,729	+ 99,230
Cambria	10,942,496	10,845,560	12,600,891	12,439,152	16,526,621	+ 4,087,469
Center	759,458	712,036	810,441	895,434	1,256,383	+ 360,949
Clarion	531,630	551,532	714,478	719,548	1,078,367	+ 358,819
Clearfield	7,462,682	5,746,870	7,248,305	5,944,745	8,034,711	+ 2,089,966
Clinton	403,543	341,967	296,988	233,674	322,624	+ 88,950
Elk	1,339,281	1,129,231	1,249,337	944,367	1,427,841	+ 483,474
Fayette	19,613,161	19,231,011	24,250,989	27,044,451	29,260,622	+ 2,216,171
Greene	153,000	80,646	105,000	144,251	158,187	+ 13,936
Huntingdon	500,647	487,223	559,039	630,155	721,604	+ 91,449
Indiana	2,043,140	2,683,951	4,477,431	4,657,457	7,471,257	+ 2,813,800
Jefferson	6,474,764	6,043,564	6,393,985	5,160,195	5,964,397	+ 804,202
Lawrence	232,992	182,662	267,470	257,716	220,718	− 36,998
Lycoming	57,030	78,837	33,844	44,425	51,956	+ 7,531
Mercer	704,747	619,648	707,964	842,648	955,290	+ 112,642
Somerset	5,957,751	5,317,161	6,412,672	6,674,191	7,769,708	+ 1,095,517
Tioga	905,688	616,828	706,723	826,925	1,146,353	+ 319,428
Washington	9,216,267	8,900,254	10,609,051	12,714,405	14,535,727	+ 1,821,322
Westmoreland	19,127,904	18,688,974	22,998,726	27,573,420	28,916,721	+ 1,343,301
Small mines	[a] 15,983	[a] 41,389	[a] 75,650	[a] 125,939	[b] 105,516	— 20,423
Total	103,117,178	97,938,287	118,413,637	129,293,206	150,143,177	+ 20,849,971
Total value	$121,752,759	$94,428,219	$113,390,507	$130,290,651	$155,664,026	+$25,373,375

[a] Includes production of Cameron County.
[b] Includes production of Bradford, Cameron, and McKean counties.

The bituminous coal field of Pennsylvania includes an area of about 14,200 square miles in the western part of the State. The coal-bearing rocks lie in the form of a number of canoe-shaped troughs extending northeast and southwest. There are 6 or more of these troughs, and they lie at successively lower levels in going toward the Ohio River from either the east or the west, the whole tending to form a major shallow trough, whose axis runs roughly from Pittsburg to Huntington, W. Va. The folds diminish in strength in going westward from the Allegheny front. Around the rim of the major trough occur the outcrops of the lower measures; in the center the lower measures are deeply buried, and the exposed rocks belong to the upper measures.

The coal-bearing rocks all belong to the Pennsylvanian series, and have a total thickness in the southwest corner of the State of about 2,600 feet. The great bulk of the coal mined comes from the Allegheny and Monongahela formations, formerly known as the Lower and the Upper Productive Measures. Below the Allegheny formation is the Pottsville, containing the Sharon and the Mercer coals, which reach workable thickness only very locally. The Allegheny or "Lower Productive Measures," with a thickness of 250 to 350 feet, contain at least 7 coal horizons, all of which yield workable coal locally. They are called, beginning at the bottom, the Brookville, Clarion, Lower Kittanning, Middle Kittanning, Upper Kittanning,

Digitized by Google

Lower Freeport, and Upper Freeport coals. It is now definitely recognized that the coals of these horizons do not occur in continuous beds, and in many cases not in exactly the same horizons. As a rule, they are not characterized by details of section, roof, or floor, so that they can not be clearly recognized, except over limited parts of the field. No one of them is continuously workable, but the Lower Kittanning and the Upper Freeport coals are widely workable, and the Lower Freeport has a splendid development over several counties in the northeast part of the field. The Brookville or "A" coal is of workable thickness in spots over a large part of the marginal belt of the coal measures, especially in Jefferson, Clearfield, Center, Cambria, and Somerset counties. The Clarion or "A′" coal reaches workable thickness in about the same belt, though the two are seldom of workable thickness in the same section. Both of these coals are apt to be impure when thick. The Lower Kittanning or "B" coal is the most persistent, uniform, and reliable of the Allegheny coals, although it is thinner than the Freeport coals, seldom exceeding a thickness of 4 feet. It is exposed in workable thickness and purity in 11 of the counties. The Middle and the Upper Kittanning horizons, "C" and "C′," contain but little workable coal, though the Upper Kittanning shows cannel coal at a number of points and stands forth in productivity. The Lower Freeport coal, "D," is finely developed in Clearfield, Jefferson, Indiana, and Cambria counties—in the well-known Moshannon (Clearfield), Reynoldsville-Punxsutawney, and Barnesboro-Patton basins. Over most of the rest of the territory this seam is either worthless or of too low grade for competition in the present market. The Upper Freeport or coal "E" is a variable and complex bed, extending in gross workable thickness over most of its area, although over a considerable part of this territory it is too much broken up and too impure for profitable mining. It appears to be entirely absent in some localities.

As a whole, the Allegheny formation yields about 40 per cent of the total output of bituminous coal in the State.

For about 600 feet above the Upper Freeport bed occurs the Conemaugh formation, or "Lower Barren Measures." It contains 6 or more coals, which, however, are only very locally workable.

Just over the top of this formation comes the Pittsburg coal, the most uniform in quality and thickness, and for a given area the most valuable coal bed in the bituminous field of Pennsylvania. Although not of as high a grade as the best Allegheny coals to the east, and although varying greatly in quality from east to west, on the whole the Pittsburg coal, on account of its thickness, its regularity, its high grade, and its adaptability for the production of coke and illuminating gas, has long been the most famous bituminous coal bed in America. It is confined to the southwestern part of the State. The bed will give 9 feet of available coal over large areas, and seldom runs under 4 feet. Above the Pittsburg coal occur the Redstone, Sewickley, Uniontown, and Waynesburg coals, which are of good workable thickness locally, but in the presence of the great Pittsburg coal are but little mined.

The statistics of the early production of bituminous coal in Pennsylvania, particularly as compared with the anthracite records, are sadly wanting. The United States census of 1840 shows a pro-

Digitized by Google

duction of bituminous coal in the State of 464,826 short tons. The census of 1860 reports a production of 2,690,786 short tons; that of 1870 shows a production of 7,798,518 short tons. The production for the intervening years, as shown on the table on a preceding page, has been estimated from the best information obtainable. Since 1871 the records are official. The total production of bituminous coal, as shown by the above-mentioned table, has amounted to 1,846,069,253 short tons. The anthracite production from 1814 to the close of 1907 has amounted to 1,931,510,321 short tons, showing that the total production for the State has been nearly evenly divided between anthracite and bituminous coal.

Mr. Campbell places the amount of coal originally in the anthracite fields of Pennsylvania at 21,000,000,000 short tons, and in the bituminous fields at 112,574,000,000 short tons. Under the conditions in which mining in the anthracite region was carried on in former years, it was estimated that for every ton of coal mined and marketed, 1½ tons approximately were either wasted or left in the ground as pillars for the protection of the workings, so that the actual yield of the beds was only about 40 per cent of the contents. This percentage of waste has been materially reduced by modern methods of mining, but it is probable that the exhaustion to the close of 1907 has actually doubled the production, or, say, 4,000,000,000 short tons. This would leave still in the ground approximately 17,000,000,000 tons, which would be capable of producing, at the rate of 1 ton of coal lost for each ton mined, 8,500,000,000, or approximately 100 times the quantity of anthracite produced in 1907. If all of the coal were to be recovered the supply would last two hundred years at the rate of production in 1907. The quantity of anthracite which would actually be produced would probably lie somewhere between half the remaining supply and the total.

Estimating for the bituminous production 1 ton of coal lost for every 2 tons mined, the exhaustion to the close of 1907 has been 2,760,000,000 tons, which would leave still in the ground a little less than 110,000,000,000 short tons—about 730 times the production of 1907—or, in other words, if the exhaustion is 1½ times the production of bituminous coal of Pennsylvania, at the rate of production in 1907 the supply would last approximately four hundred and ninety years.

TENNESSEE.

Total production in 1907, 6,810,243 short tons; spot value, $8,490,334.

Tennessee participated in the general increased production in 1907, but to a less extent than many of the other eastern States. Coal mining is confined to the eastern portion of the State, which is crossed by the Appalachian system, and mining operations are carried on under the handicap of having their markets in common, and accordingly competitive, with the coals from Alabama and southern Kentucky. About 40 per cent of the output of Tennessee is used for railroad fuel, and about 15 per cent is absorbed by a comparatively restricted local market—that is, in eastern Tennessee. The remainder of the product goes to the competitive markets of Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, and North and South Carolina.

Digitized by Google

In addition to the mild weather of November and December, which caused a decrease in the demand for coal for domestic purposes, the monetary disturbances so affected the iron market that coke could not be sold at a profit. This forced many of the large mines in Virginia, West Virginia, Alabama, and Tennessee to market as steam coal the portion of the product which had previous to that time been coked. This added competition had a demoralizing influence upon the Tennessee operations in the last three months of the year.

The net results of the coal-mining operations in Tennessee in 1907 was an increase of 550,968 short tons, or 8.8 per cent in quantity over the output of 1906, with a gain of $822,919, or 10.73 per cent in value, and as in most of the coal-producing States, the maximum production was recorded. The average price per ton advanced from $1.22 in 1906 to $1.25 in 1907. There were employed in the coal mines of Tennessee in 1907, 12,052 men, who worked an average of 232 days, compared with 11,452 men, working an average of 229 days in 1906. The increase in the productive efficiency of the mine employees, as referred to in the report for 1906, continued in 1907, the average production per man having increased from 483.5 in 1905 to 546.6 in 1906 and to 565 in 1907. The average daily production of each man has increased from 2.29 in 1905 to 2.39 in 1906 and to 2.44 in 1907.

The increased efficiency is attributable in part to the larger number of mining machines employed and to the larger tonnage won by them. In 1905 there were 89 machines in use in the coal mines of Tennessee, and the machine-mined product amounted to 479,471 short tons. In 1906 there were 128 machines in use, with a machine-mined tonnage of 747,500. In 1907 there were 874,925 tons of coal produced by the use of 137 machines. The total quantity of machine-mined coal in 1907 represented 12.85 per cent of the total production, against 12 per cent in 1906. Of the 137 machines in use in 1907, 120 were pick or puncher machines, 14 of the chain-breast, and 3 of the long-wall type.

The statistics relative to the length of working days show that 58 per cent of the total number of men employed in the mines of Tennessee worked nine hours a day. In 1907, 6,968 men distributed among 75 mines, out of a total of 12,052 men, worked nine hours and 3,379 in 27 mines worked ten hours. There were 13 mines employing 1,561 men that worked eight hours a day. The ten-hour mines included the State mines at Petros, in Morgan County, which employed 597 convicts in 1907 and 775 in 1906. These mines worked three hundred and ten days in the year. The labor disturbances in 1907 were negligible, the total number of men idle because of strikes being 284 and the average number of days lost seventeen.

Of the total production in 1907, 604,557 tons were washed, yielding 543,333 tons of cleaned coal and 61,224 tons of refuse.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Tennessee in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Anderson	745,790	8,845	9,199	.....	763,834	$913,572	$1.20	187	1,488
Campbell	1,056,928	26,594	30,507	168,078	1,282,107	1,719,498	1.34	209	2,344
Claiborne	1,062,527	8,517	14,865	13,838	1,099,747	1,101,700	1.00	205	1,639
Grundy	417,572	5,315	1,125	25,355	449,367	571,005	1.27	243	704
Hamilton	219,966	3,014	5,739	87,813	316,532	391,685	1.24	260	600
Marion	311,178	4,804	4,843	68,610	389,525	615,211	1.58	270	674
Morgan	484,274	7,369	15,569	108,493	615,705	770,286	1.25	264	1,379
Overton	79,752	50	1,801	.....	81,603	102,770	1.26	199	178
Scott	162,159	3,864	2,180	.....	168,203	242,179	1.44	210	361
Other counties [a]	667,908	17,673	32,223	373,648	1,091,452	1,237,661	1.13	253	2,085
Small mines	.....	1,200	.....	.....	1,200	1,848	1.54	.....	.....
Total	5,208,054	87,335	118,051	845,835	6,259,275	7,667,415	1.22	229	11,452

1907.

Anderson	823,389	11,108	17,446	.....	851,943	$1,020,293	$1.20	217	1,708
Campbell	1,212,252	37,764	27,435	122,549	1,400,000	1,951,861	1.39	196	2,507
Claiborne	1,113,670	14,900	19,330	.....	1,147,900	1,153,294	1.00	239	1,636
Grundy	526,010	2,568	2,747	33,266	564,591	637,478	1.13	270	897
Hamilton	284,507	7,091	7,923	82,523	382,044	510,501	1.34	241	697
Marion	341,515	1,535	3,969	54,397	401,416	560,006	1.39	282	665
Morgan	520,515	5,718	10,727	102,247	639,207	838,598	1.31	264	1,199
Overton	73,876	320	538	.....	74,734	97,817	1.31	234	150
Scott	182,387	12,142	2,636	.....	197,165	300,545	1.52	205	474
Other counties [a]	663,867	41,708	36,902	408,620	1,151,097	1,419,690	1.23	234	2,119
Small mines	.....	146	.....	.....	146	251	1.72	.....	.....
Total	5,741,988	135,000	129,653	803,602	6,810,243	8,490,334	1.25	232	12,052

[a] Bledsoe, Cumberland, Fentress, Franklin, Rhea, Roane, Sequatchie, and White.

The statistics of production, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of Tennessee, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Anderson	655,721	630,109	845,778	763,834	851,943	+ 88,109
Campbell	700,363	804,750	1,080,540	1,282,107	1,400,000	+ 117,893
Claiborne	784,623	961,255	1,020,453	1,099,747	1,147,900	+ 48,153
Cumberland	134,093	91,718	35,052	64,247	86,362	+ 22,115
Grundy	466,642	357,219	421,210	449,367	564,591	+ 115,224
Hamilton	264,268	252,735	296,445	316,532	382,044	+ 65,512
Marion	439,784	388,605	416,768	389,525	401,416	+ 11,891
Morgan	524,485	484,232	620,587	615,705	639,207	+ 23,502
Overton	83,340	106,403	84,493	81,603	74,734	− 6,869
Rhea	231,689	204,992	240,590	264,918	242,421	− 22,497
Roane	120,480	96,519	122,403	158,421	170,748	+ 12,327
Scott	142,424	123,478	140,230	168,203	197,165	+ 28,962
White	167,900	149,286	309,233	438,602	425,328	− 13,274
Other counties and small mines	73,182	128,910	132,908	166,464	226,384	+ 59,920
Total	4,798,004	4,782,211	5,766,690	6,259,275	6,810,243	+ 550,968
Total value	$5,979,830	$5,642,393	$6,577,881	$7,667,415	$8,490,334	+$822,919

Digitized by Google

About 4,400 square miles of the State are underlain by coal measures, and approximately half this area contains one or more beds of workable coal. The coal measures occupy a belt extending entirely across the State in a northeast-southwest direction. This belt has a width of 70 miles at the Kentucky line, and is there practically continuous. At the Georgia-Alabama line its width is about 50 miles, and only the highest land is occupied by coal measures, the valleys of Tennessee River and its tributaries being cut in "Lower Carboniferous" formations.

The greater part of the workable coal occurs in three basins, the Wartburg, the Walden, and the Sewanee.

The Wartburg basin lies north of Emory River, embracing portions of Scott, Anderson, and Morgan counties. It is continuous northward with the Jellico basin, which lies partly in Tennessee and partly in Kentucky. The central portion of the Wartburg basin is a deeply dissected plateau, and its coal is almost entirely undeveloped. Only two beds are at present worked, and these only about the margins. The higher of these is in the Wartburg sandstone and the lower, probably corresponding with the Sewanee bed, farther south in the underlying Briceville shale. The latter coal bed averages about 4 feet in thickness on the eastern margin of the basin, decreasing to 3 feet at its western edge. There are, in addition to these two, numerous undeveloped beds, several of which are known to be of workable thickness.

The Walden basin extends southwestward from Emory River to the Georgia line. It is a narrow, unsymmetrical syncline, the beds having a steep dip on the eastern and a gentle dip on the western margins. The Walden basin contains several workable coal beds, the most important of which is identified with the Sewanee. The development has thus far been confined chiefly to the eastern margin, where streams flowing from the Walden plateau have cut narrow gorges through the sharply upturned strata, giving access to the lowest part of the syncline.

The Sewanee basin is also long and narrow and extends parallel with the Walden basin, being separated from the latter by the Sequatchie Valley. The strata are practically horizontal except along the margin of the Sequatchie Valley, where they are sharply upturned. This basin contains several coal beds, the most important of which is the Sewanee, which is exceptional for its uniformity of character over a very large area. It averages about 4 feet in thickness. The principal development has been along the western margin of the Sequatchie Valley and in the outliers of the coal bed occupying the summit of the Cumberland Plateau. By far the larger part of the basin is entirely undeveloped.

The workable coal in the three basins described above is chiefly in the Walden formation, above the Lookout conglomerate. Locally, one or more of the three coal beds which occur below the Lookout conglomerate attain workable thickness and the product is highly esteemed as domestic fuel. These lower beds are developed chiefly at Bonair and in the vicinity of South Pittsburg.

The United States census of 1840 states that 558 short tons of coal were produced in Tennessee in that year. It is probable that very little was mined in the State prior to that date. By 1860 the production had increased to 165,300 tons, but after that date development was retarded by the civil war. Since 1880 the production of Tennessee has increased quite regularly, but not so rapidly as that of Alabama. The annual production of the State since 1842 is shown in the table on a preceding page, giving the production of coal in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

Digitized by Google

The total production of Tennessee to the close of 1907 amounted to 84,304,601 tons, representing an exhaustion of 126,000,000 tons. According to the estimate by Mr. Marius R. Campbell, of the United States Geological Survey, the bituminous coal fields of Tennessee cover an area of 4,400 square miles, the original contents of which when mining began were 25,665,000,000 short tons, of which the exhaustion to the close of 1907 represented a little less than one-half of 1 per cent of the total estimated supply. The coal still left in the ground is about 200 times the exhaustion to the close of 1907; 3,750 times the production in 1907. or 2,500 times the exhaustion represented by that production.

TEXAS.

Total production in 1907, 1,648,069 short tons; spot value, $2,778,811.

A decrease of over 60 per cent in the production of petroleum in Texas in 1906, as compared with 1905, gave an additional impetus to coal mining in the State and resulted in an increase of 112,189 short tons. The production of Texas petroleum in 1907 was about the same as in 1906, there being an insignificant decrease in the output. There was, however, a decided advance in the price of fuel oil in the State, and this resulted in a number of railroads returning to coal for locomotive use, the effect of which is exhibited in an increase in the production of coal in Texas of 335,196 short tons, or 25.53 per cent in quantity, and of $599,910, or 27.53 per cent in value. The statistical situation in petroleum in Texas is also largely responsible for the increase of over one and a half million tons in the coal production of Arkansas and Oklahoma, whose principal markets are in the Texas territory. The larger portion of the increase in Texas coal production in 1907 was from the lignite-producing areas, the output of lignite having increased from 472,888 short tons in 1906 to 707,732 tons in 1907. There was also a decided advance, from 84 cents to $1.01, in the average price per ton for lignite at the mines, and the total value increased from $399,011 to $715,893. The production of bituminous coal in the State increased from 839,985 short tons in 1906 to 940,337 tons in 1907, with an increase in value of from $1,779,890 to $2,062,918. The average price per ton for bituminous coal also advanced from $2.12 to $2.19. During 1907 the Wichita Falls and Southern Railway Company was reported as having under construction a branch line from Wichita Falls to the bituminous coal areas of Young County. There are stated to be approximately 1,000 acres of coal in Young County, none of which is at present mined on account of lack of railroad transportation. It was expected that the railroad would be completed before the close of the current year.

The bituminous and lignite mines of Texas gave employment in 1907 to a total of 4,227 men who worked an average of 242 days, against 3,048 men for an average of 227 days in 1906. The bituminous mines employed 3,137 men for an average of 255 days in 1907 and the lignite mines 1,090 men for an average of 204 days. The average production per man per day in the bituminous mines was 1.18 and in the lignite mines 3.18. The average daily production per man for both bituminous and lignite was 1.61. The average production per man for the year was 300 in the bituminous mines and 649.3 in the lignite mines, with 390 as the average for the total production for the State.

Digitized by Google

There were 3 mines in which mining machines were employed in 1907, and 36,100 short tons were mined with the use of 13 machines, against 22,682 tons mined by the use of 12 machines in 1906. In most of the bituminous mines of the State the men worked 8 hours a day, while in the lignite mines the rule is the 10-hour day. In 1907 there were 1,453 men who worked 8 hours a day and 2,202 men who worked 10 hours. One mine employing 60 men reported 9 hours, and there were 512 men whose length of working day was not reported.

There were 16 counties which produced coal or lignite in 1907, an increase of 3 over 1906. Bituminous coal was produced in 7 counties, namely, Erath, McCullough, Maverick, Palo Pinto, Parker, Webb, and Wise. These were the same as in 1906. Lignite was produced in 9 counties, Bastrop, Fayette, Hopkins, Houston, Leon, Medina, Milam, Robertson, and Wood. Of these 9, Fayette, Leon, and Robertson did not produce in 1906.

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables. Owing to the fact that there are only one or two mines in each county, the production of the bituminous and the lignite producing counties, respectively, is combined.

Coal production of Texas in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Bituminous: Erath, McCullough, Maverick, Palo Pinto, Parker, Webb, Wise.	799,974	18,428	21,583	839,985	$1,779,890	$2.12	233	2,333
Lignite: Bastrop, Hopkins, Houston, Medina, Milam, Wood.	464,244	3,958	4,686	472,888	399,011	.84	210	715
Total	1,264,218	22,386	26,269	1,312,873	2,178,901	1.66	227	3,048

1907.

Bituminous: Erath, McCullough, Maverick, Palo Pinto, Parker, Webb, Wise.	906,181	7,348	26,808	940,337	$2,062,918	$2.19	255	3,137
Lignite: Bastrop, Fayette, Hopkins, Houston, Leon, Medina, Milam, Robertson, Wood.	678,395	19,770	9,567	707,732	715,893	1.01	204	1,090
Total	1,584,576	27,118	36,375	1,648,069	2,778,811	1.69	242	4,227

Digitized by Google

The coals of Texas occur in three coal-bearing formations—the Tertiary, the Cretaceous, and the Carboniferous. In the north-central portion of the State are found the bituminous coals, in what is known as the Southwestern field. It is about 250 miles in length, with an average width of about 45 miles, and contains approximately 11,000 square miles. The known coal-bearing strata are, however, much more limited, being confined to the central part of the entire field. The principal mining operations are in Wise, Palo Pinto, Erath, and McCullough counties. Small quantities have been mined in Eastland, Coleman, and Bowie counties, but no production was reported from these counties in 1906 or 1907. The coals of the Cretaceous formation occur in the southern portion of the State, and mining operations are carried on at Eagle Pass, in Maverick County. Lignite beds of Tertiary age extend entirely across the State from the eastern boundary at Sabine River in a southwesterly direction to the Rio Grande. In the southwestern extremity, near Laredo, in Webb County, the lignite approaches bituminous in character, and the Webb County production is classed as bituminous. Lignite mining operations have been carried on in Anderson, Bastrop, Fayette, Hopkins, Houston, Leon, Medina, Milam, Raines, Robertson, Shelby, and Wood counties, the principal operations being in Medina, Milam, and Wood. During the last few years, or since the discoveries of oil at Beaumont, the lignite-producing industry has suffered greatly from the use of fuel oil, with which it comes into direct competition. Decided advances in the price of fuel oil in 1907, however, reacted favorably upon the demand for and production of lignite, resulting in the largest output and the highest prices ever recorded.

The Tenth United States Census for 1880 did not report any coal production in Texas, the first recorded production being for 1884 and published in Mineral Resources of the United States. The production reported for that year was 125,000 short tons. The growth of the industry since that date is shown in the table on a preceding page, which gives the production of coal in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

Mr. Campbell's estimates of the coal areas of Texas place the bituminous fields as known to contain workable coal at 8,200 square miles, with 5,300 square miles of area not so well known, but which may contain workable coal. The known lignite areas cover 2,000 square miles, while there are 53,000 square miles, extending from the Sabine and the Red rivers on the east and north to the Rio Grande on the southwest, which may contain workable beds of lignite. The estimated original supply of bituminous coal in Texas is placed at 8,000,000,000 short tons, and of lignite at 23,000,000,000 tons, making a total of 31,000,000,000 tons as the original supply. From this there had been produced to the close of 1907 a total of 14,444,948 short tons, which represents an exhaustion of approximately 22,000,000 tons, the exhaustion representing .07 of 1 per cent of the original supply. The supply left in the ground at the close of 1907 would be equal to 19,000 times the production of that year.

UTAH.

Total production in 1907, 1,947,607 short tons; spot value, $2,959,769.

Although the monetary disturbances in the last 3 months of 1907 affected the coal-mining industry in Utah to a considerable extent,

Digitized by Google

the record made during the first 9 months of the year was sufficient to more than overcome the effects of the depression so far as the production in 1907 compared with preceding years. During 1906, which up to that time had been the most prosperous in the coal-mining industry of the State, the production of coal amounted to 1,772,551 short tons, valued at $2,408,381. Compared with these figures, the increase in quantity in 1907 amounted to 175,056 short tons, or 9.88 per cent, and the increase in value to $551,388, or 22.89 per cent. These statistics indicate that until the effects of the panic in the latter part of the year began to be felt the demand for Utah coal had been somewhat in excess of the supply, with the higher prices which naturally accompany such a condition. Nor was this the only way in which the business was satisfactory to the operators during the year. The product of the mines was handled by the railroad companies in a satisfactory manner and complaints of shortage of car supply were insignificant.

The effects of the panic were felt in some of the Rocky Mountain States, and particularly in Utah, more severely than in some of the more easterly States. With the first gusts of the financial storm came the closing down of the copper mines and smelters in Montana, and immediately following this, and the falling off in the demand for coke, the ovens at Castle Gate, Utah, were put out of blast. This was soon followed by the closing of a number of metal mines and smelters in Utah, and resulted in the shutting down of several of the larger coal mines in the State. At the end of the year the outlook for the coal and coke trade in Carbon County, which is the principal producing county in the State, was anything but promising. In addition to the fact that some of the mines were shut down entirely and others were worked on half or even less time, as a result of the closing down of the smelters in Montana and Utah, exceptionally mild weather lessened the demand for coal for domestic purposes.

The coal mines of Utah gave employment in 1907 to 2,203 men who worked an average of 258 days, against 1,572 men for an average of 288 days in 1906. The record for 1907 shows a distinct falling off in the average efficiency of the mine workers, the average production per man having decreased from 1,127.6 tons in 1906 to 884 tons in 1907. In 1905 Utah's average production per man was 979. The average daily production per man in Utah during 1907 was 3.43 tons, against 3.92 tons in 1906 and 3.96 tons in 1905.

There have been few labor disturbances of any kind in the coal mines of Utah during the last 3 years. In 1907 there was only 1 strike, and this one, which affected 148 men, lasted but 4 days. There were practically no labor disturbances in 1905 and 1906.

Mr. J. E. Pettit, who has succeeded Mr. Gomer Thomas as State mine inspector, reports that in 1907 there were 6 fatal and 82 nonfatal accidents in the coal mines of Utah. Of the nonfatal accidents, 6 were of a serious character. Of the 6 fatal accidents, 3 were due to falls of roof or coal, 1 to an explosion, and 2 were due to other causes. Of the men injured, 26 were hurt by falls of roof or coal, 4 by gas or dust explosions, and 52 from other causes. The death rate per thousand employees was 2.72 in 1907, against 4.45 in 1906. The number of tons mined for each life lost was 324,601 in 1907, against 253,222 in 1906.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Utah in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Carbon	1,082,660	5,778	52,235	552,408	1,693,081	$2,291,171	$1.35	295	1,420
Emery		4,954			4,954	7,356	1.48	169	30
Morgan, Sanpete, Summit, Uinta	59,467	3,137	4,757		67,361	108,465	1.61	266	122
Small mines		1,204			1,204	1,389	1.15		
Total	1,142,127	21,004	57,012	552,408	1,772,551	2,408,381	1.36	288	1,572

1907.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Carbon	1,199,145	6,217	58,636	572,441	1,836,439	$2,729,664	$1.49	267	2,010
Emery	200	4,847	5		5,052	8,371	1.66	107	22
Morgan, Sanpete, Summit, Uinta	88,304	8,957	6,727		103,988	221,156	2.13	174	171
Small mines		355			355	578	1.63		
Total	1,287,649	22,149	65,368	572,441	1,947,607	2,959,769	1.52	258	2,203

The statistics of production, by counties, for the last 5 years with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of Utah, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Carbon	1,599,986	1,416,623	1,258,346	1,693,081	1,836,439	+ 143,358
Emery	8,178	4,031	3,692	4,954	5,052	+ 98
Morgan, Sanpete, Summit, Uinta	71,350	69,053	68,102	74,269	106,724	+ 32,455
Small mines	1,895	3,320	2,232	1,204	355	− 849
Total	1,681,409	1,493,027	1,332,372	1,772,551	1,947,607	+ 175,056
Total value	$2,026,038	$1,943,440	$1,793,510	$2,408,381	$2,959,769	+$551,388

The coal fields of Utah are important and widely distributed. They may be grouped geographically as follows: The Book Cliffs, Wasatch, Weber River, Southern Utah, and small scattered fields.

The Book Cliffs field, including its southern extension, the Wasatch field, is the largest and most important in the State. The coal-bearing rocks of this field underlie many thousand square miles of the Uinta Basin and outcrop along its southern margin in the Book Cliffs of western Colorado and eastern Utah. There are several beds of coal in this field varying from 3 to 20 feet in thickness, which occur in the lower part of the Mesaverde formation of upper Cretaceous age. The lowland at the base of the Book Cliffs is traversed by the Rio

Digitized by Google

Grande Western Railroad, and all of the large mines in the State are situated in this field. The most important mines are those at Sunnyside, Castlegate, Winter Quarters, and Clear Creek, which produce 95 per cent of the coal output of the State. The coal is medium grade, bituminous and locally produces a good quality of coke, over 570,000 tons of the total coal production of 1907 being consumed in the manufacture of coke. The Weber River field, in the northern part of the State, at present is next in importance. It has an area of only a few square miles but is reached by a branch of the Union Pacific Railroad. Two beds, varying from 7 to 14 feet in thickness, are mined at Coalville. Difficulties in the way of large exploitation are caused by water and extensive fracturing of the rocks. The Weber River coal is of Colorado age—upper Cretaceous.

The other coal fields of Utah, with the exception of a small area in Sanpete County, where a thin bed of coal is mined at Sterling on the Sanpete Valley Railroad, are far from railroads and are practically undeveloped. The largest of these is the Southern Utah field. There the outcrop of coal-bearing rocks can be traced for many miles in the Colob plateau and its eastern extension in Iron, Washington, Kane, and Garfield counties. The coal is of Colorado age and varies in thickness from less than 1 foot to more than 10 feet. It has been opened at only a few places near the towns of Cedar City, Kanarra, Upper Kanab, and Escalante. So far as known, the coal is chiefly low-grade bituminous, but locally coal of better quality has been found. A fair grade of cannel coal occurs in the North Fork of Virgin River in the northwestern corner of Kane County, and a small area of semianthracite coal has long been known a few miles north of the town of New Harmony, in Iron County. It is probable that the western part of this field will soon be tapped by a branch of the San Pedro, Los Angeles and Salt Lake Railroad.

Near Vernal, in Uinta County, there is a small area of workable coal of Colorado age. Other scattering fields are known in the southeastern part of the State, but they are so far removed from railroads that at present they are of little importance.

The areas in Utah known to contain workable beds of coal aggregate 13,130 square miles, while there are 2,000 square miles less known but which may contain workable coals. The estimated original contents of these fields, according to Mr. M. R. Campbell, of the United States Geological Survey, are placed at 196,458,000,000 short tons. The production of the State since mining began, about 1870, has amounted to 18,837,182 short tons, of which 1,947,607 short tons, or a little over 10 per cent, were mined in 1907. Upon the basis of for every 2 tons mined 1 ton of coal is lost, the exhaustion of the Utah fields to the close of 1907 is approximately 28,000,000 short tons, or .014 of 1 per cent of the estimated original supply.

VIRGINIA.

Total production in 1907, 4,710,895 short tons; spot value, $4,807,533.

In 1906 Virginia was the only one of the important coal-producing States east of the Mississippi River whose production was less than that of the preceding year. The decrease was, however, unimportant, amounting to 20,392 short tons, or one-half of 1 per cent. In

Digitized by Google

1907 Virginia was counted among the twenty-nine States which contributed to the large increased production over 1906. Virginia's production increased from 4,254,879 tons to 4,710,895 tons, a gain of 456,016 tons, or 10.72 per cent, with an increase in value of $623,542, or 14.9 per cent, from $4,183,991 to $4,807,533. For the first time in recent years the average price per ton for coal produced in Virginia exceeded $1.

The mining of coal in southwestern Virginia, whence the present production chiefly comes, began with the completion of the New River division of the Norfolk and Western Railroad in 1883, in which year the first carload of coal was shipped to Norfolk and distributed among the poor. During the next 10 years nearly the entire production of the State was obtained from this locality in Tazewell County, which forms a part of the famous Pocahontas-Flat Top coal field. Ten years from the opening of this district, or in 1892, the extension of the Clinch Valley branch of the Norfolk and Western Railroad made accessible rich coal fields in Wise County, the first production in that county having been reported in 1893, when it amounted to 126,216 tons, while that of Tazewell County was 653,374 tons. In 1897 the Wise County production exceeded that of Tazewell County and since that date Wise County has rapidly forged to the front as the principal coal-producing county of the State, having in 1907 had nearly three times the output of Tazewell County. The year 1907, practically 15 years from the opening of the Wise County field, and 25 years from the development of the Pocahontas district, marked the beginning of coal mining in another county in Virginia which promises to show a development rivaling the rapid growth of Wise County. Lee County, in which is located the Black Mountain coal field, showed for 1907 a production of 198,913 tons, and as stated in the report for 1906, this promises to prove an important coal-producing center. In addition, a considerable amount of development work has been done in Dickenson and Buchanan counties, which have been made accessible by the construction of the South and Western Railroad now building from Elkhorn, Pike County, Ky., to Spartanburg, S. C. The Lee County properties have been made available through the completion of the Virginia and Southwestern Railroad, making connection with the Louisville and Nashville Railroad at Appalachia and Pennington Gap and with the Southern Railway and Norfolk and Western Railroad at Bristol. The Virginia and Southwestern has passed into the control of the Southern Railway.

Although the coal fields of southwestern Virginia are of comparatively limited extent, the high quality of the coal and the number and thickness of the beds give promise of a considerably increased production within the next few years.

In 1907 there were employed in the coal mines of Virginia 6,670 men, who worked an average of 241 days, against 5,131 men for 250 days in 1906. The average production per man decreased from 829.2 tons in 1906 to 706 tons in 1907, while the average daily production decreased from 3.32 to 2.93 tons. This apparent falling off in efficiency was due to the large number of men employed in the development work previously referred to. The larger number of miners in Virginia are unorganized and the coal-mining operations are conducted on the basis of a 10-hour day. In 1907, 42 mines, employing 5,791

Digitized by Google

men, worked 10 hours a day, and 7 mines, employing 849 men, worked 9 hours.

The number of mining machines in use in the coal mines of Virginia increased from 35 in 1905 to 37 in 1906 and to 77 in 1907, while the machine-mined product increased from 399,029 short tons in 1905 to 424,343 tons in 1906 and 788,793 tons in 1907. The increase in machine-mined coal in 1907 over 1906 was 364,450 short tons, or nearly 80 per cent of the total increase in the coal production of the State.

There were no labor disturbances of any kind in the coal mines of Virginia during the last four years, as far as reported.

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Virginia in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Tazewell	687,958	10,441	17,126	195,113	910,638	$931,517	$1.03	241	1,098
Wise	971,959	29,329	62,636	1,977,301	3,041,225	2,915,914	.95	260	3,382
Other counties[a] and small mines	280,607	10,505	11,904	.....	303,016	336,560	1.11	210	651
Total	1,940,524	50,275	91,666	2,172,414	4,254,879	4,183,991	.98	250	5,131

1907.

Lee	179,916	17,545	1,452	.....	198,913	$228,888	$1.15	199	432
Tazewell	866,259	17,256	19,575	213,444	1,116,534	1,240,747	1.11	206	1,580
Wise	1,079,280	36,395	67,883	1,962,288	3,145,846	3,066,075	.97	262	3,846
Other counties[b] and small mines	234,351	7,508	7,743	.....	249,602	271,823	1.09	232	812
Total	2,359,806	78,704	96,653	2,175,732	4,710,895	4,807,533	1.02	241	6,670

[a] Lee, Montgomery, Pulaski, and Russell. [b] Montgomery, Pulaski, and Russell.

The statistics of production, by counties, during the last 5 years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of Virginia, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Montgomery	20,288	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Tazewell	840,195	871,720	961,380	910,638	1,116,534	+ 205,896
Wise	2,563,285	2,359,661	2,990,698	3,041,225	3,145,846	+ 104,621
Chesterfield	18,084	2,100	.....	.....	.....	.....
Henrico						
Pulaski	9,255	[a] 177,133	[b] 323,073	[b] 302,896	[b] 448,515	+ 145,619
Russell						
Small mines	200	300	120	120	.....	− 120
Total	3,451,307	3,410,914	4,275,271	4,254,879	4,710,895	+ 456,016
Total value	$3,302,149	$2,921,911	$3,777,325	$4,183,991	$4,807,533	+$623,542

[a] Includes Montgomery County. [b] Includes Lee and Montgomery counties.

Digitized by Google

The first bituminous coal mined in the United States was taken from what is usually termed the Richmond basin, a small area of Triassic age in the southeastern portion of the State, near the city of Richmond. This basin is situated on the eastern margin of the Piedmont Plateau, 13 miles above tide, on the James River. It lies in Goochland, Henrico, Powhatan, and Chesterfield counties. The coal beds are much distorted, and the coal is of rather low grade when compared with that from other districts with which it has to come into competition. The mines are also gaseous, and since the coals from the New River district, in West Virginia, and other high-grade coals from other sources have been brought to the markets formerly supplied by coal from the Richmond basin the production has fallen off rapidly, until at the present time only a small quantity is occasionally mined there for purely local consumption. No production was reported from this district in 1907.

The occurrence of coal was known in the Richmond basin as early as 1700, and it was used in the latter quarter of the eighteenth century. In 1789 shipments were made to some of the Northern States. In 1822, according to Mr. R. C. Taylor, the production amounted to 48,214 long or 54,000 short tons. During the latter part of the nineteenth century expensive, but unsuccessful, efforts were made to reestablish the industry in this field. The coal, however, could not be forced upon the market in competition with the higher-grade coals from other districts, and at the present time what little coal is produced there is for local consumption only. With the completion of the Norfolk and Western Railroad, in 1882, the coal fields in the southwestern part of the State, which belong to the Appalachian system, were opened up. A portion of the famous Pocahontas district is included within the county of Tazewell, in Virginia, and the construction of the Clinch Valley branch of the Norfolk and Western Railroad, in 1892, opened up valuable coal lands in Wise County, which has since become the most important producing district in the State. Development of what promises to be a formidable rival of the Tazewell and Wise County districts was begun in Lee County in 1905 and has already been referred to. This new district is chiefly contained in what is known as Black Mountain, a portion of the Cumberland range. No less than twelve separate coal beds of workable thickness have been located, and mining operations on several of them have been started. Most of the coal is of high-grade steam and coking quality.

Two small outlying basins from the Appalachian fields are found in the State—one in Frederick County, at the north, and the other in Pulaski and Montgomery counties, at the south. In both the coal is of a semianthracite character, but the only developments on a practical scale have been made in the Pulaski-Montgomery basin. During the last three or four years a large amount of work in opening up has been done in Montgomery County by the Virginia Anthracite Coal Company, and it appears probable that the county will become one of the important producers. Previous to 1904 all of the coal mined was from comparatively small mines, the product being consumed in the immediate vicinity.

Digitized by Google

WASHINGTON.

Total production in 1907, 3,680,532 short tons; spot value, $7,679,801.

Although a good part of the market for Washington coal in California has been lost through the increased production of fuel oil in that State, Washington shared in the general increase in the production of coal in 1907. During the first ten months of the year the coal-mining industry of the State was in a highly satisfactory condition. In November and December, however, owing to the financial disturbances, the output of the mines is estimated to have been curtailed about 33 per cent. Except for this the production would probably have exceeded 4,000,000 tons. During the summer a campaign of education had been kept up with the idea of inducing the consumers to lay in their supplies of coal during the summer and avoid the shortage of coal which had been experienced in the previous winter. Domestic consumers followed this advice and stored a liberal supply at comparatively high prices during the summer. The anticipations of a winter similar to the preceding one were not realized.

Compared with 1906 the coal production of Washington in 1907 exhibited an increase of 404,348 short tons, or 12.34 per cent in quantity, and of $1,771,367, or 29.98 per cent, in value. The average price per ton advanced from $1.80 in 1906 to $2.09 in 1907.

The number of men employed in the coal mines of Washington increased from 4,529 in 1906 to 5,945 in 1907, and the average number of working days increased from 266 to 273. The only decrease shown in the statistics of coal production in Washington in 1907 as compared with 1906 was in the productive capacity of the employees, the average yearly tonnage per man having declined from 723.4 tons in 1906 to 619 tons in 1907. The average daily production per man decreased from 2.72 to 2.27.

Nearly all of the mines of the State are operated on an 8-hour per day schedule, there being 5,594 men out of a total of 5,945 employed who worked 8 hours a day in 1907.

There are 16 plants in the State in which washing apparatus has been installed. These have a total of 40 jigs or washeries, and the total amount of coal washed during 1907 was 799,015 short tons, yielding 644,501 tons of cleaned coal and 154,514 tons of refuse.

Mr. D. C. Botting, State mine inspector, reports that the total number of accidents in the coal mines of Washington in 1907 was 131, of which 36 were fatal and 95 nonfatal. Of the total number of deaths, 10 were due to explosions of gas or dust, 8 to falls of roof or coal, 3 to coming into contact with electric wires, 4 to being crushed by cars, 3 to cave-ins, and 4 to suffocation by white damp. Four deaths, due to miscellaneous causes, occurred singly. Of the 95 nonfatal accidents, 25 men were injured by cars, 32 by falls of roof or coal, 20 received injuries through gas explosions, and 18 injuries were due to miscellaneous causes. The death rate per thousand of employees was 6.06, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 102,237. This makes an unfavorable comparison with the casualty statistics for 1906, and particularly with 1905. In 1906 the death rate per thousand of employees was 4.86 and the tonnage for

Digitized by Google

each life lost was 148,917, while in 1905 the death rate per thousand was 2.73, with a tonnage of 220,379 for each life lost.

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of Washington in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
King	1,219,047	37,331	54,152	.....	1,310,530	$2,148,055	$1.64	273	1,726
Kittitas	1,376,771	18,372	27,469	.....	1,422,612	2,603,624	1.83	265	1,742
Lewis	23,693	275	1,912	.....	25,880	61,382	2.37	188	70
Pierce	385,857	4,669	26,892	96,221	513,639	1,086,145	2.11	263	980
Other counties [a]	2,780	499	244	.....	3,523	9,228	2.62	157	11
Total	3,008,148	61,146	110,669	96,221	3,276,184	5,908,434	1.80	266	4,529

1907.

King	1,325,054	55,470	61,189	3,920	1,445,633	$2,799,747	$1.94	283	2,166
Kittitas	1,467,055	22,571	35,261	.....	1,524,887	3,159,501	2.07	284	2,380
Lewis	91,985	6,344	5,210	.....	103,539	260,262	2.51	237	191
Pierce	451,833	4,821	29,027	86,488	572,169	1,380,010	2.41	248	1,099
Other counties [b]	29,170	1,556	3,578	.....	34,304	80,281	2.34	161	109
Total	3,365,097	90,762	134,265	90,408	3,680,532	7,679,801	2.09	273	5,945

[a] Cowlitz and Whatcom. [b] Cowlitz, Thurston, and Whatcom.

The statistics of production, by counties, for the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Production of coal in Washington, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase(+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Cowlitz	.....	1,800	[a] 3,706	[a] 3,523	[a] 7,424	+ 3,901
King	1,229,560	1,219,230	1,099,163	1,310,530	1,445,633	+ 135,103
Kittitas	1,369,716	1,340,400	1,280,845	1,422,612	1,524,887	+ 102,275
Lewis	1,410	1,335	1,300	25,880	103,539	+ 77,659
Pierce	572,800	531,589	479,912	513,639	572,169	+ 58,530
Skagit	19,115	10,650	.....	.....	.....	.....
Whatcom	672	1,837	.....	.....	.....	.....
Other counties	.....	30,840	.....	.....	26,880	+ 26,880
Total	3,193,273	3,137,681	2,864,926	3,276,184	3,680,532	+ 404,348
Total value	$5,380,679	$5,120,931	$5,141,258	$5,908,434	$7,679,801	+$1,771,367

[a] Includes Whatcom County.

The coal fields of Washington are confined to the western and central portions of the State. Five principal fields may be mentioned—the North Puget Sound field, including the coal mines of Skagit and Whatcom counties; the South Puget Sound field, containing the operations in King and Pierce counties; the Puget Sound

Digitized by Google

basin, just east of Seattle; the Roslyn field, in Kittitas County, on the eastern slope of the Cascade Mountains, and the southwestern field, embracing the counties of Lewis and Cowlitz.

The coals of Washington range from lignite to bituminous coking coals, and some natural coke and anthracite have been observed. The bituminous coking coals of Washington are the only coking coals on the Pacific slope of the United States. The coking coals are found in the Wilkeson-Carbonado district, in the South Puget Sound field, and in the North Puget Sound field, but at present coke is made only in the first-named district. The Wilkeson-Carbonado coal runs high in ash and is usually washed before coking. The lignite or subbituminous coals of Newcastle and Renton, in the South Puget Sound field, are generally of high grade and well suited for domestic use. The steamship consumption in trade with Alaska and the Orient is now the most important market for the high-grade bituminous coals of Washington.

Coal was first discovered in Washington in 1848, when a lignite of rather low grade was found in the Cowlitz Valley. Four years later bituminous coal was discovered on Bellingham Bay, Whatcom County, and the first mine in the State was opened on this bed. Shipments did not begin, however, until 1860. This mine was operated continuously from 1860 until 1878, when, on account of a fire caused by spontaneous combustion, the workings were abandoned. and they have not since been reopened. Shipments were not resumed from any of the mines in the northern district until 13 years later—1891. Coal was discovered in King County in 1859, and mining began near the present Issaquah in 1862. Shipments to San Francisco began in 1871, since which time the Washington mines have been an important source of coal supply to the San Franicsco market. About the same time the Talbot and Renton mines, which are in King County, began shipping, and rail connection between the Renton mines and Seattle was obtained in 1877. Production in the Green River field, also in King County, began between 1880 and 1885; and the Pierce County fields, which had been opened up in 1875 and afterwards abandoned, again began shipping about the same time. The Roslyn mines, on the east side of the Cascade Range, were opened in the first half of the same decade. The Bellingham Bay mines in the first year of their recorded production, 1860, shipped 5,374 tons. In 1907 Washington's output of coal was 3,680,532 short tons.

The United States census report for 1860 contains the first record of coal production in Washington. This production was entirely from the Bellingham Bay properties, in Whatcom County, and amounted to 5,374 short tons. The State did not assume much importance as a coal producer, however, until the opening of the Green River field, in King County, between 1880 and 1885, and of the Roslyn mines, in Kittitas County, which began producing about the same time. The growth of the industry since 1860, when production began, is shown in the table on a preceding page, giving the statistics of coal production in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

The production of coal in Washington from the time when coal mining first began, in 1860, has amounted to 43,108,697 tons, repre-

Digitized by Google

senting an exhaustion of approximately 64,000,000 tons. Mr. Campbell estimates the original coal supply of the State of Washington as 20,000,000,000 short tons, of which the exhaustion to the close of 1907 represented one-third of 1 per cent. According to these estimates, the quantity of coal still in the ground at the close of 1907 was 19,936,000,000—5,400 times the production of 1907 and 3,600 times the exhaustion represented by that output.

WEST VIRGINIA.

Total production in 1907, 48,091,583 short tons; spot value, $47,846,630.

West Virginia's triumph over Illinois was of short duration. In 1906, as a result of the suspension of from 2 months to 10 weeks at the majority of the Illinois mines, pending an adjustment of the wage scale, the coal production of Illinois was materially restricted, whereas in West Virginia, where the miners are for the most part unorganized, operations were carried on practically without interruption, and that State outranked Illinois, with a lead of 1,810,246 short tons. The record for 1907, however, showed that the production of Illinois made a phenomenal increase of 9,837,042 short tons, more than double West Virginia's increase of 4,801,233 short tons, and West Virginia again dropped to third place in rank among the coal-producing States. Compared with 1906, West Virginia's coal production in 1907 showed an increase of 4,801,233 short tons, or 11.09 per cent in quantity, and of $6,794,691, or 16.55 per cent in value. During the first nine months of the year business was exceptionally active and the demand for coal was considerably in excess of the cars to transport it, but West Virginia being one of the producers of high-grade steaming and coking coals, the influence of the monetary disturbances of October was keenly felt. Coke making fell off quickly as soon as the panic began, and the coal production of the State during the last ten weeks of the year was probably not more than 50 per cent of the capacity. Had the production kept up for the entire year at the rate exhibited during the first nine months the total production would probably have reached 53,000,000 short tons.

It may not be out of place at this point to call attention to the peculiar conditions under which coal-mining operations in West Virginia are carried on. In one respect it differs from any of the other important coal-producing States, in that except for the product which goes into railroad consumption, a comparatively small amount used for manufacturing purposes, and that which is used for purely domestic consumption, practically all of the product is shipped outside of the State for consumption. When compared with the production of coal in the State, the manufacturing industries of West Virginia fall into insignificance. The bituminous coal production of Pennsylvania, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Alabama, and the other important coal-producing States goes largely into the maintenance of manufacturing industries, which add to the wealth of a State and build up the most desirable communities, whereas the greater part of the coal mined in West Virginia is sent out of the State to assist manufacturing communities elsewhere. The question may well be asked, is it not time

Digitized by Google

for West Virginia to develop a Pittsburg, a Chicago, or a St. Louis within its borders?

The total number of men employed in the coal mines of West Virginia in 1907 was 59,029, who worked an average of 230 days, against 50,960 men for an average of 220 days in 1906, and 48,389 men for an average of 209 days in 1905. The average production per year per man in 1907 was 815, against 849.5 tons in 1906 and 781 tons in 1905. The average daily production per man was 3.54 against 3.86 tons in 1906 and 3.74 tons in 1905. The decline in the productive efficiency per man employed was in spite of the fact that the production by the use of machines increased from 15,565,113 tons in 1906 to 17,627,925 tons in 1907, and the percentage of the machine-mined product increased from 36 to 36.65. In 1906 there were 1,322 machines in use, and in 1907, 1,533. Of the total number of machines in use in 1907, 617 were of the pick or puncher type, 853 were chain-breast machines, and 63 were long wall.

The somewhat vigorous attempts which have been made from time to time to organize the coal miners of West Virginia have been only partially successful, and the majority of the mines continue to be operated either on the "open shop" or nonunion basis.

The majority of the miners worked either 9 or 10 hours a day. In 1907 there were 322 mines, employing 32,005 men, which worked 10 hours a day, and 156 mines, employing 13,386 men, which worked 9 hours. There were 35 mines, employing 1,879 men, which worked 8 hours, and 11,759 men whose time was not reported.

The time lost by strikes in West Virginia both in 1906 and 1907 was unimportant. In 1907 there were 617 men idle on account of strikes for an average of 16 days each.

On account of the terrible disaster at the Monongah mines of the Fairmont Coal Company in December, 1907, the casualty record for the year gave West Virginia the highest death rate per thousand and the lowest tonnage for each life lost of any of the coal-producing States. According to the statistics compiled by Mr. J. W. Paul, chief, Department of Mines, the total number of men killed in the coal mines of West Virginia in 1907 was 729, of which 484 were killed as a result of gas or dust explosions, most of them in the disaster at Monongah. As showing the completeness with which such disasters are attended with fatal results, while 484 men were reported as killed by gas or dust explosions, none was reported as injured by this cause. Falls of roof or coal were responsible for 144 deaths and 104 injuries, and powder explosions and windy shots were responsible for 23 deaths and 34 injuries, while 78 deaths and 107 injuries were attributed to miscellaneous causes. The death rate per thousand of employees was 12.35, and the number of tons mined for each life lost was 65,969.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following tables:

Coal production of West Virginia, in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Barbour	766,075	4,500	15,159	207,947	993,681	$892,442	$0.90	245	962
Brooke	457,476	22,730	3,050	.....	483,256	490,040	1.01	218	660
Clay	76,462	2,260	663	.....	79,385	83,308	1.05	179	101
Fayette	7,037,196	86,162	136,382	1,000,567	8,260,307	8,242,522	1.00	205	10,992
Grant	282,112	2,593	12,321	.....	297,026	292,273	.98	273	304
Harrison	3,569,339	13,184	32,432	11,382	3,626,337	3,134,689	.86	231	3,251
Kanawha	4,756,445	62,417	59,945	1,500	4,880,307	4,851,113	.99	202	6,891
Logan	576,443	8,211	8,241	.....	592,895	576,972	.97	170	825
McDowell	6,002,513	71,353	105,218	2,528,593	8,707,677	8,259,449	.95	214	9,901
Marion	3,746,007	21,407	58,405	337,643	4,163,462	3,621,219	.87	245	3,216
Marshall	412,878	89,526	8,931	.....	511,335	495,489	.97	219	644
Mason	72,286	37,375	2,999	.....	112,660	109,264	.97	204	269
Mercer	1,651,501	16,134	27,676	504,519	2,199,830	2,039,501	.93	238	2,161
Mineral	656,386	4,250	1,302	.....	661,938	664,334	1.00	234	698
Mingo	2,141,070	46,776	22,430	.....	2,210,276	2,008,922	.91	246	2,418
Monongalia	136,968	9,965	8,272	173,503	328,408	286,837	.87	228	382
Nicholas	72,100	5,360	2,175	.....	79,635	92,755	1.16	192	194
Ohio	93,909	26,472	1,083	.....	121,464	125,014	1.03	146	239
Preston	773,940	12,095	30,544	312,765	1,129,344	936,635	.83	255	1,578
Putnam	540,523	3,330	4,872	.....	548,725	580,347	1.06	239	988
Raleigh	1,077,327	14,878	12,613	.....	1,105,318	1,164,133	1.05	226	1,923
Randolph	246,220	8,244	4,739	128,559	387,762	347,539	.89	241	415
Taylor	432,995	9,348	3,084	.....	445,427	360,489	.81	195	441
Tucker	686,740	16,973	24,770	470,558	1,199,041	1,234,039	1.03	269	1,235
Other counties[a] and small mines	124,372	37,944	2,538	.....	164,854	162,614	.99	188	272
Total	36,389,483	633,487	589,844	5,677,536	43,290,350	41,051,939	.95	220	50,960

1907.

Barbour	894,127	5,160	19,987	256,489	1,175,763	$1,010,824	$0.86	250	1,133
Brooke	435,379	16,540	2,000	.....	454,119	462,763	1.02	203	628
Clay	62,232	599	916	.....	63,747	64,612	1.01	172	111
Fayette	7,128,491	178,207	167,714	1,125,566	8,599,978	9,486,938	1.10	225	12,375
Harrison	3,858,774	17,990	37,078	26,623	3,939,965	3,557,515	.90	239	3,710
Kanawha	5,405,183	70,170	74,520	38,201	5,588,074	5,643,180	1.01	224	8,141
Logan	1,222,576	12,148	13,798	.....	1,248,522	1,205,994	.97	200	1,648
McDowell	6,554,649	97,180	150,052	3,039,094	9,840,975	10,042,444	1.02	228	11,653
Marion	3,804,648	27,838	63,729	332,016	4,228,231	3,927,102	.93	232	3,730
Marshall	469,222	129,804	13,579	.....	612,605	616,834	1.01	271	618
Mason	97,438	49,535	3,753	.....	150,726	160,951	1.07	182	338
Mercer	1,785,452	13,709	45,009	500,196	2,344,426	2,258,267	.96	247	2,433
Mineral	740,487	4,279	1,902	.....	746,668	700,205	.94	260	778
Mingo	2,148,646	42,329	38,461	.....	2,229,436	2,109,965	.95	213	2,673
Monongalia	196,460	22,223	10,650	195,664	424,997	380,293	.89	262	475
Nicholas	79,309	1,660	1,277	.....	82,246	77,370	.94	148	231
Ohio	140,445	44,820	2,280	.....	187,545	193,985	1.03	247	242
Preston	883,036	30,564	30,445	342,490	1,286,535	1,070,757	.83	252	1,506
Putnam	425,109	6,422	5,542	.....	437,073	495,072	1.13	262	893
Raleigh	1,360,872	24,697	26,264	560	1,412,393	1,561,471	1.11	245	2,571
Randolph	453,987	36,710	15,436	165,284	671,417	636,614	.95	239	441
Taylor	465,445	7,760	2,032	.....	475,237	383,920	.81	168	657
Tucker	764,243	11,000	28,069	413,955	1,217,267	1,143,072	.94	282	1,320
Other counties[b] and small mines	566,805	81,308	18,973	6,552	673,638	656,482	.97	237	724
Total	39,942,715	932,652	773,526	6,442,690	48,091,583	47,846,630	.99	230	59,029

[a] Braxton, Gilmer, Hancock, Lewis, Lincoln, Ritchie, and Upshur.
[b] Braxton, Gilmer, Grant, Greenbrier, Hancock, Lewis, Lincoln, Ritchie, and Upshur.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table.

Coal production of West Virginia, by counties, 1903–1907, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Barbour	742,928	666,019	615,437	993,681	1,175,763	+ 182,082
Brooke	35,025	67,706	239,396	483,256	454,119	− 29,137
Clay	22,094	55,814	80,424	79,385	63,747	− 15,638
Fayette	6,092,193	7,222,247	7,985,327	8,260,307	8,599,978	+ 339,671
Grant	78,932	161,665	207,926	297,026	312,407	+ 15,381
Hancock	153,763	79,528	57,683	70,251	87,100	+ 16,849
Harrison	2,504,638	2,714,832	2,850,678	3,626,337	3,939,965	+ 313,628
Kanawha	3,034,912	3,134,256	3,973,717	4,880,307	5,588,074	+ 707,767
Logan	.....	326	223,319	592,895	1,248,522	+ 655,627
McDowell	6,103,800	6,755,138	8,245,167	8,707,677	9,840,975	+ 1,133,298
Marion	3,133,699	3,407,469	3,621,219	4,163,462	4,228,231	+ 64,769
Marshall	372,897	398,594	438,773	511,335	612,605	+ 101,270
Mason	127,646	117,437	95,786	112,660	150,726	+ 38,066
Mercer	1,375,780	1,761,265	2,269,076	2,199,830	2,344,426	+ 144,596
Mineral	529,099	569,649	575,294	661,938	746,668	+ 84,730
Mingo	1,164,554	1,469,710	1,679,526	2,210,276	2,229,436	+ 19,160
Monongalia	161,912	200,567	218,360	328,408	424,997	+ 96,589
Nicholas	21,050	38,452	58,179	79,635	82,246	+ 2,611
Ohio	147,232	118,725	109,201	121,464	187,545	+ 66,081
Preston	805,060	665,626	837,666	1,129,344	1,286,535	+ 157,191
Putnam	298,499	386,840	548,767	548,725	437,073	− 111,652
Raleigh	417,459	591,794	827,868	1,105,318	1,412,393	+ 307,075
Randolph	458,401	379,622	517,078	387,762	671,417	+ 283,655
Taylor	292,146	283,332	348,105	445,427	475,237	+ 29,810
Tucker	1,241,565	1,126,883	1,095,059	1,199,041	1,217,267	+ 18,226
Other counties and small mines	21,957	33,256	72,549	94,603	274,131	+ 179,528
Total	29,337,241	32,406,752	37,791,580	43,290,350	48,091,583	+ 4,801,233
Total value	$34,297,019	$28,647,014	$32,341,790	$41,051,939	$47,846,630	+$6,794,691

For commercial purposes the principal coal-producing regions of West Virginia may be divided into four distinct districts. These may be distinguished by certain geographic or physiographic features. They do not include all of the coal-producing counties of the State, but do include the more important ones, and they contributed over 90 per cent of the total output of the State in 1907. Two of these districts are in the northern part of the State and two in the southern portion. The two in the northern portion are designated, respectively, the Fairmont, or upper Monongahela, district and the Elk Garden, or upper Potomac. Those in the southern portion of the State are the Pocahontas, or Flat Top, district and the New and Kanawha rivers district. The upper Monongahela district is penetrated by the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad, and sends its coal to market over that highway.

The upper Potomac region is also reached by the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad, and is penetrated by the West Virginia Central and Pittsburg Railway. The Pocahontas, or Flat Top, region is tributary to the main branch of the Norfolk and Western Railway. All of the product of this district goes either west or to tide water over that line. The New and Kanawha rivers district is named from the two rivers which drain it, the coal being shipped partly by the Chesapeake and Ohio Railway and the Kanawha and Michigan Railway, which pass through it, and partly by barges on the Kanawha River. The most important district from the productive point of view is that of the New and Kanawha rivers, which embraces the counties of

Digitized by Google

Fayette, Kanawha, Raleigh, and Putnam. The coal from these four counties is drawn from two different areas, most of the coal from Kanawha and Putnam counties being from a higher geologic horizon than that of Fayette and Raleigh counties, but the district is practically compact and continuous and is drained by the same waters and reached by the same railroads, so the two areas are considered as one district in this report.

Coal production of the principal districts of West Virginia, 1886–1907, in short tons.

Year.	New and Kanawha rivers district.[a]	Pocahontas, or Flat Top, district.[b]	Fairmont, or Upper Monongahela, district.[c]	Upper Potomac, or Elk Garden, district.[d]
1886	2,290,563	968,484	406,976	383,712
1887	2,379,296	1,357,040	520,064	503,343
1888	2,840,630	1,912,695	473,489	518,878
1889	2,669,016	2,290,270	456,582	666,956
1890	3,012,414	2,702,092	600,131	819,062
1891	3,632,209	3,137,012	1,150,569	1,052,308
1892	3,773,021	3,503,260	1,141,430	942,154
1893	4,099,112	3,815,280	1,255,956	1,129,397
1894	3,650,971	5,059,025	1,655,532	927,220
1895	4,399,623	4,044,998	1,550,256	1,125,601
1896	4,650,455	4,608,113	1,743,590	1,245,012
1897	4,921,701	4,859,373	2,074,663	1,425,026
1898	5,947,272	5,521,160	2,525,294	1,531,562
1899	6,544,956	6,033,344	3,374,183	1,786,009
1900	7,804,879	6,901,637	4,187,630	1,999,797
1901	8,427,574	6,736,107	5,174,160	1,856,677
1902	7,089,805	7,431,687	5,463,791	2,581,218
1903	9,843,063	8,319,775	5,638,337	2,229,065
1904	11,429,403	10,858,159	7,937,845	1,858,197
1905	13,474,282	13,378,468	8,491,465	1,878,279
1906	14,953,677	14,621,316	10,686,659	2,158,005
1907	16,183,511	16,779,893	11,530,728	2,276,342

[a] Includes Clay, Fayette, Kanawha, Nicholas, Putnam, and Raleigh counties.
[b] Includes Logan, McDowell, Mercer, and Mingo counties, and Tazewell County, Va.
[c] Includes Barbour, Harrison, Marion, Monongalia, Preston, and Taylor counties.
[d] Includes Grant, Mineral, and Tucker counties.

In order to show the great increase made by West Virginia as a coal-producing State, the following table has been prepared. The statement shows that in 26 years there has been only one exception to a steadily increasing output, and that during the period the average increase has exceeded 1,785,000 tons.

Annual increase in the coal production of West Virginia, 1881–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Quantity.	Year.	Quantity.
1882 over 1881	560,000	1896 over 1895	1,488,335
1883 over 1882	95,833	1897 over 1896	1,371,863
1884 over 1883	1,024,167	1898 over 1897	2,452,840
1885 over 1884	9,062	1899 over 1898	2,551,996
1886 over 1885	636,734	1900 over 1899	3,394,212
1887 over 1886	875,824	1901 over 1900	1,421,195
1888 over 1887	617,180	1902 over 1901	502,424
1889 over 1888	733,080	1903 over 1902	4,766,415
1890 over 1889	1,162,774	1904 over 1903	3,069,511
1891 over 1890	1,826,011	1905 over 1904	5,384,828
1892 over 1891	518,090	1906 over 1905	5,498,770
1893 over 1892	969,823	1907 over 1906	4,801,233
1894 over 1893	919,179		
Total increase in 13 years	9,947,757	Total increase in 26 years	46,411,583
Decrease in 1895	239,796		
Total increase in 14 years	9,707,961	Average annual increase	1,785,061

Digitized by Google

The coal-producing area of West Virginia is included in the coal fields of the Appalachian region, which crosses the State from Pennsylvania and Maryland on the north to Virginia and Kentucky on the south. Only the area lying to the east of the escarpment of the Allegheny Mountains is outside of the coal-bearing rocks, although a large part of the region lying along the Ohio River south of Wetzel County is said, by Dr. I. C. White, State geologist, to be barren of workable coal. All of the coals of West Virginia belong to the bituminous or semibituminous varieties, but some cannel and a peculiar grade known as Kanawha splint are mined in the southern part of the State. One of the most important seams in the State is the celebrated Pittsburg bed of Pennsylvania, which extends over a considerable portion of West Virginia and Ohio.

Of West Virginia's total production about 90 per cent comes from five principal mining districts, and nearly all of the other 10 per cent comes from three smaller districts. The more important of these are the Fairmont, or Clarksburg, and the Piedmont, or Elk Garden, fields in the northern portion of the State, and the New River, Kanawha, and Pocahontas fields in the southern portion.

The Fairmont, or Clarksburg, region lies principally in Harrison and Marion counties, the beds from which the coal is mined here belonging to the Upper Productive Coal Measures. The most important bed is the Pittsburg, which has an average thickness of 8 feet 6 inches, of which 7 feet are usually mined. The Waynesburg and Sewickley coals, the former poor and the latter good, also occur in this district, and run from 5 to 10 feet in thickness, but are seldom mined. The field is penetrated by the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad, which furnishes transportation for the product.

The Piedmont, or Elk Garden, field was the first to be worked in West Virginia, coal having been mined in this district before the State was separated from the mother State of Virginia, and also contemporaneously with the opening of the Cumberland, or Georges Creek, field in Maryland. It is a part of the detached portion of the great coal fields lying in Mineral, Grant, and Tucker counties, where the coal beds are somewhat folded. The coal approaches semibituminous in character. Two coals belonging in the "Lower Productive Measures" are worked. They are known as the "E," or Upper Freeport, and the "B," or Lower Kittanning, and range from 4 to 11 feet in thickness. Transportation is afforded by the Baltimore and Ohio and the West Virginia Central and Pittsburg railroads, the latter being now a portion of the Wabash system.

The New River field, as at present outlined, is confined to the valley of the New River and its tributaries, the productive portions being in Fayette and Raleigh counties. The coals of this district occur in the lower Pottsville series, which lies below the "Lower" and "Upper Productive Measures" of the northern part of the State. The two beds which furnish the larger part of the product are the Sewell, which runs from 2 feet 6 inches to 5 feet, and the Quinnimont, from 3 feet to 5 feet in thickness, the latter lying below and to the southeast of the former. The coal is of the "smokeless" coking variety, not unlike in quality that of the Piedmont field. One seam of coal, belonging properly to the Kanawha field, lies high in the hills in the New River district, and is extensively mined at Ansted, in Fayette County. The district is penetrated by the Chesapeake

Digitized by Google

and Ohio Railroad, which follows the course of the New River and furnishes transportation for the product.

The Kanawha field lies immediately west of the New River field and includes the western portion of Fayette County, all of Kanawha County, and a portion of Putnam County. It is drained by the Kanawha and the Elk rivers. The coals of this field occur at a higher geological horizon than those of the New River district and belong to the "Lower Productive" and upper Pottsville measures. The coals are variable in character and thickness. The beds usually vary from 3 to 5 feet in thickness where mined, but in some cases reach as high as 11 feet or more in thickness. A considerable portion of the coal is a high-grade, gas-producing fuel, Kanawha gas coal having an excellent reputation for this purpose. The principal beds are designated as the North Coalburg, the No. 5, the Belmont, the Coalburg, the Winifrede, the Cedar Grove, "No. 2, gas," and the Eagle. Transportation is furnished by the Chesapeake and Ohio, the Kanawha and Michigan, and the recently constructed Coal and Coke and Virginian (Deepwater-Tidewater) railroads. The slack-water navigation of the Kanawha River also affords an outlet to market for the Kanawha coals.

The Pocahontas field lies in the southeastern corner of the State, in McDowell and Mercer counties, and extends across the State line into Tazewell County, Va. The coal mined in the Pocahontas, or No. 3 seam, is from 4 to 11 feet in thickness, averaging over 6 feet. During the last few years a large amount of development has been done on Pocahontas No. 4 and the Welch beds, and shipments from these beds have reached an important character. All of these occur near the bottom of the Pottsville series. All of the Pocahontas coal is a high-grade, semibituminous variety, one of the purest coals occurring in the United States. It is the only rival as a coke producer to the Connellsville coal of Pennsylvania, and as a steam fuel ranks with the Georges Creek, Cumberland of Maryland, and the best Clearfield coals of Pennsylvania. This district is penetrated by the Norfolk and Western Railroad, over which the product is shipped to market.

The smaller fields include the coals of the Big Sandy in Mingo County, in the southern portion of the State, this being in reality a continuation of the Kanawha field, with transportation afforded by the Norfolk and Western Railroad; of the Philippi field, in Preston, Barbour, and Randolph counties, which belongs to the "Lower Productive Measures" in the northern part of the State, and the Wheeling field, which includes the counties in the Panhandle along the Ohio River, where the Pittsburg coal is mined.

The statistics of production in West Virginia since 1863, when the State was formed out of Virginia, are shown in the table on a preceding page, giving the production of coal in the United States from the earliest times to the close of 1907.

The total production of coal in West Virginia to the close of 1907 amounted to 434,198,539 short tons, equivalent to an exhaustion of 650,000,000 tons. Mr. Campbell states in his estimate that the total area containing workable coal in West Virginia is 17,000 square miles, and that the original supply when mining began was 231,039,000,000 short tons, or a little more than double the supply of Pennsylvania bituminous coal. Deducting the exhaustion to the close of

Digitized by Google

1907, there still remains available 230,389,000,000 short tons, nearly 4,800 times the production of 1907, or 3,200 times the exhaustion represented by the 1907 output.

WYOMING.

Total production in 1907, 6,252,990 short tons; spot value, $9,732,668.

In Wyoming as in the other important coal-producing States of the Rocky Mountain region, the production of coal in 1907 exceeded that of any preceding year. Compared with 1906, the output of Wyoming in 1907 showed an increase of 118,996 short tons, or 1.94 per cent. The gain in production was, however, insignificant when compared with the gain in value, for while the production increased from 6,133,994 short tons in 1906 to 6,252,990 tons in 1907, the value increased from $8,013,528 to $9,732,668, a gain of $1,719,140, or 21.45 per cent. The greater part of this comparatively large increase in value was due to the favorable conditions which existed during the first nine months of the year, when the demand was good, labor scarce, and prices accordingly advanced; but it is also true that a part of the increase in value was due to a reduction in the working time at many of the mines, when in September the working hours per day were reduced from 10 to 8. At the same time the rates of wages were advanced, and operators have claimed that the shorter hours and advanced pay resulted in a decrease in labor efficiency. This increased the mining cost, which had to be made up by higher prices for the coal sold.

Some color to the claim of decreased efficiency is given by the returns for 1907, which show that the average production per day per man was 3.42 tons, as against 3.68 tons in 1906, and 3.97 tons in 1905. The average production per man employed for the year 1907 was 941 tons, as against 1,033.7 tons in 1906 and 937.3 tons in 1905. The coal mines of Wyoming gave employment in 1907 to 6,645 men for a period of 275 days, against 5,934 men for 281 days in 1906, and 5,977 men for an average of 236 days in 1905.

The statistics relating to the use of mining machines show that there were, in 1907, 79 coal-cutting machines in use in the mines of Wyoming, compared with 83 in 1906 and 81 in 1905. The machine-mined production decreased slightly from 1,339,422 tons in 1906 to 1,328,709 tons in 1907. In 1905 there were 1,236,750 tons mined by machines in Wyoming. Of the total number of machines used in 1907, 45 were of the pick or puncher type, 33 were chain-breast, and 1 long-wall.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production, by counties, in 1906 and 1907, with the distribution of the product for consumption, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of Wyoming, in 1906 and 1907, by counties, in short tons.

1906.

County.	Loaded at mines for shipment.	Sold to local trade and used by employees.	Used at mines for steam and heat.	Made into coke.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Average price per ton.	Average number of days active.	Average number of employees.
Converse	58,418	1,622	9,455	.....	69,495	$122,241	$1.76	251	105
Sheridan	961,515	18,593	34,210	.....	1,014,318	1,191,589	1.17	284	902
Sweetwater	2,035,601	11,705	74,240	.....	2,121,546	2,911,316	1.37	274	2,229
Uinta	1,980,444	9,276	89,052	.....	2,078,772	2,620,228	1.26	277	1,750
Other counties [a]	765,645	16,896	64,103	1,655	848,298	1,164,712	1.37	298	948
Small mines	.....	1,565	.....	.....	1,565	3,462	2.21	.....	.....
Total	5,801,623	59,656	271,060	1,655	6,133,994	8,013,528	1.31	281	5,934

1907.

Sheridan	1,162,880	22,612	40,779	.....	1,226,221	$2,112,003	$1.72	259	1,425
Sweetwater	1,988,760	9,185	73,897	.....	2,071,842	3,134,799	1.51	288	2,092
Uinta	1,780,306	8,293	101,143	.....	1,889,742	2,844,805	1.51	284	1,830
Other counties [b]	949,159	33,171	82,115	.....	1,064,445	1,639,249	1.54	257	1,298
Small mines	.....	740	.....	.....	740	1,812	2.45	.....	.....
Total	5,881,055	74,001	297,934	.....	6,252,990	9,732,668	1.56	275	6,645

[a] Bighorn, Carbon, Crook, Johnson, and Weston.
[b] Bighorn, Carbon, Converse, Crook, Fremont, Johnson, and Weston.

The statistics of the production of coal, by counties, during the last five years, with the increases and decreases in 1907 as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Coal production of Wyoming, 1903–1907, by counties, in short tons.

County.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) or decrease (−), 1907.
Bighorn	.....	6,235	4,605	4,743	56,966	+ 52,223
Carbon	243,323	336,292	354,358	450,636	583,402	+ 132,766
Converse	91,050	77,386	64,939	69,495	48,700	− 20,795
Sheridan	455,309	554,785	742,314	1,014,318	1,226,221	+ 211,903
Sweetwater	1,628,944	1,992,998	2,113,979	2,121,546	2,071,842	− 49,704
Uinta	1,782,668	1,800,069	1,897,668	2,078,772	1,889,742	− 189,030
Weston	416,974	398,367	409,690	379,990	361,015	− 18,975
Crook, Fremont, Johnson, Natrona	14,934	9,254	11,798	[a] 12,929	[b] 14,362	+ 1,433
Small mines	2,091	3,175	2,670	1,565	740	− 825
Total	4,635,293	5,178,556	5,602,021	6,133,994	6,252,990	+ 118,996
Total value	$5,731,281	$6,747,909	$7,336,951	$8,013,528	$9,732,668	+$1,719,140

[a] Crook and Johnson only. [b] Crook, Fremont, and Johnson.

Coal-bearing formations underlie about 50 per cent of the State of Wyoming. The largest area in the State known to contain workable coal lies east of the Bighorn Mountains and extends from Douglas northward to the State line. It is the southern extension of what is designated as the Black Hills region, the great coal

Digitized by Google

area of eastern Montana and northeastern Wyoming, and contains in Wyoming about 14,590 square miles, of which 11,530 square miles are known to contain workable coal, and of which 3,060 square miles are not so well known but may contain workable beds. The next largest area is the Green River region, of which there are 4,855 square miles containing workable coal and 1,350 which may do so. In addition to this there are 20,000 square miles in this region which may contain workable coal, but if so the coal is at such depth as not to be workable under present conditions. The productive area of this region extends along the Union Pacific Railroad from Rock Springs to Rawlins. The Carbon County, or Hanna, coal field extends from Medicine Bow to Fort Steele along the Union Pacific Railroad, south of the Freezeout and Seminoe Mountains and north of the Medicine Bow and Sierra Madre uplifts. It contains an area of 1,435 square miles. The Hams Fork region, in the extreme western portion of the State and extending into Idaho, contains 1,073 square miles known to contain workable coals and 960 square miles not well known but which may contain workable coal. There are 115 square miles in this region in which the coal has such heavy covering as not to be considered as minable under present conditions.

The Bighorn Basin region, lying in the northwestern portion of the State about halfway between the Black Hills region and the western State line, is an important area on which little exploitation work has been done. This region contains 905 square miles of known workable coal beds, 430 square miles which may contain workable coal, and 2,830 square miles of coal under very heavy covering. The Black Hills region is in the northeastern part of the State and has 320 square miles of area containing workable coal. Mining is carried on in this region at Aladdin in Crook County and Cambria in Weston County.

Wyoming is the second largest producing State in the Rocky Mountain region, Colorado ranking first, and if production in Wyoming continues to increase in the next few years as it has done in the last twenty-five it will soon rival Colorado for the first place in the region. The largest proportion of the producing area in Wyoming is included within the basin region along the Union Pacific Railroad from Hanna westward to the State line and west of the main Rocky Mountain uplift. All the coal mined in Wyoming is bituminous or subbituminous in character, the larger proportion being bituminous. More than half of the coal produced comes from the Hams Fork region in Uinta County and from the Green River region in Sweetwater County. These are, strictly speaking, the only bituminous coals mined within the State. The Hams Fork or Uinta County coal is high-grade bituminous, while practically all of the coal mined in the Rock Springs-Rawlins fields of the Green River region falls just within the lower limit of bituminous coals, as does also the coal from the Cambria field of the Black Hills region in Weston County. Among the more important areas producing subbituminous coal are the Carbon County or Hanna field, which is being developed rather extensively at Hanna by the Union Pacific Coal Company; the Douglas-Sheridan coal field of the Fort Union region, which is being developed at Glenrock and

Digitized by Google

Big Muddy in Converse County and near Sheridan in Sheridan County; the Bighorn Basin coal field in Bighorn County; and the Almy coal field of the Hams Fork region in Uinta County. Other fields which have been reached by the railroad and are of minor importance are the Aladdin field of the Black Hills region in Crook County; the Sublette field of the Hams Fork region in Uinta County; and the Lander field of Fremont County. The fields which have not been reached by the railroad are as follows: Henrys Fork field in southern Sweetwater County; the Rattlesnake field in Natrona and Fremont Counties; the Owl Creek Mountain field in the Shoshone Indian Reservation in Fremont County; the Fall River basin and Upper Green River field in Uinta and Fremont counties; the Mount Leidy field, the Lander Peak field, and the Grays River field, in Uinta County.

The estimate of the original coal supply of Wyoming, as made by Mr. Marius R. Campbell, of the United States Geological Survey, credited that State with the largest original supply, with the single exception of North Dakota, which is estimated to have contained originally 500,000,000,000 short tons of coal. The areas of North Dakota are, however, entirely of lignite, while in Wyoming the coal is either of bituminous or of subbituminous character. Wyoming's supply is estimated to have been 424,085,000,000 short tons, compared with which the aggregate production to the close of 1907 (77,818,765 short tons) appears insignificant. The total exhaustion of the beds up to the close of 1907 amounted to 116,000,000 short tons, or 0.027 of 1 per cent of the total estimated supply.

Digitized by Google

CLASSIFIED LIST OF PAPERS DEALING WITH COAL, COKE, LIGNITE, AND PEAT CONTAINED IN PUBLICATIONS OF U. S. GEOLOGICAL SURVEY.

Compiled by WILLIS T. LEE and JOHN M. NICKLES.

The following list contains the more important papers dealing with coal, coke, lignite, and peat, from an economic standpoint, except the statistical reports contained in the volumes of Mineral Resources. The page references indicate whether a paper is devoted wholly, or in part, to these subjects.

Papers dealing with geologic work in the several States and Territories, alphabetically arranged, are given first, then those general in scope arranged in chronologic order, followed by papers on technologic subjects.

ALABAMA.

The coal measures of Alabama, by E. A. Smith. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 293–300.

Stevenson folio, Alabama-Georgia-Tennessee, description, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 19, 1895.

Gadsden folio, Alabama, description, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 35, 1896.

The southern Appalachian coal field, by C. W. Hayes. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 227–263.

An account of the stratigraphy, distribution, and character of the coals of the Jellico, Chattanooga, and Birmingham districts, embracing parts of Kentucky, Tennessee, Georgia, and Alabama.

The Warrior coal basin in the Brookwood quadrangle, Alabama, by Charles Butts. Bull. No. 260, 1905, pp. 357–381.

The Warrior coal basin in the Birmingham quadrangle, Alabama, by Charles Butts. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 211–222.

The northern part of the Cahaba coal field, Alabama, by Charles Butts. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 76–115.

ALASKA.

The mining industry in 1905, by A. H. Brooks. Bull. No. 284, 1906, pp. 4–9.

The mining industry in 1906, by A. H. Brooks. Bull. No. 314, 1907, pp. 19–39.

The petroleum fields of the Pacific coast of Alaska, with an account of the Bering River coal deposits, by G. C. Martin. Bull. No. 250, 1905, 64 pp.

Markets for Alaska coal, by G. C. Martin. Bull. No. 284, 1906, pp. 18–29.

The Alaska coal fields, by G. C. Martin. Bull. No. 314, 1907, pp. 40–46.

Bering River coal field, by G. C. Martin. Bull. No. 259, 1905, pp. 140–150.

Coal resources of southwestern Alaska, by R. W. Stone. Bull. No. 259, 1905, pp. 151–171.

Mineral resources of the Kenai Peninsula; coal fields of the Kachemak Bay region, by R. W. Stone. Bull. No. 277, 1906, pp. 53–73.

Preliminary statement on the Matanuska coal field, by G. C. Martin. Bull. No. 284, 1906, pp. 88–100.

A reconnaissance of the Matanuska coal field, Alaska, in 1905, by G. C. Martin. Bull. No. 289, 1906, 36 pp. (Out of stock; can be purchased of Superintendent of Documents for 25 cents.)

Digitized by Google

The Herendeen Bay coal field, by Sidney Paige. Bull. No. 284, 1906, pp. 101–108.
The coal resources of the Yukon, Alaska, by A. J. Collier. Bull. No. 218, 1903. 71 pp.
Coal fields of the Cape Lisburne region, by A. J. Collier. Bull. No. 259, 1905, pp. 172–185.

ARIZONA.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1884–85. Bull. No. 27, 1886, p. 74.
Gives analyses of coal from Deer Creek Valley, Ariz.

The Deer Creek coal field, Arizona, by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 240–258.

ARKANSAS.

The coal fields of Arkansas, by J. C. Branner. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 303–306.
Preliminary report on the Camden coal field of southwestern Arkansas, by J. A. Taff. Twenty-first Ann. Rept., pt. 2, 1900, pp. 313–329.
The southwestern coal field, by J. A. Taff. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 367–413.
An account of the coals of Arkansas, Indian Territory, and northern Texas.

Fayetteville folio, Arkansas-Missouri, description, by G. I. Adams and E. O. Ulrich. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 119, 1905, p. 6.
The Arkansas coal field, by A. J. Collier. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 137–160.
The Arkansas coal field, by A. J. Collier, with reports on the paleontology by David White and G. H. Girty. Bull. No. 326, 1907. 158 pp.
Winslow folio, Arkansas-Indian Territory, description, by A. H. Purdue. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 154, 1907, p. 6.

CALIFORNIA.

The coal deposits of California, by H. W. Turner. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 308–310.
Sacramento folio, California, description, by Waldemar Lindgren. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 5, 1894.
Jackson folio, California, description, by H. W. Turner. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 11, 1894.
Lassen Peak folio, California, description, by J. S. Diller. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 15, 1895.
Marysville folio, California, description, by Waldemar Lindgren and H. W. Turner. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 17, 1895.
The coal fields of the Pacific coast, by G. O. Smith. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 473–513.
An account of the coals occurring in Washington, California, and Oregon.

Coal in the Mount Diablo Range, Monterey County, Cal., by Ralph Arnold. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 223–225.
Coal of Stone Canyon, Monterey County, Cal., by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 435–438.

COLORADO.

A report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1888–89, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 64, 1890, p. 55.
Gives analyses of coals from Gunnison County, Colo.

Coal fields of Colorado, by R. C. Hills. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 319–365.
Anthracite-Crested Butte folio, Colorado, description of the sedimentary formations, by G. H. Eldridge. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 9, 1894.
Geology of the Denver basin in Colorado: Economic geology, by G. H. Eldridge. Monograph XXVII, 1896, pp. 317–387.
Elmoro folio, Colorado, description, by R. C. Hills. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 58, 1899.
La Plata folio, Colorado, description: Economic geology, by C. W. Purington, Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 60, 1899, p. 14.
Walsenburg folio, Colorado, description, by R. C. Hills. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 68, 1900, pp. 4–5.

Digitized by Google

Spanish Peaks folio, Colorado, description, by R. C. Hills. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 71, 1901, pp. 4–6.

The Rocky Mountain coal fields, by L. S. Storrs. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 415–471.

Preliminary report on the geology and underground water resources of the central Great Plains, by N. H. Darton. Prof. Paper No. 32, 1905, pp. 372–379.

Gives a general account of the occurrence of coal in Colorado, Wyoming, South Dakota, and Nebraska.

The Yampa coal field, Routt County, Colo., by N. M. Fenneman and H. S. Gale. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 226–239.

The Durango-Gallup coal field of Colorado and New Mexico, by F. C. Schrader. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 241–258.

The Yampa coal field, Routt County, Colo., by N. M. Fenneman and H. S. Gale. With a chapter on the character and use of the Yampa coals by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 297, 1906. 96 pp.

Coal fields of the Danforth Hills and Grand Hogback, in northwestern Colorado, by H. S. Gale. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 264–301.

The Book Cliffs coal field between Grand River, Colo., and Sunnyside, Utah, by G. B. Richardson. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 302–320.

The Durango coal district, Colorado, by J. A. Taff. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 321–337.

A reconnaisance survey of the western part of the Durango-Gallup coal field of Colorado and New Mexico, by M. K. Shaler. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 376–426.

Ouray folio, Colorado; description by Whitman Cross, Ernest Howe, and J. D. Irving. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 153, 1907. Coal by Whitman Cross, p. 19.

Progress report of investigations of coal fields in northwestern Colorado and northeastern Utah, by H. S. Gale. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

Coal of the Grand Mesa field, Colorado, by W. T. Lee. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

GEORGIA.

Ringgold folio, Georgia-Tennessee, descriptive text, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 2, 1894.

Stevenson folio, Alabama-Georgia-Tennessee, description, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 19, 1895.

The southern Appalachian coal field, by C. W. Hayes. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 227–263.

An account of the stratigraphy, distribution, and character of the coals of the Jellico, Chattanooga, and Birmingham districts, embracing parts of Kentucky, Tennessee, Georgia, and Alabama.

IDAHO.

Boise folio, Idaho, description, by Waldemar Lindgren. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 45, 1898.

The Rocky Mountain coal fields, by L. S. Storrs. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 415–471.

ILLINOIS.

Danville folio, Illinois-Indiana, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 67, 1900, pp. 6–7.

The eastern interior coal field, by G. H. Ashley. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 265–305.

An account of the coal field embracing parts of Indiana, Illinois, and Kentucky.

Recent work in the coal field of Indiana and Illinois, by M. L. Fuller and G. H. Ashley. Bull. No. 213, 1903, pp. 284–293.

Patoka folio, Indiana-Illinois, description, by M. L. Fuller and F. G. Clapp. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 105, 1904, pp. 7–9.

Coal investigation in the Saline-Gallatin field, Illinois, and the adjoining area, by F. W. DeWolf. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 116–136.

INDIANA.

Danville folio, Illinois-Indiana, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 67, 1900, pp. 6–7.

The eastern interior coal field, by G. H. Ashley. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 265–305.

An account of the coal field embracing parts of Indiana, Illinois, and Kentucky.

Digitized by Google

Ditney folio, Indiana, economic geology, by G. H. Ashley. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 84, 1902, p. 7.

Recent work in the coal field of Indiana and Illinois, by M. L. Fuller and G. H. Ashley. Bull. No. 213, 1903, pp. 284–293.

Patoka folio, Indiana-Illinois, description, by M. L. Fuller and F. G. Clapp. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 105, 1904, pp. 7–9.

INDIAN TERRITORY (OKLAHOMA).

Geology of the McAlester-Lehigh coal field, Indian Territory, by J. A. Taff. Nineteenth Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1899, pp. 423–456.

Geology of the eastern Choctaw coal field, Indian Territory, by J. A. Taff and G. I. Adams. Twenty-first Ann. Rept., pt. 2, 1900, pp. 257–311.

Coalgate folio, Indian Territory, description, by J. A. Taff. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 74, 1901, p. 6.

The southwestern coal field, by J. A. Taff. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 367–413.

An account of the coals of Arkansas, Indian Territory, and northern Texas.

Atoka folio, Indian Territory, description, by J. A. Taff. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 79, 1902, p. 7.

Progress of coal work in Indian Territory, by J. A. Taff. Bull. No. 260, 1905, pp. 382–401.

Muscogee folio, Indian Territory, description, by J. A. Taff. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 132, 1906, p. 6.

IOWA.

Sketch of the coal deposits of Iowa, by C. R. Keyes. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 398–404.

The western interior coal field, by H. F. Bain. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 333–366.

An account of the coal field occupying portions of Missouri, Kansas, Nebraska, and Iowa.

KANSAS.

The western interior coal field, by H. F. Bain. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 333–366.

An account of the coal field occupying portions of Missouri, Kansas, Nebraska, and Iowa.

Stratigraphy and paleontology of the upper Carboniferous rocks of the Kansas section, by G. I. Adams, G. H. Girty, and David White. Bull. No. 211, 1903, 123 pp.

Includes notes on the occurrence of coal beds.

Economic geology of the Iola quadrangle, Kansas, by G. I. Adams, E. Haworth, and W. R. Crane. Bull. No. 238, 1904, pp. 74–75.

Notes the occurrence of coal of no economic value.

Economic geology of the Independence quadrangle, Kansas, by F. C. Schrader and E. Haworth. Bull. No. 296, 1906. Coal, pp. 48–52.

Joplin district folio, Missouri-Kansas, description, by W. S. T. Smith and C. E. Siebenthal. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 148, 1907, pp. 19–20.

KENTUCKY.

The coal fields of Kentucky, by J. R. Procter. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 415–417.

Geology of the Big Stone Gap coal field of Virginia and Kentucky, by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 111, 1893, 106 pp.

Estillville folio, Kentucky-Virginia-Tennessee, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 12, 1894.

Richmond folio, Kentucky, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., olio 46, 1898.

London folio, Kentucky, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 47, 1898.

The southern Appalachian coal field, by C. W. Hayes. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 227–263.

An account of the stratigraphy, distribution, and character of the coals of the Jellico, Chattanooga, and Birmingham districts, embracing parts of Kentucky Tennessee, Georgia, and Alabama.

Digitized by Google

The eastern interior coal field, by G. H. Ashley. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 265–305.

An account of the coal field embracing parts of Indiana, Illinois, and Kentucky.

The Cumberland Gap coal field of Kentucky and Tennessee, by G. H. Ashley. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 259–275.

Coal resources of the Kenova quadrangle, by W. C. Phalen. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 259–268.

Geology and mineral resources of part of the Cumberland Gap coal field, Kentucky, by G. H. Ashley and L. C. Glenn. Prof. Paper No. 49, 1906, 239 pp.

The Elkhorn coal field, Kentucky, by R. W. Stone. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 42–54.

Coal resources of Russell Fork, Kentucky-Virginia, by R. W. Stone. Bull. No. 348, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

Economic geology of the Kenova quadrangle in Kentucky, Ohio, and West Virginia, by W. C. Phalen. Bull. No. 349, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

MARYLAND.

Piedmont folio, West Virginia-Maryland, description, by N. H. Darton and J. A. Taff. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 28, 1896.

The bituminous coal field of Maryland, by David White. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 201–214.

MICHIGAN.

The northern interior coal field, by A. C. Lane. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 307–331.

MISSOURI.

The coal measures of Missouri, by Arthur Winslow. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 429–436.

The western interior coal field, by H. F. Bain. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 333–366.

An account of the coal field occupying portions of Missouri, Kansas, Nebraska, and Iowa.

Joplin district folio, Missouri-Kansas, description, by W. S. T. Smith and C. E. Siebenthal. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 148, 1907, pp. 19–20.

MONTANA.

The Laramie and the overlying Livingston formation in Montana, by W. H. Weed. Bull. No. 105, 1893, p. 105.

A brief statement regarding the occurrence and character of the coal beds.

Livingston folio, Montana, description, by J. P. Iddings and W. H. Weed. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 1, 1894.

Three Forks folio, Montana, description, by A. C. Peale. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 24, 1896.

Geology and mineral resources of the Judith Mountains of Montana, by W. H. Weed and L. V. Pirsson. Eighteenth Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1898, pp. 614–616.

Gives an account of the coals mined in the area.

Fort Benton folio, Montana, description, by W. H. Weed. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 55, 1899.

Little Belt Mountains folio, Montana, description, by W. H. Weed. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 56, 1899.

The Rocky Mountain coal fields, by L. S. Storrs. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 415–471.

Development of the Bear Creek coal fields, Montana, by C. A. Fisher. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 269–270.

The North Dakota-Montana lignite area, by A. G. Leonard. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 316–330.

The Great Falls coal field, Montana, by C. A. Fisher. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 161–173.

Coals of Carbon County, Montana, by N. H. Darton. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 174–193.

The coal fields of parts of Dawson, Rosebud, and Custer counties, Mont., by A. G. Leonard. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 194–211.

Miles City coal district, Montana, by A. J. Collier. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

Digitized by Google

The Bull Mountain coal field, Montana, by L. H. Woolsey. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

Coal of the Lewistown field, Montana, by W. R. Calvert. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

The Sentinel Butte coal district, North Dakota-Montana, by Carl D. Smith. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

The Red Lodge coal field, Montana, by E. G. Woodruff. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

Coal around the Crazy Mountains, Montana, by R. W. Stone. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

NEBRASKA.

The western interior coal field, by H. F. Bain. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 333–366.

An account of the coal field occupying portions of Missouri, Kansas, Nebraska, and Iowa.

Lignites of the middle and upper Missouri Valley, by E. F. Burchard. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 276–288.

Describes the occurrence and character of lignite deposits in Dakota County, Nebr., and in North Dakota.

Preliminary report on the geology and underground water resources of the central Great Plains, by N. H. Darton. Prof. Paper No. 32, 1905, pp. 372–379.

Gives a general account of the occurrence of coal in Colorado, Wyoming, South Dakota, and Nebraska.

Elk Point folio, South Dakota-Nebraska-Iowa, description, by J. E. Todd. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 156, 1908, p. 6.

NEVADA.

The Rocky Mountain coal fields, by L. S. Storrs. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 415–471.

Coal deposits between Silver Peak and Candelaria, Esmeralda County, Nev., by J. E. Spurr. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 289–292.

Ore deposits of the Silver Peak quadrangle, Nevada, by J. E. Spurr. Prof. Paper No. 55, 1906, pp. 165–168.

NEW MEXICO.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics, mainly during the fiscal year 1885–86, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 42, 1887, p. 147.

Gives an analysis of "natural coke" from Purgatory Canyon, N. Mex.

The Rocky Mountain coal fields, by L. S. Storrs. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 415–471.

Coal fields of the White Mountain region, New Mexico, by C. A. Fisher. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 293–294.

The Engle coal field, New Mexico, by W. T. Lee. Bull. No. 285, 1906, p. 240.

The Durango-Gallup coal field of Colorado and New Mexico, by F. C. Schrader. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 241–258.

A reconnaissance survey of the western part of the Durango-Gallup coal field of Colorado and New Mexico, by M. K. Shaler. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 376–426.

The Una del Gato coal field, Sandoval County, N. Mex., by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 427–430.

Coal in the vicinity of Fort Stanton Reservation, Lincoln County, N. Mex., by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 431–434.

A reconnaissance survey between Gallina and Raton Spring, N. Mex. Durango-Gallup coal field, by J. H. Gardner. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

A resurvey of the coal field between Durango, Colo., and Monero, N. Mex., by J. H. Gardner. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

A resurvey of the coal lands between Gallup and San Mateo, N. Mex. Durango-Gallup coal field, by J. H. Gardner. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

NORTH CAROLINA.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics, mainly during the fiscal year 1885–86, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 42, 1887, p. 146.

Gives analyses of coals from Gulf and from Stokes County, N. C.

Correlation Papers—the Newark system, by I. C. Russell. Bull. No. 85, 1892, coal, pp. 36–43.

Digitized by Google

The Atlantic coast Triassic coal field, by J. B. Woodworth. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 25–53.

NORTH DAKOTA.

The Rocky Mountain coal fields, by L. S. Storrs. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 415–471.

Lignites of the middle and upper Missouri Valley, by E. F. Burchard. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 276–288.

Describes the occurrence and character of the lignite deposits in Dakota County Nebr., and in North Dakota.

The lignite of North Dakota and its relation to irrigation, by F. A. Wilder. Water-Sup. and Irr. Paper No. 117, 1905. pp. 59.

The North Dakota-Montana lignite area, by A. G. Leonard. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 316–330.

The Sentinel Butte coal district, North Dakota-Montana, by Carl D. Smith. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

OHIO.

Stratigraphy of the bituminous coal field in Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia, by I. C. White. Bull. No. 65, 1891, pp. 212.

Huntington folio, West Virginia-Ohio, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 69, 1900, pp. 5–6.

The bituminous coal field of Ohio, by R. M. Haseltine. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 215–226.

Coal resources of the Kenova quadrangle, by W. C. Phalen. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 259–268.

Economic geology of the Kenova quadrangle in Kentucky, Ohio, and West Virginia, by W. C. Phalen. Bull. No. 349, 1908, pp. 1–158.

OKLAHOMA. *See* Indian Territory.

OREGON.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics, mainly during the fiscal year 1887–88, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 60, 1890, p. 170.

Gives an analysis of coal from Pend d'Oreille, Oreg.

A geological reconnaissance in northwestern Oregon, by J. S. Diller. Seventeenth Ann. Rpt., pt. 1, 1896, pp. 491–508.

Includes an account of the coal fields of northwestern Oregon.

Roseburg folio, Oregon, description, by J. S. Diller. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 49, 1898.

The Coos Bay coal field, Oregon, by J. S. Diller. Nineteenth Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1899, pp. 309–376.

The coal and pitch coal of the Newport mine, by W. C. Day. Nineteenth Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1899, pp. 370–376.

Discusses the origin of the pitch coal.

Coos Bay folio, Oregon, description, by J. S. Diller. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 73, 1901, pp. 4–5.

The coal fields of the Pacific coast, by G. O. Smith. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 473–513.

An account of the coals occurring in Washington, California, and Oregon.

Port Orford folio, Oregon, description, by J. S. Diller. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 89, 1903, pp. 4–5.

Herron's coal prospect, Willow Creek, Morrow County, Oreg., by W. C. Mendenhall. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

Coal of Rogue River Valley, Oregon, by J. S. Diller. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

PENNSYLVANIA.

Anthracite coal mining, by H. M. Chance. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1883 and 1884, 1885, pp. 104–131.

Stratigraphy of the bituminous coal field in Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia, by I. C. White. Bull. No. 65, 1891, 212 pp.

Digitized by Google

The stratigraphic succession of the fossil floras of the Pottsville formation in the southern anthracite coal field, Pennsylvania, by David White. Twentieth Ann. Rept., pt. 2, 1900, pp. 854–857.

An account of the occurrence of the Lykens coals in Stony Mountain and in the Dauphin basin.

The Pennsylvania anthracite coal field, by H. H. Stoek. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 55–117.

The bituminous coal field of Pennsylvania, by David White and M. R. Campbell. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 127–200.

Masontown-Uniontown folio, Pennsylvania, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 82, 1902, pp. 10–18.

Gaines folio, Pennsylvania-New York, description, by M. L. Fuller. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 92, 1903, p. 9.

Brownsville-Connellsville folio, Pennsylvania, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 94, 1903, pp. 11–17.

Recent work in the bituminous coal field of Pennsylvania, by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 213, 1903, pp. 270–275.

The Barnesboro-Patton coal field of central Pennsylvania, by J. S. Burrows. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 295–310.

The Elders Ridge coal field, Pennsylvania, by R. W. Stone. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 311–324.

Coal mining along the southeastern margin of the Wilmore basin, Cambria County, Pa., by Charles Butts. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 325–329.

Indiana folio, Pennsylvania, description, by G. B. Richardson. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 102, 1904, pp. 4–6.

Latrobe folio, Pennsylvania, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 110, 1904, pp. 12–15.

Kittanning folio, Pennsylvania, description, by Charles Butts. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 115, 1904, pp. 12–13.

Mineral resources of the Elders Ridge quadrangle, Pennsylvania, by R. W. Stone. Bull. No. 256, 1905. Coal, pp. 31–54. Coke, p. 55.

Pittsburg coal in the Burgettstown quadrangle, Pennsylvania, by W. T. Griswold. Bull. No. 260, 1905, pp. 402–410.

Waynesburg folio, Pennsylvania, description, by R. W. Stone. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 121, 1905, pp. 9–10.

Elders Ridge folio, Pennsylvania, description, by R. W. Stone. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 123, 1905, pp. 7–9.

Rural Valley folio, Pennsylvania, by Charles Butts. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 125, 1905, pp. 7–10.

Ebensburg folio, Pennsylvania, description, by Charles Butts. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 133, 1905, pp. 7–9.

Beaver folio, Pennsylvania, description, by L. H. Woolsey. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 134, 1905, pp. 11–12.

Economic geology of the Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles, Pennsylvania, by Charles Butts. Bull. No. 279, 1906. Coal, pp. 44–102.

Clearfield coal field, Pennsylvania, by G. H. Ashley. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 271–275.

The Punxsutawney and Glen Campbell coal fields of Indiana and Jefferson counties, Pa., by F. B. Peck and G. H. Ashley. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 276–279.

Economic geology of the Beaver quadrangle, Pennsylvania (southern Beaver and northwestern Allegheny counties), by L. H. Woolsey. Bull. No. 286, 1906. Coal, pp. 26–55.

Economic geology of the Amity quadrangle, eastern Washington County, Pennsylvania, by F. G. Clapp. Bull. No. 300, 1907, 145 pp.

Oil and gas fields of Greene County, Pa., by R. W. Stone and F. G. Clapp. Bull. No. 304, 1907. Map showing coal outcrops, in pocket.

Amity folio, Pennsylvania, description, by F. G. Clapp. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 144, 1907, pp. 12–13.

Rogersville folio, Pennsylvania, description, by F. G. Clapp. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 146, 1907, pp. 12–14.

Coals of the Clarion quadrangle, Clarion County, Pa., by E. F. Lines. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 13–19.

Coal resources of Johnstown, Pa., and vicinity, by W. C. Phalen. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 20–41.

RHODE ISLAND.

A report of work done in the Washington laboratory during the fiscal year 1883–84, by F. W. Clarke and T. M. Chatard. Bull. No. 9, 1884, p. 18.

Gives an analysis of coal from Cranston, R. I.

Digitized by Google

General geology of the Narragansett basin, by N. S. Shaler. Monograph XXXIII, 1899, pp. 79–88.

Describes the stratigraphy, occurrence, and character of the coal deposits in the Narragansett basin in Rhode Island.

SOUTH DAKOTA.

The lignites of the Great Sioux Reservation: A report on the region between the Grand and Moreau rivers, Dakota, by Bailey Willis. Bull. No. 21, 1885. 16 pp.

The Rocky Mountain coal fields, by L. S. Storrs. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 415–471.

Edgemont folio, South Dakota-Nebraska, description, by N. H. Darton and W. S. T. Smith. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 108, 1904, pp. 9–10.

Preliminary report on the geology and underground water resources of the central Great Plains, by N. H. Darton. Prof. Paper No. 32, 1905, pp. 372–379.

Gives a general account of the occurrence of coal in Colorado, Wyoming, South Dakota, and Nebraska.

The North Dakota-Montana lignite area, by A. G. Leonard. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 316–330.

TENNESSEE.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1887–88, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 60, 1890, p. 170.

Gives analyses of coal from Claiborne County, Tenn.

A report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1888–89, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 64, 1890, pp. 54, 55.

Gives analyses of coals and cokes from Campbell County, Tenn.

The Tennessee coal measures, by J. M. Safford. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 497–506.

Ringgold folio, Georgia-Tennessee, description, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 2, 1894.

Kingston folio, Tennessee, description, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 4, 1894.

Chattanooga folio, Tennessee, description, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 6, 1894.

Sewanee folio, Tennessee, description, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 8, 1894.

Stevenson folio, Alabama-Georgia-Tennessee, description, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 19, 1895.

Pikeville folio, Tennessee, description, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 21, 1895.

McMinnville folio, Tennessee, description, by C. W. Hayes. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 22, 1895.

Loudon folio, Tennessee, description, by Arthur Keith. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 25, 1896.

Briceville folio, Tennessee, description, by Arthur Keith. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 33, 1896.

Wartburg folio, Tennessee, description, by Arthur Keith. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 40, 1897.

Standingstone folio, Tennessee, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 53, 1899.

Maynardville folio, Tennessee, description, by Arthur Keith. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 75, 1901, p. 5.

The southern Appalachian coal field, by C. W. Hayes. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 227–263.

An account of the stratigraphy, distribution, and character of the coals of the Jellico, Chattanooga, and Birmingham districts, embracing parts of Kentucky, Tennessee, Georgia, and Alabama.

The Cumberland Gap coal field of Kentucky and Tennessee, by G. H. Ashley. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 259–275.

TEXAS.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1886–87, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 55, 1889, p. 87.

Gives an analysis of coal from Burnet County, Tex.

The coal fields of Texas, by R. T. Hill. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 507–510.

Reconnaissance in the Rio Grande coal fields of Texas, by T. W. Vaughan. Bull. No. 164, 1900. 100 pp.

Digitized by Google

Uvalde folio, Texas, description, by T. W. Vaughan. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 64, 1900, p. 5.

The southwestern coal field, by J. A. Taff. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 367–413.

An account of the coals of Arkansas, Indian Territory, and northern Texas.

UTAH.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1890–91, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 90, 1892, p. 75.

Gives analyses of coals from Little Cottonwood gulch and from the Wasatch Mountains.

Coal fields of Utah, by Robert Forrester. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 511–520.

The Colorado formation and its invertebrate fauna, by T. W. Stanton. Bull. No. 106, 1893, pp. 35, 36.

The Rocky Mountain coal fields, by L. S. Storrs. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 415–471.

Coal in Sanpete County, Utah, by G. B. Richardson. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 280–284.

Notes on the Weber River coal field, Utah, by J. A. Taff. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 285–288.

Book Cliffs coal field, Utah, west of Green River, by J. A. Taff. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 289–302.

The Pleasant Valley coal district, Carbon and Emery counties, Utah, by J. A. Taff. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 338–358.

The Iron County coal field, Utah, by W. T. Lee. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 359–375.

Progress report of investigations of coal fields in northwestern Colorado and northeastern Utah, by H. S. Gale. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

Report on the western part of the southwestern coal region, by G. B. Richardson. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

VIRGINIA.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1885–86, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 42, 1887, p. 146.

Gives an analysis of "natural coke" from Midlothian, Va.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1886–87, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 55, 1889, p. 87.

Gives analyses of coal and coke from Scott County, Va.

Correlation papers—the Newark system, by I. C. Russell. Bull. No. 85, 1892, coal, pp. 36–43.

The Clinch Valley coal fields, by A. S. McCreath and E. V. D'Invilliers. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, 1893, pp. 521–528.

Geology of the Big Stone Gap coal field of Virginia and Kentucky, by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 111, 1893. 106 pp.

Estillville folio, Kentucky-Virginia-Tennessee, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 12, 1894.

Staunton folio, Virginia-West Virginia, description, by N. H. Darton. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 14, 1894.

Pocahontas folio, Virginia-West Virginia, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 26, 1896.

Tazewell folio, Virginia-West Virginia, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 44, 1897.

Geology of the Richmond basin, Virginia, by N. S. Shaler and J. B. Woodworth. Nineteenth Ann. Rept., pt. 2, 1899, pp. 511–515.

Bristol folio, Virginia-Tennessee, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 59, 1899.

The Atlantic coast Triassic coal field, by J. B. Woodworth. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 25–53.

The Russell Fork coal field, Virginia, by R. W. Stone. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 55–67.

Coal mining at Dante, Va., by R. W. Stone. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 68–75.

Coal resources of Russell Fork, Kentucky-Virginia, by R. W. Stone. Bull. No. 348, 1908. pp. 1–127.

Digitized by Google

WASHINGTON.

A geological reconnaissance in central Washington, by I. C. Russell. Bull. No. 108, 1893, p. 76.

A brief note on the occurrence of coal of little economic value near Wenatchee.

Some coal fields of Puget Sound, by Bailey Willis. Eighteenth Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1898, pp. 393–436.

Tacoma folio, Washington, description, by Bailey Willis and G. O. Smith. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 54, 1899.

A preliminary paper on the geology of the Cascade Mountains in northern Washington, by I. C. Russell. Twentieth Ann. Rept., pt. 2, 1900, coal, pp. 205–206.

The coal fields of the Pacific coast, by G. O. Smith. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 473–513.

An account of the coals occurring in Washington, California, and Oregon.

A geological reconnaissance across the Cascade Range near the forty-ninth parallel, by G. O. Smith and F. C. Calkins. Bull. No. 235, 1904, p. 97.

Notes the occurrence of coal and coal mines in northwestern Washington.

Mount Stuart folio, Washington, description, by G. O. Smith. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 106, 1904, pp. 9–10.

Coal in Washington, near Portland, Oreg., by J. S. Diller. Bull. No. 260, 1905, pp. 411–412.

Coal in Clallam County, Wash., by Ralph Arnold. Bull. No. 260, 1905, pp. 413–421.

Snoqualmie folio, Washington, description, by G. O. Smith and F. C. Calkins. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 139, 1906, p. 13.

WEST VIRGINIA.

Coal mining in the Kanawha Valley of West Virginia, by S. M. Buck. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1883 and 1884, 1885, pp. 131–143.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1884–85. Bull. No. 27, 1886, pp. 73, 74.

Gives analyses of coals from Randolph County, W. Va.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1887–88, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 60, 1890, p. 169.

Gives analyses of coals and cokes from Piedmont, W. Va.

A report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1888–89, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 64, 1890, p. 54.

Gives analyses of coals from Kanawha County, and of coal and coke from Tucker County, W. Va.

Stratigraphy of the bituminous coal field in Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia, by I. C. White. Bull. No. 65, 1891, 212 pp.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1889–90, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 78, 1891, p. 128.

Gives analyses of coals from Barbour County, W. Va.

Report of work done in the division of chemistry and physics mainly during the fiscal year 1890–91, by F. W. Clarke. Bull. No. 90, 1892, p. 75.

Gives analyses of coal and coke from Tucker County, W. Va.

The Potomac and Roaring Creek coal fields in West Virginia, by J. D. Weeks. Fourteenth Ann. Rept., pt. 2, 1894, pp. 567–590.

Geologic section along the New and Kanawha rivers in West Virginia, by M. R. Campbell and W. C. Mendenhall. Seventeenth Ann. Rept., pt. 2, 1896, pp. 473–511.

Describes the stratigraphy of the Coal Measures in this section. Includes analyses of the coals.

Pocahontas folio, Virginia-West Virginia, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 26, 1896.

Piedmont folio, West Virginia-Maryland, description, by N. H. Darton and J. A. Taff. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 28, 1896.

Franklin folio, West Virginia-Virginia, description, by N. H. Darton. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 32, 1896.

Buckhannon folio, West Virginia, description, by J. A. Taff and A. H. Brooks. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 34, 1896.

Tazewell folio, Virginia-West Virginia, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 44, 1897.

Huntington folio, West Virginia-Ohio, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 69, 1900, pp. 5–6.

Digitized by Google

Charleston folio, West Virginia, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 72, 1901, pp. 6–9.

Raleigh folio, West Virginia, description, by M. R. Campbell. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 77, 1902, pp. 4–8.

The Meadow Branch coal field of West Virginia, by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 330–344.

Coal in the Nicholas quadrangle, West Virginia, by G. H. Ashley. Bull. No. 260, 1905, pp. 422–428.

Coal resources of the Kenova quadrangle, by W. C. Phalen. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 259–268.

Economic geology of the Kenova quadrangle in Kentucky, Ohio, and West Virginia, by W. C. Phalen. Bull. No. 349, 1908, 1–158 pp.

WYOMING.

The coal fields of Wyoming, by G. C. Hewitt. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1893, 1894, pp. 412–414.

A geological reconnaissance in northwest Wyoming, by G. H. Eldridge. Bull. No. 119, 1894, coal, pp. 49–62.

Coals and Coal Measures of Wyoming, by W. C. Knight. Sixteenth Ann. Rept., pt. 4, 1895, pp. 208–215.

Field observations in the Hay Creek coal field, by W. P. Jenney. Nineteenth Ann. Rept., pt. 2, 1899, pp. 568–587.

Includes some account of the coals of the area.

Preliminary description of the geology and water resources of the southern half of the Black Hills and adjoining regions in South Dakota and Wyoming, by N. H. Darton. Twenty-first Ann. Rept., pt. 4, 1901, pp. 582–584.

Gives an account of the distribution of coal in the Lakota formation in northeastern Wyoming.

The Rocky Mountain coal fields, by L. S. Storrs. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 415–471.

The copper deposits of the Encampment district, Wyoming, by A. C. Spencer. Prof. Paper 25, 1904, pp. 16–17.

Gives brief description of coal beds and a coal analysis.

Coal of the Bighorn basin, in northwest Wyoming, by C. A. Fisher. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 345–362.

Newcastle folio, Wyoming-South Dakota, description, by N. H. Darton. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 107, 1904, pp. 8–9.

The coal of the Black Hills, Wyoming, by N. H. Darton. Bull. No. 260, 1905, pp. 429–433.

Preliminary report on the geology and underground water resources of the central Great Plains, by N. H. Darton. Prof. Paper No. 32, 1905, pp. 372–379.

Gives a general account of the occurrence of coal in Colorado, Wyoming, South Dakota, and Nebraska.

Sundance folio, Wyoming-South Dakota, description, by N. H. Darton. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 127, 1905, p. 12.

Aladdin folio, Wyoming-South Dakota-Montana description, by N. H. Darton and C. C. O'Harra. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 128, 1905.

Mineral resources of the Bighorn Mountain region, by N. H. Darton. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 303–310.

Includes an account of coal deposits in northeastern Wyoming.

Mineral resources of the Bighorn basin, by C. A. Fisher. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 311–315.

Coal and oil in southern Uinta County, Wyo., by A. C. Veatch. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 331–353.

Geology of the Bighorn Mountains, by N. H. Darton. Prof. Paper No. 51, 1906, pp. 62–67, 111–112.

Gives an account of the stratigraphy, character, and mining of coal in the Bighorn Mountains of Wyoming.

Geology and water resources of the Bighorn basin, Wyoming, by C. A. Fisher. Prof. Paper No. 53, 1906, pp. 46–56.

Describes the character, occurrence, and development of the coal deposits of the area.

Bald Mountain-Dayton folio, Wyoming, description, by N. H. Darton. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 141, 1906, p. 14.

Cloud Peak-Fort McKinney folio, Wyoming, description, by N. H. Darton. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 142, 1906, p. 15.

Digitized by Google

Devils Tower folio, Wyoming, description, by N. H. Darton and C. C. O'Harra. Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 150. 1907, p. 8.

Coal fields in a portion of Central Uinta County, Wyo., by A. R. Schultz. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 212–241.

The Lander coal field, Wyoming, by E. G. Woodruff. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 242–243.

Coal fields of east central Carbon County, Wyo., by A. C. Veatch. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 244–260.

Coal of Laramie Basin, Wyoming, by C. E. Siebenthal. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 261–263.

Coal fields of the west side of the Bighorn Basin, Wyoming, by E. G. Woodruff. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

Coal fields on the east side of the Bighorn Basin, Wyoming, by Chester W. Washburne. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

The Sheridan coal district, Wyoming, by J. A. Taff. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

The western portion of the Little Snake River coal field, Wyoming, by Max W. Ball. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

The eastern portion of the Great Divide Basin coal field, Wyoming, by E. E. Smith. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

North portion of the Rock Springs coal field, Sweetwater County, Wyoming, by A. R. Schultz. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

Coal of the Casper-Douglas district, Wyoming, by E. W. Shaw. Bull. No. 341, 1908, pp. ——. (In press.)

Geography and geology of a portion of Southwestern Wyoming, by A. C. Veatch. Prof. Paper No. 56, 1908, 178 pp.

GENERAL.

AREAL.

General account of the fresh-water morasses of the United States, with a description of the Dismal Swamp district of Virginia and North Carolina, by N. S. Shaler. Tenth Ann. Rept., 1890, pp. 303–304.

Discusses briefly the utilization of peat.

Stratigraphy of the bituminous coal field in Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia, by I. C. White. Bull. No. 65, 1891, 212 pp.

Origin, distribution, and commercial value of peat deposits, by N. S. Shaler. Sixteenth Ann. Rept., pt. 4, 1895, pp. 305–314.

General discussion.

The coal fields of the United States, by C. W. Hayes. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 7–24.

Distribution and geologic relations of the various coal fields in the United States, classification of coals, production, and marketing.

The northern Appalachian coal field, by David White, M. R. Campbell, and R. M. Haseltine. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 119–226.

The southern Appalachian coal field, by C. W. Hayes. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 227–263.

An account of the stratigraphy, distribution, and character of the coals of the Jellico, Chattanooga, and Birmingham districts, embracing parts of Kentucky, Tennessee, Georgia, and Alabama.

The eastern interior coal field, by G. H. Ashley. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 265–305.

An account of the coal field embracing parts of Indiana, Illinois, and Kentucky.

The western interior coal field, by H. F. Bain. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 333–366.

An account of the coal field occupying parts of Missouri, Kansas, Nebraska, and Iowa.

The southwestern coal field, by Joseph A. Taff. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 367–413.

An account of the coals of Arkansas, Indian Territory, and Northern Texas.

The Rocky Mountain coal fields, by L. S. Storrs. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 415–471.

The coal fields of the Pacific coast, by George Otis Smith. Twenty-second Ann. Rept., pt. 3, 1902, pp. 473–513.

An account of the coals occurring in Washington, California, and Oregon.

Digitized by Google

Coal fields of the United States, by C. W. Hayes. Bull. No. 213, 1903, pp. 257–269.

A general account of the distribution and geologic relations of the coal fields, and the classification and marketing of coals.

Lignites of the middle and upper Missouri Valley, by E. F. Burchard. Bull. No. 225, 1904, pp. 276–288.

Describes the occurrence and character of lignite deposits in Dakota County, Nebr., and in North Dakota.

Field work, by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 261, 1905, pp. 18–29.

Field work, by M. R. Campbell. Prof. paper No. 48, pt. 1, 1906, pp. 156–173.

Survey work on coal during 1905, by M. R. Campbell. Bull. No. 285, 1906, pp. 203–210.

Gives a short account of geologic work on coal areas in 1905, of the work of the fuel-testing division, and of the classification of coals.

Preliminary report on the geology and underground water resources of the central Great Plains, by N. H. Darton. Prof. Paper No. 32, 1905, pp. 372–379.

Gives a general account of the occurrence of coal in Colorado, Wyoming, South Dakota, and Nebraska.

Contributions to economic geology, 1906, pt. 2, Coal, lignite, and peat, by M. R. Campbell and others. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 5–13.

Classified list of papers dealing with coal, coke, lignite and peat, contained in publications of U. S. Geol. Survey, by W. T. Lee and J. M. Nickles. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 518–532.

TECHNOLOGICAL.

Preliminary report on the operations of the coal-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition, St. Louis, Mo., 1904, E. W. Parker, J. A. Holmes, M. R. Campbell, committee in charge. Bull. No. 261, 1905. 172 pp.

Preliminary report on the operations of the fuel-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at St. Louis, Mo., 1905. J. A. Holmes, in charge. Bull. No. 290, 1906. 240 pp.

Report on the operations of the coal-testing plant of the United States Geological Survey at the Louisiana Purchase Exposition, St. Louis, Mo., 1904. E. W. Parker, J. A. Holmes, M. R. Campbell, committee in charge. Prof. Paper No. 48, 1906. (In three parts.) 1492 pp.

The purchase of coal under Government and commercial specifications on the basis of its heating value, by D. T. Randall, Bull. No. 339, 1908. 27 pp.

The burning of coal without smoke in boiler plants, by D. T. Randall. Bull. No. 334, 1908. 26 pp.

Coal mine accidents, their cause and prevention, by Clarence Hall, W. O. Snelling, and J. A. Holmes. Bull. 333, 1907. 21 pp.

A study of four hundred steaming tests, by L. P. Breckenridge, Bull. No. 325, 1907. 196 pp.

Experimental work conducted in the chemical laboratory of the United States fuel-testing plant at St. Louis, Mo., by N. W. Lord. Bull. No. 323, 1907. 49 pp.

The present status of the producer-gas power plant in the United States, by R. H. Fernald. Bull. No. 316, 1907. pp. 439–469.

Condition of the coal-briquetting industry in the United States, by Edward W. Parker. Bull. No. 316, 1907. pp. 460–485.

The importance of uniform and systematic coal-mine sampling, by J. S. Burrows. Bull. No. 316, 1907, pp. 486–517.

Binders for coal briquets, by J. E. Mills. Bull. No. 343, 1908. 56 pp.

Combustion of briquets on locomotives, by W. F. M. Goss and E. D. Nelson. Bull. No. 341, 1908. —— pp. (In press.)

Washing and coking tests of coal and cupola tests of coke, by Richard Moldenke, A. W. Belden, and G. R. Delamater, with introduction by J. A. Holmes. Bull. No. 336, 1908. 76 pp.

Digitized by Google

COAL BRIQUETTING IN 1907.

By EDWARD W. PARKER.

That considerable progress was made in the development of a briquetting industry in the United States in 1907 is shown by the reports of operations made to the Geological Survey for that year. There were eleven plants in actual operation during 1907, although one of these, that of the Pittsburg Coal Mining Company, at Pittsburg Landing, Cal., was burned in July and had not been rebuilt up to the close of the year. The total production of briquets, as reported to the Survey, amounted to 66,524 short tons, having a value at the plants of $258,426. When compared with the development of this industry in Germany (in which country the production of briquets in 1906 amounted to about 16,000,000 short tons), the production in the United States appears insignificant, but it is of importance as indicating that a beginning has been made, and with the success of the established plants demonstrated and the gradual education of consumers in the advantages of briquets for efficiency, ease of handling, and cleanliness, rapid progress should be made in this industry during the next few years.

As constant dropping of water wears away the stone, so the constant agitation of this subject has begun to show its effect, and the rock of opposition, or at least of inaction, is being worn away. There can be little doubt that the interest aroused through calling attention to the waste of that part of the country's natural resources, represented by the nonuse of the slack and culm produced in our coal-mining operations, and the aggressive policy of President Roosevelt in seeking to throw light upon it and to correct the abuses into which we have largely unconsciously fallen, are to a great extent responsible for the present prospect of a development of coal briquetting, as an important industry in the United States. It may not be long before the governments of the States, under whose jurisdiction the matter comes, will enact legislation against the accumulation of slack and culm heaps or their useless destruction by burning, and prohibit this waste, as they have in some cases interdicted the waste of natural gas.

Legislation which would prohibit "shooting from the solid" at mines, when the slack coal is not a marketable product, and which would provide penalties for excessive use of powder, would have, as one result, a larger percentage of lump coal, and thus, in part at least,

Digitized by Google

enable operators to assume the additional expense involved in the briquetting of such slack coal as is unavoidably produced.

There were eleven coal briquetting plants in the United States, each manufacturing briquets, during 1907. The location of these plants and the character of the fuel and binder used in the operations are as follows:

Arizona Copper Company, Clifton, Ariz.—This company uses bituminous coal, mined in New Mexico, with an asphaltic pitch made from California crude petroleum. The briquets weigh approximately 4 pounds each and are used under the boilers of the company's plant. The briquetting machine is of English design and is described in the United States Geological Survey Bulletin 316, published in 1907. The capacity of the machine is 24 tons in a day of ten hours.

Western Fuel Company, Oakland, Cal.—This plant, which is also described in Bulletin 316, operates on bituminous coal slack or screenings with asphaltic pitch, with proportions of 90 per cent of coal and 10 per cent of binder. The capacity of the machine is 60 tons in a day of ten hours. The operations of the company were begun in June, 1905. The briquets are cubical in shape, with rounded edges, and weigh approximately 10 ounces each. They are used principally for domestic purposes.

Pittsburg Coal Mining Company, Pittsburg Landing, Cal.—This plant was put into operation during the first six months of 1907, but was burned in July. It was operated upon screenings from the coal yards of San Francisco, using asphaltic pitch as a binder in the proportions of 92 per cent of coal and 8 per cent of pitch. The briquets are of semicylindrical pattern, weighing about 8 ounces each and are used principally for domestic purposes.

Indianapolis Briquetting Company, Indianapolis, Ind.—This company began installing briquetting machinery in 1906 and commenced operations in November, 1907, using 92 per cent bituminous coal slack and 8 per cent of coal-tar pitch. The briquets are of cylindrical shape, weighing 5 ounces when intended for domestic purposes. Larger sized briquets can be made, if desired, the capacity of the machine depending upon the size of the briquets.

Semet-Solvay Company, Detroit, Mich.—The briquetting plant of the Semet-Solvay Company, located at Delray, Mich., is operated in connection with the plant of the Semet-Solvay by-product coke ovens at that place and is intended primarily to make available for use the coke "breeze" produced at the ovens. As originally designed (early in 1905) this plant contained a Johnson (English) briquetting press, but the product, on account of the large size of the briquets, was not found adapted to the market and a Mashek type of press was substituted. The new machine was started in August, 1907. Another machine, producing the eggette or ovoid-shaped briquet, has been purchased but has not been delivered. When the new machine is installed the plant will have a capacity of nearly 20 tons an hour. The present practice consists in using a mixture of 50 to 75 per cent of bituminous coal slack and 50 to 25 per cent of coke breeze. From 91 to 95 per cent of this mixture is used with 9 to 5 per cent of coal tar pitch. The briquets weigh about 2 ounces each.

Western Coalette Fuel Company, Kansas City, Mo.—This company is operating a Renfrow machine, the type of which, described in

Digitized by Google

Bulletin 316, formed a part of the equipment of the Geological Survey coal-testing plant at St. Louis, Mo., subsequent to the exposition period and later at the Jamestown Exposition. The machine was installed in Kansas City in April, 1907, and is operating upon semianthracite slack from Arkansas and Oklahoma and bituminous coal slack from Kansas and Missouri, using coal-tar pitch as a binder in proportions of 94 per cent of coal and 6 per cent of binder. The briquets are cylindrical in shape with convex ends, weighing approximately 14 ounces. They are intended for household, locomotive, and stationary boiler use. The capacity of the machine, of which there was only one installed at the close of 1907, is 8 tons per hour. The operations during the year were largely of an experimental character and considerable construction work was carried on at the same time.

D. Grieme Coal Company, foot of West 47th street, New York, N. Y.—This plant, among those described in Bulletin 316, was put into operation in October, 1907. The press is of Mashek design and makes a small, rectangular, convex briquet which is intended entirely for domestic purposes. They weigh approximately 2 ounces each. The coal used is anthracite No. 3 buckwheat and culm with coal-tar pitch as a binder, the proportions being 93 to 94 per cent of coal and 6 to 7 per cent of binder. The capacity of the machine is rated at 13 tons of briquets per hour.

The National Fuel Briquette Machinery Company, foot of Court street, Brooklyn, N. Y.—This plant is also described in Bulletin 316, and consists of a Belgian type press manufacturing small eggettes which weigh less than 2 ounces each. It is operated on anthracite culm and coal-tar pitch with proportions of 95 per cent of coal to 5 per cent of pitch. The eggettes are intended primarily for household use, and the principal market is in the domestic trade of Brooklyn. They are also used to some extent for stationary boilers. The capacity of the machine is rated at 6 tons per hour.

The Scranton Anthracite Briquette Company, Dickson City, Pa.—This plant was the largest producer of briquets in the United States during 1907, although it was operated only seven months during the year. The plant is located adjacent to one of the Delaware, Lackawanna and Western mines, near Dickson City, and the briquets are used on the locomotives of that railroad. Anthracite culm is used exclusively with a patented binder of which coal-tar pitch is a principal ingredient. The company prefers not to publish the proportions of coal and pitch used. The briquets are of eggette pattern, weighing about 8 ounces each. During the year the company was engaged in enlarging its plant, and for this reason operations were carried on during only seven months of the year. When the extension work is completed the company expects to have a capacity of 10,000 or 12,000 tons of briquets per month.

The Briquette Coal Company, Staten Island, N. Y.—This plant, which was completed in July, 1906, and which was briefly described in Bulletin 316, consists of two presses, one of German type and one of Belgian type, the briquets made in the former weighing approximately 1 pound each and those in the Belgian about 4 ounces each. The machines have a capacity of respectively 4½ and 7½ tons per hour. The plant is operated on a mixture of anthracite culm and

Digitized by Google

bituminous slack coal and also on anthracite alone with a binder, of which coal-tar pitch is the basis. The company does not care to give details as to the binder or the percentages used.

The United Gas Improvement Company, Point Breeze, Philadelphia, Pa.—As stated in the report on the Coal Briquetting Industry in 1906, published in Bulletin 316, this plant is operated primarily for the purpose of utilizing the breeze produced at the gas works of th company. It is found advantageous to mix the coke breeze with anthracite culm and bituminous slack in addition to the binding material. The average mixture is 42 per cent anthracite culm, 13 per cent bituminous slack, 35 per cent coke breeze, and 10 per cent water-gas pitch. The briquets weigh approximately 5 ounces each, are of eggette pattern, and are charged into retorts and used in the manufacture of water gas. There are two machines in the plant, both of Belgian type, which have a capacity of 50 tons per day.

In addition to the preceding list of plants, all of which were in operation in 1907, the following companies have been organized for the purpose of establishing coal-briquetting plants. This list does not include any of the names published in Bulletin 316 which have passed out of existence or from which no replies were received from inquiries sent asking for information regarding the operations of the plants during 1907:

The Standard Fuel Company, Birmingham, Ala.—A new company, incorporated in 1907; it did not produce any commercial briquets during the year.

The United States Briquetting Company, San Francisco, Cal.—This company was organized for the purpose of exploiting a process for briquetting peat with California petroleum. All of the work so far has been of an experimental character.

North American Coal Briquetting Company, 81 New street, New York, N. Y.—This company was organized for exploiting the Forst briquetting process, the main feature of which consists in the material to be used as binder. It consists principally of coal-tar pitch, but the other ingredients of the binding material are kept secret and the process is a patented one. The company has not yet begun operation on a commercial scale.

Zwoyer Fuel Company, 60 Wall street, New York, N. Y.—The plant of this company, which is described in Bulletin 316, was removed from Brooklyn, N. Y., to Perth Amboy, N. J., during 1907, and was not operated during the year.

American Briquetting and Manufacturing Company, Williston, N. Dak.—This company was organized for the purpose of briquetting North Dakota lignite, using 94 per cent of lignite and 6 per cent of binder composed of flax-fiber sirup and rosin. The briquets are to be made in large sizes, weighing 2 pounds 8 ounces each. It is estimated that the machine would have a capacity of 9 tons per hour. It is anticipated that the plant will be in operation during 1908, manufacturing briquets intended for household purposes and for stationary boilers.

Washington Coal Briquetting Company, Seattle, Wash.—This company was incorporated in 1907 for the briquetting of slack coals from the coal mines of the State. The plant had not been completed at the close of 1907.

Digitized by Google

The Coal-Briquette Machine Company, Oshkosh, Wis.—This company organized in 1907 and expected to be in operation during 1908. It is manufacturing some briquets out of anthracite and bituminous coal and lignite in an experimental way. The briquets are cylindrical in shape and weigh, approximately, 12 ounces each. The capacity of the machine is rated at 48 tons a day.

American Lignite Briquette Company, Rockdale, Tex.—This company, of which Mr. J. J. Olsen, of San Antonio, is president, was organized in 1907 for the purpose of briquetting lignite mined at Rockdale. The company expected to be in operation during the summer of 1908.

United States Coal Manufacturing Company, 1339 Arch street, Philadelphia, Pa.—This company has manufactured some briquets in an experimental manner, but at the close of 1907 had not produced any on a commercial scale. The briquets are of triangular shape, of small size, and intended for domestic use. The character of the binder and the proportion of binder and coal used are kept secret by the company. High calorific value, easy ignition, complete combustion, and absence of clinkering are merits claimed for these briquets.

R. B. Metcalf, Portsmouth, R. I.—Mr. Metcalf, who has done considerable experimental work in the briquetting of Rhode Island anthracite, had not begun the manufacturing of briquets on a commercial scale at the close of 1907, although he expected to have a plant in operation before the close of 1908.

RECENT LITERATURE.

The following list comprises recent publications in which the subject of briquetted fuel is discussed:

PUBLICATIONS OF THE UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY.

Mineral Resources of the United States, 1897. Nineteenth Annual Report, pt. 6, 1898; Coal, by Edward W. Parker, pp. 273–543; Coke, by Edward W. Parker, pp. 545–642.

Mineral Resources of the United States, 1898. Twentieth Annual Report, pt. 6, 1899; Coal, by Edward W. Parker, pp. 295–507; Coke, by Edward W. Parker, pp. 509–608.

Mineral Resources of the United States, 1899. Twenty-first Annual Report, pt. 6, 1901; Coal, by Edward W. Parker, pp. 321–519; Coke, by Edward W. Parker, pp. 521–633.

Condition of the coal-briquetting industry in the United States in 1906, by Edward W. Parker: Bulletin 316, 1907, pp. 460–485.

Binders for briquets, by J. E. Mills: Bulletin 343, 1908, 56 pp.

The combustion of briquets on locomotives, by W. F. M. Goss: Bulletin in press.

OTHER PUBLICATIONS.

The briquetting plant at Bankhead, Alberta, by Edward W. Parker: paper read at meeting of Am. Inst. Min. Eng. at New York City, February, 1908: Trans. Am. Inst. Min. Eng., 1908.

Southern coal for briquets, by Frederick E. Saward: Manufacturers' Record, October 21, 1907.

Briquetting of fuels in British Columbia; description of Pacific Coal Company's plant at Bankhead, Alberta, by J. G. Mashek: Canada Min. Jour., January 15 and February 1, 1908.

Lignite briquetting in Germany, by Robert Schorr: Eng. and Min. Jour., February 29, 1908.

Briquets in Europe: Their use as locomotive fuel in France, by Frank H. Mason, United States consul at Paris: Daily Cons. Reports, No. 3117, March 6, 1908.

Coal briquets: their importation and use on Swiss railways, by United States Vice-Consul Leo. J. Frankenthal, Berne: Daily Cons. Reports, No. 3139, April 18, 1908.

Briquets from coke dust; abstract of paper by Max Rosenkrans in Journal für Gasbeleuchtung und Wasserversorgung, Munich: Indust. World, April 27, 1908.

To make coal briquets at Hartshorne, Okla., by Carl Scholz; description of plant in course of construction for Rock Island Coal Company to briquet Arkansas and Oklahoma coals: "Fuel," June 9, 1908.

Briquet making a commercial possibility: Details of Rock Island Coal Company's plant at Hartshorne, Okla., illustrated: The Black Diamond, June 13, 1908.

Briquets made with tar; description of Shedlock process, by United States Consul Lorin A. Lathrop, Cardiff, Wales: Daily Cons. Reports, No. 3201, June 13, 1908.

Digitized by Google

COKE.

By EDWARD W. PARKER.

INTRODUCTION.

In the present chapter, as in the preceding ones of the series, the use of the word "coke" is limited to that product which is obtained by the distillation or partial combustion of bituminous coal in retorts or ovens, and which is generally known as "oven coke," suitable for furnace and foundry use. Ordinary gas-house coke obtained as a by-product in the manufacture of illuminating gas is not considered as coming within the scope of this report. Owing, however, to certain changes which have taken place in the last few years, it is not possible to confine the term coke to that which is used exclusively for furnace or foundry purposes. A not unimportant industry which has developed within the last few years is the preparation of coke for domestic use and for other purposes where smokeless fuel is desired, and this has made it necessary to include in these reports some coke which is not manufactured for strictly metallurgical purposes. The same ovens produce coke which is used for metallurgical and domestic purposes—in fact, one part of the same charge may go to the foundries and furnaces, and another part be crushed and sized for household use. Under such conditions it is manifestly impossible to make a separation of the coke for metallurgical use and to limit the scope of this report to that particular product. In the earlier volumes of this series the only coke considered was that made in ovens most of which, as at the present time, were of the beehive type, and the product was used almost entirely for metallurgical purposes. With the development of the retort ovens which began in 1893, a new feature was added to the industry. In such cases coke is sometimes the primary product and is a strictly metallurgical fuel. In other cases gas, either for illuminating or fuel purposes, is the primary product and coke becomes the secondary product, some of it being used in metallurgical establishments while some goes into other manufacturing, railroad, or domestic trade. Whether the coke is a primary or secondary product is determined by the location of the plant and the demands of the particular locality. In a subsequent table a detailed list of the by-product retort coke oven plants in the United States is given, with a statement regarding the purposes for which the coke and the gas are used.

From 1893, when the first plant of 12 by-product ovens was completed by the Semet-Solvay Company, of Syracuse, N. Y., to the close of 1904, there was a steady and noteworthy increase in the construction of retort or by-product ovens in the United States. During the last three years, however, there has been a decided falling off in the number of new ovens built or contracted for. On December 31, 1903, there were 1,335 by-product ovens in course of construction; in 1904 there were 832; in December, 1905, the amount of

Digitized by Google

new work under construction was represented by 417 ovens building; and on December 31, 1906, the number of new ovens in course of construction had fallen to 112. On December 31, 1907, there were 330 new retort ovens under construction, 280 of which were in Illinois and 50 in Ohio. When the enormous waste which attends the manufacture of coke in beehive ovens is considered, the relatively slow development of the retort oven industry in the United States is difficult to understand. The value of the by-products (gas, tar, and ammonia) in the manufacture of coke in retort ovens in the United States in 1907 was $7,548,071, obtained from the distillation of 7,506,174 tons of coal. The quantity of coal made into coke in beehive ovens in 1907 was 54,485,522 tons. At the same ratio the value of the gas, tar, and ammonia, which were wasted in the beehive oven practice in 1907, would have amounted to over $55,000,000. (See section on by-product coke making on a subsequent page.) The coke product of the retort ovens is in most cases a high-grade metallurgical fuel, and is primarily intended for such use, although the coke itself is not in all cases a primary product. In some instances the coke is a secondary product, but can not be considered a by-product like gas-house coke.

The coal consumed in the manufacture of coke in the United States is drawn from the following bituminous regions or fields:

1. The Appalachian region, embracing the great coking coal fields of Pennsylvania, Virginia, West Virginia, Ohio, eastern Kentucky, Tennessee, Alabama, and Georgia.

2. The Eastern Interior region, which includes the coal fields of Illinois, Indiana, and western Kentucky.

3. The Western Interior region, embracing the States of Iowa, Kansas, Missouri, Nebraska, Oklahoma, and Arkansas.

4. The Rocky Mountain regions, contained within the States of Colorado, New Mexico, Utah, Montana, and Wyoming.

5. The Pacific Coast regions, in which the only coking coals are found in the State of Washington.

The coal of the northern interior region lying wholly within the State of Michigan has not been used in the manufacture of coke. A considerable quantity of coke is made in States in which there are no coal fields, i. e., Massachusetts, Minnesota, New York, New Jersey, and Wisconsin. The ovens near Baltimore, Md., and at Delray and Wyandotte, Mich., are supplied with coal from other States. One of the two plants in Wisconsin is composed of beehive ovens in which coal drawn from the mines of Pennsylvania is used. This is the only beehive plant in operation outside of the coal producing States. All of the other coking establishments outside of the States producing coking coal are retort oven plants.

The unit of measurement used in this chapter is uniformly the short ton of 2,000 pounds.

PRODUCTION.

Including the output from by-product retort coke ovens, the total production of coke in the United States in 1907 amounted to 40,779,564 short tons, valued at $111,539,126, against 36,401,217 short tons, valued at $91,608,034 in 1906. The production in 1907, as in 1906 and in 1905, passed all previous records in the history of coke making in the United States. The increase in 1907 over 1906

Digitized by Google

was 4,378,347 tons, or 12.02 per cent in quantity, and of $19,931,092, or 21.76 per cent in value. The average price per ton at the ovens advanced from $2.52 in 1906 to $2.74 in 1907. This average price in 1907 is the highest reported in the 28 years that the statistics have been compiled by the Geological Survey.

Of the total production in 1907, 35,171,665 short tons, or 86.25 per cent, was produced in beehive ovens, against 31,843,090 tons of beehive coke in 1906. The production from retort or by-product ovens in 1907 was 5,607,899 short tons, or 13.75 per cent of the total, against 4,558,127 short tons, or 12.52 per cent of the total, in 1906. The increase of beehive coke in 1907 over 1906 was 3,328,575 tons, while the retort oven product shows an increase of 1,049,772 tons. From this it appears that, while the production of beehive coke increased 10.45 per cent, that of retort oven coke increased 23.03 per cent. It also appears that 23.98 per cent of the total increase in 1907 was in by-product ovens. The total production of coke in 1907 was nearly double that of 1900 and more than three times that of 1897. The production in 1907, with the larger proportionate increase in value, was all made during the first nine months of the year, and was due to the continued extraordinary demand in the iron and steel trade which prevailed until the financial flurry unsettled conditions in October. With the coming of the panic there was a prompt and extensive shutting down of blast furnaces and of rolling mills, and this naturally resulted in a general depression throughout the coking regions, but this falling off in the latter part of the year was not enough to entirely overcome the effects of the activity which prevailed from January to October. As shown in a subsequent table, the average prices for both furnace and foundry cokes ranged much above the average for previous years, and the general average for the year exceeded by 11 cents the previously maximum rate obtained in 1903, which resulted from the abnormal conditions produced by the strike in the anthracite regions of Pennsylvania.

In considering the total value and the average selling price for the coke produced in the United States it should be remembered that in many cases the values are arbitrarily fixed. A considerable number of the coke ovens in this country are operated by large corporations which operate also coal mines and blast furnaces, the coke making being really only an incidental part of the business. In such cases the coke product is sometimes charged against the furnace department at cost and sometimes at a figure based upon the cost of coal mining and coke making, plus a percentage of profit on these operations. The value is not fixed by the market price. In other cases the value is estimated upon the average prices for coke of a similar quality produced and sold in the immediate vicinity. These conditions, however, continue from year to year and do not affect comparisons.

The quantity of coal consumed in the manufacture of coke in 1907 was 61,946,109 short tons, valued at $72,784,851. The value of the coke produced from this coal was $111,539,126, a difference of $38,754,275, which represents the profits on the coking operations less the cost of manufacturing and the expenses of administration and selling. In 1906 the value of the coal used was $62,232,524, and the value of the coke produced was $91,608,034, a difference to cover all expenses of manufacture, administration, and profits of $29,375,510.

Digitized by Google

Following a year of unprecedented activity in the coking regions 1907 opened with a heavy demand for coke and with prices exceptionally good. During February there was some interference with the shipments due to the weather, and while this hampered trade in some respects, it resulted also in some cases in even higher prices for the coke which the producers were able to deliver. The first few months of the year were marked by a considerable advance in wages, and there was also some advance in freight rates, which added to the cost of coke to the consumer. Notwithstanding the unprecedented production, the general railroad situation, particularly so far as the car supply was concerned, was greatly improved over preceding years. Generally satisfactory conditions continued until the latter part of May, when there was a slight falling off in the production and shipments, but there was not the usual summer slump in the market, the coke trade during the warm months being unusually firm for that period of the year. By the middle of August considerable strength had developed, and this continued until the latter part of October, when the effects of the money troubles were shown in a sharp decline in the demand and in the production. So marked was the decline that Connellsville furnace coke, which in the first part of the year had been selling for from $3.50 to $3.75 per short ton, sold for from $2 to $2.50 in November and December, while foundry coke, which had ranged from $4 to $4.50 the first part of the year, sold for $2.50 to $2.75 at the close.

There were at the close of 1907, 99,680 coke ovens in the United States, against 93,901 in 1906, an increase of 5,779. Of the total ovens in existence in 1907, 4,934 were idle during the entire year, leaving 94,746 active ovens which produced 40,779,564 short tons of coke, an average of 430.4 tons per oven. In 1906 out of the 93,901 coke ovens 5,305 were idle, so that in addition to the new ovens added to the equipment in 1907, the number of ovens idle was 371 less than in 1906. The 88,596 active ovens in 1906 produced 36,401,217 tons of coke, an average of 410.9 short tons per oven. The idle beehive ovens in 1907, as in 1906, were with but few exceptions plants which had not been operated for several years, and which have been practically abandoned. The idle number in 1907 included 81 retort ovens, of which 56 was the bank of Newton-Chambers ovens at Pocahontas, Va. These ovens have not been operated to any extent since their installation several years ago. The total number of by-product recovery ovens in existence at the close of 1907 was 3,892, of which as stated, 81 were idle during the year. The production of 5,607,899 tons of retort oven coke was therefore obtained from 3,811 active ovens. The average production from the retort ovens was accordingly 1,472 tons. The total number of active beehive ovens in 1907 was 90,935, and the total production of beehive coke was 35,171,665 short tons, making an average of 386.8 tons of coke per oven, as against 1,472 tons as the average production for each retort oven. The average production from each beehive oven has increased from 365.8 in 1905 to 373.6 in 1906, and to 386.8 in 1907, while the average production for the retort ovens increased from 1,158.8 tons in 1905 to 1,356 tons in 1906, and to 1,472 tons in 1907. In 1905 the average production from by-product ovens was a little more than three times that of the beehive, while in 1907 it was nearly four times as great.

Digitized by Google

At the close of 1907 there were 2,546 ovens in course of construction, this being the smallest number reported as in process of construction since 1899. Of the ovens building 330, or nearly 13 per cent, were by-product recovery ovens. Of the 330 retort ovens building 50 were of the United-Otto type at Kokotto, Ohio, and 280 were Koppers regenerative ovens being built at Joliet, Ill., by the Illinois Steel Company.

The number of completed retort ovens has almost doubled in four years, and almost quadrupled in eight years, there being 3,892 ovens in existence at the close of 1907, as compared with 1,956 in 1903, and 1,020 in 1899. The production of by-product coke has increased about four times in five years. In 1902 the production of by-product coke was 1,403,588 tons, or 5.5 per cent of the total; in 1903 it was 1,882,394 tons, or 7.4 per cent of the total; in 1904 it was 2,608,229 tons, or 11 per cent of the total, in 1906 it was 4,558,127 tons, or 12.5 per cent of the total; and in 1907 it was 5,607,899 tons, or 13.75 per cent of the total.

Considering each bank of ovens as a separate establishment, the returns for 1907 show a total of 552 establishments, compared with 532 in 1906, and 519 in 1905. There were 67 idle establishments throughout the year in 1907, compared with 69 in 1906, and 75 in 1905. These 67 idle establishments in 1907 included 16, with a total of 1,872 ovens which were incomplete, or if completed, were not put in blast before the close of the year.

The statistics of the production of coke in 1906 and 1907 are presented by States and Territories in the following tables:

Manufacture of coke in the United States, by States and Territories, in 1906 and 1907.

1906.

State or Territory.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke.	Price of coke per ton.
		Built.	Building.					
Alabama	42	9,731	160	5,184,597	58.5	3,034,501	$8,477,899	$2.79
Colorado[a]	15	3,419	80	2,566,196	56.7	1,455,905	4,504,748	3.09
Georgia	2	531	0	128,052	54.9	70,280	277,921	3.95
Illinois	4	309	0	362,163	74.2	268,643	1,205,462	4.48
Indiana	1	48	0	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Indian Territory	5	490	0	95,296	52.2	49,782	204,205	4.10
Kansas	5	81	0	2,807	60.5	1,698	4,101	2.42
Kentucky	6	462	0	148,448	49.9	74,064	169,846	2.29
Missouri	2	6	0	0	.....	0	0	.....
Montana	4	555	100	69,045	55.3	38,182	266,024	6.97
New Mexico	4	571	450	261,609	56.5	147,747	442,712	3.00
Ohio	8	575	0	437,567	67.2	293,994	1,013,248	3.45
Pennsylvania	239	47,185	2,373	34,503,513	66.8	23,060,511	54,184,531	2.35
Tennessee	17	2,731	138	929,405	52	483,428	1,350,856	2.79
Utah	2	684	170	(b)	.....	(b)	(b)	.....
Virginia	18	4,641	695	2,296,227	68.7	1,577,659	3,611,659	2.29
Washington	5	216	0	76,896	59.4	45,642	226,977	4.97
West Virginia	141	19,714	353	5,822,619	63.8	3,713,514	8,192,956	2.21
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin, Wyoming	12	1,952	0	2,861,934	72.9	2,085,617	7,474,889	3.58
Total	532	93,901	4,519	55,746,374	65.3	36,401,217	91,608,034	2.52

[a] Includes the production of Utah.

[b] Included with Colorado.

Digitized by Google

Manufacture of coke in the United States, by States and Territories, in 1906 and 1907—Con.

1907.

State or Territory.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke.	Price of coke per ton.
		Built.	Building.					
Alabama	43	9,889	50	4,973,296	61.0	3,021,794	$9,216,194	$3.05
Colorado[a]	16	3,799	50	2,388,911	59.5	1,421,579	4,747,436	3.34
Georgia	2	350	0	136,031	55.1	74,934	315,371	4.21
Illinois	5	309	280	514,963	72.3	372,697	1,737,464	4.66
Indiana	1	28	0	0	.....	0	0	.....
Kansas	6	83	0	11,392	55.0	6,274	19,837	3.16
Kentucky	6	495	0	129,538	51.7	67,068	157,288	2.35
Missouri	1	5	0	0	.....	0	0	.....
Montana	5	567	15	68,948	59.0	40,714	295,174	7.25
New Mexico	4	896	125	446,140	59.4	265,125	840,253	3.17
Ohio	8	600	50	376,759	71.8	270,634	819,262	3.03
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	5	490	50	38,615	49.4	19,089	82,447	4.32
Pennsylvania	253	51,364	1,337	39,733,177	66.7	26,513,214	67,638,024	2.55
Tennessee	18	2,806	80	825,221	56.6	467,499	1,592,225	3.41
Utah	2	884	0	(b)	.....	(b)	(b)	.....
Virginia	19	5,333	50	2,284,720	68.2	1,545,280	3,765,733	2.44
Washington	5	216	0	85,860	60.6	52,028	293,019	5.63
West Virginia	142	19,688	459	6,536,795	62.9	4,112,896	9,717,130	2.36
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin	11	1,878	0	3,415,723	74.0	2,528,739	10,302,269	4.07
Total	552	99,680	2,546	61,946,109	65.8	40,779,564	111,539,126	2.74

[a] Includes the production of Utah. [b] Production included with Colorado.

There were 23 States and Territories in which coke was produced in 1907, a decrease of 1 as compared with 1906. Wyoming, which reported a production of coke in 1906, did not make any in 1907. In addition to this there were 8 other States in which the production in 1907 shows a decrease as compared with 1906. These 8 States in which the production decreased were Alabama, Colorado, Kentucky, Maryland, Ohio, Oklahoma, Tennessee, and Virginia, 6 of them being east and 2 west of the Mississippi River. The total decreases amounted to 156,390 tons. The increase in the other 15 States amounted to 4,534,737 tons, making a net increase for the United States of 4,378,347 short tons. The production from by-product ovens increased from 4,558,127 tons to 5,607,899 tons, a gain of 1,049,772 tons, or 23.03 per cent. The production of beehive ovens increased from 31,843,090 tons in 1906 to 35,171,665 tons in 1907, a gain of 3,328,575 tons, or 10.45 per cent. The most notable increase was in Pennsylvania, whose production showed a gain of 3,452,703 tons, or 14.97 per cent. West Virginia's production increased 399,382 tons, or 10.75 per cent. New Mexico's production increased 79.45 per cent, but the gain in tonnage was only 117,378 tons. The production of Illinois was largely increased by the operations of the by-product oven plant at South Chicago, this State showing an increase of 104,004 tons, or 38.71 per cent. In 1905 the State of Illinois produced only 10,307 tons of coke. In 1907 Illinois produced 372,697 tons.

The combined production of Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, and Wisconsin, nearly all of which is the output of by-product ovens, showed an increase of 443.122 tons, or 21.25 per cent.

Digitized by Google

The increases and decreases in the several States in 1907, as compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Increase and decrease in coke production, by States and Territories, in 1907, as compared with 1906 (in short tons).

State or Territory.	Total quantity.		Increase.		Decrease.	
	1907.	1906.	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.
Alabama	3,021,794	3,034,501			12,707	0.41
Colorado[a]	1,421,579	1,455,905			34,326	2.36
Georgia	74,934	70,280	4,654	6.62		
Illinois	372,697	268,693	104,004	38.71		
Kansas	6,274	1,698	4,576	269.49		
Kentucky	67,068	74,064			6,996	9.45
Montana	40,714	38,182	2,532	6.63		
New Mexico	265,125	147,747	117,378	79.45		
Ohio	270,634	293,994			23,360	7.91
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	19,089	[c] 49,782			30,693	61.65
Pennsylvania	26,513,214	23,060,511	3,452,703	14.97		
Tennessee	467,499	483,428			15,929	3.30
Virginia	1,545,280	1,577,659			32,379	2.05
Washington	52,028	45,642	6,386	13.99		
West Virginia	4,112,896	3,713,514	399,382	10.75		
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin, Wyoming[b]	2,528,739	2,085,617	443,122	21.25		
Total	40,779,564	36,401,217	4,378,347	12.02		

[a] Includes Utah. [b] Not included in 1907 figures. [c] Figures for Indian Territory.

PRODUCTION IN PREVIOUS YEARS.

The earliest record of coke production in the United States is that contained in the census report for 1880. In that year the total production of coke amounted to 3,338,300 short tons. Five years prior to that date, according to statistics compiled by the American Iron and Steel Association, the use of coke in iron furnaces exceeded that of anthracite coal. The same authority states that prior to 1855 most of the iron made in this country was made with charcoal. In that year anthracite took the lead and maintained it until passed by coke in 1875. Six years earlier coke had taken the lead over charcoal. Now very little iron is made with anthracite, and charcoal is used only for making special brands of pig iron. A comprehensive idea of the growth of the coking industry in the United States is obtained by dividing the history of the last twenty years into five-year periods. The average production for the three years prior to 1880 to 1882 was about 4,000,000 tons a year. In the five years from 1883 to 1887, inclusive, the average production amounted to 5,980,459 short tons. The average for the next five years, from 1888 to 1892, was nearly double that of the preceding five years, amounting to 10,533,918 tons. This period was followed by the panic years of 1893, 1894, and 1895, and the coke production showed only a small increase in the next five years, averaging during that time 11,418,536 tons per year. The return of prosperous conditions, which began in 1896, has shown no decided setback since that time, and the production of coke during the five years from 1898 to 1902, inclusive, attained an average of 20,689,347 tons, and exceeded for the first time a total of 25,000,000 tons in 1902. The average production for the last five years was 36,749,805 tons, an increase of nearly 80 per cent over the preceding 5 years.

Digitized by Google

In the following table are given the statistics of the manufacture of coke in the years 1880 and 1890 and from 1900 to 1907, inclusive:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the United States in 1880, 1890, and 1900–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Percentage yield of coal in coke.
		Built.	Building.					
1880	186	12,372	1,159	5,237,741	3,338,300	$6,631,367	$1.99	63.0
1890	253	37,158	1,547	18,005,209	11,508,021	23,215,302	2.02	64.0
1900	396	58,484	5,804	32,113,553	20,533,348	47,443,331	2.31	63.9
1901	423	63,951	5,205	34,207,965	21,795,883	44,445,923	2.039	63.7
1902	456	69,069	8,758	39,604,007	25,401,730	63,339,167	2.49	64.1
1903	500	79,334	6,175	39,423,525	25,274,281	66,498,664	2.63	64.1
1904	507	83,599	4,430	36,531,608	23,661,106	46,144,941	1.95	64.8
1905	519	87,564	4,751	49,530,677	32,231,129	72,476,196	2.25	65.1
1906	532	93,901	4,519	55,746,374	36,401,217	91,608,034	2.52	65.3
1907	552	99,680	2,546	61,946,109	40,779,564	111,539,126	2.74	65.8

The statistics of the production of coke in each State and Territory for the last five years, and the total annual production since 1880, are shown in the following tables. During the twenty-eight years covered by these reports there have been seven in which the production decreased as compared with the preceding year. The most notable decreases were in 1893 and 1894, and were due to the panic and depression which made those years memorable in our recent industrial history. The temporary boom of 1895 was followed by another period of depression in 1896, which was also reflected in a decreased coke production. The slight decrease of 1904 was due to a natural reaction from the abnormal production of the two preceding years, aided by the unsettled conditions of a Presidential year and a slump in the iron trade, which occurred during the summer months.

Quantity of coke produced in the United States, 1903–1907, by States and Territories, in short tons.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	2,693,497	2,340,219	2,576,986	3,034,501	3,021,794
Colorado[a]	1,053,840	789,060	1,378,824	1,455,905	1,421,579
Georgia	85,546	75,812	70,593	70,280	74,934
Illinois	.....	4,439	10,307	268,693	372,607
Kansas	14,194	9,460	4,425	1,698	6,274
Kentucky	115,362	64,112	79,487	74,064	67,068
Missouri	1,839	2,446	1,580	.....	.....
Montana	45,107	41,497	31,482	38,182	40,714
New Mexico	11,050	58,259	89,638	147,747	265,125
Ohio	143,913	109,284	277,130	293,994	270,634
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	49,818	44,808	54,781	49,782	19,089
Pennsylvania	15,050,932	14,861,064	20,573,736	23,060,511	26,513,214
Tennessee	546,875	379,240	468,092	483,428	467,499
Utah	(b)	(b)	(b)	(b)	(b)
Virginia	1,176,439	1,101,716	1,499,481	1,577,659	1,545,280
Washington	45,623	45,432	53,137	45,642	52,028
West Virginia	2,707,818	2,283,086	3,400,593	3,713,514	4,112,896
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin, Wyoming[c]	932,428	1,451,172	1,660,857	2,085,617	2,528,739
Total	25,274,281	23,661,106	32,231,129	36,401,217	40,779,564

[a] Colorado includes Utah. [b] Included with Colorado. [c] Not included in 1907 figures.

Digitized by Google

Quantity of coke produced in the United States, 1880–1907, in short tons.

1880 3,338,300	1890 11,508,021	1900 20,533,348
1881 4,113,760	1891 10,352,688	1901 21,795,883
1882 4,793,321	1892 12,010,829	1902 25,401,730
1883 5,464,721	1893 9,477,580	1903 25,274,281
1884 4,873,805	1894 9,203,632	1904 23,661,106
1885 5,106,696	1895 13,333,714	1905 32,231,129
1886 6,845,369	1896 11,788,773	1906 36,401,217
1887 7,611,705	1897 13,288,984	1907 40,779,564
1888 8,540,030	1898 16,047,209	
1889 10,258,022	1899 19,668,569	

VALUE OF COKE PRODUCED.

In the following tables are presented statements showing the value of the coke produced in each State and Territory during the last five years and the total value of the coke product of the United States each year since 1880. The effects on the coke trade of the fuel famine caused by the strike in the anthracite region of Pennsylvania are shown by the greatly enhanced values of the coke produced in 1902 and 1903. The extraordinary production in 1905, however, coupled with the high range of prices which obtained during the year, brought the total value up to an amount exceeding by nearly $6,000,000 the previous high-water mark of 1903.

The continued activity and expansion of the iron and steel industries through 1906, added to the scarcity of fuel brought about by the suspension of coal-mining operations on April 1, resulted in a still further advance in prices during 1906 and an increase of $19,131,838 over the high record made in 1905. Throughout the greater part of 1907 the demand from the iron and steel industries continued without abatement, and the production of coke for the first nine months was practically up to oven capacity. The highest prices in the history of the industry were obtained, and the total value shows a further increase over 1906 of $19,931,092.

Total value, at the ovens, of the coke made in the United States, 1903–1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	$7,622,528	$5,716,413	$7,646,957	$8,477,899	$9,216,194
Colorado	[a] 3,089,783	[a] 2,590,251	[a] 4,157,517	[a] 4,504,748	4,747,436
Georgia	368,351	212,697	224,260	277,921	315,371
Illinois	.....	9,933	27,681	1,205,462	1,737,464
Kansas	50,221	23,485	13,818	4,101	19,837
Kentucky	305,327	138,226	159,659	169,846	157,288
Missouri	5,797	6,115	4,072	.....	.....
Montana	310,882	280,745	211,351	266,024	295,174
New Mexico	31,539	171,976	253,229	442,712	840,253
Ohio	528,142	337,606	970,897	1,013,248	819,262
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	227,542	209,165	199,424	204,205	82,447
Pennsylvania	38,969,101	25,027,462	42,253,178	54,184,531	67,633,024
Tennessee	1,706,722	905,540	1,184,442	1,350,856	1,592,225
Utah	[b]	[b]	[b]	[b]	[b]
Virginia	2,724,047	1,772,717	2,869,452	3,611,659	3,765,733
Washington	214,776	207,357	251,717	226,977	293,019
West Virginia	7,115,842	3,757,850	6,548,205	8,192,956	9,717,130
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin, Wyoming [c]	3,228,064	4,777,403	5,500,337	7,474,889	10,302,269
Total	66,498,664	46,144,941	72,476,196	91,608,034	111,539,126

[a] Includes value of Utah coke. [b] Included with Colorado. [c] Not included in 1907 figures.

Digitized by Google

Total value, at the ovens, of the coke made in the United States, 1880–1907.

1880	$6,631,265	1890	$23,215,302	1900	$47,443,331
1881	7,725,175	1891	20,393,216	1901	44,445,923
1882	8,462,167	1892	23,536,141	1902	63,339,167
1883	8,121,607	1893	16,523,714	1903	66,498,664
1884	7,242,878	1894	12,328,856	1904	46,144,941
1885	7,629,118	1895	19,234,319	1905	72,476,196
1886	11,153,366	1896	21,660,729	1906	91,608,034
1887	15,321,116	1897	22,102,514	1907	111,539,126
1888	12,445,963	1898	25,586,699		
1889	16,630,301	1899	34,670,417		

From the preceding statements, showing the quantity and value of the coke produced in a series of years, the following tables have been prepared. These show the average price per ton obtained for the coke product in each State and Territory for the last five years and the average price of the total product since 1880. These average prices are obtained by dividing the total value by the total quantity of coke produced or sold. Although the figures may be accepted as indicating the general tendency of prices, they do not always represent the actual selling value of the coke, as has already been shown. Some of the largest producers of coke consume their entire product in their own blast furnaces. In some such cases the value of the coke is given at the actual cost of production; in others it is based upon the cost of production, adding a percentage of profit on the coking operations; and in still other cases the values are based upon the marketed product of a similar quality of coke in the immediate vicinity. These conditions, however, continue without material change from year to year, so that the prices as given may be generally accepted as indicating the general condition of the market.

As will be seen from the following table, the average price obtained in 1907 was the highest recorded in the twenty-eight years covered by this series of reports. The highest average price previously recorded was in 1903, when, because of abnormal conditions produced by a strike in the anthracite region, the price of coke was advanced 14 cents over the previous high-water mark of 1902. The slump in the iron trade during the summer of 1904 reacted on the coking industry so that the output was reduced and values were totally demoralized, and the average price for the year was the lowest since 1899. This setback, however, was temporary, and the average prices have advanced from $2.25 in 1905 to $2.52 in 1906 and to $2.74 in 1907. It may be confidently stated that 1907 was the most profitable in the history of the coking industry. It may be noted that whereas the average price of bituminous coal made into coke has increased from $1.02 in 1905 to $1.18 in 1907, an advance of 16 cents, or 16 per cent, the price of coke has advanced from $2.25 per ton to $2.74 per ton, an increase of 49 cents, or 22 per cent.

The average prices of coke, by States, from 1902 to 1907, inclusive, and for the United States from 1880 to 1907 are shown in the following tables:

Digitized by Google

Average price per short ton, at the ovens, of the coke made in the United States, 1903–1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	$2.83	$2.44	$2.97	$2.79	$3.05
Colorado[a]	2.93	3.28	3.02	3.09	3.34
Georgia	4.31	2.81	3.18	3.95	4.21
Illinois	.....	2.24	2.69	4.48	4.66
Kansas	3.54	2.48	3.12	2.42	3.16
Kentucky	2.65	2.15	2.01	2.29	2.35
Missouri	3.15	2.50	2.58	.....	.....
Montana	6.89	6.77	6.71	6.97	7.25
New Mexico	2.85	2.95	2.83	3.00	3.17
Ohio	3.67	3.09	3.50	3.45	3.03
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	4.57	4.67	3.64	4.10	4.32
Pennsylvania	2.49	1.68	2.05	2.35	2.55
Tennessee	3.12	2.39	2.53	2.79	3.41
Utah	[b]	[b]	[b]	[b]	[b]
Virginia	2.32	1.61	1.91	2.29	2.44
Washington	4.71	4.56	4.74	4.97	5.63
West Virginia	2.63	1.65	1.92	2.21	2.36
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin, Wyoming[c]	3.46	3.29	3.31	3.58	4.07
Average	2.63	1.95	2.25	2.52	2.74

[a] Includes Utah. [b] Included with Colorado. [c] Not included in 1907 figures.

Average price per short ton, at the ovens, of the coke made in the United States, 1880–1907.

1880	$1.99	1890	$2.02	1900	$2.31
1881	1.88	1891	1.97	1901	2.04
1882	1.77	1892	1.96	1902	2.49
1883	1.49	1893	1.74	1903	2.63
1884	1.49	1894	1.34	1904	1.95
1885	1.49	1895	1.44	1905	2.25
1886	1.63	1896	1.84	1906	2.52
1887	2.01	1897	1.66	1907	2.74
1888	1.46	1898	1.59		
1889	1.62	1899	1.76		

NUMBER OF COKE WORKS IN THE UNITED STATES.

Considering each bank of ovens as a separate establishment, there were, at the close of 1907, 552 establishments manufacturing coke in the United States, an increase of 20 as compared with 1906. These 552 establishments included 16 with a total of 1,872 ovens which were not completed or had not been put in blast during the year, and consequently did not contribute to the production. The ovens of these 16 establishments which had been completed but were not in blast are included in the idle ovens previously mentioned. The incompleted ovens are not considered as idle. In 1906 there were 15 establishments with a total of 1,887 ovens which had not been completed or put in blast during that year. In addition to the 16 new plants that were not operated there were 51 other establishments with a total of 4,614 ovens which were idle throughout 1907. Of these 51 idle establishments 17, or exactly one-third, with a total of 843 ovens, were in the Monongahela River district of West Virginia. Nearly all of the older banks of ovens which were idle during 1907 were comparatively small ones, having an average of 90 ovens each. The majority of them have been idle for several years and some of them

Digitized by Google

have been practically abandoned. There were, however, only 3 establishments with a total of 161 ovens reported as permanently abandoned in 1907. Deducting the idle plants and those not completed before the end of the year, a total of 67 establishments, it is found that there were 485 active establishments during 1907 with a total of 94,746 ovens, or an average of 195 ovens to each plant.

The total production from the 485 active establishments in 1907 was 40,779,564 short tons, or an average of 84,082 tons for each plant. In 1906 there were 448 active establishments, the total production from which was 36,401,217 short tons, or an average of 81,253 tons for each bank. In 1905 434 active establishments produced 32,231,129 short tons, or an average of 74,265 tons each. The average output for each plant in 1907 was 3.48 per cent greater than 1906, and 13.22 per cent greater than 1905. In 1880, the first year for which these statistics were collected, there were 186 establishments, with an average production from each of 17,948 tons, indicating that the average output from each plant in 1907 was 4.7 times that of 1880.

It should be stated that the word "establishment" as used in this report is intended to designate the number of separate plants or banks of ovens whether operated or idle and whether reported from one central office or not. Different plants controlled or operated by one company are considered separate establishments.

The total number of establishments manufacturing coke in the United States at the end of each decade from 1850 to 1900, and at the end of each year from 1901 to 1907, inclusive, is shown in the following table. The numbers reported in 1850, 1860, and 1870 are for census years; the others are for calendar years:

Number of coke establishments in the United States since 1850.

1850 (census year).... 4	1900, December 31.... 396	1905, December 31.... 519
1860 (census year).... 21	1901, December 31.... 423	1906, December 31.... 532
1870 (census year).... 25	1902, December 31.... 456	1907, December 31.... 552
1880, December 31... 186	1903, December 31.... 500	
1890, December 31... 253	1904, December 31.... 506	

Number of coke ovens in the United States.—In the following table is shown the number of coke ovens in existence in each State and Territory on December 31 for each of the last five years, and at the end of each five years since 1880. The total number of ovens in existence at the close of 1907 (99,680) was 26 per cent more than in 1903, 119 per cent or more than double the number in existence in 1895 and more than eight times the number in existence in 1880.

Number of coke ovens in each State or Territory at the close of each year, 1903–1907.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	8,764	9,059	9,586	9,731	9,889
Colorado	3,455	3,419	3,421	3,419	3,799
Georgia	500	500	533	531	350
Illinois	155	155	275	309	309
Indiana	36	36	36	48	28
Kansas	91	90	91	81	83
Kentucky	499	499	495	462	495
Maryland	200	200	200	200	200
Massachusetts	400	400	400	400	400
Michigan	75	135	135	150	150
Minnesota	.....	50	50	50	50
Missouri	8	8	6	6	5
Montana	555	520	555	555	567

Digitized by Google

Number of coke ovens in each State or Territory at the close of each year, 1903–1907—Con.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
New Jersey	100	100	100	150	150
New Mexico	126	284	258	571	896
New York	40	352	399	540	540
Ohio	440	539	573	575	600
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	286	286	388	490	490
Pennsylvania	40,239	42,165	42,608	47,185	51,364
Tennessee	2,439	2,436	2,615	2,731	2,906
Utah	504	504	504	684	884
Virginia	4,251	4,345	4,549	4,641	5,333
Washington	256	256	216	216	216
West Virginia	15,613	16,929	19,189	19,714	19,688
Wisconsin	228	308	308	388	388
Wyoming	74	74	74	74	0
Total	79,334	83,599	87,564	93,901	99,680

Number of coke ovens in the United States on December 31 of each fifth year, from 1880 to 1907.

1880	12,372	1900	58,484
1885	20,116	1905	87,564
1890	37,158	1907	99,680
1895	45,565		

A statement of the number of ovens in course of construction at the end of each year since 1902 is shown in the following table. It is not intended to show by this the increase in the number of ovens from year to year, nor does it include the number of new ovens completed during any one year. It merely exhibits the condition of the industry as shown by plants under construction at the close of each year:

Number of coke ovens building in the United States at the close of each year, 1902–1907.

1902	8,758	1905	4,751
1903	6,175	1906	4,519
1904	4,430	1907	2,546

RANK OF COKE-PRODUCING STATES.

In the following table is shown the relative importance of the different coke-producing States and Territories during the last five years. Pennsylvania, in the manufacture of coke as in the production of coal, has headed the list since these reports have been published. West Virginia and Alabama have for the last twenty-five years been rivals for second place, alternating frequently, and West Virginia has held it three times consecutively, in 1905, 1906, and 1907, the first time in six years that either State has done so. In 1907 West Virginia's production of coke was 36 per cent more than Alabama's, and this practically establishes West Virginia permanently in second place. Virginia and Colorado hold the same relative ranks of fourth and fifth place as they have for the last five years. The most important change noted under the statistics for 1907 is the advance of New York from eighth place in 1906 to sixth place in 1907, this change being due to the operations of the by-product oven plant of the Lackawanna Steel plant at Buffalo. Wisconsin, by reason of the Semet-Solvay ovens at Milwaukee, advanced from thirteenth to seventh place. Tennessee dropped from sixth to eighth place, and Massachusetts from seventh to ninth place. Illinois, because of the

Digitized by Google

production of the Semet-Solvay ovens at South Chicago, advanced from fourteenth to tenth place.

In the 5 leading States, i. e., Pennsylvania, West Virginia, Alabama, Virginia, and Colorado, by far the larger proportion of the coke is made in beehive ovens. In 5 of the next 6 States, i. e., New York, Wisconsin, Massachusetts, Illinois, and Maryland, practically all of the coke is made in by-product ovens.

Rank of the States and Territories in production of coke, 1903–1907.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Pennsylvania	1	1	1	1	1
West Virginia	2	3	2	2	2
Alabama	3	2	3	3	3
Virginia	4	4	4	4	4
Colorado	5	5	5	5	5
New York	16	11	14	8	6
Wisconsin	15	12	12	13	7
Tennessee	6	7	6	6	8
Massachusetts	7	6	7	7	9
Illinois	23	23	22	14	10
Maryland	8	8	8	9	11
Utah	9	9	11	10	12
Michigan	11	10	9	11	13
Ohio	10	14	10	12	14
New Mexico	21	17	15	16	15
New Jersey	13	13	13	15	16
Minnesota	.....	21	16	17	17
Georgia	14	15	18	19	18
Kentucky	12	16	17	18	19
Washington	18	18	20	21	20
Montana	19	20	21	22	21
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	17	19	19	20	22
Kansas	20	22	23	23	23
Wyoming	22	24	24	24	.....
Missouri	24	25	25	.....	.....
Indiana	25	.....	.....	.....	.....

COAL CONSUMED IN THE MANUFACTURE OF COKE.

The determination of the quantity of coal consumed in the manufacture of coke is, to a considerable extent, a matter of estimate, as a large quantity of the coal so used is charged directly into the ovens from the mines without having been previously weighed or measured. The only method of ascertaining the quantity of coal thus used is by the amount paid to the miners for mining, which is based sometimes upon the measured bushel or ton and sometimes by the cubical contents of the mine car, all of which standards are apt to differ materially from that of the weighed ton or bushel. There are comparatively few establishments in this country at which the quantity of coal made into coke is accurately ascertained, though as the industry becomes better organized greater attention is being paid to exactness in this regard, and year by year the quantities as presented in the following tables become more accurate. It is still necessary, however, to estimate a large quantity of the coal consumed in the manufacture of coke.

A considerable quantity of the coal which is not run directly from the mines to the coke ovens is crushed and washed before coking. In some of such cases the weight of this coal before washing is given approximately. In other cases the weight after the slate, pyrite, and other impurities have been removed is reported for the weight of the coal charged into the ovens. In still other instances coke ovens have been constructed chiefly for the purpose of utilizing the slack coal produced, in which cases little or no account is taken of the weight

Digitized by Google

of the coal. It can readily be seen, therefore, that any statement as to the quantity of coal used in the manufacture of coke is necessarily approximate, but as these differences appear from year to year the statistics as collected may be accepted as sufficiently accurate for comparative analysis. As has been stated in previous reports of this series, an apparent discrepancy appears between the statements regarding the quantities of coal consumed in the manufacture of coke as published in the chapter on coal production and those presented herewith. These discrepancies are in general due to the fact that a large quantity of coal is shipped to ovens at a distance from the mine. Where this is the case, the tonnage so shipped would be included in the shipments, the coal statistics showing only the quantity of coal made into coke at the mines.

In 1907 the total quantity of coal made into coke was 61,946,901 short tons, while the quantity of coal reported as made into coke at the mines which is shown in the chapter on the production of coal was 50,289,822 short tons. This indicates that there were 11,657,079 short tons shipped to points distant from the mines before being charged into the ovens.

The quantity of coal used in the manufacture of coke, as obtained for this report, in the several States and Territories, from 1903 to 1907, and the total quantity used for each five years since 1880, are shown in the tables which follow:

Quantity of coal used in the manufacture of coke in the United States, 1903–1907, by States and Territories, in short tons.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	4,483,942	3,996,578	4,409,854	5,184,597	4,973,296
Colorado [a]	1,776,974	1,376,354	2,368,365	2,566,196	2,388,911
Georgia	146,086	132,270	119,036	128,052	136,031
Illinois	.....	8,131	16,821	362,163	514,963
Kansas	30,503	14,525	6,504	2,807	11,392
Kentucky	247,950	140,139	154,783	148,448	129,538
Missouri	3,004	3,815	2,551	0	0
Montana	82,118	78,303	68,777	69,045	68,948
New Mexico	18,613	94,397	148,469	261,609	446,140
Ohio	211,473	165,487	396,961	437,567	376,759
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	110,088	98,847	123,389	95,296	38,615
Pennsylvania	23,724,207	22,432,064	31,030,345	34,503,513	39,733,177
Tennessee	1,001,356	718,181	862,320	929,405	825,221
Utah	(b)	(b)	(b)	(b)	(b)
Virginia	1,860,225	1,636,905	2,184,369	2,296,227	2,264,720
Washington	73,119	76,993	85,715	76,896	85,860
West Virginia	4,347,160	3,543,338	5,329,695	5,822,619	6,536,795
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin, Wyoming [c]	1,306,707	2,015,281	2,222,723	2,861,934	3,415,723
Total	39,423,525	36,531,608	49,530,677	55,746,374	61,946,109

[a] Includes coal coked in Utah. [b] Included with Colorado.
[c] Not included in 1907 figures.

Quantity of coal used in the manufacture of coke in the United States each fifth year, 1880–1907.

	Short tons.		Short tons.
1880	5,237,741	1900	32,113,543
1885	8,071,126	1905	49,530,677
1890	18,005,209	1907	61,946,109
1895	20,848,323		

Digitized by Google

QUANTITY AND VALUE OF COAL USED IN COKE MAKING.

The total quantity and value of the coal consumed in the manufacture of coke in 1906 and 1907, with the quantity and value of coal consumed per ton of coke produced, by States and Territories, are shown in the following tables. The quantity of coal consumed in 1907 was 61,946,109 short tons against 55,746,374 short tons in 1906. The value of the coal used in 1907 was $72,784,851, compared with $62,232,524 in 1906, there being a considerable difference in the value as compared with the quantity. In 1906 the average value per ton of the coal used was $1.12, and in 1907 it was $1.18, a difference of 6 cents. There was also a marked difference in the value of the coke product, which was $91,608,034, or $2.52 in 1906, and $111,539,126, or $2.74 per ton, in 1907.

Quantity and value of coal used in the manufacture of coke in the United States in 1906 and 1907, and quantity and value of same per ton of coke, by States and Territories.

1906.

State or Territory.	Coal used (short tons).	Total value of coal.	Value of coal per ton.	Quantity of coal per ton of coke (short tons).	Value of coal to a ton of coke.
Alabama	5,184,597	$6,582,102	$1.27	1.708	$2.169
Colorado[a]	2,566,196	2,544,677	.992	1.762	1.748
Georgia	128,052	151,659	1.18	1.822	2.15
Illinois	362,163	968,351	2.67	1.347	3.596
Indian Territory	95,296	124,383	1.305	1.914	1.498
Kansas	2,807	3,306	1.177	1.653	1.946
Kentucky	148,448	65,648	.44	2.004	.882
Montana	69,045	210,615	3.05	1.808	5.514
New Mexico	261,609	246,460	.942	1.77	1.667
Ohio	437,567	823,749	1.88	1.488	2.797
Pennsylvania	34,503,513	35,395,374	1.025	1.496	1.533
Tennessee	929,405	955,739	1.028	1.922	1.976
Virginia	2,296,227	2,251,143	.98	1.455	1.426
Washington	76,896	154,964	2.015	1.684	3.393
West Virginia	5,822,619	5,230,561	.898	1.567	1.407
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin, Wyoming	2,861,934	6,523,793	2.28	1.372	3.128
Total	55,746,374	62,232,524	1.116	1.531	1.709

1907.

State or Territory.	Coal used (short tons).	Total value of coal.	Value of coal per ton.	Quantity of coal per ton of coke (short tons).	Value of coal to a ton of coke.
Alabama	4,973,296	$6,656,742	$1.34	1.646	$2.205
Colorado[a]	2,388,911	2,563,433	1.07	1.680	1.798
Georgia	136,031	167,704	1.23	1.815	2.232
Illinois	514,983	1,343,410	2.61	1.382	3.607
Kansas	11,392	14,777	1.30	1.816	2.361
Kentucky	129,538	66,170	.51	1.933	.986
Montana	68,948	242,327	3.51	1.693	5.942
New Mexico	446,140	618,043	1.39	1.683	2.339
Ohio	376,759	654,588	1.74	1.392	2.422
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	38,615	56,697	1.47	2.023	2.974
Pennsylvania	39,733,177	42,732,546	1.08	1.499	1.619
Tennessee	825,221	1,108,820	1.34	1.765	2.365
Virginia	2,264,720	2,443,067	1.08	1.466	1.583
Washington	85,860	232,821	2.71	1.650	4.472
West Virginia	6,536,795	5,957,568	.92	1.589	1.462
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin	3,415,723	7,926,138	2.32	1.351	3.134
Total	61,946,109	72,784,851	1.18	1.519	1.792

[a] Includes Utah

Digitized by Google

The following table shows approximately the quantity of coal required to produce a ton of coke in 1880, 1890, 1900, and each year since 1901. It will be observed that during the last three years there has been a steady decrease in the consumption of coal per unit of coke, due for the most part to the development of by-product manufacture, in which the yield of coke is considerably more than in beehive ovens.

Coal required to produce a ton of coke, in tons and pounds.

Year.	Tons.	Pounds.	Year.	Tons.	Pounds.
1880	1.57	3,140	1903	1.56	3,120
1890	1.56	3,120	1904	1.544	3,088
1900	1.57	3,140	1905	1.537	3,074
1901	1.57	3,140	1906	1.531	3,062
1902	1.56	3,120	1907	1.519	3,038

YIELD OF COAL IN COKE.

By yield of coal in coke is meant the percentage by weight of the constituents of the coal that remain as coke after the process of coking has been completed. During the last few years the average yield of coal in coke was reported about 64 per cent. This is believed to have been somewhat excessive. For reasons previously stated in connection with the quantity of coal made into coke it is not always possible to obtain exact information on this point, as in many instances the coal is not weighed before being charged into the ovens, and the quantity consumed is largely an estimate, based sometimes upon the measured bushel or car and sometimes upon the cubical contents of the "larry," and sometimes upon the amount paid to the miner for mining the coal. What has been said in regard to the decreased consumption of coal per ton of coke in connection with the preceding tables, due to a larger production in by-product ovens, is also applicable here in regard to the increased percentage yield in the last four years. In 1903 the average percentage yield of coal in coke for the United States was 64.1. In 1904 it had increased to 64.8 per cent; in 1905 to 65.1 per cent; in 1906 to 65.3 per cent, and in 1907 to 65.8 per cent. During this period the percentage to the total coke product of the by-product coke made was in 1903 7.4; in 1904, 11; in 1905, 10.7; in 1906, 12.5; and in 1907, 13.75 per cent. The following table shows the percentage yield of coal in coke in each State and Territory during the last five years, and for the United States each ten years since 1880 and each year since 1901:

Percentage yield of coal in coke, 1903–1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	60	58.6	58.4	58.5	61.0
Colorado[a]	59.3	57.3	58.2	56.7	59.5
Georgia	58.5	57.3	59.3	54.9	55.1
Illinois	.....	54.6	61.3	74.2	72.3
Kansas	46.5	65	68	60.5	55.0
Kentucky	46.5	45.7	51.4	49.9	51.7
Missouri	61.2	64	61.9	.....	.....
Montana	54.9	53	45.8	55.3	59.0

[a] Average, including Utah

Digitized by Google

Percentage yield of coal in coke, 1903–1907, by States and Territories—Continued.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
New Mexico	59.4	61.7	60.4	56.5	59.4
Ohio	68	66	69.8	67.2	71.8
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	45	45.3	44.4	52.2	49.4
Pennsylvania	65.9	66.2	66.3	66.8	66.7
Tennessee	54.6	52.8	54.3	52.0	56.6
Virginia	63.2	67.3	68.6	68.7	68.2
Washington	62.4	59	62	59.4	60.6
West Virginia	62.3	64.4	63.8	63.8	62.9
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin, Wyoming[a]	71.3	72	74.7	72.9	74.0
Total average	64.1	64.8	65.1	65.3	65.8

[a] Not included in 1907 figures.

Percentage yield of coal in coke, 1880–1906.

1880	63	1902	64.1	1905	65.1
1890	64	1903	64.1	1906	65.3
1900	63.9	1904	64.8	1907	65.8
1901	63.7				

CONDITION IN WHICH COAL IS CHARGED INTO THE OVENS.

In the following tables will be found a statement of the condition in which the coal is charged into the ovens in the several States and Territories for the last two years, with a résumé of the corresponding statistics for each five years prior to 1905. It has been found, through several years of experience, that in many of the coke-making districts the quality of the coke has been materially improved through the washing of the coal before being charged into the ovens. This is particularly true in regard to slack coal used for making coke. Practically all of the coal which is reported as mine-run and which is washed before being charged into the ovens is crushed before washing, in order to effect a more satisfactory separation of the slate, pyrite, and other impurities which exist in the coal. From two-thirds to three-fourths of the entire quantity of coal used in coke making is run-of-mine coal, most of which (88 per cent in 1907) is charged into the ovens without being washed. Another lesson which has been learned through experience in coke making in the United States is that the coking process is in many cases facilitated and a better strength and structure of the coke obtained when the coal is disintegrated before being charged into the ovens, and a large quantity of the run-of-mine coal is crushed or disintegrated before coking whether it is washed or not. This coal is not reported as slack. All of the coal charged into by-product ovens is crushed before coking. Partially on account of the extraordinary demand for coke which prevailed during the first nine and one-half months of 1907, the quantity of run-of-mine coal which is washed before being charged into the oven shows a decided decrease as compared with 1906. While the demand was at its height the necessity for the careful preparation of the coal before coking was not so pronounced as in years where consumers were more exacting in their requirements. It is for this reason that the

Digitized by Google

quantity of unwashed run-of-mine coal charged into the ovens in 1907 shows an increase from 34,748,258 short tons in 1906 to 41,065,584 tons in 1907, while the quantity of washed run-of-mine coal shows a decrease from 7,377,403 short tons in 1906 to 5,589,735 short tons in 1907. It also appears that while there was an increase of 1,415,540 tons, or from 7,784,801 short tons to 9,200,341 tons in the quantity of unwashed slack used, the quantity of washed slack increased only 254,537 tons, or from 5,835,912 tons in 1906 to 6,090,449 tons in 1907. The total quantity of washed coal (run-of-mine and slack) used in 1907 was 11,680,184 tons, or 19 per cent of the total quantity of coal used, as against 13,620,713 short tons, or 24.4 per cent of slack coal used in 1906. This indicates a decrease of 5.4 per cent in the quantity of slack coal used in 1907 as compared with the preceding year. The unwashed coal used in 1907 amounted to 50,265,925 short tons, of which 41,065,584 short tons were run-of-mine and 9,200,341 tons slack. The total quantity of run-of-mine coal washed and unwashed used increased from 42,125,661 tons in 1906 to 46,655,319 tons in 1907, while the slack coal used increased from 13,620,713 short tons to 15,290,790 tons in 1907.

Among the more important coke-producing States it is observed that in Pennsylvania less than 10 per cent of the coal used in 1907 was slack, and that 6.3 per cent of the run-of-mine coal used in 1907 was washed, as against 12.6 per cent in 1906. In West Virginia nearly two-thirds of the coal charged into the ovens is slack, and of this less than 5 per cent in 1907 was washed. In 1906 nearly 10 per cent of the slack coal made into coke in West Virginia was washed. Only a little more than 1 per cent of the run-of-mine coal made into coke in West Virginia is washed. In Alabama from 40 to 60 per cent of the coal used is slack, practically all of which is washed before charging into the ovens. Of the run-of-mine coal used in Alabama in 1906 nearly two-thirds was washed. In Virginia all of the coal made into coke in 1907 was reported as unwashed, though in 1906 10 per cent of the coal was washed. In Colorado and Utah about 70 per cent of the coal made into coke in 1906 and 1907 was slack, and while in 1906 three-fourths of this was washed, in 1907 44 per cent was unwashed. All of the coal used in coke making in New Mexico is slack, nearly all of which is washed. In Tennessee the coal used may be evenly divided between run-of-mine and slack. All of the slack and most of the run-of-mine is washed.

Character of coal used in the manufacture of coke, by States and Territories, in 1906 and 1907, in short tons.

1906.

State or Territory.	Run of mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
Alabama	1,493,549	1,810,089	121,122	1,759,837	5,184,597
Colorado[a]	4,866	703,440	1,055,353	792,537	2,556,196
Georgia	0	26,488	0	101,564	128,052
Illinois	251,870	0	0	110,293	362,163
Indian Territory	50,802	0	0	44,494	95,296
Kansas	0	0	2,807	0	2,807
Kentucky	1,000	0	65,126	82,322	148,448
Montana	12,935	56,110	0	0	69,045
New Mexico	0	0	0	261,609	261,609
Ohio	356,540	0	38,737	42,290	437,567
Pennsylvania	27,471,566	3,972,712	1,584,152	1,475,083	34,503,513

[a] Includes Utah.

Digitized by Google

Character of coal used in the manufacture of coke, by States and Territories, in 1906 and 1907, in short tons—Continued.

1906—Continued.

State or Territory.	Run of mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
Tennessee	81,825	509,532	142,843	195,205	929,405
Virginia	1,014,299	228,347	1,053,581	0	2,296,227
Washington	0	70,685	0	6,211	76,896
West Virginia	2,093,493	0	3,388,877	340,259	5,822,619
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin, Wyoming	1,915,523	0	322,203	624,208	2,861,934
Total	34,748,258	7,377,403	7,784,801	5,835,912	55,746,374

1907.

Alabama	1,020,907	1,697,913	27,433	2,227,043	4,973,296
Colorado[a]	2,956	676,226	1,055,189	654,540	2,388,911
Georgia	0	41,000	0	95,031	136,031
Illinois	311,999	0	194,389	8,595	514,983
Kansas	0	0	11,392	0	11,392
Kentucky	30,632	0	0	98,906	129,538
Montana	18,648	50,300	0	0	68,948
New Mexico	0	0	2,498	443,642	446,140
Ohio	268,637	45,712	36,514	25,896	376,759
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)	0	0	38,615	0	38,615
Pennsylvania	33,589,751	2,267,142	2,566,090	1,310,194	39,733,177
Tennessee	54,397	386,094	0	384,730	825,221
Virginia	1,271,518	0	993,202	0	2,264,720
Washington	0	72,268	0	13,592	85,860
West Virginia	2,451,811	27,067	3,874,817	183,100	6,536,795
Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, Wisconsin	2,044,328	326,013	400,202	645,180	3,415,723
Total	41,065,584	5,589,735	9,200,341	6,090,449	61,946,109

[a] Includes Utah

In the following table are given the statistics regarding the character of the coal used in coke making for the years 1890, 1895, 1900, 1905, and 1907:

Character of coal used in the manufacture of coke in the United States, 1890–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Run of mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
1890	14,060,907	338,563	2,674,492	931,247	18,005,209
1895	15,609,875	237,468	3,052,246	1,948,734	20,848,323
1900	21,062,090	1,369,698	5,677,006	4,004,749	32,113,543
1905	31,783,314	3,187,994	8,196,226	6,363,143	49,530,677
1907	41,065,584	5,589,735	9,200,341	6,090,449	61,946,109

Digitized by Google

COKE MAKING IN BY-PRODUCT OVENS.

According to reports received from the manufacturers of coke in by-product ovens, the total number of this type of oven completed to the close of 1907 was 3,892, against 3,603 in 1906, and 3,159 in 1905. The increase in 1907 over 1906 was 289 ovens. The production of by-product coke in 1907 amounted to 5,607,899 short tons, as against 4,558,127 short tons in 1906 and 3,462,348 tons in 1905. The increase in 1907 over 1906 amounted to 1,049,772 short tons, or 23 per cent. The increase in 1906 over 1905 was 1,095,779 short tons, or 31.6 per cent. Of the 3,892 ovens in 1907, 81 were idle, the idle ovens being 25 Semet-Solvay ovens at Sharon, Pa., and 56 Newton-Chambers ovens at Pocahontas, Va., which have not been in practical operation since they were first installed. In 1906, out of the 3,603 by-product ovens, 241 were idle.

The production of by-product coke in 1907 was from 3,811 active ovens, the average output from each of which was 1,472 short tons of coke, as compared with the average production for each oven in 1906 of 1,356 short tons, and in 1905 of 1,158.8 tons. The average production from beehive ovens in blast in 1907 was 386.8 short tons, as compared with 373.6 tons in 1906, and 365.8 tons in 1905. The quantity of coal consumed in the manufacture of the 5,607,899 tons of by-product coke in 1907 was 7,506,174 short tons, indicating a yield of coal in coke of 75 per cent. In 1906 the average percentage yield of coal in coke in by-product ovens was 73.6 per cent, and in 1905 it was 74.8 per cent. This is a much larger yield than it is possible to obtain in beehive ovens, as a portion of the fixed carbon in the coal is unavoidably burned in beehive-oven practice, while in the retort oven the operation is one of distillation only without the admission of air, and all of the fixed carbon remains as coke. As previously shown, the average yield of coal in coke, including the output of by-product recovery ovens in the United States for the last few years has been about 65 per cent, and this is probably higher than the actual results obtained. The increase in the production of by-product coke is responsible for the average yield of coal in coke increasing in each of the last five years from 64.1 per cent in 1903 to 64.8 per cent in 1904, to 65.1 per cent in 1905, to 65.3 in 1906, and to 65.8 in 1907.

At the risk of being charged with repeating what has already been said, the writer again calls attention to the tenacity with which coke manufacturers of the United States cling to the beehive-oven practice of coke making and to the comparatively slow increase which has characterized the retort-oven method of manufacture as developed in the United States, particularly in the last three of four years. From 1900 to 1903 there was a gratifying condition shown by the number of ovens in course of construction at the end of each year, there having been between 1,000 and 1,500 ovens building during these years, many of which were completed during the period. The number of by-product ovens completed increased from 1,956 in 1903 to 2,910 in 1904, with 832 under construction at the end of that year. Part of these ovens under construction at the end of 1904 were completed in 1905, and some in 1906, the total number of completed ovens at the close of the latter year being 3,603. The amount of new work under way during the last four years, however, has shown a marked decrease as compared with the preceding four years. At the end of 1905 there were

Digitized by Google

only 417 ovens under construction, and at the end of 1906 the number of ovens under construction was reduced to 112. Some additional new work was begun in 1907, and the number of ovens under construction at the close of that year was 330, of which 280 were the experimental plant of Koppers regenerative by-product ovens building by the Illinois Steel Company, at Joliet, Ill., it being reported that it was the intention of the United States Steel Corporation to construct 1,000 of this type of oven at Gary, Ind., if this experimental plant proved satisfactory. The other 50 ovens building at the close of 1907 are an addition to the United Otto plant at Hamilton, Ohio, doubling the number of ovens at that place.

When the economies which may be effected by the use of the retort ovens have been so clearly demonstrated, not only by the plants which have been constructed in the United States, but more emphatically through the much more extensive development of by-product coke manufacture in Europe, the condition in the United States, as shown by the statistics for the last four years, is somewhat difficult to understand. The economy shown by the higher yield of coal in coke has already been referred to, and, as previously stated, the production of coke in the by-product ovens of the United States in 1907 amounted to 5,607,899 short tons, valued at $21,665,157. The total value of by-products obtained in the manufacture of this coke was $7,548,071, this value and the quantity being distributed as follows:

Value of by-products obtained in manufacture of coke in retort ovens in 1907.

	Quantity.	Value.
Gas.....M cubic feet..	20,516,731	$3,130,839
Tar.....gallons..	53,995,795	1,242,530
Ammonia, sulphate or reduced to equivalent in sulphate.....pounds..	125,372,360	3,174,702
Total.....	.....	7,548,071

The gas included in the foregoing statement is the "surplus" not consumed in the coking process, and which is either sold or used at manufacturing establishments operated in connection with the coke-oven plant. In a few instances where the surplus gas is consumed by the producing companies the quantity is not measured, nor was any value placed upon it in the reports made to the Survey. In such cases careful estimates have been made, based upon the average surplus gas obtained from similar coals used at ovens of the same type. The value, similarly estimated, has been placed at from 10 to 15 cents per thousand cubic feet.

The coal consumed in retort ovens in 1907 amounted to 7,506,174 short tons. The quantity of coal used in beehive ovens was 54,439,935 short tons, from all of which the possible by-products are apparently wasted. Assuming that the coal consumed in beehive ovens was of the same average quality as that charged into the retort ovens and that the prices would be not less than 80 per cent of those ruling in 1907, the value of recoverable products which were thus apparently wasted last year amounted to $44,000,000, a sum equal to nearly 80 per cent of the total value of all the coal used in beehive ovens during the year. At the prices which prevailed in 1907 the value of the by-products wasted in beehive coke ovens was a little over $55,000,000.

Digitized by Google

The value of the by-products from the retort ovens in 1907 was a little more than one-third the value of the coke produced in them.

It should be remembered, however, that beehive ovens are located in the coal mining regions and that the cost of the coal charged into them represents only a little more than that represented by the expense of mining the coal, whereas in locating by-product recovery plants provision must be made for utilizing or marketing the by-products. It is for this reason that in the much larger number of cases the recovery plants are established near the larger cities and at considerable distances from the mining regions, and the expense of transportation is added to the mining cost of the coal. Hence it is that the value of the 7,506,174 tons of coal charged into by-product ovens in 1907 was $15,920,017, or over $2 per ton, while the 54,439,935 tons of coal used in beehive ovens was $56,864,834, or $1.05 per ton. It must also be remembered that the original cost of installation for a by-product recovery plant is from 4 to 5 times that of a beehive plant of equal capacity. These disadvantages are in turn partly offset by the higher percentage yield of coke in the retort ovens and a lower delivery charge on the coke produced. In the case of beehive coke, railroad transportation expense is borne by the coke, while in retort oven practice all, or nearly all, of the freight charge is borne by the coal.

The total value of the 5,607,899 tons of by-product coke produced in 1907 was $21,665,157, an average of $3.86 per ton. The value of the 35,171,665 tons of beehive coke made in 1907 was $89,873,969, or $2.56 per ton. If we consider that the difference in the value of the by-product coke and beehive coke was due only to the difference in freight charges, then the total value of the entire product of beehive coke made in 1907 would, if made in retort ovens close to the market, have been worth $135,750,000. Add to this the value of the by-products that should have been recovered of $44,000,000, at 80 per cent of the market price in 1907, the total value of the coke and by-products would have amounted to nearly $180,000,000 instead of the value of $89,873,969 for the beehive coke alone. The value of the coal charged into these ovens would have been $108,879,870 instead of $56,864,834. Carrying the hypothesis further, the difference between the value of the coke and by-products if the coal had been coked in retort ovens and the value of the coke alone from the beehive ovens was, say, $90,000,000. From this should be deducted the difference between what the value of the coal would have been at retort ovens, and what it was at beehive ovens, i. e., $52,000,000. The remainder ($38,000,000) less the difference in operating expenses, wear and tear, interest on capital, etc., may be considered as approximately the actual net loss in value as the result of beehive coke production compared with by-product coke practice in 1907.

One of the reasons that has been given for the apparent lack of progress in retort oven building in the last four years is the lack of profitable markets for the by-products of coal tar, and this has contributed to the backwardness of the United States in the development of the chemical industries depending upon coal tar as a raw material, and yet this country is importing coal tar products to the value of several million dollars annually. It is also well known that the development of the coal-briquetting industry has been retarded

Digitized by Google

because of the lack of assurance of a satisfactory supply of suitable coal tar pitch for binding material, and there is also an increasing demand for creosoting oils for the preservation of timber.

There does not appear to be any trouble in disposing of the ammonia, for which a good demand exists, and the practicability of long distance transmission of the gas has been successfully demonstrated, thus insuring markets for the surplus of this retort-oven product. The United Otto oven plant at Camden, N. J., is distributing gas to Plainfield, New Brunswick, and other cities and towns, the maximum distance being 83 miles.

At the present time, when the conservation of the natural resources of the United States is being so earnestly discussed, this matter of waste in coke manufacture is one which might well be given serious consideration.

The first plant of by-product ovens built in the United States was one of 12 Semet-Solvay ovens at Syracuse, N. Y. It was completed in 1893, and the production in that year amounted to 12,850 tons. This plant has since been increased to 40 ovens. The first plant of United Otto ovens was constructed at Johnstown, Pa., and consisted of 60 ovens operated in connection with the (now) Cambria Steel Company. The main difference in these two types of oven lies in the arrangement of the flues for the combustion of the gases used in heating them. In one the flues are vertical and in the other they are horizontal. Most of the by-product ovens constructed in this country have been one of these two designs. At the close of 1907 there were 1,270 Semet-Solvay ovens in operation, with 25 idle; of the United Otto type there were 2,002 completed and 50 building. In addition to these there were 387 Rothberg ovens in operation during the year, but no new ones of this type were under construction. There were also 152 Newton-Chambers ovens in operation at Vintondale, Pa., during 1907, but no by-products, except of an experimental character, were obtained. The plant of 56 Newton-Chambers ovens constructed at Pocahontas, Va., has not been in operation for several years.

In the following table is shown the record of by-product coke making since 1893, when the first plant was established at Syracuse, N. Y.:

Record of by-product coke making, 1893–1907.

Year.	Ovens.		Production (short tons).	Year.	Ovens.		Production (short tons).
	Built.	Building.			Built.	Building.	
1893	12	0	12,850	1901	1,165	1,533	1,179,900
1894	12	60	16,500	1902	1,663	1,346	1,403,588
1895	72	60	18,521	1903	1,956	1,335	1,882,394
1896	160	120	83,038	1904	2,910	832	2,608,229
1897	280	240	261,912	1905	3,159	417	3,462,348
1898	520	500	294,445	1906	3,603	112	4,558,127
1899	1,020	65	906,534	1907	[a] 3,892	[b] 330	5,607,899
1900	1,085	1,096	1,075,727				

[a] Includes 1,295 Semet-Solvay, 2,002 United Otto, 387 Rothberg, and 208 Newton-Chambers ovens.
[b] Includes 50 United Otto, and 280 Koppers ovens.

Digitized by Google

In the following table is shown the record of by-product coke ovens, by States, at the close of 1903–1907:

Record of by-product ovens, by States, 1903–1907.

State.	Dec. 31, 1903.		Dec. 31, 1904.		Dec. 31, 1905.		Dec. 31, 1906.		Dec. 31, 1907.	
	Built.	Building.	Built.	Building.	Built.	Building.	Built.	Building.	Built.	Building.
Alabama	240	40	240	40	280	0	280	0	280	0
Illinois	0	120	0	120	120	0	160	0	160	280
Maryland	200	0	200	0	200	0	200	0	200	0
Massachusetts	400	0	400	0	400	0	400	0	400	0
Michigan	75	60	135	0	135	15	150	0	150	0
Minnesota	0	50	50	0	50	0	50	0	50	0
New Jersey	100	0	100	0	100	50	150	0	150	0
New York	40	500	352	658	399	0	540	0	540	0
Ohio	50	66	116	14	130	0	130	0	155	50
Pennsylvania	675	419	1,061	0	1,089	272	1,207	112	1,471	0
Virginia	56	0	56	0	56	0	56	0	56	0
West Virginia	120	0	120	0	120	0	120	0	120	0
Wisconsin	0	80	80	0	80	80	160	0	160	0
Total	1,956	1,335	2,910	832	3,159	417	3,603	112	3,892	330

The distribution by States and by kinds of by-product ovens built and building in the United States at the close of 1907 is shown in the following table:

Kinds of by-product coke ovens built and building in the United States, by States, at the close of 1907.

State.	Semet-Solvay.		United Otto.[a]		Rothberg.		Newton-Chambers.		Total.	
	Built.	Building.	Built.	Building.	Built.	Building.	Built.	Building.	Built.	Building.
Alabama	280	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	280	0
Illinois	160	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	160	[b] 280
Maryland	.....	.....	200	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	200	0
Massachusetts	.....	.....	400	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	400	0
Michigan	120	.....	30	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	150	0
Minnesota	.....	.....	50	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	50	0
New Jersey	.....	.....	150	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	150	0
New York	70	.....	188	.....	282	.....	.....	.....	540	0
Ohio	.....	.....	50	50	105	.....	.....	.....	155	50
Pennsylvania	385	.....	934	.....	.....	.....	152	.....	1,471	0
Virginia	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	56	.....	56	0
West Virginia	120	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	120	0
Wisconsin	160	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	160	0
Total	1,295	.....	2,002	50	387	.....	208	.....	3,892	330

[a] Includes the Otto-Hoffmann and Schniewind types.
[b] Koppers' regenerative ovens.

The following table, originally compiled by Mr. Albert Ladd Colby, has been revised by Mr. C. G. Atwater, of the United Coke and Gas Company, Whitehall Building, New York City, and by Mr. W. H. Blauvelt, of the Semet-Solvay Company, Syracuse, N. Y.

This table shows, in addition to the number of ovens at each by-product oven plant in the United States and Canada, the uses to which the coke and gas are put, the dates the plants were put in operation, and other interesting information regarding their construction and operation. The statement includes also the garbage-carbonizing plant of Semet-Solvay ovens at Boston, Mass. This plant was originally planned for 400 ovens, but only 7 were completed. The plant has since been partially wrecked by fire and has been dismantled.

Digitized by Google

Complete list of by-product coke-oven plants of the United States and Canada, January 1, 1908.

State.	Town.	System.	Name of company.	Number of installments.	Date put in operation.	Number of ovens.	Uses of coke.	Uses of surplus gas.	Remarks.
Mass....	Boston.....	Semet-Solvay..	The New England Sanitary Product Co. (plant for carbonizing garbage tankage).	.....	1898.....	*7	Fertilizer base....	Fuel.....	Damaged by fire and dismantled.
	Everett.....	Otto-Hoffmann	New England Gas and Coke Co.	.....	June, 1899 ..	400	Domestic and locomotive in about equal proportion.	Illuminating gas and fuel gas; 6,500,000 to 7,500,000 cubic feet daily of illuminating gas.	First illuminating-gas system installed.
N. Y....	Syracuse.....	Semet-Solvay..	Solvay Process Co...	First...	Jan., 1893...	12	Burning limestone; also iron foundry.	Fuel.....	First by-product plant in United States. Main purpose to obtain ammonia for alkali works.
				Second .	1896.....	a 25			
				Third...	Bet. 1900-1903.	a 40			
	Geneva.....	.....do.....	The Empire Coke Co.	First...	Aug., 1904..	30	Foundry and domestic.	Illuminating.....	
	Buffalo.....	United Otto....	Lackawanna Steel Co.	....do...	May, 1904...	b 564	Blast furnace.....	Fuel gas.....	Used stamped coal, but went back to top-charging, 1907.
	.....do.....	Rothberg.....	.....do.....	....do...	.....	282	.....do.....	.....do.....	
N. J.....	Camden.....	Otto-Hoffmann	South Jersey Gas, Electric, and Traction Co.	....do...	About Jan., 1903.	100	Foundry and domestic (domestic coke crushed and sized for sale).	Illuminating gas and fuel gas 2,500,000 to 3,000,000 cubic feet. Illuminating gas pumped daily under 10 pounds pressure to Trenton, 38 miles distant. In 1906 extended delivery of illuminating gas to New Brunswick and Plainfield, 83 miles from Camden. Towns now included: Camden, Bordentown, Woodbury, Trenton, New Brunswick, Plainfield, and smaller towns.	First to install enrichment by benzol transfer.
		United Otto....	.....	Second .	July, 1906...	50			
Pa.....	Dunbar.....	Semet-Solvay ..	The Dunbar Furnace Co.	First..	Aug., 1896..	50	Blast furnace.....	Fuel gas.....	
				Second .	July, 1903...	60			
	Chester.....	.....do.....	The Suburban Gas Co.	First ..	Apr., 1904 ..	40	Blast furnace.....	Illuminating.....	
	Sharon.....	.....do.....	The Carnegie Steel Co.	....do...	Oct., 1896...	25	.....do.....	Fuel gas.....	
	South Sharon..	United Otto....	Sharon Coke Co.....	....do...	July, 1903...	212	.....do.....	.....do.....	

Digitized by Google

	Glassport	Otto-Hoffmann	Pittsburg Gas and Coke Co.	.....	Feb., 1897	120	Blast furnace and domestic. Installed a crushing outfit in 1905.	Illuminating gas and fuel gas to McKeesport.	
	Johnstown	do	Cambria Steel Co	First	Nov., 1895	60	Blast furnace	Fuel gas and power gas	60 ovens old type Otto-Hoffmann.
				Second	Mar., 1899	100	do	do	100 ovens United Otto.
				Third	Sept., 1904	100	do	do	Do.
				Fourth	Feb., 1907	112	do	do	
	Lebanon	Semet-Solvay	Pennsylvania Steel Co	First	July, 1904	90	do	Semet-Solvay Co. delivers surplus gas to Pennsylvania Steel Co., which sells it to American Iron and Steel Mfg. Co. for use in heating furnaces and gas engine.	Erected by Semet-Solvay Co. at expense of Pennsylvania Steel Co. "Five high" type of oven.
	do	Otto-Hoffmann	Lackawanna Steel Co	do	Mar., 1903	232	do	Fuel gas	Have gone back to top-charging since resumption.
	Steelton	Semet-Solvay	Pennsylvania Steel Co	do	Jan., 1907	120	do	do	"Five high" type of oven.
W. Va	Benwood	do	National Tube Co	do	Oct., 1898	60	do	do	
				Second	Mar., 1901	60			
Md	Sparrows Point	United Otto	Maryland Steel Co	First	Mar., 1903	200	Blast furnace	Illuminating gas for city of Baltimore, 11 miles distant; 4,000,000 cubic feet daily.	
Ala	Ensley (near Birmingham)	Semet-Solvay	Tennessee Coal, Iron and R. R. Co.	do	Oct., 1898	120	do	Fuel gas	
				Second	Mar., 1902	128	do	do	
	Tuscaloosa	do	Central Iron and Coal Co.	First	Since 1905	40	do	do	"Five high" type of oven.
Ohio	Hamilton	Otto-Hoffmann	Hamilton Otto Coke Co.	do	Apr., 1901	50	Mostly domestic; some foundry. Installed crushing outfit 1905.	Illuminating gas for Hamilton; also power gas.	
	do	United Otto	do	Second	Not completed.	50	Blast furnace	do	
	Cleveland	Rothberg	Cleveland Furnace Co. Wellman-Seaver-Morgan Co.	First	About Apr., 1905.	80	do	Fuel gas	Use stamped coal.
				Second		25	do	do	
Ill	Joliet	Koppers	Illinois Steel Co	First	Not completed.	280	do	Fuel and power	
	South Chicago on Calumet River.	Semet-Solvay	By-products Coke Corporation.	do	Dec., 1905	120	Blast furnace, foundry, and domestic.	Illuminating	
				Second	Dec., 1906	40			
Wis	Milwaukee	do	Milwaukee Coke and Gas Co.	First	Mar., 1904	80	do	do	
				Second	Mar., 1906	80			
Mich	Delray	do	The Solvay Process Co.	First	Sept., 1901	30	Furnace, foundry, domestic, and lime-burning.	Illuminating	
				Second	Nov., 1902	30			
				Third	Mar., 1906	60			

[a] Increased to.

[b] Contracted for; 188 completed.

Digitized by Google

Complete list of by-product coke-oven plants of the United States and Canada, January 1, 1908.

State.	Town.	System.	Name of company.	Number of installments.	Date put in operation.	Number of ovens.	Uses of coke.	Uses of surplus gas.	Remarks.
Mass....	Boston.....	Semet-Solvay..	The New England Sanitary Product Co. (plant for carbonizing garbage tankage).	.....	1898.....	*7	Fertilizer base....	Fuel.....	Damaged by fire and dismantled.
	Everett.....	Otto-Hoffmann	New England Gas and Coke Co.	.....	June, 1899 ..	400	Domestic and locomotive in about equal proportion.	Illuminating gas and fuel gas; 6,500,000 to 7,500,000 cubic feet daily of illuminating gas.	First illuminating-gas system installed.
N. Y....	Syracuse.....	Semet-Solvay..	Solvay Process Co...	First...	Jan., 1893...	12	Burning limestone; also iron foundry.	Fuel.....	First by-product plant in United States. Main purpose to obtain ammonia for alkali works.
				Second .	1896.....	a 25			
				Third...	Bet. 1900-1903.	a 40			
	Geneva.....	.....do.....	The Empire Coke Co.	First...	Aug., 1904..	30	Foundry and domestic.	Illuminating.....	
	Buffalo.....	United Otto....	Lackawanna Steel Co.	....do...	May, 1904...	b 564	Blast furnace.....	Fuel gas.....	Used stamped coal, but went back to top-charging, 1907.
	.....do.....	Rothberg.....	.....do.....	....do...	.....	282	.....do.....	.....do.....	
N. J.....	Camden.....	Otto-Hoffmann	South Jersey Gas, Electric, and Traction Co.	....do...	About Jan., 1903.	100	Foundry and domestic (domestic coke crushed and sized for sale).	Illuminating gas and fuel gas 2,500,000 to 3,000,000 cubic feet. Illuminating gas pumped daily under 10 pounds pressure to Trenton, 38 miles distant. In 1906 extended delivery of illuminating gas to New Brunswick and Plainfield, 83 miles from Camden. Towns now included: Camden, Bordentown, Woodbury, Trenton, New Brunswick, Plainfield, and smaller towns.	First to install enrichment by benzol transfer.
		United Otto....	.....	Second .	July, 1906...	50			
Pa.....	Dunbar.....	Semet-Solvay ..	The Dunbar Furnace Co.	First...	Aug., 1896..	50	Blast furnace.....	Fuel gas.....	
				Second .	July, 1903...	60			
	Chester.....	.....do.....	The Suburban Gas Co.	First ..	Apr., 1904 ..	40	Blast furnace.....	Illuminating.....	
	Sharon.....	.....do.....	The Carnegie Steel Co.	....do...	Oct., 1896...	25	.....do.....	Fuel gas.....	
	South Sharon..	United Otto....	Sharon Coke Co.....	....do...	July, 1903...	212	.....do.....	.....do.....	

Digitized by Google

	Glassport	Otto-Hoffmann	Pittsburg Gas and Coke Co.	.....	Feb., 1897	120	Blast furnace and domestic. Installed a crushing outfit in 1905.	Illuminating gas and fuel gas to McKeesport.	
	Johnstown	do	Cambria Steel Co	First	Nov., 1895	60	Blast furnace	Fuel gas and power gas	60 ovens old type Otto-Hoffmann.
				Second	Mar., 1899	100	do	do	100 ovens United Otto.
				Third	Sept., 1904	100	do	do	Do.
				Fourth	Feb., 1907	112	do	do	
	Lebanon	Semet-Solvay	Pennsylvania Steel Co	First	July, 1904	90	do	Semet-Solvay Co. delivers surplus gas to Pennsylvania Steel Co., which sells it to American Iron and Steel Mfg. Co. for use in heating furnaces and gas engine.	Erected by Semet-Solvay Co. at expense of Pennsylvania Steel Co. "Five high" type of oven.
	do	Otto-Hoffmann	Lackawanna Steel Co	do	Mar., 1903	232	do	Fuel gas	Have gone back to top-charging since resumption.
	Steelton	Semet-Solvay	Pennsylvania Steel Co	do	Jan., 1907	120	do	do	"Five high" type of oven.
W. Va	Benwood	do	National Tube Co	do	Oct., 1898	60	do	do	
				Second	Mar., 1901	60			
Md	Sparrows Point	United Otto	Maryland Steel Co	First	Mar., 1903	200	Blast furnace	Illuminating gas for city of Baltimore, 11 miles distant; 4,000,000 cubic feet daily.	
Ala	Ensley (near Birmingham)	Semet-Solvay	Tennessee Coal, Iron and R. R. Co.	do	Oct., 1898	120	do	Fuel gas	
				Second	Mar., 1902	128	do	do	
	Tuscaloosa	do	Central Iron and Coal Co.	First	Since 1905	40	do	do	"Five high" type of oven.
Ohio	Hamilton	Otto-Hoffmann	Hamilton Otto Coke Co.	do	Apr., 1901	50	Mostly domestic; some foundry. Installed crushing outfit 1905.	Illuminating gas for Hamilton; also power gas.	
	do	United Otto	do	Second	Not completed.	50	Blast furnace	do	
	Cleveland	Rothberg	Cleveland Furnace Co. Wellman-Seaver-Morgan Co.	First	About Apr., 1905.	80	do	Fuel gas	Use stamped coal.
				Second		25	do	do	
Ill	Joliet	Koppers	Illinois Steel Co	First	Not completed.	280	do	Fuel and power	
	South Chicago on Calumet River.	Semet-Solvay	By-products Coke Corporation.	do	Dec., 1905	120	Blast furnace, foundry, and domestic.	Illuminating	
				Second	Dec., 1906	40			
Wis	Milwaukee	do	Milwaukee Coke and Gas Co.	First	Mar., 1904	80	do	do	
				Second	Mar., 1906	80			
Mich	Delray	do	The Solvay Process Co.	First	Sept., 1901	30	Furnace, foundry, domestic, and lime-burning.	Illuminating	
				Second	Nov., 1902	30			
				Third	Mar., 1906	60			

a Increased to.

b Contracted for; 188 completed.

Digitized by Google

Complete list of by-product coke-oven plants of the United States and Canada, January 1, 1908—Continued.

State.	Town.	System.	Name of company.	Number of installments.	Date put in operation.	Number of ovens.	Uses of coke.	Uses of surplus gas.	Remarks.
Mich....	Wyandotte.....	United Otto....	Michigan Alkali Co...	First ...	Oct., 1902...	15	Burning limestone.	Fuel gas.....	Use the by-products in their works.
				Second .	Aug., 1905 .	15			
Minn....	Duluth.....	.....do.....	Zenith Furnace Co ...	First ...	July, 1904...	50	Blast furnace.....	Illuminating gas for Duluth.	
Nova Scotia.	Halifax.....	Semet-Solvay ..	People's Heat and Light Co.	.....	Apr., 1898 ..	10	Domestic.....	Illuminating gas for Halifax.	Originally built by another system. Not in operation.
	Sydney.....	Otto-Hoffmann	Dominion Iron and Steel Co.	.....	Dec., 1900...	500	Blast furnace.....	Fuel gas.....	

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS AND EXPORTS.

The following table gives the quantity and value of coke imported and entered for consumption in the United States from 1902 to 1907, inclusive. In the reports of the Bureau of Statistics of the Department of Commerce and Labor, from which these figures are obtained, the quantities are expressed in long tons of 2,240 pounds. These have been reduced to short tons in order to make them conform to the standard unit of this report.

Coke imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1902–1907, in short tons.

1902	140,489	$423,775	1905	203,142	$796,545
1903	142,776	437,625	1906	147,819	570,150
1904	180,855	648,521	1907	135,968	596,366

The quantity of coke exported from the United States has increased each year since 1900. The exports for the last six years are shown in the following table, the quantities in this case also being reduced to short tons:

Coke exported from the United States since 1902, in short tons.

1902	439,590	$1,785,188	1905	670,939	$2,243,010
1903	466,351	2,091,875	1906	857,013	2,753,551
1904	585,861	2,311,401	1907	979,652	3,206,793

The following table shows the value of the coal-tar products imported into the United States and the duty paid thereon in each year since 1896, inclusive:

Coal-tar products imported into the United States, 1896–1907.

Year.	Salicylic acid.		Alizarine and colors or dyes, natural and artificial.		Aniline salts.		Coal-tar colors or dyes, not specially provided for.	
	Value.	Duty.	Value.	Duty.	Value.	Duty.	Value.	Duty.
1896[a]	$138,013	Free.	$994,395	Free.	$662,459	Free.	$2,918,333	$729,583
1897[a]	201,980	Free.	1,023,425	Free.	812,284	Free.	3,163,182	790,796
1898[a]	28,688	$6,794	886,349	Free.	1,087,704	Free.	3,723,288	1,098,532
1899[a]	57,192	18,536	700,786	Free.	743,130	Free.	3,900,099	1,170,030
1900[a]	89,175	24,069	771,336	Free.	537,812	Free.	4,792,103	1,437,631
1901	76,786	22,227	713,392	Free.	589,535	Free.	4,034,171	1,210,251
1902	57,852	21,913	1,028,327	Free.	631,467	Free.	4,911,668	1,473,500
1903	19,012	7,827	660,464	Free.	789,453	Free.	5,252,611	1,575,783
1904	7,305	3,276	636,418	Free.	686,184	Free.	4,903,077	1,470,923
1905	2,214	923	625,491	Free.	789,052	Free.	5,673,242	1,701,973
1906	2,772	991	661,155	Free.	806,901	Free.	5,717,032	1,715,380
1907	1,240	489	782,368	Free.	667,758	Free.	5,830,651	1,749,196

Year.	Coal tar, all preparations, not colors or dyes.		Coal-tar products not medicinal, not dyes, known as benzol, toluol, etc.		Total.	
	Value.	Duty.	Value.	Duty.	Value.	Duty.
1896[a]					$4,713,200	$729,583
1897[a]					5,201,471	790,796
1898[a]	$134,416	$26,883	$228,037	Free.	6,088,482	1,132,209
1899[a]	221,101	44,220	393,602	Free.	6,015,910	1,232,786
1900[a]	274,946	54,989	397,780	Free.	6,863,152	1,516,689
1901	342,116	68,423	383,559	Free.	6,139,559	1,300,901
1902	496,928	99,386	368,098	Free.	7,494,340	1,594,799
1903	544,176	108,835	425,069	Free.	7,090,885	1,692,445
1904	522,242	104,448	391,645	Free.	7,146,871	1,578,647
1905	768,556	153,711	486,439	Free.	8,344,994	1,856,607
1906	864,067	172,814	483,416	Free.	8,536,243	1,889,185
1907	911,096	182,219	653,288	Free.	8,846,401	1,931,904

[a] Fiscal years.

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——17

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION OF COKE, BY STATES.

ALABAMA.

For a quarter of a century, from 1880 to 1905, Alabama and West Virginia were close rivals for second place in the rank of coke-producing States, and during the last five years of that period each State held the place alternately. During the last three years West Virginia has outranked Alabama, and as in 1907 the production of West Virginia exceeded that of her rival by over 1,000,000 tons, or about 33⅓ per cent, it would appear that Alabama can no longer aspire to the honor. The effect of the monetary disturbances in October, 1907, was felt in Alabama more seriously than it was in West Virginia, and while West Virginia's production increased substantially, Alabama's fell off slightly, from 3,034,501 short tons in 1906 to 3,021,794 tons in 1907, a loss of 12,707 short tons. Owing, however, to the abnormally high price which prevailed during the first part of the year, the value of Alabama's coke product increased from $8,477,899 in 1906 to $9,216,194, a gain of $738,295, or 8.7 per cent.

The advantage possessed by Alabama's coke manufacturers over those in West Virginia is in the home market for the product, and this is shown by the fact that while West Virginia's coke, which is certainly of as good quality as that of Alabama, sold for an average of $2.36 per ton during 1907, Alabama's sold for an average of $3.05, and whereas West Virginia's production exceeded Alabama's by over 1,000,000 tons, the value of West Virginia's product exceeded that of Alabama's by only $500,000.

There were 43 coke-making establishments in Alabama in 1907, an increase of 1 over 1906. The total number of ovens increased from 9,731 in 1906 to 9,889 in 1907. The 43 establishments included 6 with a total of 715 ovens that were idle during 1907, as compared with the same number of establishments and 1,211 ovens idle in 1906. There were 50 new beehive ovens building at the close of 1907, against 160 at the close of 1906. There were 2 by-product recovery plants, with a total of 280 ovens, all of which were operated during 1907. The production of coke in Alabama in 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907. is shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Alabama, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	4	316	100	106,283	60,781	$183,063	$3.01	57
1890	20	4,805	371	1,809,964	1,072,942	2,589,447	2.41	59
1900	30	6,529	690	3,582,547	2,110,837	5,629,423	2.67	58.9
1903	39	8,764	381	4,483,942	2,693,497	7,622,528	2.83	60
1904	42	9,059	440	3,996,578	2,340,219	5,716,413	2.44	58.6
1905	42	9,586	150	4,409,854	2,576,986	7,646,957	2.97	58.4
1906	42	9,731	160	5,184,597	3,034,501	8,477,899	2.79	58.5
1907	43	[a] 9,889	50	4,973,296	3,021,794	9,216,194	3.05	61

[a] Includes 280 Semet-Solvay ovens.

A considerable increase is noted in the quantity of coal washed before coking in 1907 as compared with 1906, and this is particularly noticeable in the quantity of slack coal used for coking. In 1906 the quantity of washed slack used was 1,759,837 short tons, while in

Digitized by Google

1907 the quantity of slack washed was 2,227,043 tons. The total quantity of washed coal, including mine run, was 3,924,956 tons, as compared with 3,569,926 tons in 1906. The unwashed coal in 1907 was 1,020,907 short tons of mine run and 27,433 tons of slack, as compared with 1,493,549 tons of mine run and 121,122 tons of slack in 1906.

Character of coal used in the manufacture of coke in Alabama, 1890–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Run of mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
1890	1,480,669	.....	206,106	123,189	1,809,964
1895	1,208,020	.....	32,068	1,219,377	2,459,465
1900	1,729,882	152,077	165,418	1,535,170	3,582,547
1903	1,359,450	602,446	.....	2,522,046	4,483,942
1904	670,271	922,864	741	2,402,702	3,996,578
1905	1,297,376	1,247,924	.....	1,864,554	4,409,854
1906	1,493,549	1,810,089	121,122	1,759,837	5,184,597
1907	1,020,907	1,697,913	27,433	2,227,043	4,973,296

COLORADO AND UTAH.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in Colorado and Utah are combined in order not to divulge individual operations, there being but two establishments in Utah, both of which are owned by one company. The production of the two States in 1907 amounted to 1,421,579 short tons, valued at $4,747,436, against 1,455,905 short tons, valued at $4,504,748 in 1906, indicating a decrease of 34,326 short tons, or 2.36 per cent in quantity, and a gain in value of $242,688, or 5.39 per cent. The average price per ton advanced from $3.09 in 1906 to $3.34 in 1907.

One new establishment was completed in Colorado in 1907, increasing the total for the two States from 17 to 18, and the total number of ovens from 4,103 to 4,683 in 1907. One establishment of 23 ovens was idle both in 1906 and 1907.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in Colorado and Utah in 1880, 1890, 1900, and for the last five years are shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Colorado and Utah, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	1	200	50	51,891	25,568	$145,226	$5.68	49
1890	8	916	30	407,023	245,756	959,246	3.90	60
1900	14	1,692	0	997,861	618,755	1,746,732	2.82	62
1903	18	3,959	0	1,776,974	1,053,840	3,089,783	2.93	59.3
1904	17	3,923	0	1,376,354	789,060	2,590,251	3.28	57.3
1905	17	3,925	150	2,368,365	1,378,824	4,157,517	3.02	58.2
1906	17	4,103	250	2,566,196	1,455,905	4,504,748	3.09	56.7
1907	18	4,683	50	2,388,911	1,421,579	4,747,436	3.34	59.5

For several years prior to 1906 practically all of the coal used in the manufacture of coke in Colorado and Utah was slack, a large proportion of which was washed before being charged into the ovens. In 1906 there were 708,306 tons of run-of-mine coal used, of which

Digitized by Google

703,440 tons were washed. In 1907 the run-of-mine coal used amounted to 679,182 tons, of which 676,226 tons were washed. The slack coal used in 1907 amounted to 1,709,729 tons, of which 654,540 tons were washed and 1,055,189 unwashed.

The character of the coal used in the manufacture of coke in Colorado and Utah in 1890, 1895, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 is shown in the following table:

Character of coal used in the manufacture of coke in Colorado and Utah, 1890–1907.

Year.	Run-of-mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
1890	36,058	0	395,023	0	431,081
1895	119,868	0	453,597	7,119	580,584
1900	229,311	0	316,527	452,023	997,861
1903	0	0	594,584	1,182,390	1,776,974
1904	400	0	745,450	630,504	1,376,354
1905	0	0	691,982	1,676,383	2,368,365
1906	4,966	703,440	1,065,353	792,537	2,566,196
1907	2,956	676,226	1,055,189	654,540	2,388,911

GEORGIA.

Dade County, in the extreme northwestern corner of Georgia, contains a small area of the Walden Ridge (Tennessee) coal basin, and a portion of the adjoining county of Walker is underlain by an extension of the Lookout Mountain beds of Alabama. Coal mining on quite an extensive scale is carried on in both counties, and a good grade of coke is made from the slack coal produced in mining. The iron furnaces in and near Chattanooga, Tenn., supply the principal market for the coke. All of the coal used in coking was washed before being charged into the ovens.

The coke production of Georgia in 1907 amounted to 74,934 short tons, valued at $315,371, against 70,280 short tons, valued at $277,921 in 1906, indicating an increase in quantity of 4,654 tons, or 6.62 per cent, and of $37,450 or 13.5 per cent in value. The average price per ton was advanced from $2.81 in 1904 to $3.18 in 1905, to $3.95 in 1906, and to $4.21 in 1907. There are only two establishments in the State, both of which have been in operation since 1900, though 50 ovens of one establishment were idle during November and December of 1907, following the depression in the iron trade.

The statistics of coke production in Georgia in 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 are shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Georgia, 1880–1907

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	1	140	40	63,402	38,041	$81,789	$2.15	60
1890	1	300	0	170,388	102,233	150,995	1.48	60
1900	2	480	0	140,988	73,928	210,646	2.85	52.4
1903	2	500	0	146,086	85,546	368,351	4.31	58.5
1904	2	500	0	132,270	75,812	212,697	2.81	57.3
1905	2	533	0	119,036	70,593	224,260	3.18	59.3
1906	2	531	0	128,052	70,280	277,921	3.95	54.9
1907	2	350	0	136,031	74,934	315,371	4.21	55.1

Digitized by Google

ILLINOIS.

The operations of the 160 Semet-Solvay ovens at South Chicago, mention of which was made in the report for 1906, have given Illinois some prominence as a coke-manufacturing State, although the coal used is drawn from the mines of Fayette County, West Virginia, and not from the mines of Illinois. In 1907 Illinois ranked tenth among the coke-producing States, with a total output of 372,697 short tons, valued at $1,737,464, against 268,693 short tons, valued at $1,205,462, in 1906, and 10,307 tons, valued at $27,681, in 1905. There was one other plant besides the Semet-Solvay ovens at South Chicago which produced coke in 1907. This was the Gallatin Coal and Coke Company at Equality, which made coke in Belgian ovens from Illinois coal. There were at the close of the year 280 Koppers regenerative by-product ovens under construction at Joliet by the Illinois Steel Company. It is anticipated that these ovens will be completed and in operation before the close of 1908.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in Illinois during the last four years are shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Illinois, 1904–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1904	5	155	120	8,131	4,439	$9,933	$2.24	54.6
1905	5	275	0	16,821	10,307	27,681	2.685	61.3
1906	4	309	0	362,163	268,693	1,205,462	4.48	74.2
1907	5	[a] 309	[b] 280	514,983	372,697	1,737,464	4.66	72.3

[a] Includes 160 Semet-Solvay ovens. [b] Koppers regenerative by-product ovens.

KANSAS.

The coking industry of Kansas is of comparatively small importance and depends for its existence upon the limited demand of the zinc smelters, which do not require a high grade of coke. In fact, all of the coke made in the State is at ovens operated in connection with the zinc works, the coal being slack obtained from the mines in the vicinity of Pittsburg, and all of which is used unwashed. The plant of 50 ovens at Cokedale has not been in operation during the last four or five years. There were 6 establishments with a total of 83 ovens, all of which made coke in 1907, except the plant at Cokedale. One of the establishments consisting of 10 ovens made coke in the early part of the year but was abandoned in November. The production of the State, which had decreased steadily from 20,902 tons in 1902 until in 1906 it amounted to only 1,698 tons, increased to 6,274 tons in 1907.

The production in 1890, 1900, and since 1903 has been as follows:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Kansas, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke ot ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	2	6	0	4,800	3,070	$6,000	$1.95	64
1890	7	68	0	21,809	12,311	29,116	2.37	56
1900	9	91	0	10,303	5,948	14,985	2.52	57.7
1903	9	91	0	30,503	14,194	50,221	3.54	46.5
1904	6	91	0	14,525	9,460	23,485	2.48	65
1905	6	91	0	6,504	4,425	13,818	3.12	68
1906	5	81	0	2,807	1,698	4,101	2.42	60.5
1907	6	83	0	11,392	6,274	19,837	3.16	55

Digitized by Google

KENTUCKY.

Kentucky is the only one of the United States whose coal supplies are drawn from any two of the great fields. The eastern counties of the State are underlain by the coal measures of the Appalachian system, while the southern extremity of the Eastern Interior or Illinois-Indiana field is worked extensively in the western part of Kentucky. Coke is made from coal mined in both the eastern and the western parts of the State, and although the coals of the eastern counties are in large part included among the coking coals of the Appalachian field, and although little or no coke is made from the coals of the Eastern Interior field in Illinois or Indiana, more than half of Kentucky's coke output is made in the western part of the State.

There are 6 coking establishments in Kentucky, 4 of which made coke in 1906 and 1907, the same plants being idle in both years. The 2 idle plants consist of 54 ovens. One establishment of 200 ovens was idle during the greater part of the year, and the production decreased from 74,064 tons in 1906 to 67,068 tons in 1907. The value decreased from $169,846 in 1906 to $157,288 in 1907. The average price per ton advanced from $2.29 in 1906 to $2.35 in 1907.

The production of coke in Kentucky in 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 is shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Kentucky, 1880-1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	5	45	0	7,206	4,250	$12,250	$2.88	59
1890	9	175	103	24,372	12,343	22,191	1.80	51
1900	5	458	3	190,268	95,532	235,505	2.47	50.2
1903	7	499	0	247,950	115,362	305,327	2.65	46.5
1904	7	499	0	140,139	64,112	138,226	2.15	45.7
1905	6	495	0	154,783	79,487	159,659	2.01	51.4
1906	6	462	0	148,448	74,064	169,846	2.29	49.9
1907	6	495	0	129,538	67,068	157,288	2.35	51.7

MISSOURI.

Coke making in Missouri has never been much of an industry, and, as in Kansas, has been limited to the coking of a small quantity of Pittsburg (Kansas) slack, the coke being used at the zinc smelters in connection with which the ovens were operated. One of the two small plants with which the State has been credited during the last five years was abandoned in 1907, and the other one was idle in 1906 and 1907.

The statistics of production for a series of years has been as follows:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Missouri, 1887-1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1887	1	4	0	5,400	2,970	$10,395	$3.50	55
1890	3	10	0	9,491	6,136	9,240	1.51	65
1900	3	10	0	3,775	2,087	5,268	2.52	55.3
1903	2	8	0	3,004	1,839	5,797	3.15	61.2
1904	2	8	0	3,815	2,446	6,115	2.50	64
1905	2	6	0	2,551	1,580	4,072	2.58	61.9
1906	2	6	0	0	0	0	0	0
1907	1	5	0	0	0	0	0	0

Digitized by Google

MONTANA.

One new establishment was added to the coke-manufacturing plants of Montana in 1907, increasing the number from 4 to 5. There was, however, no production at the new establishment, not being entirely completed before the end of the year, and two of the other plants, with a total of 100 ovens each, were also idle throughout the year. The entire production amounted to 40,714 tons, valued at $295,174, an increase of 2,532 tons in quantity and $29,150 in value over the production of 1906, when it amounted to 38,182 tons valued at $266,024. The average price per ton advanced from $6.97 in 1906 to $7.25 in 1907. A considerable advance is noted in the percentage yield of coal in coke in 1906 and 1907, while the yield reported in 1905 was low as compared with the two preceding years. The low percentage in 1905 was probably due to the fact that in that year the weight of the coal used was given before washing, while in other years the weight of the washed coal is reported. The higher yield in 1907, as compared with 1906, indicates a better separation of the impurities by washing. The quantity of coal used in 1907 was less than that used in 1904, while the production of coke was greater. All of the coal used for coke making in Montana is mine run, and nearly all of this is washed before being charged into the ovens.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in Montana in 1884, when production was first reported, and for the years 1890, 1900, and since 1903 have been as follows:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Montana, 1884–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1884	3	5	12	165	75	$900	$12.00	46
1890	2	140	0	32,148	14,427	125,655	8.71	45
1900	3	342	111	108,710	54,731	337,079	6.16	50.3
1903	4	555	0	82,118	45,107	310,882	6.89	54.9
1904	4	520	0	78,303	41,497	280,745	6.77	53
1905	4	555	100	68,777	31,482	211,351	6.71	45.8
1906	4	555	100	69,045	38,182	266,024	6.97	55.3
1907	5	567	15	68,948	40,714	295,174	7.25	59

NEW MEXICO.

New Mexico is assuming considerable importance as a coke producer, the advance made during the last three years being particularly noticeable. In 1903 there were only 2 establishments in the Territory with a total of 126 ovens, and the production in that year amounted to 11,050 tons. In 1904 the number of establishments had increased to 3 with a total of 234 ovens, and the production amounted to 58,259 tons. In 1905 the same number of establishments reported 258 ovens completed, with 498 building, and the production amounted to 89,638 tons. In 1906, 4 establishments with a total of 571 completed ovens and 450 building produced 147,747 tons. Three hundred and twenty-five of the ovens building in 1906 were completed in 1907, increasing the total number of completed ovens to 896, and the production of coke increased to 265,125 tons. This increase in 1907 advances the Territory from sixteenth to fifteenth place in the rank of coke-producing States and Territories, and gave

Digitized by Google

New Mexico the largest percentage of increase of any State or Territory during 1907 over 1906 with the exception of Kansas. In the latter State the production was insignificant in either year. The increase of New Mexico's coke production in 1907 over 1906 was 117,378 tons or 79.45 per cent in quantity, and $397,541 or 89.8 per cent in value. The average price per ton increased from $3 in 1906 to $3.17 in 1907. One of the establishments in the Territory, having a bank of 50 ovens, was idle during 1907. With the exception of 2,498 tons, all of the coal used in the coke ovens of New Mexico in 1907 was washed slack.

The statistics of production in 1882, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 are shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in New Mexico, 1882–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1882	2	0	12	1,500	1,000	$6,000	$6.00	66
1890	2	70	0	3,960	2,050	10,025	4.89	51.5
1900	2	126	0	74,261	44,774	130,251	2.91	60.3
1903	2	126	0	18,613	11,050	31,539	2.85	59.4
1904	3	234	0	94,397	58,259	171,976	2.95	61.7
1905	3	258	498	149,499	89,638	253,229	2.83	60.4
1906	4	571	450	261,609	147,747	442,712	3.00	56.5
1907	4	896	125	446,140	265,125	840,253	3.17	59.4

OHIO.

Although Ohio ranks fourth in importance among the coal-producing States, it has not developed much prominence as a coke producer. This is in part due to the fact that much of the coal mined in the State makes an excellent blast-furnace fuel in its raw state and also to the proximity of the higher grade coking coals of Pennsylvania and West Virginia. The operations of the Rothberg by-product recovery plant at Cleveland, which was in full blast in 1905, 1906, and 1907, and the Otto-Hoffmann plant at Hamilton (near Cincinnati), together with an increased production of beehive coke at Leetonia, has, however, brought the total production for the State during the last three years up to considerable importance, although the quantity produced in 1907 was less than that reported in 1906.

The production in 1907 amounted to 270,634 short tons, valued at $819,262, as compared with 293,994 tons valued at $1,013,248 in 1906. The Otto-Hoffmann plant at Hamilton was not in operation from July 6 to December 10, owing to damages occasioned by a storm, and to this fact was probably due the slight falling off in the production for 1907. To Ohio is given the distinction of being the only State in which there was a decline in the average price of coke in 1907 as compared with 1906. The average price declined from $3.45 in 1906 to $3.03 in 1907. Of the 8 establishments in the State, one, with 120 ovens, was idle in 1907. This plant has been idle for the last three years.

The statistics of the production of coke in Ohio in 1880, 1890, 1900, and for the last five years are shown in the following table:

Digitized by Google

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Ohio, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1890	15	616	25	172,453	100,596	$255,905	$2.54	58
1890	13	443	1	126,921	74,633	218,090	2.92	59
1900	8	369	50	115,269	72,116	194,042	2.69	62.5
1903	8	440	[a] 66	211,473	143,913	528,142	3.67	68
1904	8	539	[a] 14	165,487	109,284	337,606	3.09	66
1905	8	573	0	396,961	277,130	970,897	3.50	69.8
1906	8	575	0	437,567	293,994	1,013,248	3.45	67.2
1907	8	[a] 600	[b] 50	376,759	270,634	819,262	3.03	71.8

[a] Includes 105 Rothberg and 50 United Otto ovens. [b] United Otto ovens.

The larger part of the coal used in coke making in Ohio is unwashed run of mine, though in 1907 there was a larger proportion of washed coal used than in previous years. The Otto-Hoffmann plant at Hamilton, which formerly used run of mine unwashed coal, reported washing the coal before coking in 1907. Of the slack coal used in 1907 36,514 tons were unwashed and 25,896 tons washed. The washing of the run of mine coal at Hamilton is probably partly responsible for the increased yield of coal in coke, the percentage yield having increased from 67.2 in 1906 to 71.8 in 1907.

The character of the coal used in the manufacture of coke in Ohio in 1890, 1895, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 is shown in the following table:

Character of coal used in the manufacture of coke in Ohio since 1890, in short tons.

Year.	Run of mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
1890	34,729	0	54,473	37,719	126,921
1895	28,053	0	10,868	13,000	51,921
1900	68,175	0	17,094	30,000	115,269
1903	174,544	0	9,216	27,713	211,473
1904	140,915	0	7,249	17,323	165,487
1905	348,502	0	10,837	37,622	396,961
1906	356,540	0	38,737	42,290	437,567
1907	268,637	45,712	36,514	25,896	376,759

OKLAHOMA.

Coke making in Oklahoma (Indian Territory) showed a decided falling off in 1907 as compared with 1906, and in 1906 the output was less than in 1905. The production for the last three years has been, respectively—1905, 54,781 tons; 1906, 49,782 tons; 1907, 19,089 tons. The decrease in the coke production was due principally to the extraordinary demand for coal which prevailed during 1907, the ovens being operated chiefly to utilize the slack used in the coal mining operations, and on account of the unusual demand for coal of all kinds in 1907 there was less surplus slack for coke making.

There are 5 coke making establishments in the State, of which three were operated in 1907. The 100 ovens at Howe have not been in operation for several years, and the 50 ovens at Alderson were also idle in 1907. In sympathy with the demand at advanced prices for coal in 1907, the average price for coke rose to $4.32 from $4.10 in 1906.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in Oklahoma (Indian Territory) in 1880, 1890, 1900, and during the last 5 years are shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Oklahoma (Indian Territory) 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	1	20	0	2,494	1,546	$4,638	$3.00	62
1890	1	80	0	13,278	6,639	21,577	3.25	50
1900	3	230	0	79,534	38,141	152,204	3.99	48
1903	5	286	0	110,068	49,818	227,542	4.57	45
1904	5	286	0	98,847	44,808	209,165	4.67	45.3
1905	5	388	50	123,389	54,781	199,424	3.64	44.4
1906	5	490	0	95,296	49,782	204,205	4.10	52.2
1907	5	490	50	38,615	19,089	82,447	4.32	49.4

All of the ovens in Oklahoma are of the standard beehive type and, as stated, are constructed for the purpose of utilizing slack coal produced in the mining operations, and for which there is usually little or no demand. In 1906, when the demand for coal was comparatively light, more than half the coal used in coke making was run of mine unwashed, while in 1907, with the heavier demand for coal, no run of mine was used for coke making, and all of the slack coal used was reported as washed.

The character of the coal used in the manufacture of coke in 1890, 1900, and since 1903 has been as follows:

Character of coal used in the manufacture of coke in Oklahoma (Indian Territory) 1890–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Run of mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
1890	0	0	0	13,278	13,278
1900	0	0	20,832	58,702	79,534
1903	331	0	1,295	108,462	110,068
1904	0	0	59,760	39,087	98,847
1905	21,891	0	49,407	52,091	123,389
1906	50,802	0	0	44,494	95,296
1907	0	0	38,615	0	38,615

PENNSYLVANIA.

Pennsylvania in the manufacture of coke, as in the mining of coal, far outranks the other States, and for more than a quarter of a century has contributed over 50 per cent of the total coke product of the United States. In 1907 Pennsylvania produced 65.02 per cent of the total coke output of the United States. Until the last year from 55 to 60 per cent of the total coke production of the State has come from the famous Connellsville district, contained in Fayette and Westmoreland counties, but in 1907 the percentage of this district to the total for the State was a little less than 50. This was not due to any falling off in the Connellsville district, but rather to an increased production in some of the other districts, particularly the Lower Connellsville or Klondike district. The Lower Connellsville district is located in Fayette County, and is separated from the Connellsville Basin proper

Digitized by Google

by the Greensburg anticline. The Upper Connellsville or Latrobe district is the northern extremity of the Connellsville trough or basin.

If to the production of the Connellsville district proper is added that of the Upper and Lower Connellsville districts, the combined output represents 77.06 per cent of the total production of the State, and 50.1 per cent of the total output in the United States.

The quantity of coke produced in Pennsylvania in 1907 was 26,513,214 short tons, out of a total for the United States of 40,779,564 tons. In 1906 Pennsylvania produced 23,060,511 short tons out of a total of 36,401,217 short tons; in 1905 this State contributed 20,573,736 tons out of a total of 32,231,129 tons. Out of these totals the Connellsville district produced in 1907 13,089,427 tons, in 1906 12,057,840 tons, and in 1905 11,365,077 tons. Including the Lower and Upper Connellsville districts, the production for this entire region for these years was, respectively, 20,430,587 tons in 1907, 18,257,204 tons in 1906, and 15,992,333 in 1905. Compared with 1906 the total production of Pennsylvania in 1907 showed an increase of 3,452,703 tons, or 14.97 per cent. In the report for 1906 it was stated that that year was the most satisfactory in the history of the Pennsylvania coke trade, but in this respect 1907 showed an improvement over the preceding year. The production in 1907 was the largest ever made, and prices were still further advanced over those of 1906, which had been the highest in recent years with the exception of 1903, when, because of the coal shortage due to the strike in the anthracite region, coke prices were abnormally advanced. In 1907, with no such abnormal conditions, the average price of coke made in Pennsylvania exceeded that of the record made in 1903. There was scarcely a time during 1907, until the effects of the financial troubles were felt, that the production was in excess of the demand. There was hardly even any of the usual summer idleness, and, as transportation facilities showed also an improvement over 1906 and the immediately preceding years, operators were able to market their product without serious delay from lack of car supply or other deficiencies in transportation.

The total value of the coke product of Pennsylvania in 1907 was $67,638,024, against $54,184,531 in 1906, showing a gain of $13,453,493, or 24.83 per cent, as compared with the increase of 14.97 per cent in tonnage. The increase in value of 1907 over 1906 was more than 50 per cent of the total value of the coke produced in Pennsylvania in 1904, only three years before.

The average price obtained for coke made in Pennsylvania in 1907 was $2.55 as compared with $2.35 in 1906 and $2.05 in 1905. The price in 1907 was the highest reported in recent years. The percentage yield of coal in coke was 66.7 as compared with 66.8 in 1906, and while the percentage was less in 1907 than in 1906, it was above the average for recent years.

The quantity of coal consumed in the manufacture of coke in Pennsylvania in 1907 was 39,733,177 short tons, valued at $42,732,546 and represented 26.4 per cent of the total production of bituminous coal in the State during the year. In 1906 the consumption of coal for coke making was 34,503,513 short tons (26.7 per cent of the State's total bituminous coal product), valued at $35,395,374. The difference between the value of the coke and the coal from which it was made in 1907 was $24,905,478, or 58.3 per cent, while in 1906 the difference was $18,789,157, or 53 per cent. In 1905 the difference between the value of the coke and the value of the coal was $12,516,374,

Digitized by Google

or 42 per cent. Coke prices were low in 1904, particularly as compared with the price of coal, and the difference in that year was only $3,568,206, or 16.6 per cent. In 1903, on the other hand, when coke prices were abnormally inflated by the scarcity of anthracite fuel, the difference between the coal and the coke values was nearly 60 per cent.

The number of coke-making establishments increased from 239 to 253, and the number of completed ovens increased from 47,185 to 51,364, a gain of 4,179. There were 1,337 ovens building at the close of 1907, as compared with 2,373 at the end of 1906. The completed ovens included 405 Semet-Solvay and 934 United Otto by-product recovery ovens, a total of 1,339 against a total of 1,232 by-product ovens in 1906.

The statistics of the production of coke in Pennsylvania for the years 1880, 1890, 1900, and for the last five years are shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Pennsylvania, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	124	9,501	836	4,347,558	2,821,384	$5,255,040	$1.86	65
1890	106	23,430	74	13,046,143	8,560,245	16,333,674	1.91	65.6
1900	177	32,848	2,310	20,239,966	13,357,295	29,692,258	2.22	66
1903	212	40,239	1,785	23,724,207	15,650,932	38,969,101	2.49	65.9
1904	217	42,165	1,621	22,432,064	14,861,064	25,027,462	1.68	66.2
1905	226	42,608	2,384	31,030,345	20,573,736	42,253,178	2.05	66.3
1906	239	47,185	2,373	34,503,513	23,060,511	54,184,531	2.35	66.8
1907	253	[a]51,364	1,337	39,733,177	26,513,214	67,638,024	2.55	66.7

[a] Includes 934 United Otto and 405 Semet-Solvay ovens.

The character of the coal used in the manufacture of coke in Pennsylvania in 1890, 1895, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 has been as follows:

Character of the coal used in the manufacture of coke in Pennsylvania since 1890, in short tons.

Year.	Run of mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
1890	11,788,625	303,591	630,195	323,732	13,046,143
1895	13,618,376	34,728	440,869	117,594	14,211,567
1900	17,692,623	647,045	1,300,796	599,502	20,239,966
1903	20,297,033	644,441	1,981,544	801,189	23,724,207
1904	19,447,395	697,771	1,340,474	946,424	22,432,064
1905	26,148,696	1,335,631	2,436,621	1,109,397	31,030,345
1906	27,471,566	3,972,712	1,584,152	1,475,083	34,503,513
1907	33,589,751	2,267,142	2,566,090	1,310,194	39,733,177

PRODUCTION BY DISTRICTS.

In previous chapters of this series it has been customary to consider the production of coke in Pennsylvania according to certain well-defined districts. These divisions are based to some extent upon geographic boundaries, but also upon the quality of the coal mined and the coke produced. Each one has been more fully described in some of the preceding volumes, but the following brief statement regarding the territory included in the different coking districts is repeated here for the sake of convenience.

Digitized by Google

The Allegheny Mountain district includes the ovens along the line of the Pennsylvania Railroad from Gallitzin eastward over the crest of the Alleghenies to beyond Altoona. The Allegheny Valley district formerly included the coke works of Armstrong and Butler counties and one of those in Clarion County, the other ovens in the latter county being included in the Reynoldsville-Walston district. All but two of the Allegheny Valley plants have been abandoned, and the production of these establishments has for the last few years been included in that of the Pittsburg district. What was previously known as the Beaver district included the ovens in Beaver and Mercer counties, but all the ovens in Beaver County have been abandoned, and the operations of the Semet-Solvay ovens in Mercer County are also now included in the Pittsburg district. The Blossburg and Broadtop districts embrace the Blossburg and Broadtop coal fields. The ovens of the Clearfield-Center district are chiefly in the two counties from which it derives its name. A few ovens constructed recently in Elk County have been included in the Clearfield-Center district. The Connellsville district is the well-known region of western Pennsylvania in Westmoreland and Fayette counties, extending from just south of Latrobe to Fairchance. The Lower Connellsville region is entirely in Fayette County and southwest of the Connellsville basin proper, from which it is separated by the Greensburg anticline. It embraces the recent developments in the vicinity of Uniontown, and is now the second producing district of the State. The Greensburg, Irwin, Pittsburg, and Reynoldsville-Walston districts include the ovens near the towns which have given the names to these districts. The Upper Connellsville district, sometimes called the Latrobe district, is near the town of Latrobe. The Semet-Solvay ovens at Chester, Steelton, and Lebanon, and the United Otto ovens at Lebanon are in what has been designated as the Lebanon-Schuylkill district, the production of which has been combined with that of the Broadtop district.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in Pennsylvania by districts, in 1906 and 1907, are presented in the following tables:

Coke production in Pennsylvania in 1906 and 1907, by districts.

1906.

District.	Establishments.	Ovens. Built.	Ovens. Building.	Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
Allegheny Mountain.	16	[a] 2,137	[b] 137	1,271,710	893,271	$2,552,967	$2.85	70.2
Allegheny Valley [c]	2	50	0	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Broadtop [d]	5	584	0	978,893	710,143	2,824,343	3.98	72.5
Clearfield-Center	7	738	0	91,822	56,634	162,722	2.87	61.6
Connellsville	101	[e] 23,616	142	17,956,160	12,057,840	26,858,660	2.23	67.1
Greensburg	8	1,428	260	1,118,227	678,817	1,641,473	2.42	60.7
Irwin	5	581	0	348,007	230,552	510,572	2.21	66.2
Lebanon and Schuylkill [d]	4	[f] 507	0	(d)	(d)	(d)	(d)	(d)
Lower Connellsville	53	9,708	1,502	7,465,205	5,188,135	12,046,889	2.32	69.4
Pittsburg [g]	8	[h] 2,818	0	2,376,403	1,463,795	3,620,030	2.47	61.5
Reynoldsville-Walston	8	2,502	0	1,399,801	770,095	1,794,127	2.33	55.8
Upper Connellsville	22	2,516	332	1,497,285	1,011,229	2,172,748	2.15	67.5
Total	239	47,185	2,373	34,503,513	23,060,511	54,184,531	2.35	66.8

[a] Includes 260 Otto-Hoffmann ovens.
[b] Includes 112 Otto-Hoffmann ovens.
[c] Production included in Pittsburg district.
[d] Production in Lebanon and Schuylkill valleys included in Broadtop district.
[e] Includes 110 Semet-Solvay ovens.
[f] Includes 275 Semet-Solvay and 232 Otto-Hoffmann ovens.
[g] Includes production of ovens in Allegheny Valley district.
[h] Includes 330 Otto-Hoffmann and 25 Semet-Solvay ovens.

Digitized by Google

Coke production in Pennsylvania in 1906 and 1907, by districts—Continued.

1907.

District.	Establishments.	Ovens. Built.	Ovens. Building.	Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
Allegheny Mountain.	17	[a] 2,424	0	1,753,002	1,209,592	$3,564,117	$2.95	69
Allegheny Valley [b]	2	50	0					
Broadtop [c]	6	634	46	1,547,741	1,154,874	4,977,142	4.31	74.6
Clearfield-Center	7	706	0	115,388	74,187	191,378	2.58	64.3
Connellsville	101	[d] 23,857	0	19,751,739	13,089,427	30,355,050	2.32	66.3
Greensburg	8	1,735	0	1,206,981	798,003	2,273,078	2.85	66.1
Irwin	5	572	0	315,601	210,393	492,304	2.34	66.7
Lebanon and Schuylkill [c]	4	[e] 482	0					
Lower Connellsville	62	12,264	1,068	9,150,693	6,310,900	15,758,049	2.50	69
Pittsburg [f]	10	[g] 3,135	0	2,807,931	1,764,747	5,183,156	2.94	62.9
Reynoldsville-Walston	9	2,781	0	1,526,123	870,831	2,386,678	2.74	57.1
Upper Connellsville	22	2,724	223	1,557,978	1,030,260	2,457,072	2.38	66.1
Total	253	51,364	1,337	39,733,177	26,513,214	67,638,024	2.55	66.7

[a] Includes 372 United Otto and 152 Newton-Chambers ovens.
[b] Production included in Pittsburg district.
[c] Production of Lebanon and Schuylkill valleys included in Broadtop district.
[d] Includes 110 Semet-Solvay ovens.
[e] Includes 250 Semet-Solvay and 232 United Otto ovens.
[f] Includes production of ovens in Allegheny Valley district.
[g] Includes 330 United Otto and 25 Semet-Solvay ovens.

Allegheny Mountain district.—This district includes all of the coke ovens in the vicinity of Johnstown, Cambria County, and those lying along the line of the Pennsylvania Railroad in Indiana County. It also includes a few establishments in Somerset County. The plants in Cambria County include the Otto-Hoffmann by-product ovens at Johnstown, which are operated in connection with the iron and steel works of the Cambria Steel Company. This plant consisted originally of 60 ovens, built in 1895, since which time it has been three times enlarged—first, by 100 more ovens in March, 1899; the second enlargement, this time also of 100 ovens, was made in September, 1904, and the last, of 112 ovens, completed in February, 1907. The effects of this increased equipment is shown particularly by the gain in production of coke in this district in 1907, the output having increased from 893,271 short tons in 1906 to 1,209,592 short tons in 1907, a gain of 316,321 tons, or 35.4 per cent. The value of the product increased from $2,552,967 in 1906 to $3,564,117 in 1907, a gain of $1,011,150, or 39.6 per cent. The average price per ton, which increased from $2.09 in 1904 to $2.50 in 1905, and again to $2.85 in 1906, showed a further increase to $2.95 in 1907. There are 17 coke-making establishments in the district, with a total of 2,424 ovens, of which 2 establishments, with a total of 155 ovens, were idle throughout 1907.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Allegheny Mountain district in 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 have been as follows:

Digitized by Google

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Allegheny Mountain district of Pennsylvania, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	8	291	0	201,345	127,525	$289,929	$2.27	63
1890	16	1,171	0	633,974	402,514	730,048	1.81	63.5
1900	14	1,341	0	876,440	557,184	1,260,441	2.26	63.6
1903	16	[a] 2,047	[b] 100	1,116,345	739,263	2,139,569	2.89	66.2
1904	17	[c] 2,153	100	785,105	551,570	1,152,101	2.09	70.3
1905	17	[c] 2,245	[d] 142	1,406,540	967,042	2,421,799	2.50	68.7
1906	16	[c] 2,137	[d] 137	1,271,710	893,271	2,552,967	2.85	70.2
1907	17	[e] 2,424	0	1,753,002	1,209,592	3,564,117	2.95	69

[a] Includes 160 Otto-Hoffmann ovens.
[b] Otto-Hoffmann ovens.
[c] Includes 260 Otto-Hoffmann ovens.
[d] Includes 112 Otto-Hoffmann ovens.
[e] Includes 372 United Otto and 152 Newton-Chambers ovens.

Broadtop district.—The Broadtop district includes the ovens in Bedford and Huntingdon counties, the coal for which is drawn from the Broadtop coal field. The number of establishments in this district was increased from 5 to 6 during 1907. All of the ovens were operated during 1907. There were 50 new ovens added to the district during 1907, increasing the total number from 584 to 634, and there were 46 ovens building at the close of 1907. The Semet-Solvay ovens at Lebanon, Chester, and Steelton, and the Otto-Hoffmann ovens at Lebanon, have been added to this district. This addition is responsible for the apparently large increase from 237,639 tons in 1904 to 483,198 tons in 1905; also for the larger increase from 710,143 tons in 1906 to 1,154,874 tons in 1907, a gain of 444,731 tons, or 62.6 per cent, with an increase in value from $2,824,343 to $4,977,142, a gain of $2,152,799, or 76.2 per cent. What has been stated in preceding pages regarding the high value of coke produced at by-product ovens is exemplified in the statistics in the following table, the large production of by-product coke making the total value for the Broadtop district $4.31 per ton, against $3.98 in 1906 and $3.20 in 1905. The highest price for coke obtained in any other district of Pennsylvania in 1907 was in the Allegheny Mountain district, where an average of $2.95 was obtained.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Broadtop district, including the output of the by-product ovens at Lebanon, Chester, and Steelton, are shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Broadtop district, Pennsylvania, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	5	188	105	92,894	51,130	$123,748	$2.40	55
1890	5	482	16	247,823	157,208	314,416	2.00	63
1900	5	532	0	179,088	113,448	230,580	2.03	63.
1903 [a]	5	571	0	351,507	244,898	748,920	3.06	69.6
1904 [b]	5	606	0	358,807	237,639	645,045	2.71	66.2
1905 [a]	5	614	0	687,954	483,198	1,544,966	3.20	70.2
1906 [a]	5	584	0	978,893	710,143	2,824,343	3.98	72.5
1907 [c]	6	634	46	1,547,741	1,154,874	4,977,142	4.31	74.6

[a] Includes production and value of coke in by-product ovens at Lebanon.
[b] Includes production and value of coke in by-product ovens at Lebanon and Chester.
[c] Includes production and value of coke in by-product ovens at Steelton, Lebanon, and Chester.

Digitized by Google

Clearfield-Center-Elk district.—This district, as its name implies, includes ovens located in the three counties mentioned, i. e., Clearfield, Center, and Elk. The district is not of much importance, and while, owing to the unusual demand for coke, the production of 1907 exceeded that of 1906, the coking industry in the district is showing a declining tendency. The total number of establishments in the district is 7, with a total of 706 ovens. Of these 7 establishments, 2, with a total of 200 ovens, were idle during 1907, and 1 plant with 200 ovens made less than 4,000 tons of coke, and another of 106 ovens made only a little more than 1 ton per oven during 1907.

The statistics of production for the years 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 have been as follows:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Clearfield-Center-Elk district, Pennsylvania, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	1	0	0	200	100	$200	$2.00	50
1890	7	701	0	331,104	212,286	391,957	1.85	64
1900	7	568	0	212,196	134,828	283,592	2.10	63.5
1903	9	850	0	278,329	178,276	583,906	3.28	64
1904	9	828	0	61,564	35,931	79,746	2.22	58.4
1905	8	648	0	182,659	119,651	273,028	2.28	65.5
1906	7	738	0	91,822	56,634	162,722	2.87	61.6
1907	7	706	0	115,388	74,187	191,378	2.58	64.3

Connellsville district.—The Connellsville district of Pennsylvania is the largest coke-producing district in the world. The coal basin occupies a comparatively narrow synclinal trough, extending in a northeast-southwest direction nearly across the two counties of Fayette and Westmoreland, within the boundaries of which it is entirely contained. It lies a short distance east of the city of Pittsburg, and supplies the larger part of the fuel consumed in the iron and steel furnaces of Pittsburg and vicinity, the greatest iron-manufacturing center of the world. This district, until 1903, produced from 40 to 50 per cent of the total coke output of the United States, the smaller percentage during the last four years being due to the largely increased production from the Lower Connellsville or Klondike region, which lies entirely within Fayette County, and which is separated from the Connellsville basin proper by the Greensburg anticline. If to the Connellsville production is added that of the Lower Connellsville, the supremacy of the district has been more than maintained.

Connellsville coal is the ideal fuel for coking in beehive ovens, and it is probably to the success of the beehive practice in the Connellsville district that is due the prevalence of the beehive oven in coke manufacturing in the United States, manufacturers being lead by the idea that because beehive coke manufactured from Connellsville coal is the standard for furnace and foundry use, other coal should also be coked in beehive ovens, whereas many coals are found to give more satisfactory results in retort ovens. All but 110 of the 23,857 ovens in the Connellsville district at the close of 1907 were of the beehive type. The exception was a bank of Semet-Solvay ovens at Dunbar. Connellsville beehive coke is considered by some iron masters as

Digitized by Google

without rival for blast furnace use, and is undoubtedly the standard by which all other blast furnace cokes are judged.

The production of coke in the Connellsville district during 1907 amounted to 13,089,427 short tons, valued at $30,355,050, against 12,057,840 short tons, valued at $26,858,660 in 1906, a gain in 1907 of 1,031,587 tons, or 8.6 per cent in quantity, and of $3,496,390, or 13.02 per cent in value. The combined production of the Connellsville and Lower Connellsville districts in 1907 amounted to 19,400,000 tons, an increase of about 2,200,000 tons over the preceding year. The average price for Connellsville coke for 1907 was $2.32, as against $2.23 in 1906 and $1.96 in 1905. The number of establishments in the Connellsville district in 1907 was the same as in 1906—101—but the number of ovens increased from 23,616 to 23,857. There were no ovens reported as building in this district at the close of 1907. Of the total number of establishments, 4 with a total of 191 ovens were idle throughout 1907.

In the following table are presented the statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Connellsville district in 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Connellsville region, Pennsylvania, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	67	7,211	731	3,367,856	2,205,946	$3,948,643	$1.79	65.5
1890	28	15,865	30	9,748,449	6,464,156	11,537,370	1.94	66.3
1900	98	[a] 20,981	686	14,946,059	10,020,907	22,383,432	2.23	67
1903	99	[b] 22,563	[c] 130	13,498,859	9,102,391	20,707,442	2.27	67.4
1904	101	[d] 22,695	1,044	13,185,090	8,883,220	13,990,329	1.58	67.4
1905	100	[d] 22,033	200	16,980,341	11,365,077	22,315,361	1.96	66.9
1906	101	[d] 23,616	142	17,956,160	12,057,840	26,858,660	2.23	67.1
1907	101	[d] 23,857	0	19,751,739	13,089,427	30,355,050	2.32	66.3

[a] Includes 50 Semet-Solvay by-product ovens.
[b] Includes 80 Semet-Solvay by-product ovens.
[c] Includes 30 Semet-Solvay by-product ovens.
[d] Includes 110 Semet-Solvay by-product ovens.

The following table, compiled by the Connellsville Courier, of Connellsville, Pa., shows the shipments of coke from the Connellsville region in 1906 and 1907, by months, in cars and tons, with the average number of cars shipped each working day in the month. These figures include coke made in the Upper and Lower Connellsville districts as well as in the Connellsville district proper. It will be noted that while in 1906 the production as given by the Courier was somewhat larger than that reported to the Geological Survey, the Survey's figures in 1907 are somewhat in excess of those reported by the Courier. According to the following table the shipments of coke from the Connellsville district (including the Upper and Lower Connellsville districts) was 19,029,058 short tons, while the production for these districts as reported to the Survey was 20,430,587 tons.

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——18

Digitized by Google

Shipments of coke from the Connellsville region, including Upper and Lower Connellsville districts, in 1906 and 1907, by months.

Month.	1906.			1907.		
	Cars.	Daily average.	Short tons.	Cars.	Daily average.	Short tons.
January	62,049	2,386	1,665,747	62,240	2,305	1,698,475
February	53,398	2,225	1,435,452	59,272	2,470	1,625,783
March	62,694	2,334	1,683,212	61,999	2,384	1,701,342
April	59,922	2,397	1,604,906	62,565	2,407	1,708,590
May	64,923	2,404	1,739,743	65,929	2,442	1,787,611
June	61,673	2,372	1,654,209	61,518	2,461	1,677,488
July	61,995	2,384	1,662,545	63,577	2,355	1,741,612
August	62,948	2,331	1,685,036	65,262	2,417	1,787,190
September	60,157	2,406	1,610,509	59,637	2,386	1,650,207
October	68,940	2,516	1,850,450	64,656	2,395	1,805,307
November	65,194	2,507	1,752,234	41,412	1,593	1,167,796
December	61,381	2,361	1,655,283	23,670	910	677,657
Total	745,274	2,385	19,999,326	691,757	2,210	19,029,058

The monthly shipments of coke from this region in the years 1903 to 1907, as reported by the Courier, are given in the following table:

Monthly shipments of coke from the Connellsville region, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Month.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
January	1,134,272	718,382	1,283,152	1,665,747	1,698,475
February	958,984	845,428	1,350,128	1,435,452	1,625,783
March	1,274,863	1,062,192	1,497,756	1,683,212	1,701,342
April	1,346,053	1,118,043	1,843,502	1,604,906	1,708,590
May	1,288,550	1,146,907	1,451,554	1,739,743	1,787,611
June	1,379,257	945,520	1,354,470	1,654,209	1,677,488
July	1,327,239	887,402	1,622,998	1,662,545	1,741,612
August	1,211,826	975,724	1,328,002	1,685,036	1,787,190
September	1,239,265	1,153,471	1,726,734	1,610,509	1,650,207
October	1,041,966	1,148,089	1,430,238	1,850,450	1,805,307
November	629,768	1,207,131	1,488,942	1,752,234	1,167,796
December	513,187	1,219,174	1,519,050	1,655,283	677,657
Total	13,345,230	12,427,463	17,896,526	19,999,326	19,029,058

The total shipments, in cars, for the last twenty years were as follows:

Total and daily average shipments, in cars, 1888–1907.

Year.	Daily average.	Total cars.	Year.	Daily average.	Total cars.	Year.	Daily average.	Total cars.
1888	905	282,441	1895	1,410	441,243	1902	1,986	624,198
1889	1,046	326,220	1896	920	289,137	1903	1,782	558,738
1890	1,147	355,070	1897	1,181	367,383	1904	1,623	510,759
1891	884	274,000	1898	1,415	441,249	1905	1,886	688,328
1892	1,106	347,012	1899	1,676	523,203	1906	2,385	745,274
1893	874	270,930	1900	1,619	504,410	1907	2,210	691,757
1894	900	281,677	1901	1,857	581,051			

The following table shows the prices for Connellsville furnace and foundry cokes, by months, during the years 1903 to 1907. The abnormally high prices reported for both grades of coke in 1902 and 1903 was due to the scarcity of fuel caused by the strike in the anthracite region and were for prompt delivery, and although these prices were quoted and were actually obtained for coke sold for prompt delivery, the net returns to the producers in 1902 and 1903 were not so

Digitized by Google

large as in 1907, nearly all of the coke shipped in 1903 having been sold on contracts made months before, so that while it appears that prices for prompt delivery were quoted for furnace coke as high as $12 in 1902 and $7 in 1903, the average returns to the manufacturers was $2.28 in 1902 and $2.27 in 1903, whereas in 1907 the average price for the year of Connellsville coke was $2.32, the highest figure of which there is any record. The prices quoted in the following table are for strictly Connellsville coke as reported by The Iron Age. "Main line" and "outside" cokes are usually quoted from 15 to 25 cents below strict Connellsville:

Prices of Connellsville furnace and foundry coke, 1903–1907, by months.

Month.	Furnace.					
	1903.		1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
	Six months' contracts.	Prompt delivery.				
Jan.	$3.75 to $4.00	$6.00 to $7.00	$1.60 to $1.65	$2.10 to $3.00	$2.15 to $2.75	$3.50 to $3.75
Feb.	3.50 to 4.00	4.50 to 5.50	1.50 to 1.65	2.00 to 2.75	2.10 to 2.50	3.50 to 3.65
Mar.	3.50 to 4.00	5.00 to 5.50	1.60 to 1.75	2.25 to 2.50	2.20 to 2.50	2.90 to 3.25
Apr.	3.75 to 4.00	4.50 to 5.00	1.60 to 1.65	1.90 to 2.25	2.30 to 2.75	2.65 to 2.85
May	3.00 to 3.50	3.50 to 4.00	1.60 to 1.65	1.80 to 2.00	2.30 to 2.75	2.00 to 2.85
June	2.75 to 3.00	2.75 to 3.50	1.40 to 1.65	1.75 to 2.10	2.30 to 2.50	1.75 to 2.65
July	2.50	2.50	1.40 to 1.50	1.75 to 2.10	2.40 to 2.75	2.40 to 2.60
Aug.	2.25 to 2.50	2.00 to 2.50	1.45 to 1.50	1.80 to 2.10	2.75 to 2.85	2.40 to 2.85
Sept.	2.25 to 2.50	2.00 to 2.50	1.40 to 1.50	1.90 to 2.50	2.85 to 2.90	2.75 to 2.90
Oct.	2.00 to 2.10	1.75 to 2.10	1.45 to 1.65	2.35 to 3.10	2.75 to 3.25	2.75 to 3.00
Nov.	.....	1.65 to 2.00	1.75 to 2.15	2.85 to 3.00	3.00 to 3.60	2.00 to 2.75
Dec.	.....	1.65 to 1.75	2.10 to 2.45	2.75 to 2.90	3.00 to 3.60	2.00 to 2.50

Month.	Foundry.					
	1903.[a]	1903.[b]	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Jan.	$4.75 to $5.00	$6.00 to $7.50	$2.10 to $2.50	$2.25 to $2.75	$2.75 to $3.50	$4.00 to $4.50
Feb.	(c)	6.00 to 7.00	2.10 to 2.25	2.50 to 3.00	2.50 to 3.00	3.75 to 4.50
Mar.	(c)	6.00 to 7.00	2.10 to 2.50	2.75 to 3.25	2.75 to 3.25	3.50 to 4.00
Apr.	5.00	5.50 to 6.00	2.15 to 2.50	2.65 to 3.00	2.90 to 3.10	3.25 to 3.75
May	4.00	4.00 to 5.50	2.00 to 2.15	2.50 to 2.75	2.65 to 3.10	2.75 to 3.25
June	3.25 to 4.00	3.50 to 4.00	1.80 to 2.00	2.35 to 2.65	2.65 to 2.75	3.00 to 3.25
July	3.00 to 3.25	3.00 to 3.50	1.75 to 1.85	2.25 to 2.50	2.75 to 3.00	3.00 to 3.25
Aug.	3.00	3.00	1.75 to 1.85	2.25 to 2.50	3.00 to 3.25	3.00 to 3.75
Sept.	2.75 to 3.00	2.75 to 3.00	1.75 to 2.00	2.40 to 3.00	3.25 to 3.50	3.15 to 3.50
Oct.	2.75 to 3.00	2.75 to 3.00	1.80 to 2.25	2.75 to 3.50	3.25 to 4.00	3.25 to 3.40
Nov.	.....	2.50 to 2.65	2.00 to 2.50	3.50 to 4.00	3.75 to 4.50	2.50 to 3.00
Dec.	.....	2.15 to 2.50	2.25 to 2.50	3.40 to 4.00	3.75 to 4.50	2.50 to 2.75

[a] Contract prices. [b] Prompt delivery. [c] No contract prices quoted.

Greensburg district.—The ovens in the Greensburg district are all located in the vicinity of the city of Greensburg. There are 8 establishments in the district, and there were, at the close of 1907, 1,735 ovens in the district, of which only 10 were idle throughout the year. The total production in 1907 amounted to 798,003 short tons, as against 678,817 tons in 1906 and 551,233 in 1905. The value increased from $1,155,958 in 1905 to $1,641,473 in 1906 and to $2,273,078 in 1907. The average price per ton advanced from $2.42 in 1906 to $2.85 in 1907.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Greensburg district, Pennsylvania, in 1889, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 are given in the following table:

Digitized by Google

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Greensburg district, Pennsylvania, 1889–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1889	2	50	16	32,070	20,459	$21,523	$1.05	63.8
1890	2	58	0	44,000	30,261	44,290	1.46	68.7
1900	5	680	280	331,305	196,709	442,704	2.25	59.4
1903	7	1,332	0	813,216	451,385	1,477,134	3.27	55.5
1904	7	1,332	0	511,303	314,954	551,228	1.75	61.6
1905	7	1,328	100	908,003	551,233	1,155,958	2.10	60.7
1906	8	1,428	260	1,118,227	678,817	1,641,473	2.42	60.7
1907	8	1,735	0	1,206,981	798,003	2,273,078	2.85	66.1

Irwin district.—This district, which is of minor importance, includes 572 ovens, located near the town of Irwin in Westmoreland County. The production in 1907 was slightly less than that of 1906, the output declining from 230,552 short tons in 1906 to 210,393 tons in 1907, with a decrease from $510,572 to $492,304. In general sympathy with the advanced prices, however, the average price for coke in this district increased from $2.21 in 1906 to $2.34 in 1907. The Irwin district began manufacturing coke in 1889. The statistics of production in that year, in 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907, have been as follows:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Irwin district, Pennsylvania, 1889–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1889	4	696	0	373,913	243,448	$351,304	$1.44	65
1890	4	661	0	270,476	172,329	256,458	1.49	63.7
1900	5	697	0	93,647	61,630	153,743	2.49	65.8
1903	6	691	0	207,067	133,290	334,434	2.51	64.4
1904	6	691	0	14,468	8,793	14,576	1.66	60.8
1905	5	680	27	258,039	164,601	325,746	1.98	63.8
1906	5	581	0	348,007	230,552	510,572	2.21	66.2
1907	5	572	0	315,601	210,393	492,304	2.34	66.7

Lower Connellsville district.—This district, sometimes called the "Klondike," is located in the western part of Fayette County, immediately west of the southern end of the Connellsville basin, from which it is separated by the Greensburg anticline. Although but 8 years old, having been opened in 1900, it ranks next to Connellsville among the coke-making districts in the United States, having in 1906 and 1907 produced more than 3 times the output of the Flat Top district in Virginia and West Virginia, which until 1902 was the second coke-producing region in the United States. The development of this district surpasses all records in the United States, and the production has grown with phenomenal rapidity. Following the abnormal conditions in 1904 the production of coke in Pennsylvania showed a decrease in every district except the Lower Connellsville, which showed an increase in 1904 over 1903 of 558,158 short tons, while the total production of the State decreased 789,868 tons. The record for 1905 showed an increase of nearly 1,000,000 tons over 1904, and 1906 showed a gain of 1,300,000 over 1905. The statistics for 1907 show a further increase of 1,122,765 tons or 21.7 per cent over 1906 with an increase in value of $3,711,160 or 30.8 per cent. The 62 coking establishments in the district include 3 incomplete at the close of 1907. There was a total of 12,264 ovens completed and

Digitized by Google

1 068 building. None of the establishments except those which were incomplete were idle during 1907.

The record of the district for the eight years of its existence has been as follows:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Lower Connellsville district, Pennsylvania, 1900–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1900	12	2,033	1,112	579,928	385,909	$792,886	$2.05	66.5
1901	17	3,251	30	1,666,826	1,116,379	1,991,099	1.78	66.9
1902	21	4,253	705	2,826,242	1,899,111	4,701,068	2.48	67.2
1903	32	5,753	786	3,452,568	2,329,298	5,522,984	2.37	67.5
1904	34	6,570	250	4,229,755	2,887,456	4,623,133	1.60	68.2
1905	45	7,484	1,145	5,666,812	3,871,310	7,532,382	1.95	68.3
1906	53	9,706	1,502	7,465,205	5,188,135	12,046,889	2.32	69.4
1907	62	12,264	1,068	9,150,693	6,310,900	15,758,049	2.50	69.0

Lebanon Valley and Schuylkill districts.—All of the by-product ovens in the Lebanon and Schuylkill valleys, which include 120 Semet-Solvay ovens at Steelton, 40 at Chester, 90 Semet-Solvay ovens at Lebanon, and 232 Otto-Hoffman ovens at Lebanon, were operated during 1907. The total production of these 4 plants in 1907 amounted to 909,188 short tons. In 1906, when the Semet-Solvay ovens at Chester and Steelton were not in operation, the production amounted to 559,601 short tons, and in 1905 the production was 297,716 short tons.

Pittsburg district.—A large part of the production of the Pittsburg district is from slack coal obtained from the mines along the slack-water navigation of the Monongahela River and is brought to Pittsburg on barges. Some run-of-mine coal is also brought from the fourth pool of the Monongahela River at Pittsburg. The production of 120 Otto-Hoffman ovens at Glassport and 25 Semet-Solvay ovens at Sharon, in Mercer County, is included in this district. The production in 1907 amounted to 1,764,747 short tons, valued at $5,183,156, against 1,463,795 short tons, valued at $3,620,030 in 1906, an increase of 300,952 tons or 20.6 per cent in quantity, and of $1,563,126 or 43.2 per cent in value. There are 12 establishments in the district with a total of 3,185 ovens. The only plant idle during 1907 was the Semet-Solvay plant of 25 ovens at Sharon.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Pittsburg district for 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 are given in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Pittsburg district, Pennsylvania, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	21	534	0	194,393	105,974	$254,500	$2.40	55
1890	14	541	0	149,230	93,984	171,465	1.82	63
1900	8	1,641	0	862,610	570,678	1,418,382	2.48	66.1
1903[a]	9	1,636	359	1,404,660	877,640	2,632,827	3.00	62.5
1904[a]	8	2,195	0	1,370,629	841,459	1,795,257	2.13	61.4
1905[a]	8	2,226	380	2,317,159	1,463,774	3,599,436	2.46	63.2
1906[a]	10	2,868	0	2,376,403	1,463,795	3,620,030	2.47	61.5
1907[a]	[b] 12	[c] 3,185	0	2,807,931	1,764,747	5,183,156	2.94	62.9

[a] Includes ovens and production in Allegheny Valley district.
[b] Includes 2 establishments in Mercer County, 1 in Beaver County, and 2 in Allegheny Valley district.
[c] Includes 330 United Otto and 25 Semet-Solvay ovens.

Digitized by Google

Reynoldsville-Walston district.—This district, in Jefferson and Clearfield counties, includes all of the ovens along the line of the Rochester and Pittsburg Railroad, as well as those of the low-grade division of the Allegheny Valley Railway, and those connected with the mines of the New York Central and Hudson River Railway. The number of establishments in the district increased from 8 in 1906 to 9 in 1907. All of these were operated during 1907, and the production increased from 770,095 short tons in 1906 to 870,831 short tons in 1907, with an increase in value from $1,794,127 in 1906 to $2,386,678 in 1907. The average price per ton advanced from $2.33 to $2.74.

The following are the statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Reynoldsville-Walston district for the years 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Reynoldsville-Walston district, Pennsylvania, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	3	117	0	45,055	28,090	$46,359	$1.65	62
1890	8	1,737	0	652,966	406,184	771,906	1.90	62
1900	7	2,010	0	1,115,923	625,553	1,347,869	2.15	56
1903	7	2,003	0	1,420,709	810,359	2,688,472	3.32	57.4
1904	8	2,101	200	1,313,507	709,502	1,585,960	2.24	54
1905	8	2,303	200	1,463,680	831,904	1,638,934	1.97	56.8
1906	8	2,502	0	1,399,801	770,095	1,794,127	2.33	55.8
1907	9	2,781	0	1,526,123	870,831	2,386,678	2.74	57.1

Upper Connellsville district.—This district includes that portion of the Connellsville trough or basin which lies north of a point a short distance south of the town of Latrobe, Westmoreland County. The coal of this district differs somewhat from that of the basin proper, so that in addition to its geographic position there is another reason for separating the production from that of the Connellsville district. The production in 1907 amounted to 1,030,260 short tons, valued at $2,457,072, against 1,011,229 short tons, valued at $2,172,748 in 1906, indicating a small increase in tonnage with a larger increase in value, the average price per ton having advanced from $2.15 in 1906 to $2.38 in 1907.

In the following table are given the statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Upper Connellsville district, Pennsylvania, in 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Upper Connellsville district, Pennsylvania, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	8	757	0	319,927	229,433	$397,945	$1.73	72
1890	14	1,569	28	889,277	577,246	1,008,102	1.75	64.9
1900	14	1,999	0	1,042,170	690,449	1,378,629	2.00	66.2
1903	19	2,556	280	1,180,947	784,132	2,133,513	2.72	66.4
1904	19	2,660	27	601,236	390,540	590,097	1.51	64.9
1905	19	2,434	30	1,159,158	755,946	1,445,568	1.91	65.2
1906	22	2,516	332	1,497,285	1,011,229	2,172,748	2.15	67.5
1907	22	2,724	223	1,557,978	1,030,260	2,457,072	2.38	66.1

Digitized by Google

TENNESSEE.

The coke-making industry of Tennessee has remained nearly stationary in the last three years, the production in 1907 having amounted to 467,499 short tons, as compared with 483,428 tons in 1906, and 468,092 tons in 1905. The production of 1907 was within 5,507 tons of the average for the three years. In regard to the value of the product, however, there has been a decided increase, from $1,184,442 in 1905 to $1,350,856 in 1906 and to $1,592,225 in 1907. The average price per ton, which was as low as $2.39 in 1904, advanced to $2.53 in 1905, $2.79 in 1906, and $3.41 in 1907.

The total number of establishments in the State at the close of 1907 was 18, an increase of 1 over 1906. Of these 18 establishments 5, having a total of 769 ovens, were idle throughout the year. There was one establishment whose ovens were incomplete at the close of the year and did not contribute to the production during 1907. In 1906 there were 17 establishments, 3 of which, with a total of 536 ovens, were idle during the year. It appears from this that Tennessee did not participate in the general increased tonnage, though it did receive the benefit of the higher prices which prevailed during 1907. The 18 establishments in 1907 represented a total equipment of 2,806 ovens, compared with 2,731 in 1906. There were 80 ovens building at the close of the year.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in Tennessee in the years 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 are shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Tennessee, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	6	656	68	217,656	130,609	$316,607	$2.42	60
1890	11	1,664	292	600,387	348,728	684,116	1.96	58
1900	14	2,107	340	854,789	475,432	1,269,555	2.67	55.6
1903	16	2,439	304	1,001,356	546,875	1,706,722	3.12	54.6
1904	17	2,436	190	718,181	379,240	905,540	2.39	52.8
1905	16	2,615	60	862,320	468,092	1,184,442	2.53	54.3
1906	17	2,731	138	929,405	483,428	1,350,856	2.79	52
1907	18	2,806	80	825,221	467,499	1,592,225	3.41	56.6

The character of coal used in the manufacture of coke in Tennessee has been for several years about equally divided between run of mine and slack. In 1907 the coal used consisted of 770,824 tons of washed coal. In addition to this there were 54,397 tons of unwashed run of mine. All of the slack was washed.

The following table exhibits the character of the coal used in the manufacture of coke in Tennessee in 1890, 1895, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907:

Character of coal used in the manufacture of coke in Tennessee, 1890–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Run of mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
1890	255,359	0	273,028	72,000	600,387
1895	96,744	59,284	285,906	242,721	684,655
1900	150,697	349,448	24,122	330,522	854,789
1903	157,717	404,949	74,560	364,130	1,001,356
1904	1,471	302,943	60,784	352,983	718,181
1905	134,432	244,302	46,073	437,513	862,320
1906	81,825	509,532	142,843	195,205	929,405
1907	54,397	386,094	0	384,730	825,221

Digitized by Google

UTAH.

As there is but one company in Utah engaged in the manufacture of coke the statistics of production have been included with those of the State of Colorado, which adjoins Utah on the east. The coals of Utah which are used in the manufacture of coke are practically identical in character with those of western Colorado.

VIRGINIA.

All of the coking coals of Virginia are contained within a few counties in the extreme southwestern portion of the State, which are within the coal fields of the Appalachian province. There has been considerable activity shown in the development of properties in the last few years, particularly in Wise and Lee counties, and although the production for 1907 was slightly less than in 1906, there is strong probability of a marked increase within a few years, particularly following the development of the work which has been in progress in the Black Mountain region of Lee County, which has been going on for the last two or three years. The decrease in 1907 was due to the monetary troubles in the latter part of the year, this region feeling the effects of the financial stress almost immediately. As it was, the production decreased from 1,577,659 in 1906 to 1,545,288 short tons in 1907, a loss of 32,379 tons or 2.1 per cent. Owing, however, to the better prices which prevailed during the greater part of the year the value of the coke produced in 1907 shows an increase of $154,074, or from $3,611,659 in 1906 to $3,765,733 in 1907. There were 19 establishments in 1907, an increase of 1 over 1906, and the total number of ovens increased from 4,641 to 5,333 in 1907. One establishment of 400 ovens was idle throughout the year, and this was due to the fact that the mines at Keokee are still in process of development. The Newton-Chambers ovens at Pocahontas, 56 in number, continued idle during 1907. The greater part of the development which has resulted in actual production during the last few years has been carried on in Wise County on the Clinch Valley branch of the Norfolk and Western Railroad. The coke in this district is the only coke at the present time made in Virginia from coal mined exclusively within the State. There are two plants in Virginia, one at Lowmoor and one at Covington, the coal for both of which is drawn from the mines in the New River district of West Virginia. The coals for the ovens at Pocahontas and part of the Flat Top district of Tazewell County is obtained from mines whose workings extend across the State boundary line into West Virginia and a part of this coal production should be properly credited to West Virginia. The openings of the mines, however, and the coke ovens, are in Tazewell County, and it is customary to credit the coal, as well as the coke, to Virginia. The total production of Wise County in 1907 amounted to 1,353,225 short tons, or 87.6 per cent of the total for the State.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in Virginia in 1883, when the first operations were begun, and in 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907, inclusive, are shown in the following table:

Digitized by Google

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Virginia, 1883–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1883	1	200	0	39,000	25,340	$44,345	$1.75	65
1890	2	550	250	251,683	165,847	278,724	1.68	66
1900	7	[a] 2,331	300	1,083,827	685,156	1,464,556	2.14	63.2
1903	16	[a] 4,251	142	1,860,225	1,176,439	2,724,047	2.32	63.2
1904	16	[a] 4,345	68	1,636,905	1,101,716	1,772,717	1.61	67.3
1905	16	[a] 4,549	0	2,184,369	1,499,481	2,869,452	1.91	68.6
1906	18	[a] 4,641	695	2,296,227	1,577,659	3,611,659	2.29	68.7
1907	19	[a] 5,333	50	2,264,720	1,545,280	3,765,733	2.44	68.2

[a] Includes 56 Newton-Chambers by-product ovens.

All the coal used in the manufacture of coke in Virginia during 1907 was unwashed. Of the 2,264,720 tons used 1,271,518 tons were run-of-mine, and 993,202 tons were slack.

The following table shows the character of the coal used in coke making in Virginia in 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907:

Character of coal used in the manufacture of coke in Virginia, 1890–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Run-of-mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
1890	98,215	0	153,468	0	251,683
1900	620,207	0	463,620	0	1,083,827
1903	857,332	0	1,002,893	0	1,860,225
1904	1,213,226	44,222	379,457	0	1,636,905
1905	1,096,656	0	1,087,713	0	2,184,369
1906	1,014,299	228,347	1,053,581	0	2,296,227
1907	1,271,518	0	993,202	0	2,264,720

WASHINGTON.

Washington is the only one of the Pacific Coast States in which, so far as known, coking coals occur. The coking operations of Washington, when compared with those of some of the eastern States, are not of great importance, but they are of importance and of interest as establishing the fact that it is possible to make metallurgical coke from Pacific Coast coal. All the coking operations are in Pierce County in the central part of the State. There are five establishments in the State, four of which made coke in 1907. The only idle plant was a small, practically experimental establishment of 6 ovens. The other 4 establishments had a total equipment of 210 ovens, and the production in 1907 amounted to 52,028 short tons, valued at $293,019, against 45,642 short tons, valued at $226,977 in 1906. The average price per ton advanced from $4.99 in 1906 to $5.63 in 1907. All the coal used in coke making in Washington in 1907 was washed. Three of the plants used washed run-of-mine and one used washed slack.

Digitized by Google

The coke-making industry of Washington began in 1884, when 400 tons of coke were produced. The record since that time has been as follows:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in Washington, 1884–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1884	1	0	0	700	400	$1,900	$4.75	57.5
1890	2	30	80	9,120	5,837	46,696	8.00	64
1900	2	90	0	54,310	33,387	160,165	4.80	61.5
1903	6	256	0	73,119	45,623	214,776	4.71	62.4
1904	6	256	0	76,993	45,432	207,357	4.56	59
1905	5	216	0	85,715	53,137	251,717	4.74	62
1906	5	216	0	76,896	45,642	226,977	4.99	59.4
1907	5	216	0	85,860	52,028	293,019	5.63	60.6

WEST VIRGINIA.

For a quarter of a century, during which the statistics of the coke production of the United States have been collected by the Geological Survey, and until the close of 1906 West Virginia and Alabama have been close rivals for second place among the coke-producing States and have frequently alternated with each other for the position. During 1907, however, there was a marked increase in the production of coke in West Virginia, while that of Alabama declined. As a result of this, the lead of over 800,000 which West Virginia maintained in 1905 and 1906 was increased to nearly 1,100,000 tons in 1907, and, as was stated in the report for 1906, the indications are that West Virginia will continue to rank next to Pennsylvania as a producer of coke. One of the factors which has added to the production of West Virginia has been the development of the Tug River district by the United States Coal and Coke Company, a subsidiary corporation of the United States Steel Corporation. The completion of the Coal and Coke Railway from Charleston to Elkins has opened up new coal areas in the central part of the State. It is anticipated that the Virginian Railway (formerly the Deepwater-Tidewater) will be completed during the year 1908, and this will give another outlet to tide water of the coal and coke of the southern part of the State. The completion of the Wabash interests (West Virginia Central and Pittsburg and Western Maryland railroads) will give outlet for the coals and cokes in the northern part of the State. In addition to these the older lines (Baltimore and Ohio, Norfolk and Western, and the Chesapeake and Ohio, have been building extensions to reach undeveloped coal areas, and all of this will tend to increase West Virginia's importance as a coal and coke producer. In the northwestern portion of the State immediate developments have followed the completion of the Morgantown and Kingwood Railroad, as is shown in the increased production in the Upper Monongahela district. It is perhaps unfortunate for the welfare of the State that the transportation facilities for carrying fuels out of the State are so excellent, as the railroads have been more interested in carrying coals and cokes to other markets than in building up manufacturing industries within the State's borders.

The coke production of West Virginia in 1907 amounted to 4,112,896 short tons, valued at $9,717,130, against 3,713,514 short

Digitized by Google

tons, valued at $8,192,956, in 1906, an increase of 399,382 tons or 10.75 per cent in quantity, and of $1,524,174 or 18.60 per cent in value. There were 142 establishments in the State in 1907, an increase of 1 over 1906. The total number of completed ovens in the State showed a decrease from 19,714 in 1906 to 19,688 in 1907. There were a number of new establishments started in 1907, but these were all but one offset by the permanent abandonment of some plants which had been idle for several years. The dismantling of these plants is also responsible for the decrease in the number of ovens. Most of the abandoned plants were in the Upper Monongahela district. Of the 142 establishments in the State in 1907, 26, with a total of 1,437 ovens, were idle. These idle establishments included 1, with a total of 173 completed and 7 incomplete at the end of the year, which had not been put into operation. The active establishments were therefore 116, with a total of 18,251 ovens. Of the 26 idle establishments 17, with a total of 916 ovens (including 73 completed but not in operation), were in the Upper Monongahela district, and 8, with a total of 421 ovens, were in the New River district.

The following table exhibits the statistics of coke production in West Virginia in 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in West Virginia, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	18	631	40	230,758	138,755	$318,797	$2.30	60
1890	55	4,060	334	1,395,266	833,377	1,524,746	1.83	60
1900	106	[a]10,249	1,306	3,868,840	2,358,499	4,746,633	2.01	60.9
1903	136	[a]15,613	2,687	4,347,160	2,707,818	7,115,842	2.63	62.3
1904	137	[a]16,929	1,319	3,543,338	2,283,086	3,757,850	1.65	64.4
1905	143	[a]19,189	1,214	5,329,695	3,400,593	6,548,205	1.92	63.8
1906	141	[a]19,714	353	5,822,619	3,713,514	8,192,956	2.21	63.8
1907	142	[a]19,688	459	6,536,795	4,112,896	9,717,130	2.36	62.9

[a] Includes 120 Semet-Solvay ovens at Wheeling.

As shown in the following table, by far the larger part (62.1 per cent) of the coal used for coke making in West Virginia is slack, nearly all of which is used without being washed.

The character of the coal used in the manufacture of coke in West Virginia in 1890, 1895, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907 is shown in the following table:

Character of coal used in the manufacture of coke in West Virginia, 1890–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Run-of-mine.		Slack.		Total.
	Unwashed.	Washed.	Unwashed.	Washed.	
1890	324,847	0	930,989	139,430	1,395,266
1895	405,725	24,054	1,476,003	182,034	2,087,816
1900	509,960	8,000	3,140,064	210,816	3,868,840
1903	1,149,761	3,000	2,890,310	304,089	4,347,160
1904	1,247,935	1,350	2,128,251	165,802	3,543,338
1905	1,445,099	1,950	3,577,793	304,853	5,329,695
1906	2,093,483	0	3,388,877	340,259	5,822,619
1907	2,451,811	27,067	3,874,817	183,100	6,536,795

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION BY DISTRICTS.

It has been customary in the preceding reports of this series to consider the coke production by the districts into which the State has been divided. These districts are known, respectively, as the Upper Monongahela, the Upper Potomac, the Kanawha, the New River, and the Flat Top. The first two are in the northern part of the State, and are named from the fact that they are drained by the headwaters of the Monongahela and Potomac rivers. The other three districts are in the southern portion of the State. The New River district includes the ovens along the line of the Chesapeake and Ohio Railroad and its branches from Quinnimont to Hawks Nest, near which point the coals of the New River series go below water level. The Kanawha district embraces all of the ovens along the Kanawha River and its tributaries from Mount Carbon to the western limit of the coal fields. The ovens of the Gauley Mountain Coal Company at Ansted are included in the New River district, although the Ansted coal belongs in reality to the Kanawha series and lies about 1,000 feet above the New River coals. The Flat Top region is also drained by the upper portion of the New River, and includes the ovens in West Virginia which belong to the Pocahontas coal field. The Flat Top district is by far the most important and bears the same relation to the production of West Virginia that the Connellsville district bears to that of Pennsylvania. Since 1900 the statistics of production of the Flat Top district have included the new operations along Tug River lying west of and continuous with the Flat Top district. The output from this district averages something over 50 per cent of the total coke product of the State. The production of coke in 1907 increased in every district except the Tygarts Valley and Upper Potomac, in which districts a decrease of about 20,000 tons was shown. The largest increase was in the Flat Top district, which includes the Tug River, and this increase was largely in the Tug River section of the district. The next important increase was in the Kanawha district, and this gain is due to the operations at Page on the Tidewater branch of the Virginian Railway.

The statistics of the production of West Virginia by districts in 1906 and 1907 are shown in the following tables:

Production of coke in West Virginia in 1906 and 1907, by districts.

1906.

District.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
Flat Top[a]	56	11,872	200	2,985,931	1,912,595	$4,000,986	$2.09	64.1
Kanawha	12	1,605	50	582,260	358,903	860,514	2.40	61.6
New River	25	2,039	0	394,365	240,474	658,729	2.74	60.9
Upper Monongahela	37	[b]2,873	50	1,028,258	659,427	1,412,215	2.14	64.1
Upper Potomac and Tygarts Valley	11	1,325	53	831,805	542,115	1,260,512	2.33	65.1
Total	141	19,714	353	5,822,619	3,713,514	8,192,956	2.21	63.8

[a] Includes Tug River district.

[b] Includes 120 Semet-Solvay ovens.

Digitized by Google

Production of coke in West Virginia in 1906 and 1907, by districts—Continued.

1907.

District.	Establishments.	Ovens. Built.	Ovens. Building.	Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
Flat Top[a]	55	11,613	50	3,436,902	2,193,064	$4,893,772	$2.23	63.8
Kanawha	12	1,660	202	739,724	451,043	1,168,888	2.59	61
New River	23	1,957	0	428,123	248,346	696,335	2.80	58
Upper Monongahela	40	[b]2,983	107	1,107,659	698,345	1,738,464	2.49	63
Upper Potomac and Tygarts Valley	12	1,475	100	824,387	522,098	1,219,671	2.34	63.3
Total	142	19,688	459	6,536,795	4,112,896	9,717,130	2.36	62.9

[a] Includes Tug River district. [b] Includes 120 Semet-Solvay ovens.

Flat Top district.—Until the close of 1902 this district was, next to the Connellsville district of Pennsylvania, the most important coke-producing region of the United States, but the largely increased production of the Lower Connellsville, or Klondike, district of Pennsylvania in 1902 placed that district above the Flat Top as a coke producer. Like the coal of the Connellsville region, that of the Flat Top district of West Virginia produces a coke which makes an ideal blast-furnace fuel. Chemically, the Flat Top coke is superior to that of Connellsville, as it is lower in mineral content or ash, and it is regarded by some ironmasters as equal in physical properties to the Connellsville coke.

To the operations of the Flat Top district has been added that of the Tug River district, immediately to the west, in which the United States Coal and Coke Company has completed something over 2,000 ovens. The combined production of the Flat Top and Tug River districts in 1907 amounted to 2,193,064 short tons, valued at $4,893,772, an increase of 280,469 tons, or 14.7 per cent, in quantity and of $892,786, or 22.3 per cent, in value over the production of 1906. The Flat Top district really includes the coal mining and coke-making operations in Tazewell County, Va., and if this is added the total production for the district in 1907 amounted to 2,385,119 short tons.

The Flat Top district began producing in 1886. The output of the West Virginia portion of the district for 1890, and for that of the West Virginia Flat Top and Tug River districts in 1900 and from 1903 to 1907, has been as follows:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Flat Top district of West Virginia, 1886–1907.

Year.	Establishments	Ovens. Built.	Ovens. Building.	Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
1886	2	10	38	1,075	658	$1,316	$2.00	61.2
1890	17	1,584	252	566,118	325,576	571,239	1.75	57.5
1900[a]	38	5,290	666	1,952,274	1,208,838	2,290,947	1.90	61.9
1903	51	8,994	1,329	2,094,127	1,314,758	3,126,512	2.38	62.8
1904	53	10,023	684	2,024,055	1,320,314	1,928,871	1.46	65.2
1905	56	11,287	1,074	3,162,820	2,042,123	3,604,923	1.77	64.6
1906	56	11,872	200	2,985,931	1,912,595	4,000,986	2.09	64.1
1907	55	11,613	50	3,436,902	2,193,064	4,893,772	2.23	63.8

[a] Includes establishments in the Tug River district since 1900.

Digitized by Google

New River district.—This district includes the ovens along the Chesapeake and Ohio Railroad and the New River from Quinnimont on the east to the junction of the New and Gauley rivers on the west. The ovens at Ansted on Gauley Mountain are included in this district, although the coal belongs by right to the Kanawha series. The coals of the New River district are for the most part high-grade coking coals, and the coke is a good blast-furnace fuel. It is also a high-grade steaming coal, nearly smokeless in character, and the demand for it as a steam coal is probably responsible for the somewhat backward tendency shown by the coke production during the last few years. Two establishments in the New River district were abandoned during 1907, reducing the number from 25 to 23, and the total number of ovens was reduced from 2,039 to 1,957. Of the 23 establishments in 1907, 8, with a total of 421 ovens, were idle, leaving 15 active establishments, with a total of 1,536 ovens, which produced in 1907 248,346 tons of coke valued at $696,335, against 240,474 tons, valued at $658,729 in 1906. The average price per ton advanced from $2.74 in 1906 to $2.80 in 1907.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in the New River district in 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907, have been as follows:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the New River district, West Virginia, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	6	468	40	159,032	98,427	$239,977	$2.14	62
1890	12	773	4	275,458	174,295	377,847	2.17	63
1900	27	1,722	560	568,856	341,527	750,637	2.20	60
1903	28	2,243	500	619,230	368,844	1,129,701	3.06	59.5
1904	26	2,156	18	387,265	233,014	439,521	1.89	60.2
1905	25	2,129	0	514,850	301,626	622,815	2.06	58.6
1906	25	2,039	0	394,365	240,474	658,729	2.74	60.9
1907	23	1,957	0	428,123	248,346	696,335	2.80	58

Kanawha district.—The Kanawha district includes all of the ovens along the banks of the Kanawha River from its formation by the junction of the New and Gauley rivers to the western limits of the coal fields. It also includes the recent developments on the Virginian (Deepwater-Tidewater) Railroad along lower Loup Creek, and the inclusion of this latter factor is responsible for the marked increases in production in 1905, 1906, and 1907. The output of the district had decreased from 179,988 tons in 1903 to 92,014 tons in 1904. As a result of the bringing in of the Loup Creek production, the output in 1905 increased to 249,251 tons. This was further increased in 1906 to 358,903 tons, and again in 1907 to 451,043 tons. The increase in 1907 over 1906 was 92,140 tons, or 25.7 per cent. The value increased $308,374, or 35.8 per cent. There were 12 establishments in the district in 1907 and in 1906. Only one of these establishments in 1907 was idle, and this was one in which the ovens were entirely new and had not been completed before the close of the year.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Kanawha district in 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907, have been as follows:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Kanawha district, West Virginia, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	4	18	0	6,789	4,300	$9,890	$2.30	63.3
1890	6	474	0	182,340	104,076	196,583	1.89	57
1900	11	847	80	291,277	165,339	412,626	2.50	56.7
1903	13	967	321	296,552	179,988	567,308	3.15	60.7
1904	14	1,112	600	152,517	92,014	142,858	1.55	60.3
1905	14	1,617	0	415,808	249,251	504,734	2.03	60
1906	12	1,605	50	582,260	358,903	860,514	2.40	61.6
1907	12	1,660	202	739,724	451,043	1,168,888	2.59	61

Upper Monongahela district.—This district embraces coke ovens in the counties of Harrison, Marion, and Taylor, and derives its name from the fact that the region is drained by the headwaters of the Monongahela River. It includes the well-known mining regions in the vicinity of Clarksburg and Fairmont, which are among the most important in the State.

There were 40 establishments in the Upper Monongahela district, with a total of 2,983 completed ovens at the close of 1907. Of these 40 establishments 17, with a total of 916 ovens, were idle during the year. The idle ovens included 73 new ovens which had not been put in blast. The production increased from 659,427 tons, valued at $1,412,215, in 1906, to 698,345 tons, valued at $1,738,464, in 1907. The average price per ton advanced from $2.14 in 1906 to $2.49 in 1907.

The statistics of coke production in the Upper Monongahela district in 1880, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907, are shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Upper Monongahela district, West Virginia, 1880–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1880	8	145	0	64,937	36,028	$68,930	$1.91	55
1890	18	1,051	50	276,367	167,459	260,574	1.56	60
1900	24	[a] 1,563	0	584,265	355,861	617,340	2.30	60.9
1903	37	[a] 2,319	337	724,915	437,522	1,315,336	3.01	60.3
1904	37	[a] 2,348	17	478,513	328,820	749,305	2.28	68.7
1905	39	[a] 2,861	90	576,201	389,213	965,402	2.48	67.5
1906	37	[a] 2,873	50	1,028,258	659,427	1,412,215	2.14	64.1
1907	40	[a] 2,983	107	1,107,659	698,345	1,738,464	2.49	63

[a] Includes 120 Semet-Solvay ovens at Wheeling.

Upper Potomac and Tygarts Valley district.—The Upper Potomac district includes the ovens along the line of the West Virginia Central and Pittsburg Railroad, in the region drained by the upper waters of the Potomac River. The statistics since 1902 include also the operations of some new ovens in the Tygarts Valley just below the Ohio-

Digitized by Google

Potomac divide, but practically continuous with the Upper Potomac district. The number of establishments in this district increased from 11 in 1906 to 12 in 1907, and the number of completed ovens from 1,325 to 1,475, but the production decreased from 542,115 short tons in 1906 to 522,098 tons in 1907. The value decreased from $1,260,512 in 1906 to $1,219,671 in 1907. This is the only district in the State in which a decreased production was reported in 1907. One small establishment was abandoned during 1907 and one new plant was added. The ovens of the latter, however, were not completed before the end of the year. All of the other establishments were in operation during 1907.

The statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Upper Potomac and Tygarts Valley district in 1887, 1890, 1900, and from 1903 to 1907, are shown in the following table:

Statistics of the manufacture of coke in the Upper Potomac and Tygarts Valley district, West Virginia, 1887–1907.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1887	1	20	50	3,565	2,211	$4,422	$2.00	62
1890	2	178	28	94,983	61,971	118,503	1.91	65
1900	6	827	0	472,168	286,934	475,073	1.66	60.8
1903	7	1,090	200	612,336	406,706	976,985	2.40	66.4
1904	7	1,290	0	500,988	308,924	497,295	1.61	61.7
1905	9	1,295	50	660,016	418,380	850,331	2.03	63.4
1906	11	1,325	53	831,805	542,115	1,260,512	2.33	65.1
1907	12	1,475	100	824,387	522,098	1,219,671	2.34	63.3

OTHER STATES.

In the following table are presented the statistics of production of coke in the years 1900 to 1907 of those States in which there are but one or two establishments. These States are Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, and Wisconsin. Of the several States included in this statement, 6—Maryland, Michigan, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, and Wisconsin—produced coke made from coal mined in other States, while 1—Massachusetts—obtained its chief supply of coal from Nova Scotia and smaller quantities from West Virginia. All of the ovens in Maryland, Massachusetts, Minnesota, New Jersey, New York, and Michigan are by-product retort ovens, and one of the two establishments in Wisconsin is also a by-product recovery plant. All of the ovens in Wyoming were abandoned in 1907, and this reduced the number of establishments in the following table from 12 to 11 and the total number of ovens from 1,952 to 1,878. The total combined production of the States included in the following table increased from 2,085,617 in 1906 to 2,528,739 tons in 1907, and the value increased from $7 474 889 in 1906 to $10,302,269 in 1907.

Digitized by Google

The statistics of production in the States having less than three establishments since 1900 are shown in the following table:

Statistics of coke production from 1900 to 1907 in States having only one or two establishments.

Year.	Establishments.	Ovens.		Coal used (short tons).	Coke produced (short tons).	Total value of coke at ovens.	Value of coke at ovens, per ton.	Yield of coal in coke (per cent).
		Built.	Building.					
1900	10	832	594	708,295	506,730	$1,454,029	$2.87	71.5
1901	11	862	609	793,187	564,191	1,607,476	2.849	71
1902	11	898	742	852,977	598,869	2,063,894	3.446	70.2
1903	17	1,308	760	1,306,707	932,428	3,228,064	3.46	71.3
1904	14	1,753	658	2,046,340	1,469,845	4,830,621	3.286	71.8
1905	12	1,666	145	2,222,723	1,660,857	5,500,337	3.31	74.7
1906	12	1,952	0	2,861,934	2,085,617	7,474,889	3.58	72.9
1907	11	[a] 1,878	0	3,415,723	2,528,739	10,302,269	4.07	74

[a] Includes 350 Semet-Solvay, 1,018 United Otto, and 282 Rothberg ovens.

Of the total production of 2,528,739 short tons in 1907, shown in the preceding table, 2,429,795 short tons, or 96.09 per cent, were made in by-product retort ovens. This is a little less than half of the total production of by-product coke in 1907.

RECENT LITERATURE REFERRING TO THE MANUFACTURE OF COKE.

As the subject of the manufacture of coke is not, strictly speaking, a subject of geological investigation, the Geological Survey reports on this subject are restricted chiefly to the volumes of Mineral Resources and to reports on the testing of the coking qualities of certain coals by the fuel-testing plant of the Geological Survey at St. Louis during the Exposition period, and since that time by the Technologic Branch of the Survey. The results of these tests are contained in the following Survey publications:

Bulletin 261. Preliminary report on the operations of the coal-testing plant at St. Louis during the Exposition period.

Professional Paper 48. Final report on the operations of the coal-testing plant at St. Louis during the Exposition period.

Bulletin 290. Preliminary report on the operations of the fuel-testing plant at St. Louis during 1905, subsequent to the Exposition period.

Bulletin 332. Report of the fuel-testing plant at St. Louis January 1, 1906, to June 30, 1907.

Bulletin 336. Washing and coking tests of coal and cupola tests of coke at the fuel-testing plant, St. Louis, Mo., January 1, 1905, to June 30, 1907.

Following is a list of contributions to literature on the subject which have appeared recently in the technical journals:

By-product coke as made in ovens of the Otto-Hoffmann and United-Otto system, with description of the plant at Camden, N. J., by Edwin A. Moore: Paper read before the Philadelphia Foundrymen's Association, February 1, 1905; published in Mines and Minerals July, 1905.

The manufacture of coke in Northern China: Illustrated description of methods employed at the Kaiping and other collieries; published in the Bi-Monthly Bulletin, American Institute of Mining Engineers, November, 1905.

By-product coke ovens: Paper read before the Engineers' Club of Philadelphia and published in the proceedings of the club for July, 1906, and in the Black Diamond, August 25, 1906.

51506—M R 1907. PT 2——19

Digitized by Google

By-product coke and the Huessener by-product coke oven: Paper read before the British Institution of Mining Engineers, published in the Iron and Coal Trades Review, London, June 15, 1906; abstracted in Mines and Minerals of Scranton, Pa., August, 1906.

The Koppers coke oven system: Paper by Herbst, in Glückauf, August 6, 1906—an illustrated article dealing with the general arrangement of the Koppers type of coke ovens; abstracted in Mines and Minerals for April, 1907.

Qualities of beehive and by-product cokes: Paper, by Robert Buchanan, read before the Cleveland Institution of Engineers, England, giving relative values of beehive and by-product cokes, London Mining World, March, 16, 1907.

Manufacture of coke from western coal: Paper by R. S. Moss in the Mining World, June 8, 1907—explains improvements claimed to have been made with the Hemingway coking process.

Coke drawing machines: Paper read before the Engineers Society of Western Pennsylvania, by Walter W. Macfarren, and published with illustrations in the Coal Trade Bulletin of April 15, 1908, the Industrial World of December 2, 1907, and the Iron Trade Review of December 26, 1907.

The Marmac coke drawing and loading machine: An illustrated description of this machine published in The Iron Age, December 26, 1907.

The Ernst coal charging machine: An illustrated description of machine for charging in Belgian ovens, published in The Iron Age, December 12, 1907.

Plant of modern Belgian type ovens: Illustrated description of plant under construction by the Connellsville Central Coke Company in the Connellsville district of Pennsylvania, by W. B. Robinson, published in The Iron Trade Review of Cleveland; abstracted in the Coal Trade Bulletin, December 2, 1907.

The Koppers coke oven: An illustrated description of the Koppers retort ovens under construction at Joliet, Ill.; published in The Iron Age, December 12, 1907,

By-product coke ovens at Joliet, Ill.: A brief description of the Koppers ovens under construction by the Illinois Steel Company at Joliet; published in The Iron Age, October 17, 1907.

Retort versus beehive coke ovens: Paper showing comparison of first costs and of economies in operation, by Alfred Ernst, Pittsburg; published in The Iron Age, January 6, 1908.

The Sheldon retort coke oven and process: An illustrated article describing the Sheldon retort oven, by S. B. Sheldon, Buffalo, N. Y.; published in The Iron Age, January 16, 1908.

The Von Bauer coke oven system: An illustrated description of the Von Bauer type of by-product coke oven; published in The Iron Age, February 27, 1908.

Present status of the by-product coke oven in the United States: Paper by C. G. Atwater, giving the quantity of coke and the various by-products produced in 1906; published in Mines and Minerals, February, 1908.

The Hebb coke drawing machine: An illustrated description of the Hebb coke drawing machine; published in The Iron Age, April 23, 1908.

Transition in coke making: An illustrated description of new forms of ovens and machines for quenching and drawing coke and leveling coke in ovens, by William L. Affelder; published in Mines and Minerals, May, 1908.

Making coke from Indiana coal: Description of the beehive coke oven plant near Linton, Greene County; published in the Engineering and Mining Journal, May 20, 1908.

Digitized by Google

GAS, COKE, TAR, AND AMMONIA.

By EDWARD W. PARKER.

INTRODUCTION.

The statistics presented in this chapter have been compiled in response to a demand from producers of coke and gas, and while possibly not properly included in a report on mineral resources, which is supposed to be limited to the discussion of mineral production in the first marketable condition of the mineral products, the information is of interest in connection with and as supplemental to the reports on the production of coal and the manufacture of coke. The chapter on coke is restricted to the product obtained from the distillation or partial combustion of bituminous coal in beehive or by-product recovery ovens. It does not include the coke obtained as a by-product in the manufacture of illuminating gas, which is commonly known as "gas-house coke." The production of coke in by-product ovens is included in the chapter on coke, and it is also included in the quantity of coke reported in this chapter. The duplication is necessary to the completion of each report.

The first volume of Mineral Resources which contained a report on the production of gas, coke, tar, and ammonia at gas works and in retort ovens was that for 1898, a special report prepared by Dr. William B. Phillips. Reports which followed the general lines of the one prepared by Doctor Phillips were published in the volumes for 1902, 1903, 1904, and 1905. On account of pressure of other work no report on these subjects was published in the volume for 1906. The report for 1905 and the present chapter include, in addition to the statistics of the production of gas, coke, tar, and ammonia at gas works and in retort ovens, statements of the production of gas and tar at water-gas works. At some gas works oil is used for enriching purposes, and in a few cases oil gas is made. When the oil is used for enriching water or coal gas, the entire product is considered as water gas or coal gas.

In the preparation of the report for 1898 returns were received from 433 companies manufacturing gas from coal. This report did not include the production of gas, tar, and ammonia from the 520 by-product recovery coke ovens that were in operation that year. The statistics for 1902 and succeeding years included the production from both gas works and by-product oven plants, and those for 1905 and 1907, as already noted, contain statements of the production of gas and tar from water-gas works.

In 1902 there were 533 companies reporting, an increase of 100 from 1898, and the reports included returns from 1,663 by-product

Digitized by Google

retort ovens. In 1903 reports were received from 528 coal-gas companies, and the statistics included the production from 1,956 by-product ovens. In 1904 the statistics included returns from 534 coal-gas companies and the production from 2,910 by-product ovens. In 1905 the coal-gas production was made up from returns received from 529 companies and 2,998 by-product ovens. The statistics for 1907 have been compiled from reports made by 516 companies and from 3,892 by-product ovens. The decrease in the number of producing companies is due partly to consolidations effected during the last two years and partly to the changing of some works from coal-gas to water-gas. It is probable also that the increased use of electricity for lighting purposes has caused the shutting down of gas works in comparatively small towns. Notwithstanding the decrease in the number of coal-gas companies reporting, the production of coal gas reported in 1907 (exclusive of that lost or unaccounted for) was 54,819,685,000 cubic feet, against 40,454,000,000 cubic feet in 1905, indicating an increase of gas sold in two years of 35 per cent.

The statistics of water-gas production show an increase in the number of companies from 477 in 1905 to 520 in 1907, and the production (exclusive of that lost or unaccounted for) increased from 77,412,000,000 cubic feet to 94,635,000,000 cubic feet, a gain of something over 22 per cent. The coal gas lost or unaccounted for in 1907 was 3,423,000,000 cubic feet, or about 6 per cent of the total production. The loss of water gas amounted to 7,505,000,000 cubic feet, or something over 7 per cent of the production.

Of the coal gas sold in 1907 approximately 30,000,000,000 cubic feet were for illuminating purposes and something like 24,000,000,000 cubic feet were for fuel purposes. Of the water gas sold approximately 72,000,000,000 cubic feet were used for lighting, and 22,500,000,000 cubic feet for fuel. It is impossible to secure exact information on this separation of the gas for illuminating or fuel purposes as in a great many cases the gas for the two purposes in household use is passed through the same meter, and no difference in price is made to the consumer. In selling gas for power purposes in large quantities, the case is different. The separation made in the statistics presented in this report is as correct as it is possible to make it.

PRODUCTION.

As previously stated, the reports on the production of gas, coke, tar, and ammonia prior to 1905 did not include the operations of water-gas works, and for this reason the production of water gas in 1905 and 1907 will be considered separately. The following statistics include the operations of coal-gas works and by-product recovery coke ovens.

The total quantity of coal carbonized at coal-gas works and in by-product ovens in 1907 was 11,490,661 short tons, of which 7,460,587 short tons, or 65 per cent, were consumed in by-product oven plants, and 4,030,074 short tons, or 35 per cent, were used at gas works. The quantity of coal carbonized in 1907 exceeded that used in 1905 by 3,302,849 short tons, or about 40 per cent, the quantity of coal used in the latter year amounting to 8,187,812 short tons, of which 4,628,981 tons, or 57 per cent, were coked in retort ovens, and 3,558,831 tons, or 43 per cent, were carbonized in gas-house retorts.

Digitized by Google

In 1904 the quantity of coal used was almost equally divided between retort ovens and gas works; in 1903 the gas works used 55 per cent of the total and the retort ovens 45 per cent.

The total production in 1907 was 54,819,684,825 cubic feet of gas (not including that lost or wasted), 8,093,144 short tons of coke, 103,577,760 gallons of tar, 37,560,858 pounds of anhydrous ammonia (ammonia liquor production being reduced to its equivalent in NH_3), and 48,882,237 pounds of ammonium sulphate. The corresponding figures for 1905 were 40,454,215,132 cubic feet of gas, 5,751,378 short tons of coke, 80,022,043 gallons of tar, 22,455,857 pounds of anhydrous ammonia, and 38,663,682 pounds of ammonium sulphate. The total value of all these products in 1907 was $73,573,004, against $56,684,972 in 1905.

In the following table is presented a statement of the quantity of coal carbonized, and the quantity of gas, coke, and tar produced at gas works and in by-product ovens in 1905 and 1907. No separation by sources has been made of the ammonia produced. It should be distinctly understood that in giving the production of gas in by-product ovens only the "surplus" gas is considered, that is, the gas, over and above that used in the process, which is either sold or used for other purposes than heating the ovens. As a usual thing the gases which come off in the earlier stages of the process and which are richer in illuminants are the ones sold, while the leaner gases are used for heating the ovens. The quantity of gas sold at gas works per ton of coal carbonized in 1907 was 8,512 cubic feet, as against 2,750 cubic feet sold as surplus gas at retort ovens per ton of coal.

Coal consumed and gas, coke, and tar produced at coal-gas works and in by-product coke ovens in the United States in 1905 and 1907.

1905.

Kind of product.	Gas works.	By-product coke plants.	Total.
Coal coked.....short tons..	3,558,831	4,628,981	8,187,812
Coal gas produced and sold.....cubic feet..	30,722,278,832	9,731,936,300	40,454,215,132
Coke produced.....short tons..	2,289,030	3,462,348	5,751,378
Tar produced.....gallons..	43,642,189	36,379,854	80,022,043

1907.

Coal coked.....short tons..	4,030,074	7,460,587	11,490,661
Coal gas produced and sold.....cubic feet..	34,302,953,825	20,516,731,000	54,819,684,825
Coke produced.....short tons..	2,510,106	5,583,038	8,093,144
Tar produced.....gallons..	49,581,965	53,995,795	103,577,760

The total quantity and value of the gas, coke, tar, ammonia liquor (reduced to equivalent in NH_3), and of ammonium sulphate produced in 1903, 1904, 1905, and 1907 are shown in the following table. It will be observed that while the quantity of gas produced and sold in 1907 shows an increase of 35 per cent over 1905 the value of this product increased only 11 per cent. On the other hand, while the quantity of coke produced increased 41 per cent the value increased 61 per cent. Both of these opposite effects were due to the same cause, the larger proportionate production from by-product ovens. The coke from the by-product ovens is a much higher grade article than gas-house coke. It is used principally for blast-furnace and

Digitized by Google

foundry purposes, for which gas-house coke is not adapted, and it commands, therefore, a better price. The average price per ton for all the coke from these sources in 1907 was $3.75, against $3.28 in 1905. The gas produced at by-product ovens, however, is sold at much lower rates than that from gas works, some of it as low as 9 or 10 cents per thousand cubic feet, and the larger proportion of this product is chiefly responsible for the apparent decrease in the price of gas in 1907, as compared with 1905, though another factor, the arbitrary reduction in prices by municipal authorities, had also some effect in this particular. The average price for all coal gas sold shows a decline from 81.4 cents in 1905 to 67 cents in 1907.

Production of gas, coke, tar, and ammonia, and value thereof, at gas works and by-product coke ovens in the United States, 1903–1905, and 1907.

	1903.		1904.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Gas sold.....cubic feet..	31,049,461,511	$30,315,776	34,814,991,273	$32,090,998
Coke.....short tons..	3,941,282	13,634,095	4,716,049	14,693,126
Tar.....gallons..	62,964,393	2,199,969	69,498,085	2,114,421
Ammonia (reduced to NH_3).....pounds..	17,643,507	1,291,732	19,750,032	1,487,196
Ammonium sulphate.....do....	12,400,032	389,028	28,225,210	771,995

	1905.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Gas sold.....cubic feet..	40,454,215,132	$32,937,456	54,819,684,825	$36,462,304
Coke.....short tons..	5,751,378	18,844,866	8,093,144	30,332,644
Tar.....gallons..	80,022,043	2,176,944	103,577,760	2,651,527
Ammonia (reduced to NH_3).....pounds..	22,455,857	1,728,254	37,560,858	2,601,057
Ammonium sulphate.....do....	38,663,652	997,452	48,882,237	1,525,472

PRODUCTION OF COAL GAS.

The total quantity of gas produced at coal-gas works and by-product coke works in 1907, as reported by the 516 companies which made returns to the Geological Survey, was 58,242,544,402 cubic feet. Of this product 3,422,859,577 cubic feet were lost through leakage, fire, or otherwise and reported as unaccounted for. The net product sold, therefore, amounted to 54,819,684,825 cubic feet, which was valued at $36,462,304, or an average of 67 cents per thousand cubic feet. In 1905 the total quantity of gas sold was 40,454,215,132 cubic feet, valued at $32,937,456, an average of 81.4 cents per thousand cubic feet, so that while the quantity of gas sold increased 14,365,469,693 cubic feet, or 35 per cent, from 1905 to 1907, the value increased only $3,524,848, or 11 per cent, and the average price per thousand feet showed a decline of 14.4 cents. As already stated, this apparent decline in value was due principally to the largely increased production of by-product oven gas, most of which is used for fuel and all of which is sold at first hand at much lower rates than those obtained for gas produced as a primary product at gas works.

In the following table, showing the production of coal gas by States and Territories, a separation is made of the gas sold for illuminating and for fuel purposes. No claim for exactness in this separation is made, and the figures must be accepted as only approxi-

Digitized by Google

mately correct. In many cases, it is true, in order to encourage the use of gas for cooking purposes, the companies install additional meters and charge a lower price for such gas, although supplied from the same mains as the illuminating gas burned in the same houses. But in just as many cases, probably, particularly for household use, the gas for lighting and for cooking passes through the same meter, and the only estimates of the quantities used for the two purposes are roughly guessed at as such a percentage of the total. When gas is used in large quantities for power purposes, separate meters are generally used.

According to the best information obtainable the quantity of gas sold for illuminating purposes in 1907 was approximately 30,156,771,756 cubic feet, valued at $23,119,423, or 77 cents per thousand, while that sold for fuel purposes was 24,662,913,069 cubic feet, valued at $13,342,881, or 54 cents per thousand. In 1905 the quantity of gas sold for illuminating purposes was 26,817,836,022 cubic feet, valued at $23,138,361, or 86.3 cents per thousand cubic feet, and the gas sold for fuel purposes was 13,636,379,110 cubic feet, valued at $9,799,095, or 71.9 cents per thousand. The returns for 1907 show that Pennsylvania has superseded New York as a producer and consumer of coal gas. This has been largely due to the operations of the by-product coke ovens at Steelton and Lebanon. The production of coal gas reported from Pennsylvania in 1907 was nearly 9,500,000,000 cubic feet, about 75 per cent of which was sold for fuel purposes. New York produced nearly 8,300,000,000 cubic feet, of which nearly 5,000,000,000 cubic feet were sold for illuminating purposes, so that, while Pennsylvania's production exceeded New York's by more than 1,000,000,000 cubic feet, the value of the gas produced in New York exceeded that of Pennsylvania by $2,159,529, or 71 per cent. Massachusetts ranked third in the production of coal gas, with Ohio fourth, Michigan fifth, Illinois sixth, and Wisconsin seventh, all of these with the exception of Ohio having a larger production of coal gas on account of the operations of by-product ovens. In the production of water gas New York far outranks all the other States, with more than one-third of the total output.

In the quantity of coal carbonized Pennsylvania ranks first, with New York second, Massachusetts third, Illinois fourth, Michigan fifth, and Ohio sixth.

In the following table is presented a statement of the production of coal gas in 1905 and 1907, by States, with the quantity and value of that sold for illuminating and fuel purposes and the quantity lost or unaccounted for. It will be observed that as a usual thing prices are low in those States in which the artificial gas comes into competition with natural gas and also in those States where there is a large production from by-product coke ovens. The latter is particularly noticeable in Alabama, Maryland, Massachusetts, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, West Virginia, and Wisconsin.

Digitized by Google

Quantity and value of gas produced and sold at by-product coke plants and coal-gas works of the United States in 1905, by States.

State.	Number of establishments.	Quantity of coal carbonized.	Total quantity gas produced.	Gas sold for illuminating purposes.			Gas sold for fuel purposes.			Total gas sold.			Quantity of gas unaccounted for.
				Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	
		Short tons.	*Cubic feet.*	*Cubic fee*			*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*
Alabama	11	543,404	1,958,779,780	88,178,060	$112,931	$1.28	1,817,320,120	$316,886	$0.17	1,905,498,180	$429,817	$0.22	53,281,600
Arkansas	4	6,228	53,414,400	32,893,940	47,006	1.43	19,020,460	25,020	1.31	51,914,400	72,026	1.39	1,500,000
California	3	3,192	30,634,128	11,463,121	24,016	2.09	19,010,912	23,777	1.25	30,474,033	47,793	1.56	160,095
Colorado	5	53,111	534,602,500	186,837,850	246,399	1.32	309,857,229	310,518	1.00	496,695,079	556,917	1.12	37,907,421
Connecticut	7	61,176	569,782,880	333,878,920	368,600	1.10	193,224,660	210,953	1.09	527,103,580	579,553	1.09	42,679,300
Delaware	3	7,790	69,557,200	38,280,500	38,504	1.00	22,409,500	22,722	1.00	60,690,000	61,226	1.00	8,867,200
Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	7	10,152	82,705,000	29,387,000	45,188	1.54	38,316,000	45,801	1.19	67,703,000	90,989	1.34	15,002,000
Georgia	9	54,209	480,648,600	243,059,500	266,673	1.09	225,513,350	224,465	.99	468,572,850	491,138	1.04	12,075,750
Idaho, North and South Dakota, Utah, and Wyoming	8	15,403	135,539,636	40,528,052	70,648	1.74	67,676,760	96,057	1.42	108,204,812	166,705	1.54	27,334,824
Illinois	41	217,723	1,970,609,660	850,373,945	945,351	1.11	917,812,387	967,517	1.05	1,768,186,332	1,912,868	1.08	202,423,328
Indiana	33	149,521	1,333,705,443	704,757,008	680,893	.96	511,415,966	489,054	.95	1,216,172,974	1,169,947	.96	117,532,469
Indian Territory and Oklahoma	5	6,610	52,194,000	13,834,000	16,163	1.16	38,360,000	39,629	1.03	52,194,000	55,792	1.07	.....
Iowa	16	61,875	578,175,500	288,383,885	350,780	1.21	246,363,765	282,777	1.14	534,747,650	633,557	1.19	43,427,850
Kansas	7	19,150	172,128,000	46,598,400	73,582	1.58	105,249,000	120,728	1.14	151,847,400	194,310	1.28	20,280,600
Kentucky	12	81,285	690,614,347	335,862,264	364,032	1.08	260,466,256	175,692	.67	596,328,520	539,724	.90	94,285,827
Maine	7	17,128	176,418,780	106,969,415	151,363	1.41	47,099,060	60,894	1.29	154,068,475	212,257	1.37	22,350,305
Maryland and District of Columbia	8	540,647	1,798,698,675	1,713,957,825	551,735	.32	39,812,184	44,623	1.12	1,753,770,009	596,358	.34	44,928,666
Massachusetts	44	940,737	5,197,704,036	4,489,764,701	3,050,561	.68	485,697,024	523,555	1.07	4,975,461,725	3,574,116	.71	222,242,311
Michigan	42	626,166	3,440,593,395	2,153,938,046	1,373,993	.63	1,109,665,013	951,384	.85	3,263,603,059	2,325,377	.71	176,990,336
Minnesota	8	190,729	882,820,400	567,219,410	542,951	.96	267,471,800	299,648	1.12	834,691,210	842,599	1.01	48,129,190
Missouri	19	194,690	1,842,195,200	872,796,283	897,148	1.02	800,159,418	658,969	.82	1,672,955,701	1,556,117	.93	169,239,499
Montana, Nevada, and New Mexico	4	8,193	70,343,350	18,992,720	42,869	2.25	43,529,980	72,084	1.65	62,522,700	114,953	1.84	7,820,650
Nebraska	3	7,743	74,971,100	31,909,000	40,632	1.27	33,644,100	42,931	1.27	65,553,100	83,563	1.27	9,418,000
New Hampshire and Vermont	7	21,996	212,837,100	143,596,884	191,915	1.33	47,168,630	63,625	1.34	190,765,514	255,540	1.34	22,071,586
New Jersey	16	259,492	1,571,352,900	1,144,064,312	1,217,897	1.06	338,967,700	367,786	1.08	1,483,032,012	1,585,683	1.07	88,320 888
New York	51	689,726	5,481,602,963	4,417,698,676	4,442,425	1.00	586,968,718	647,632	1.10	5,004,667,394	5,090,057	1.01	476,935,569
North Carolina	6	10,198	73,758,900	35,969,300	58,374	1.62	22,878,930	27,637	1.20	58,848,230	86,011	1.46	14,910,670
Ohio:	40	694,735	5,303,924,990	3,031,002,133	2,354,462	.77	1,697,775,622	926,210	.54	4,728,777,755	3,280,672	.69	575,147,235
Oregon	3	2,268	18,716,200	10,580,300	25,025	2.36	7,550,900	14,650	1.94	18,131,200	39,675	2.18	585,000
Pennsylvania	30	1,883,037	4,054,510,624	2,190,416,022	2,094,618	.96	1,720,253,233	173,887	.10	3,910,669,305	2,268,505	.58	143,841,319
Rhode Island	3	53,753	536,291,500	318,018,020	375,203	1.18	172,448,380	173,430	1.00	490,466,400	548,633	1.12	45,825,100
South Carolina	3	14,634	133,167,670	74,120,820	107,627	1.45	42,810,350	52,082	1.21	116,931,170	159,709	1.36	16,236,500

Digitized by Google

Tennessee	8	63,945	522,716,100	273,772,407	289,718	1.06	156,402,793	145,000	.92	430,175,200	424,718	1.01	93,540,900
Texas	10	19,188	177,287,790	60,402,007	105,997	1.75	106,515,665	147,569	1.38	166,917,672	253,566	1.52	10,370,118
Virginia	13	55,657	513,801,470	322,709,181	376,645	1.16	97,711,297	108,723	1.11	420,420,478	485,368	1.15	93,380,992
Washington	7	40,655	395,641,060	204,039,265	256,381	1.25	155,141,011	202,722	1.30	389,180,276	459,103	1.27	36,460,784
West Virginia	6	169,476	163,045,260	126,022,460	96,986	.76	3,912,800	5,869	1.50	129,935,260	102,855	.79	33,110,000
Wisconsin	20	392,190	2,298,316,500	1,265,560,390	843,070	.66	860,778,087	736,589	.85	2,126,338,477	1,579,659	.74	171,978,022
Total	529	[a]8,187,812	43,654,807,037	26,817,836,022	23,133,361	.863	13,636,379,110	9,799,095	.719	40,454,215,132	32,937,456	.814	3,200,591,905

[a] Includes 745,342 tons of coal carbonized in by-product coke ovens, none of the gas produced from it being sold.

Digitized by Google

Quantity and value of gas produced and sold at by-product coke plants and coal-gas works of the United States in 1907, by States.

State.	Number of establishments.	Quantity of coal carbonized.	Total quantity gas produced.	Gas sold for illuminating purposes.			Gas sold for fuel purposes.			Total gas sold.			Quantity of gas unaccounted for.
				Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	
		Short tons.	*Cubic feet.*	*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*
Alabama	11	709,754	1,963,605,670	90,400,661	$96,342	$1.07	1,831,570,891	$398,786	$0.22	1,921,971,552	$495,128	$0.26	41,634,118
Arkansas	4	6,986	53,016,680	22,191,507	32,385	1.46	25,413,803	30,705	1.21	47,605,310	63,090	1.33	5,411,370
California	1	1,725	15,998,242	8,271,181	17,585	2.13	7,142,114	14,589	2.04	15,413,295	32,174	2.09	584,947
Oregon	3												
Colorado	7	74,192	738,555,700	232,258,988	239,714	1.03	412,582,758	397,020	.96	644,841,746	636,734	.99	93,713,954
Connecticut	7	73,317	679,103,992	399,795,191	411,780	1.03	238,758,737	248,107	1.04	638,553,928	659,887	1.03	40,550,064
Delaware	2												
District of Columbia	2	518,147	1,740,572,900	1,671,012,978	614,332	.37	17,609,408	19,631	1.11	1,688,622,386	633,963	.38	51,950,514
Maryland	6												
Florida	2												
Louisiana	1	12,050	89,256,800	32,454,133	52,090	1.61	50,872,367	67,213	1.32	83,326,500	119,303	1.43	5,930,300
Mississippi	6												
Georgia	8	67,083	600,438,907	241,573,199	274,931	1.14	326,948,792	337,326	1.03	568,521,991	612,257	1.08	31,916,916
Idaho	2												
Montana	2												
North Dakota	2	19,265	193,140,900	52,387,281	91,206	1.74	126,297,049	183,910	1.46	178,684,330	275,116	1.54	14,456,570
South Dakota	2												
Wyoming	1												
Illinois	44	767,280	3,732,355,671	2,284,589,764	1,237,641	.54	1,228,261,506	1,270,209	1.03	3,512,851,270	2,507,850	.71	219,504,401
Indiana	30	142,204	1,256,572,500	695,826,145	670,845	.96	461,799,583	452,636	.98	1,157,625,728	1,123,481	.97	98,946,772
Iowa	17	59,174	674,139,180	326,427,466	384,765	1.18	298,390,216	317,178	1.06	624,817,682	701,943	1.12	49,321,498
Kansas	3	14,493	138,016,796	55,229,624	71,346	1.29	65,744,683	87,410	1.33	120,974,307	158,756	1.31	17,042,489
Nebraska	3												
Kentucky	13	99,679	900,931,523	321,301,027	339,142	1.06	479,906,145	358,819	.75	801,207,172	697,961	.87	99,724,351
Maine	7	20,290	205,095,250	141,671,058	190,782	1.35	43,945,465	54,759	1.25	185,616,523	245,541	1.32	19,478,727
Massachusetts	42	998,629	5,880,444,935	5,106,582,128	3,300,911	.65	574,532,426	586,127	1.02	5,681,114,554	3,887,038	.68	199,330,381
Michigan	48	742,885	4,421,706,914	2,468,897,537	1,609,722	.65	1,674,804,902	1,432,066	.87	4,143,702,439	3,041,788	.74	278,004,475
Minnesota	9	205,519	1,215,976,051	637,931,009	462,695	.73	527,181,864	403,344	.76	1,165,112,873	866,039	.74	50,863,178
Missouri	15	197,244	1,736,648,534	710,868,818	730,734	1.03	876,736,636	711,864	.81	1,587,605,454	1,442,598	.91	149,043,080
Nevada	1												
New Mexico	1	11,792	116,394,900	26,523,755	49,334	1.88	63,399,189	66,221	1.04	89,922,944	116,055	1.29	26,471,956
Utah	2												
New Hampshire	5	21,060	205,488,947	140,869,512	182,027	1.29	48,519,435	65,112	1.34	189,388,947	247,139	1.30	16,100,000
Vermont	2												
New Jersey	16	422,883	2,168,050,700	1,061,594,579	783,051	.74	1,070,985,805	610,776	.57	2,132,580,384	1,393,827	.65	35,470,316
New York	52	1,439,268	8,267,142,960	4,950,944,642	4,325,590	.89	2,790,497,902	889,755	.32	7,741,442,544	5,215,345	.67	525,700,416
North Carolina	7	30,816	275,519,801	132,619,142	184,642	1.39	100,933,901	126,374	1.25	233,553,043	311,016	1.33	41,966,758
South Carolina	2												

Digitized by Google

Ohio	32	720,705	5,232,129,432	2,795,735,719	2,250,356	.80	1,724,839,427	1,015,387	.59	4,520,575,146	3,266,243	.72	711,554,286
Oklahoma	5	22,597	105,633,400	20,418,500	25,813	1.26	78,896,300	86,610	1.10	99,314,800	112,423	1.13	6,318,600
Pennsylvania	28	2,886,382	9,451,528,650	2,256,483,743	2,109,015	.93	7,040,531,496	946,801	.13	9,297,015,239	3,055,816	.33	154,513,411
Rhode Island	3	56,821	554,996,200	306,737,159	292,715	.95	223,625,336	214,630	.96	530,362,495	507,345	.96	24,632,705
Tennessee	7	66,703	588,245,663	342,602,474	341,101	1.00	151,176,989	154,287	1.02	493,779,463	495,388	1.00	94,466,200
Texas	7	28,282	251,233,400	53,281,311	88,688	1.66	167,885,909	224,104	1.33	221,167,220	312,792	1.41	30,066,180
Virginia	13	66,075	621,241,669	372,354,993	405,149	1.09	147,639,903	173,935	1.18	519,994,896	579,084	1.11	101,246,773
Washington	9	58,172	548,867,500	233,455,171	300,138	1.29	281,912,531	374,856	1.33	515,367,702	674,994	1.31	33,499,798
West Virginia	3	223,287	569,795,500	109,764,500	82,478	.75	460,031,000	61,388	.13	569,795,500	143,866	.25	
Wisconsin	21	705,902	3,050,699,535	1,853,716,861	869,878	.47	1,043,538,601	940,446	.91	2,897,255,462	1,810,324	.62	153,444,073
Total	516	11,490,661	58,242,644,402	30,156,771,756	23,119,423	.77	24,662,913,069	12,342,881	.54	54,819,684,825	36,462,304	.67	3,422,859,577

Digitized by Google

In the production and transportation of gas there is necessarily a considerable loss entailed through leakage and fire or other accident, and of the total production of 58,242,544,402 cubic feet in 1907, 3,422,859,577 cubic feet were reported as lost or unaccounted for. This loss was equivalent to 5.9 per cent of the total production. In this respect there was an improvement over 1905, in which year, out of a total of 43,654,807,037 cubic feet, 3,200,591,905, or 7.3 per cent, was lost. The largest relative losses in 1907 were shown in the production of Virginia, Tennessee, North Carolina and South Carolina, Ohio, Colorado, and the combined production of Nevada, New Mexico, and Utah. The smallest losses were reported in Pennsylvania, New Jersey, Alabama, in the combined production of Maryland, Delaware, and the District of Columbia, and in Massachusetts, and California and Oregon. In the following table is shown the total quantity of gas produced in each State and Territory arranged according to rank, in 1905 and 1907, with the quantity and percentage of the gas sold and lost or unaccounted for. Part of the gas unaccounted for is used by the company producing it and is not really a loss.

Rank of States in coal-gas production and the quantity sold and unaccounted for in 1905 and 1907, by States.

1905.

Rank.	State.	Total production.	Gas sold.		Gas unaccounted for.	
			Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.
		Cubic feet.	*Cubic feet.*		*Cubic feet.*	
1	New York	5,481,602,963	5,004,667,394	91.3	476,935,569	8.7
2	Ohio	5,303,924,990	4,728,777,755	89.2	575,147,235	10.8
3	Massachusetts	5,197,704,036	4,975,461,725	95.7	222,242,311	4.3
4	Pennsylvania	4,054,510,624	3,910,669,305	96.5	143,841,319	3.5
5	Michigan	3,440,593,395	3,263,603,059	94.9	176,990,336	5.1
6	Wisconsin	2,298,316,500	2,126,338,477	92.5	171,978,023	7.5
7	Illinois	1,970,609,660	1,768,186,332	89.7	202,423,328	10.3
8	Alabama	1,958,779,780	1,905,498,180	97.3	53,281,600	2.7
9	Missouri	1,842,195,100	1,672,955,701	90.8	169,239,499	9.2
10	District of Columbia and Maryland	1,798,698,675	1,753,770,009	97.5	44,928,666	2.5
11	New Jersey	1,671,352,900	1,483,032,012	94.4	88,320,888	5.6
12	Indiana	1,333,705,443	1,216,172,974	91.2	117,532,469	8.8
13	Minnesota	882,820,400	834,691,210	94.5	48,129,190	5.5
14	Kentucky	690,614,347	596,328,520	86.4	94,285,827	13.6
15	Iowa	578,175,500	534,747,650	92.5	43,427,850	7.5
16	Connecticut	569,782,880	527,103,580	92.5	42,679,300	7.5
17	Rhode Island	536,291,500	490,466,400	91.5	45,825,100	8.5
18	Colorado	534,602,500	496,695,079	92.9	37,907,421	7.1
19	Tennessee	523,716,100	430,175,200	82.1	93,540,900	17.9
20	Virginia	513,801,470	420,420,478	81.8	93,380,992	18.2
21	Georgia	480,648,600	468,572,850	97.5	12,075,750	2.5
22	Washington	395,641,060	359,180,276	90.8	36,460,784	9.2
23	New Hampshire and Vermont	212,837,100	190,765,514	89.6	22,071,586	10.4
24	Texas	177,287,790	166,917,672	94.2	10,370,118	5.8
25	Maine	176,418,780	154,068,475	87.4	22,350,305	12.6
26	Kansas	172,128,000	151,847,400	88.2	20,280,600	11.8
27	West Virginia	163,045,260	129,935,260	79.7	33,110,000	20.3
28	Idaho, North and South Dakota, Utah, and Wyoming	135,539,636	108,204,812	79.8	27,334,824	20.2
29	South Carolina	133,167,670	116,931,170	87.8	16,236,500	12.2
30	Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	82,705,000	67,703,000	81.9	15,002,000	18.1
31	Nebraska	74,971,100	65,553,100	87.4	9,418,000	12.6
32	North Carolina	73,758,900	58,848,230	79.8	14,910,670	20.2
33	Montana, Nevada, and New Mexico	70,343,350	62,522,700	88.9	7,820,650	11.1
34	Delaware	69,557,200	60,690,000	87.3	8,867,200	12.7
35	Arkansas	53,414,400	51,914,400	97.2	1,500,000	2.8
36	Indian Territory and Oklahoma	52,194,000	52,194,000	100.0		
37	California	30,634,128	30,474,033	99.5	160,095	.5
38	Oregon	18,716,200	18,131,200	96.9	585,000	3.1
	Total	43,654,807,037	40,454,215,132	92.7	3,200,591,905	7.3

Digitized by Google

Rank of States in coal-gas production and the quantity sold and unaccounted for in 1905 and 1907, by States—Continued.

1907.

Rank.	State.	Total production.	Gas sold.		Gas unaccounted for	
			Quantity.	Percentage	Quantity.	Percentage.
		Cubic feet.	*Cubic feet.*		*Cubic feet.*	
1	Pennsylvania	9,451,528,650	9,297,015,239	98.4	154,513,411	1.6
2	New York	8,267,142,960	7,741,442,544	93.6	525,700,416	6.4
3	Massachusetts	5,880,444,935	5,681,114,554	96.6	199,330,381	3.4
4	Ohio	5,232,129,432	4,520,575,146	86.4	711,554,286	13.6
5	Michigan	4,421,706,914	4,143,702,439	93.7	278,004,475	6.3
6	Illinois	3,732,355,671	3,512,851,270	94.1	219,504,401	5.9
7	Wisconsin	3,050,699,535	2,897,255,462	95.0	153,444,073	5.0
8	New Jersey	2,168,050,700	2,132,580,384	98.4	35,470,316	1.6
9	Alabama	1,963,605,670	1,921,971,552	97.9	41,634,118	2.1
10	Delaware, District of Columbia, and Maryland	1,740,572,900	1,688,622,386	97.0	51,950,514	3.0
11	Missouri	1,736,048,534	1,587,005,454	91.4	149,043,080	8.6
12	Indiana	1,256,272,500	1,157,625,728	92.1	98,946,772	7.9
13	Minnesota	1,215,976,051	1,165,112,873	95.8	50,863,178	4.2
14	Kentucky	900,931,523	801,207,172	88.9	99,724,351	11.1
15	Colorado	738,555,700	644,841,746	87.3	93,713,954	12.7
16	Connecticut	679,103,992	638,553,928	94.0	40,550,064	6.0
17	Iowa	674,139,180	624,817,682	92.7	49,321,498	7.3
18	Virginia	621,241,669	519,994,896	83.7	101,246,773	16.3
19	Georgia	600,438,907	568,521,991	94.7	31,916,916	5.3
20	Tennessee	588,245,663	493,779,463	83.9	94,466,200	16.1
21	West Virginia	569,795,500	569,795,500	100.0		
22	Rhode Island	554,995,200	530,362,495	95.6	24,632,705	4.4
23	Washington	548,867,500	515,367,702	93.9	33,499,798	6.1
24	North Carolina and South Carolina	275,519,801	233,553,043	84.8	41,966,758	15.2
25	Texas	251,233,400	221,167,220	88.0	30,066,180	12.0
26	New Hampshire and Vermont	205,488,947	189,388,947	92.2	16,100,000	7.8
27	Maine	205,095,250	185,616,523	90.5	19,478,727	9.5
28	Idaho, Montana, North Dakota, South Dakota, and Wyoming	193,140,900	178,684,330	92.5	14,456,570	7.5
29	Kansas and Nebraska	138,016,796	120,974,307	87.7	17,042,489	12.3
30	Nevada, New Mexico, and Utah	116,394,900	89,922,944	77.3	26,471,956	22.7
31	Oklahoma	105,633,400	99,314,800	94.0	6,318,600	6.0
32	Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	89,256,800	83,326,500	93.3	5,930,300	6.7
33	Arkansas	53,016,680	47,605,310	89.8	5,411,370	10.2
34	California and Oregon	15,998,242	15,413,295	96.3	584,947	3.7
	Total	58,242,544,402	54,819,684,825	94.1	3,422,859,577	5.9

Owing partly to the increased production of gas from by-product coke ovens and partly to the growing popularity of gas for cooking and for other household heating purposes, a marked increase is shown in the proportion of gas used for fuel and a corresponding decrease in the proportion of gas used for illuminating purposes. In 1902 the gas used for illuminating purposes amounted to 80.45 per cent of the total; in 1903 the proportion had fallen off to 75 per cent; in 1904 it was 74 per cent; in 1905 it was 66 per cent, and in 1907 it had fallen to 55 per cent. The proportion of gas used for heating purposes, on the other hand, has increased from 19.55 per cent in 1902 to 45 per cent in 1907. This is to be accounted for by the fact that many of the gas-making companies offer inducements in the way of lower prices for gas when used for cooking and heating purposes even when drawn from the same mains as the illuminating gas, separate meters being installed—and the cleanliness and convenience of gas are not to be questioned. It must also be remembered that a large part of the gas produced at the by-product ovens is used for iron and steel making, the ovens being operated in connection with the iron and steel mills. The actual quantity of gas consumed for fuel purposes has increased nearly 350 per cent, from 5,678,000,000 cubic feet in 1902 to 24,663,000,000 in 1907.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the total quantity of gas consumed in 1905 and 1907, by States, with the quantity and percentage used for illuminating and fuel purposes:

Quantity of illuminating and fuel coal gas sold in 1905 and 1907, by States.

1905.

State.	Total sales.	Illuminating.		Fuel.	
		Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.
	Cubic feet.	*Cubic feet.*		*Cubic feet.*	
Alabama	1,905,498,180	88,178,060	5	1,817,320,120	95
Arkansas	51,914,400	32,893,940	63	19,020,460	37
California	30,474,033	11,463,121	38	19,010,912	62
Colorado	496,695,079	186,837,850	38	309,857,229	62
Connecticut	527,103,580	333,878,920	63	193,224,660	37
Delaware	60,690,000	38,280,500	63	22,409,500	37
Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	67,703,000	29,387,000	43	38,316,000	57
Georgia	468,572,850	243,059,500	52	225,513,350	48
Idaho, North and South Dakota, Utah, and Wyoming	108,204,812	40,528,052	37	67,676,760	63
Illinois	1,768,186,332	850,373,945	48	917,812,387	52
Indiana	1,216,172,974	704,757,008	58	511,415,966	42
Indian Territory and Oklahoma	52,194,000	13,834,000	26	38,360,000	74
Iowa	534,747,650	288,383,885	54	246,363,765	46
Kansas	151,847,400	46,598,400	31	105,249,000	69
Kentucky	596,328,520	335,862,264	56	260,466,256	44
Maine	154,068,475	106,969,415	69	47,099,060	31
Maryland and District of Columbia	1,753,770,009	1,713,957,825	98	39,812,184	2
Massachusetts	4,975,461,725	4,489,764,701	90	485,697,024	10
Michigan	3,263,603,059	2,153,938,046	66	1,109,665,013	34
Minnesota	834,691,210	567,219,410	68	267,471,800	32
Missouri	1,672,955,701	872,796,283	52	800,159,418	48
Montana, Nevada, and New Mexico	82,522,700	18,992,720	30	43,529,980	70
Nebraska	65,553,100	31,909,000	49	33,644,100	51
New Hampshire and Vermont	190,765,514	143,596,884	75	47,168,630	25
New Jersey	1,483,032,012	1,144,064,312	77	338,967,700	23
New York	5,004,667,394	4,417,696,676	88	586,968,718	12
North Carolina	58,848,230	35,969,300	61	22,878,930	39
Ohio	4,728,777,755	3,031,002,133	64	1,697,775,622	36
Oregon	18,131,200	10,580,300	58	7,550,900	42
Pennsylvania	3,910,669,305	2,190,416,022	56	1,720,253,283	44
Rhode Island	490,466,400	318,018,020	65	172,448,380	35
South Carolina	116,931,170	74,120,820	63	42,810,350	37
Tennessee	430,175,200	273,772,407	64	156,402,793	36
Texas	186,917,672	60,402,007	36	106,515,665	64
Virginia	420,420,478	322,709,181	77	97,711,297	23
Washington	359,180,276	204,039,265	57	155,141,011	43
West Virginia	129,935,260	126,022,460	97	3,912,809	3
Wisconsin	2,126,338,477	1,265,560,390	60	860,778,087	40
Total	40,454,215,132	26,817,836,022	66	13,636,379,110	34

1907.

Alabama	1,921,971,552	90,400,661	4.7	1,831,570,891	95.3
Arkansas	47,605,310	22,191,507	46.6	25,413,803	53.4
California and Oregon	15,413,295	8,271,181	53.7	7,142,114	46.3
Colorado	644,841,746	232,258,988	36.0	412,582,758	64.0
Connecticut	638,553,928	399,795,191	62.6	238,758,737	37.4
Delaware, District of Columbia, and Maryland	1,688,622,386	1,671,012,978	99.0	17,609,408	1.0
Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	83,326,500	32,454,133	38.9	50,872,367	61.1
Georgia	568,521,991	241,573,199	42.5	326,948,792	57.5
Idaho, Montana, North and South Dakota, and Wyoming	178,684,330	52,387,281	29.3	126,297,049	70.7
Illinois	3,512,851,270	2,284,589,764	65.0	1,228,261,506	35.0
Indiana	1,157,625,728	695,826,145	60.1	461,799,583	39.9
Iowa	624,817,682	326,427,466	52.2	298,390,216	47.8
Kansas and Nebraska	120,974,307	55,229,624	45.7	65,744,683	54.3
Kentucky	801,207,172	321,301,027	40.1	479,906,145	59.9
Maine	185,616,523	141,671,058	76.3	43,945,465	23.7
Massachusetts	5,681,114,554	5,106,582,128	89.9	574,532,426	10.1
Michigan	4,143,702,439	2,468,897,537	59.6	1,674,804,902	40.4
Minnesota	1,165,112,873	637,931,009	54.8	527,181,864	45.2
Missouri	1,587,605,454	710,868,818	44.8	876,736,636	55.2
Nevada, New Mexico, and Utah	89,922,944	26,523,755	29.5	63,399,189	70.5
New Hampshire and Vermont	189,388,947	140,869,512	74.4	48,519,435	25.6

Digitized by Google

Quantity of illuminating and fuel coal gas sold in 1905 and 1907, by States—Continued.

1907—Continued.

State.	Total sales.	Illuminating.		Fuel.	
		Quantity.	Per-centage.	Quantity.	Per-centage.
	Cubic feet.	*Cubic feet.*		*Cubic feet.*	
New Jersey	2,132,580,384	1,061,594,579	49.8	1,070,985,805	50.2
New York	7,741,442,544	4,960,944,642	64.0	2,790,497,902	36.0
North and South Carolina	233,553,043	132,619,142	56.8	100,933,901	43.2
Ohio	4,520,575,146	2,795,735,719	61.8	1,724,839,427	38.2
Oklahoma	99,314,800	20,418,500	20.6	78,896,300	79.4
Pennsylvania	9,297,015,239	2,256,483,743	24.3	7,040,531,496	75.7
Rhode Island	530,362,495	306,737,159	57.8	223,625,336	42.2
Tennessee	493,779,463	342,602,474	69.4	151,176,989	30.6
Texas	221,167,220	53,281,311	24.1	167,885,909	75.9
Virginia	519,994,896	372,354,993	71.6	147,639,903	28.4
Washington	515,367,702	233,455,171	45.3	281,912,531	54.7
West Virginia	569,795,500	109,764,500	19.3	460,031,000	80.7
Wisconsin	2,897,255,462	1,853,716,861	64.0	1,043,538,601	36.0
Total	54,819,684,825	30,156,771,756	55.0	24,662,913,069	45.0

PRODUCTION OF OIL AND WATER GAS.

Since the manufacture of coke in retort ovens assumed, in 1897, an importance sufficient to be considered an independent industry, the problems regarding the supply of and the demand for the by-products obtained have created a desire for statistical data on these products as produced at gas houses; and as no other bureau of the Federal Government was charged with that duty at that time the Geological Survey undertook the preparation of the special report on the production of gas, coke, tar, and ammonia in 1898, and since 1902 the statistics have been collected each year with the exception of 1906. Similarly the statistics of coal-gas production have created a desire for information as to the production of oil and water gas, and in response to the numerous requests this information has been collected for the reports for 1905 and 1907.

In the preparation of the report for 1905 returns were received from 477 oil and water gas companies, and these show that in that year the total production of water gas was 82,959,228,504 cubic feet, of which 5,547,203,913 cubic feet, or 6.7 per cent, were lost by leakage, etc., leaving 77,412,024,591 cubic feet as the net production obtained and sold. In 1907 returns were received from 520 producing companies, and the production reported was 102,139,874,507 cubic feet, of which 7,505,261,777 cubic feet, or 7.3 per cent, were lost or unaccounted for, leaving 94,634,612,730 cubic feet as the net production. As the quantity of gas made and sold at coal-gas works and at by-product coke ovens in 1907 was 54,819,684,825 cubic feet, it appears that the consumption of water gas is nearly twice as much as that of coal gas. It also appears that while the average price of coal gas in 1907 was 67 cents per thousand cubic feet, that of oil and water gas was 95 cents per thousand cubic feet, this being due to the larger proportion of oil and water gas which is used for illuminating purposes, and also to the much lower price at which by-product oven gas is sold. The oil and water gas used for illuminating purposes in 1907 was 71,931,606,896 cubic feet, or 76 per cent, while the quantity sold for fuel purposes was 22,703,005,834, or 24 per cent, of the total.

The quantity and value of oil and water gas produced in the United States in 1905 and 1907, by States, are shown in the following table:

Digitized by Google

Quantity and value of oil and water gas produced and sold in the United States in 1905, by States.

State.	Number of establishments.	Total quantity of gas produced.	Gas sold for illuminating purposes.			Gas sold for fuel purposes.			Total gas sold.			Quantity of gas unaccounted for.
			Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	
		Cubic feet.	*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*
Alabama	2											
Louisiana	2	744,991,632	352,349,229	$488,666	$1.38	325,460,504	$450,440	$1.38	677,809,733	$939,106	$1.38	67,181,899
Mississippi	1											
Arkansas	3	72,117,810	39,664,660	62,944	1.59	32,446,740	42,447	1.30	72,111,400	105,391	1.46	6,410
California	53	5,581,217,182	3,792,705,977	3,691,044	.97	1,559,104,387	1,654,558	1.06	5,351,810,364	5,345,602	.99	229,406,818
Colorado	6	268,254,000	95,804,850	121,728	1.27	151,668,171	153,728	1.01	247,473,021	275,456	1.11	20,780,979
Connecticut	17	1,710,251,684	1,134,296,578	1,258,863	1.10	476,617,460	502,535	1.05	1,610,914,038	1,761,398	1.09	99,337,646
Delaware	2											
District of Columbia	2	3,009,307,400	2,207,221,196	2,270,032	1.03	563,486,541	592,710	1.05	2,770,707,737	2,862,742	1.03	238,599,663
Maryland	6											
Florida	9	152,169,400	83,231,606	156,604	1.88	66,110,405	104,602	1.58	149,342,011	261,206	1.74	2,827,389
Georgia	5	376,509,279	179,714,250	204,555	1.13	177,473,150	191,514	1.08	357,187,400	396,069	1.10	19,321,879
Illinois	25	10,331,984,080	6,848,075,406	5,947,088	.86	2,626,206,962	2,283,386	.86	9,474,282,368	8,230,474	.86	857,701,712
Indiana	17	640,642,500	359,816,352	363,393	1.00	230,301,804	218,132	.94	590,118,156	581,525	.98	50,524,344
Iowa	22	831,209,584	440,877,502	525,474	1.19	352,194,388	411,245	1.16	793,071,890	936,719	1.18	38,137,694
Kansas	5	24,701,900	12,063,225	18,977	1.57	12,539,675	17,880	1.42	24,602,900	36,857	1.49	99,000
Kentucky	6	247,252,600	100,397,000	121,669	1.21	123,770,600	88,812	.71	224,167,600	210,481	.93	23,085,000
Maine	3	116,364,000	82,313,170	110,176	1.33	24,618,230	31,935	1.29	106,931,400	142,111	1.32	9,432,600
Massachusetts	33	3,508,309,632	2,919,904,984	2,906,412	.99	457,894,916	471,576	1.03	3,377,799,900	3,377,988	1.00	130,509,732
Michigan	16	841,566,604	318,362,912	304,017	.95	465,861,161	394,763	.85	784,224,073	698,780	.88	57,342,531
Minnesota	8	985,622,000	557,311,990	643,017	1.09	337,223,500	369,776	1.09	924,535,490	1,012,793	1.09	61,086,510
Missouri	8	3,428,602,800	1,602,557,089	1,609,592	1.00	1,601,320,500	1,350,835	.84	3,203,877,589	2,960,427	.92	224,725,211
Nebraska	7	593,830,960	237,449,770	304,143	1.28	318,240,541	398,631	1.25	555,690,311	702,774	1.26	38,140,649
New Hampshire	6	149,858,180	96,011,658	142,802	1.48	42,736,476	63,706	1.49	138,748,134	206,508	1.48	11,110,046
New Jersey	19	5,839,437,175	2,485,491,448	2,665,452	1.07	2,734,855,288	2,877,891	1.05	5,220,346,736	5,543,343	1.06	619,090,439
New York	56	30,952,263,329	25,696,792,789	25,685,762	.99	3,088,930,930	3,226,608	1.04	28,785,723,719	28,912,370	1.00	2,166,540,110
North Carolina	6											
South Carolina	2	97,608,130	61,640,254	93,803	1.52	32,195,076	39,885	1.24	93,835,330	133,688	1.42	3,772,800
North Dakota	1											
South Dakota	3	79,138,000	35,760,100	62,614	1.75	35,403,000	55,821	1.58	71,163,100	118,435	1.66	7,974,900
Ohio	18	759,126,070	475,047,848	417,349	.87	205,335,628	147,472	.71	680,383,476	564,821	.83	78,742,594
Pennsylvania	64	8,686,430,562	7,841,283,727	8,070,667	1.02	659,922,677	779,904	1.18	8,501,206,404	8,850,571	1.04	185,224,158
Rhode Island	6	804,106,000	464,259,200	537,065	1.15	277,829,200	280,381	1.00	742,088,400	817,446	1.10	62,017,600
Tennessee	3	279,300,000	122,080,300	120,391	.98	107,520,000	107,373	.99	229,600,300	227,764	.99	49,699,700
Texas	7	321,992,690	93,511,709	141,209	1.51	196,960,719	277,545	1.40	290,472,428	418,754	1.44	31,520,262
Vermont	5	62,775,582	25,766,466	34,786	1.35	33,473,800	41,438	1.23	59,240,266	76,224	1.28	3,535,316

Digitized by Google

Virginia	4	374,655,700	225,970,067	232,952	1.03	48,928,975	49,351	1.00	274,899,062	282,303	1.02	99,766,638
West Virginia	1											
Wisconsin	10	508,493,435	202,350,575	236,603	1.16	257,492,588	227,257	.88	459,943,163	463,960	1.00	48,650,272
Arizona	2											
Nevada	1											
Oklahoma	1	579,138,104	311,720,492	338,223	1.08	256,096,170	280,281	1.09	567,816,662	618,514	1.08	11,321,442
Oregon	1											
Utah	1											
Washington	2											
Total	477	82,959,228,504	59,531,804,429	59,888,082	1.005	17,880,220,162	18,184,418	1.017	77,412,024,591	78,072,500	1.008	5,547,208,913

Digitized by Google

Quantity and value of oil and water gas produced and sold in the United States in 1907, by States.

State.	Number of establishments.	Total quantity of gas produced.	Gas sold for illuminating purposes.			Gas sold for fuel purposes.			Total gas sold.			Quantity of gas unaccounted for.
			Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per 1,000 cubic feet.	
		Cubic feet.	*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*			*Cubic feet.*
Alabama	3											
Louisiana	1	961,490,800	429,950,259	$525,841	$1.22	417,526,489	$494,835	$1.19	847,476,748	$1,020,676	$1.20	114,014,052
Mississippi	2											
Arizona	4	65,017,700	19,781,651	39,972	2.02	39,520,327	72,604	1.84	59,301,978	112,576	1.90	5,715,722
Arkansas	3	131,807,200	56,846,522	72,847	1.28	63,733,268	73,917	1.16	120,579,790	146,764	1.22	11,227,410
Oklahoma	1											
California	59	10,029,232,139	6,071,446,969	5,867,100	.97	2,144,495,935	1,975,306	.92	8,215,942,904	7,842,406	.95	1,813,289,235
Colorado	5	364,196,254	116,939,713	116,226	.99	209,448,965	201,107	.96	326,388,678	317,333	.97	37,807,576
Connecticut	19	2,111,965,192	1,370,734,646	1,469,683	1.07	641,823,688	655,908	1.02	2,012,558,334	2,125,591	1.06	99,406,858
Delaware	3											
District of Columbia	1	3,722,455,600	2,656,585,163	2,671,028	1.01	785,462,586	763,994	.97	3,442,047,749	3,435,022	1.00	280,407,851
Maryland	6											
Florida	8	211,418,200	107,599,580	184,641	1.72	86,417,920	123,653	1.43	194,017,500	308,294	1.59	17,400,700
Georgia	5	468,168,657	198,645,591	230,564	1.16	250,456,982	270,583	1.08	449,102,573	501,147	1.12	19,066,084
Illinois	27	11,487,448,908	6,870,318,164	5,932,773	.86	3,489,893,701	3,094,284	.89	10,360,211,865	9,027,057	.87	1,127,237,043
Indiana	20	1,508,740,400	832,167,897	787,995	.95	578,425,775	556,169	.96	1,410,593,672	1,344,164	.95	98,146,728
Iowa	29	1,226,951,283	547,352,140	605,824	1.11	598,732,845	640,687	1.07	1,146,084,985	1,246,511	1.09	80,866,298
Kansas	1	771,235,275	305,575,518	368,566	1.21	419,687,685	496,658	1.18	725,263,203	865,224	1.19	45,972,072
Nebraska	10											
Kentucky	6	304,743,000	128,391,600	136,821	1.07	139,247,648	100,400	.72	267,639,248	237,221	.89	37,103,752
Maine	3	125,472,000	85,933,268	108,269	1.26	31,741,634	39,209	1.24	117,674,902	147,478	1.25	7,797,098
Massachusetts	32	4,691,387,246	3,857,471,123	3,390,288	.88	663,869,512	640,078	.96	4,521,340,635	4,030,366	.89	170,046,611
Michigan	22	1,331,277,548	582,608,826	594,495	1.02	648,393,450	535,355	.83	1,231,002,276	1,129,850	.92	100,275,272
Minnesota	8	1,608,153,441	823,138,667	829,697	1.01	655,524,215	662,199	1.01	1,478,662,882	1,491,896	1.01	129,490,559
Missouri	9	2,886,699,370	1,121,747,732	1,131,800	1.01	1,485,144,548	1,155,315	.78	2,606,892,280	2,287,115	.88	279,807,090
Montana	2	32,467,750	14,109,995	27,050	1.92	15,257,218	28,668	1.88	29,367,213	55,718	1.90	3,100,537
North Dakota	3											
Nevada	1	38,131,620	10,425,860	12,342	1.18	26,375,416	32,968	1.25	36,801,276	45,310	1.23	1,330,344
New Mexico	1											
Utah	1											
New Hampshire	10	194,813,082	125,316,784	186,572	1.49	52,005,308	76,407	1.47	177,322,092	262,979	1.48	17,490,990
New Jersey	23	6,872,615,600	3,351,257,752	3,301,383	.99	2,763,107,059	2,725,922	.99	6,114,364,811	6,027,305	.99	758,250,789
New York	54	35,283,832,777	30,088,327,065	27,241,544	.91	3,541,776,742	3,323,302	.94	33,630,103,807	30,564,846	.91	1,653,728,970
North Carolina	6	129,258,000	70,684,726	102,505	1.45	48,915,855	64,179	1.31	119,600,581	166,684	1.39	9,657,419
South Carolina	2											
Ohio	13	752,601,217	412,017,778	389,695	.95	236,941,021	159,824	.67	648,958,799	549,519	.85	103,642,418
Oregon	2	973,409,600	426,182,665	448,266	1.05	539,168,633	557,612	1.03	965,351,298	1,005,878	1.04	8,058,302
Washington	4											

Digitized by Google

Pennsylvania	62	10,651,458,070	9,701,190,323	9,896,609	1.02	756,941,331	843,572	1.11	10,458,131,654	10,740,181	1.02	193,326,416
Rhode Island	6	1,005,389,930	629,638,011	601,677	.96	417,929,194	391,871	.94	1,047,867,206	963,648	.96	17,822,725
South Dakota	5	99,276,806	49,795,990	77,599	1.56	46,973,010	66,974	1.40	96,768,700	143,673	1.48	2,508,105
Tennessee	3	265,781,400	137,701,621	137,702	1.00	161,596,319	161,603	1.00	299,297,940	299,305	1.00	66,483,460
Texas	10	591,644,500	191,529,303	259,309	1.35	335,849,977	426,797	1.27	527,379,280	686,108	1.30	64,284,720
Vermont	7	116,612,800	47,654,940	63,977	1.34	65,711,360	87,155	1.33	113,366,300	151,132	1.33	2,246,500
Virginia	5	542,933,200	340,731,924	345,488	1.01	96,508,020	101,354	1.05	437,239,944	446,842	1.02	106,693,256
West Virginia	2											
Wisconsin	11	422,787,943	161,806,630	167,688	1.10	248,402,198	249,807	1.01	400,209,128	417,495	1.04	22,578,815
Total	520	102,139,874,507	71,931,606,806	68,323,836	.95	22,703,005,834	21,849,276	.96	94,634,612,730	90,173,113	.95	7,506,261,777

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION OF COKE.

The total quantity of coke produced in by-product recovery coke ovens and at gas works in 1907 amounted to 8,093,144 short tons, valued at $30,332,644, as against 5,751,378 short tons, valued at $18,844,866, in 1905. The increase in the production of coke was 2,341,766 short tons, or 41 per cent, while the value increased $11,487,778, or 61 per cent. The increase in the production of coke was almost entirely in the output from by-product ovens, the quantity of by-product coke having increased from 3,462,348 short tons in 1905 to 5,583,038 short tons in 1907, a gain of 2,120,690 short tons, or 61 per cent, while the production of gas-house coke showed an increase of only 221,076 short tons, or 10 per cent, from 2,289,030 short tons in 1905 to 2,510,106 short tons in 1907. This larger proportionate production of by-product coke in 1907 was responsible also for the greater percentage of increase in value, by-product coke being a metallurgical fuel and commanding in the same markets a much higher price than the gas-house product. The average price for gas-house and by-product coke increased from $3.28 in 1905 to $3.75 in 1907. The total value of the 5,583,038 short tons of by-product coke included in the total production was $21,602,680, an average of $3.87 per ton, while the value of the 2,510,106 tons of gas-house coke was $8,729,964, or an average of $3.48 per ton.

The total quantity of coal carbonized or coked at gas works and in by-product ovens in 1907 was 11,490,661 short tons, of which 7,460,587 short tons were coked in by-product recovery ovens and 4,030,074 tons were used at gas works. In 1905 there were 8,187,812 short tons of coal carbonized, of which 4,628,981 short tons were coked in retort ovens and 3,558,831 tons were used at gas works. In 1904 the amount of coal carbonized was almost equally divided between the coke ovens and gas works. The yield of coal in coke in by-product recovery ovens in 1907 was 75 per cent. The quantity of gas-house coke produced in 1907 was 62 per cent of the coal carbonized.

Many gas companies are engaged also in the electric-light business, and coke produced at the gas works, as well as a considerable quantity of tar, is used for firing in the electric-light plants. Other coal-gas producers are also producers of water gas, and the coke from the coal benches is used for firing the water-gas plant. Some coke is also used in the carbonization of coal at some of the gas works. This is to be noted in the cases where the companies did not report any coke produced. The total production is given as nearly as possible in these reports, the quantity consumed being arrived at as accurately as possible, and the value placed upon it is the same as that received for the coke sold.

Digitized by Google

The following table gives the production of coke at the gas works and by-product ovens, by States and Territories, arranged according to their rank in producing importance.

Rank of States in production of coke in gas works and by-product ovens in 1905 and 1907.

1905.

Rank.	State.	Number of establishments.	Quantity.	Value.	Value per ton.	Yield of coal in coke.
			Short tons.			*Per cent.*
1	Pennsylvania	30	1,374,815	$3,903,634	$2.84	73.0
2	Massachusetts	44	670,542	2,247,074	3.35	71.3
3	Ohio	40	497,208	1,446,397	2.91	71.6
4	Michigan	42	470,718	1,592,253	3.38	75.0
5	New York	51	423,167	1,335,345	3.15	61.3
6	District of Columbia and Maryland	8	406,764	1,334,266	3.28	75.2
7	Alabama	10	[a] 384,206	1,157,987	3.01	70.8
8	Wisconsin	20	293,759	1,252,106	4.26	74.9
9	New Jersey	16	191,824	643,984	3.35	73.9
10	Minnesota	8	134,670	569,964	4.23	70.6
11	Illinois	41	129,564	487,772	3.76	59.5
12	Missouri	19	124,896	439,920	3.52	64.1
13	West Virginia	6	119,369	415,468	3.48	70.4
14	Indiana	33	90,927	303,354	3.34	60.8
15	Kentucky	12	56,328	183,100	3.25	69.3
16	Iowa	16	39,369	179,533	4.56	63.6
17	Tennessee	8	39,159	135,790	3.47	61.2
18	Connecticut	7	37,958	133,407	3.51	62.5
19	Colorado	5	35,089	140,673	4.01	66.1
20	Rhode Island	3	34,868	135,018	3.87	64.8
21	Georgia	9	34,720	101,181	2.91	64.0
22	Virginia	13	32,422	116,879	3.60	58.2
23	Washington	7	28,006	109,032	3.89	68.9
24	New Hampshire and Vermont	7	14,095	74,863	5.31	64.1
25	Texas	9	11,984	54,531	4.55	63.2
26	South Carolina	3	11,823	42,992	3.64	80.8
27	Maine	7	10,746	51,353	4.77	62.7
28	Kansas	7	9,749	35,260	3.62	50.9
29	Idaho, North Dakota, South Dakota, Utah, and Wyoming	8	7,462	42,923	5.75	48.4
30	Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	7	6,180	26,313	4.26	60.8
31	North Carolina	6	5,373	29,253	5.44	52.6
32	Nebraska	3	4,916	26,135	5.32	63.5
33	Delaware	3	4,128	12,740	3.09	53.0
34	Montana, Nevada, and New Mexico	4	4,017	26,348	6.55	49.0
35	Arkansas	4	3,894	16,247	4.17	62.5
36	Indian Territory and Oklahoma	5	3,636	16,551	4.55	55.0
37	California	3	1,710	16,384	9.58	53.6
	Oregon	3	1,327	8,946	6.74	58.5
	Total	527	5,751,378	18,844,866	3.28	70.25

[a] In addition 438 tons were produced and unsold, there being no market for it.

Digitized by Google

Rank of States in production of coke in gas works and by-product ovens in 1905 and 1907—Continued.

1907.

Rank.	State.	Number of establishments.	Quantity.	Value.	Value per ton.	Yield of coal in coke.
			Short tons.			*Per cent.*
1	Pennsylvania	27	2,165,066	$8,311,285	$3.84	75.0
2	New York	47	978,057	3,859,398	3.95	68.5
3	Massachusetts	42	696,049	2,404,522	3.44	69.9
4	Wisconsin	21	534,040	2,572,896	4.82	75.7
5	Ohio	30	529,650	1,222,842	2.31	73.6
6	Michigan	46	527,276	2,076,151	3.94	71.1
7	Illinois	41	521,396	2,339,702	4.49	68.8
8	Alabama	10	486,603	1,482,717	3.05	68.6
9	Delaware, District of Columbia, and Maryland	8	364,477	1,558,085	4.27	70.8
10	New Jersey	14	307,844	915,169	2.97	73.0
11	Virginia and West Virginia	15	202,805	600,521	2.96	70.1
12	Minnesota	9	135,967	532,166	3.91	66.2
13	Missouri	14	114,748	421,566	3.67	58.2
14	Indiana	28	84,181	276,154	3.28	60.3
15	Kentucky	11	65,067	169,591	2.61	66.5
16	Colorado	7	48,552	183,705	3.78	65.4
17	Rhode Island	3	43,096	152,713	3.54	75.8
18	Connecticut	7	42,583	154,792	3.64	58.1
19	Georgia	8	41,776	142,346	3.41	62.3
20	Tennessee	6	40,043	125,793	3.14	60.4
21	Iowa	17	39,432	193,804	4.91	57.0
22	Washington	9	36,507	199,179	5.46	62.8
23	North Carolina and South Carolina	6	16,872	75,021	4.45	64.9
24	New Hampshire and Vermont	6	12,521	69,711	5.57	61.7
25	Texas	6	12,049	56,407	4.68	56.5
26	Maine	7	10,385	46,058	4.44	51.2
27	Idaho, Montana, North Dakota, South Dakota, and Wyoming	9	9,863	72,692	7.37	51.2
28	Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	8	6,483	26,497	4.09	61.8
29	Nevada, New Mexico, and Utah	4	5,678	31,753	5.59	48.2
30	Kansas and Nebraska	5	4,774	23,893	5.00	33.6
31	Arkansas	3	3,962	18,152	4.58	62.9
32	Oklahoma	4	2,411	11,296	4.69	25.1
33	Oregon	3	911	6,067	6.66	61.8
	Total	481	8,093,144	30,332,644	3.75	70.7

PRODUCTION OF COAL TAR.

Coal tar, as the raw material from which is obtained creosoting oils, aniline dyes, and salts, and innumerable organic chemical compounds and medicinal preparations, is of much more economic importance in some of the European countries than it is in the United States. This country is considerably in the rear, particularly when compared with Germany, in the development of chemical industries based on coal tar, the products of which are imported to the value of several million dollars each year. At the present time coal-tar manufacture in the United States is confined principally to the production of creosote and of tars and tar pitches suitable for roofing papers, paving materials, etc. With the continued development of the retort-oven coking industry, however, and an assured supply of coal tar, there is every reason to believe that chemical industries dependent upon tar as a raw material will be established. The lack of such an outlet for one of the principal by-products of retort-oven coke manufacture is in part responsible for the fact that the construction of by-product oven plants has not been more energetically pushed in this country.

The total production of coal tar, as reported to the Geological Survey in 1907 by 488 companies, was 103,577,760 gallons, valued

Digitized by Google

at $2,651,527, as against a production of 80,022,043 gallons, valued at $2,176,944, reported in 1905 by 521 companies, from which it appears that while the production of coal tar increased 23,555,717 gallons, or 29 per cent, the value increased only $474,583, or 22 per cent. The average price per gallon decreased from 2.72 cents in 1905 to 2.6 cents in 1907. The price for tar has shown a steadily declining tendency since 1903, when the average price reported to the Survey was 3.49 cents per gallon. It dropped to 3.04 cents in 1904, to 2.72 cents in 1905, and to 2.6 cents in 1907. The yield of tar per ton of coal consumed in 1907 ranged from 6.34 gallons in Pennsylvania to 19.63 gallons in Missouri. The price ranged from 2 cents in Illinois to 10.3 cents in Oregon. The average yield of tar per ton of coal for the entire United States was 9.04 gallons. In 1905 the average yield of tar was 9.79 gallons per ton of coal consumed.

The following tables show the production of coal tar in the United States in 1905 and 1907, arranged according to rank of States:

Rank of States in coal-tar production in 1905 and 1907.

1905.

Rank.	State.	Number of establishments.	Quantity.	Value.	Value per gallon.	Yield per ton of coal.
			Gallons.		*Cents.*	*Gallons.*
1	Pennsylvania	30	14,249,781	$319,201	2.24	7.5
2	Massachusetts	43	10,017,517	285,666	2.85	10.65
3	Ohio	38	8,479,198	270,325	3.19	12.23
4	New York	51	7,349,569	189,866	2.6	10.65
5	Michigan	41	[a] 5,958,602	116,809	1.9	9.6
6	Alabama	10	[b] 4,592,516	128,271	2.8	8.5
7	District of Columbia and Maryland	8	4,155,460	87,512	2	7.7
8	Wisconsin	20	3,905,217	94,305	2.4	9.96
9	New Jersey	16	2,774,725	84,243	3	10.69
10	Missouri	19	2,486,575	86,515	3.48	12.87
11	Illinois	41	2,415,023	49,714	2.05	11.09
12	Minnesota	8	2,111,083	54,823	2.6	11.07
13	West Virginia	6	1,766,066	50,542	2.8	10.42
14	Indiana	32	[c] 1,712,397	44,198	2.58	11.45
15	Kentucky	12	959,393	17,942	1.87	11.8
16	Tennessee	8	721,411	29,663	4	11.3
17	Georgia	9	712,799	24,604	3.45	13.15
18	Connecticut	7	712,328	35,980	5	11.64
19	Rhode Island	3	710,069	20,400	2.8	13.2
20	Colorado	5	698,527	26,758	3.8	13.15
21	Virginia	13	691,530	21,152	3.06	12.4
22	Iowa	16	633,598	14,775	2.3	10.24
23	Washington	7	465,380	32,268	6.9	11.45
24	New Hampshire and Vermont	7	265,556	13,177	4.96	12.07
25	Texas	10	236,941	15,140	6.4	12.35
26	Maine	7	212,445	9,983	4.7	12.4
27	Kansas	7	205,690	10,898	5.3	10.74
28	South Carolina	3	158,361	5,315	3.3	10.8
29	Montana Nevada, and New Mexico	4	89,226	3,496	3.9	10.89
30	Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	7	87,226	5,710	6.5	8.6
31	Idaho, North Dakota, South Dakota, Utah, and Wyoming	6	[d] 85,458	6,830	8	7.8
32	Nebraska	3	82,393	2,426	2.9	10.64
33	Delaware	3	76,606	2,725	3.557	9.9
34	North Carolina	6	74,503	4,355	5.8	7.3
35	Arkansas	4	66,900	3,677	5.5	10.74
36	Indian Territory and Oklahoma	5	54,002	3,323	6.15	8.2
37	California	3	27,220	2,212	8	8.5
38	Oregon	3	21,452	2,145	10	9.4
	Total	521	80,022,043	2,176,944	2.72	9.79

[a] In addition 53,526 gallons were produced and unsold, there being no market for it.
[b] In addition 52,000 gallons were produced and unsold, there being no market for it.
[c] In addition 12,914 gallons were produced and unsold, there being no market for it.
[d] In addition 43,725 gallons were produced and unsold, there being no market for it.

Digitized by Google

Rank of States in coal-tar production in 1905 and 1907—Continued.

1907.

Rank.	State.	Number of establishments.	Quantity.	Value.	Value per gallon.	Yield per ton of coal.
			Gallons.		*Cents.*	*Gallons.*
1	Pennsylvania	28	18,304,661	$412,127	2.3	6.34
2	New York	50	13,769,436	302,290	2.2	9.58
3	Massachusetts	41	10,659,792	299,219	2.8	10.72
4	Ohio	32	8,095,305	218,986	2.7	11.23
5	Michigan	44	8,038,584	173,599	2.2	10.86
6	Illinois	40	6,383,125	125,049	2.0	8.49
7	Alabama	11	5,898,064	177,879	3.0	8.31
8	Wisconsin	21	5,436,098	129,556	2.4	7.70
9	Delaware, District of Columbia, and Maryland	10	4,208,105	86,445	2.1	8.12
10	New Jersey	15	3,973,251	121,049	3.1	9.40
11	Missouri	14	3,870,388	90,452	2.3	12.63
12	Virginia and West Virginia	16	3,094,593	93,558	3.0	16.95
13	Minnesota	8	2,388,283	70,062	2.9	11.88
14	Indiana	29	1,498,434	36,049	2.4	10.71
15	Kentucky	11	976,622	22,577	2.3	9.98
16	Connecticut	7	896,359	32,114	3.6	12.39
17	Colorado	7	861,799	40,700	4.7	11.62
18	Iowa	18	759,317	18,906	2.5	10.98
19	Tennessee	7	754,135	27,233	3.6	11.31
20	Rhode Island	3	644,026	17,536	2.7	11.33
21	Georgia	8	635,889	18,738	2.9	9.48
22	Washington	9	634,491	44,804	7.1	10.91
23	Maine	7	295,034	11,349	3.8	14.54
24	North Carolina and South Carolina	7	291,871	11,792	4.0	10.53
25	New Hampshire and Vermont	5	235,324	11,388	4.8	11.94
26	Texas	7	225,304	12,707	5.6	7.97
27	Oklahoma	5	193,531	14,275	7.4	8.56
28	Idaho, Montana, North Dakota, and Wyoming	6	144,411	9,831	6.8	9.93
29	Nevada, New Mexico, and Utah	4	120,925	7,431	6.1	10.25
30	Kansas and Nebraska	5	113,522	4,082	3.6	7.99
31	Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	7	95,870	3,955	4.1	10.60
32	Arkansas	3	71,700	3,771	5.3	11.38
33	Oregon	3	19,421	1,998	10.3	13.17
	Total	488	103,577,760	2,651,527	2.6	9.04

PRODUCTION OF WATER-GAS TAR.

The quantity of tar produced at water-gas works in 1907 amounted to 14,414,017 gallons, valued at $342,041, against 9,230,411 gallons, valued at $245,252, in 1905. There were 69 companies which reported a marketable product of water-gas tar in 1907. At many of the plants there is no market whatsoever for the product, and it is used for fuel at the works, no record being kept of the output. Where companies produce both coal and water gas the water-gas tar, if sold at all, brings a lower price per gallon than coal-gas tar. It is interesting to note that the United Gas Improvement Company of Philadelphia, at its works at Point Breeze, is using, in the coal-briquetting plant, pitch made from water-gas tar.

The following table gives approximately the quantity of water-gas tar produced and sold in the United States in 1905 and 1907, with the total value and the average price received for it at the works:

Digitized by Google

Quantity and value of tar produced and sold at water-gas and crude-oil works in the United States in 1905 and 1907.

1905.

State.	Total quantity.	Total value.	Price per gallon.
	Gallons.		*Cents.*
Arkansas	3,000	$360	10
California	1,848,372	65,731	3.5
Colorado and Oregon	232,031	14,202	6.1
Connecticut	160,250	3,045	1.9
Florida	35,807	583	1.6
Georgia and South Carolina	14,254	577	4
Illinois	5,000	300	6
Iowa	146,856	3,645	2.5
Kansas	1,500	150	10
Louisiana and Mississippi	474,174	14,550	3.1
Maryland	10,000	1,000	10
Massachusetts	1,380,726	38,454	2.7
Minnesota	283,099	8,493	3
Nebraska	321,967	7,097	2.2
Missouri	6,200	320	5
New Hampshire	14,332	143	1
New York	3,990,090	79,736	2
Ohio	600	30	5
Pennsylvania	277,274	5,621	2
Texas	23,900	1,195	5
Vermont	379	20	5.3
Total	[a] 9,230,411	245,252	2.66

1907.

Arkansas, Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	440,563	$13,396	3.0
California and Washington	3,388,891	78,554	2.3
Connecticut and Massachusetts	2,142,476	58,914	2.7
Delaware, Maryland, and New Jersey	1,871,600	45,850	2.4
Georgia and South Carolina	34,439	2,262	6.6
Illinois, Indiana, and Ohio	132,300	2,675	2.0
Iowa	294,182	7,031	2.4
Minnesota and Wisconsin	664,457	21,699	3.2
Nebraska and South Dakota	454,314	11,205	2.4
Missouri	3,050	163	5.3
New Hampshire	58,120	777	1.3
New York	3,619,788	72,626	2.0
Pennsylvania	1,207,156	24,152	2.0
Texas	102,781	2,737	2.7
Total	14,414,017	342,041	2.4

[a] In addition 2,274,891 gallons were produced and unsold.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION OF AMMONIA.

Only about one-fifth of the establishments producing gas and coke from coal report the recovery of ammonia either in the form of ammoniacal liquor, anhydrous ammonia, or ammonium sulphate. In making the reports on the quantity of ammonia liquor produced, somewhat different methods were employed. Some companies reported the production in liquor ounces selling at a certain price per 100 liquor ounces of a specific strength; others reported the production in gallons, sales being made at a certain price per pound or by the ammonia (NH_3) contained; others reported the production in gallons of ammonia liquor at so much per gallon, according to the strength of the liquor. Then, again, the strength of the liquor is reported by some producers in ounces, by others in degrees Twaddell, and by still others in the percentage of anhydrous ammonia (NH_3). In compiling the statistics for 1907 a separate statement has been prepared of the anhydrous ammonia produced, and to this extent in the following table the figures for 1907 differ from those of 1905, in which all of the ammonia not sold as sulphate was included in the production of ammoniacal liquor. The production of ammoniacal liquor in 1907 amounted to 54,065,541 gallons (equivalent to 20,993,863 pounds of anhydrous ammonia). In addition to this the andydrous ammonia reported as such was 16,566,995 pounds, valued at $1,472,881, making a total of anhydrous ammonia of 37,560,858 pounds, valued at $2,601,057. In 1905 the total quantity of anhydrous ammonia produced and contained in the liquor was 22,455,857 pounds, valued at $1,728,254.

In the following table giving the production of ammoniacal liquor in 1905 and 1907 the returns are graded according to the strength of the ammonia liquor produced and not by States. This is done to avoid disclosing the operations of individual producers. The production of sulphate in 1907 amounted to 48,882,237 pounds, valued at $1,525,472, as against 38,663,682 pounds, valued at $997,452, in 1905.

Digitized by Google

Production and value of ammoniacal liquor at gas and by-product coke works of the United States in 1905 and 1907.

1905.

Coal carbonized.	Quantity of ammonia liquor made and sold.	Strength of liquor.				Total value of ammonia liquor.
		In ounces.	Equivalent to anhydrous ammonia (NH_3).		Equivalent to sulphate of ammonia (ounces per gallon).	
			Ounces per gallon.	Total in pounds.		
Short tons.	*Gallons.*					
197,577	8,227,916	2.78	0.97	497,275	3.76	$18,299
7,470	815,740	3.5	1.22	62,098	4.73	2,855
18,189	636,615	4.00	1.39	55,306	5.40	1,273
30,324	645,646	4.8	1.67	67,389	6.48	5,165
11,551	349,141	4.86	1.69	36,878	6.56	1,018
58,945	1,866,517	5.00	1.74	202,984	6.75	9,219
44,126	1,685,918	5.99	2.08	219,591	8.07	11,091
66,810	1,646,384	6.00	2.09	215,085	8.10	10,373
139,819	4,816,260	6.9	2.40	722,439	9.31	54,183
39,605	1,395,940	7.00	2.44	212,445	9.45	7,277
147,000	46,853	7.2	2.51	7,350	9.72	515
39,102	1,206,336	7.23	2.52	189,621	9.78	7,564
42,013	1,680,502	8.00	2.78	291,987	10.80	12,604
256,797	9,082,653	8.62	3.00	1,702,429	11.64	66,303
8,728	81,507	9.4	3.27	16,658	12.69	880
34,636	440,158	10.00	3.48	95,726	13.50	9,227
12,523	43,192	15.2	5.29	14,275	20.53	928
235,055	2,389,859	16.00	5.57	831,674	21.60	38,533
10,625	37,517	32.00	11.14	26,121	43.20	1,151
3,692	7,925	35.52	12.36	6,122	47.95	429
5,595	12,300	38.00	13.22	10,163	51.29	620
16,304	36,205	40.00	13.92	31,498	53.99	2,471
14,022	35,056	44.00	15.31	33,544	59.39	4,319
34,716	58,767	48.00	16.70	61,338	64.79	3,394
20,507	18,250	51.64	17.97	20,497	69.72	1,694
13,426	52,556	52.00	18.09	59,421	70.19	3,565
13,944	36,435	53.2	18.51	42,151	71.82	2,180
15,255	56,352	54.00	18.79	66,414	72.89	5,313
2,578	3,200	56.00	19.48	3,896	75.58	438
3,512	6,965	56.4	19.62	8,792	76.13	615
17,168	38,785	58.00	20.18	48,918	78.29	2,835
387,763	1,192,976	60.00	20.87	1,556,088	80.99	124,303
145,515	412,550	60.2	20.94	539,925	81.25	44,019
6,828	14,996	62.00	21.57	19,677	83.69	1,062
27,880	51,923	63.12	21.96	71,124	85.20	4,809
8,797	27,361	64.00	22.26	37,927	86.39	2,845
42,500	162,870	64.56	22.46	228,628	87.14	20,577
11,516	29,748	65.00	22.61	42,038	87.74	2,943
80,720	294,097	65.48	22.78	418,720	88.39	41,872
65,925	170,011	66.48	23.13	245,772	89.74	16,098
52,444	93,302	66.66	23.19	136,100	89.96	9,527
142,262	267,301	68.8	23.94	399,799	92.89	30,031
59,836	174,407	70.00	24.35	265,426	94.48	24,552
		70.7	24.60		95.45	
864,966	1,108,205	71.4	24.84	1,731,023	96.38	135,474
		72.00	25.05		97.19	
		72.44	25.20		97.78	
240,426	709,350	73.00	25.40	1,156,733	98.55	90,393
		76.72	26.69		103.56	
		78.00	27.14		105.30	
558,717	1,425,076	80.00	27.83	2,587,567	107.98	246,813
		84.96	29.56		114.69	
		85.56	29.77		115.50	
1,091,006	1,388,615	92.4	32.15	2,700,849	124.74	241,049
		96.08	33.43		129.71	
		100.00	34.79		134.99	
950,068	2,005,730	102.28	35.58	4,458,376	138.05	405,536
		102.72	35.74		138.67	
		113.44	39.47		153.14	
6,296,783	46,986,268	.....	.....	22,455,857	.....	1,728,254

Digitized by Google

Production and value of ammoniacal liquor at gas and by-product coke works of the United States in 1905 and 1907—Continued.

1907.

Coal carbonized.	Quantity of ammonia liquor made and sold.	Strength of liquor.				Total value of ammonia liquor.
		In ounces.	Equivalent to anhydrous ammonia (NH_3).		Equivalent to sulphate of ammonia (ounces per gallon).	
			Ounces per gallon.	Total in pounds.		
Short tons.	*Gallons.*					
14,190	595,200	4.00	1.39	51,782	5.40	$1,905
45,237	1,998,820	4.74	1.65	206,004	6.40	10,422
49,396	1,612,560	5.00	1.74	175,366	6.75	7,820
255,563	8,511,300	5.37	1.87	993,694	7.25	36,532
163,915	2,667,712	6.00	2.09	347,969	8.10	15,348
155,230	5,964,915	6.06	2.11	785,878	8.18	59,649
35,179	1,175,265	6.50	2.26	166,080	8.77	6,596
33,569	1,241,076	7.00	2.44	188,876	9.45	9,304
190,375	4,309,565	8.00	2.78	749,595	10.80	54,558
239,511	8,656,112	8.17	2.84	1,537,542	11.03	57,996
85,847	3,458,725	8.18	2.85	615,221	11.04	227,238
36,466	827,643	8.45	2.94	152,079	11.41	10,950
36,440	331,074	10.00	3.48	71,988	13.50	3,234
10,527	143,911	10.20	3.55	91,743	13.77	1,655
20,541	157,006	12.00	4.18	40,969	16.20	2,465
238,238	2,468,749	16.00	5.57	858,815	21.60	40,990
8,809	10,080	24.00	8.35	5,261	32.40	252
42,463	186,302	30.00	10.44	121,562	40.51	14,281
9,932	19,425	32.00	11.13	13,513	43.18	1,098
26,124	391,539	36.00	12.52	306,380	48.58	9,124
130,525	664,290	40.00	13.92	577,933	54.01	40,265
11,623	25,767	44.00	15.31	24,656	59.40	1,972
8,969	18,928	46.00	16.00	18,928	62.08	1,230
3,536	2,481	46.20	16.07	2,452	62.35	78
28,344	104,221	48.00	16.70	108,781	64.80	5,961
18,184	26,417	51.60	17.95	29,637	69.65	2,569
52,655	74,388	52.00	18.09	84,104	70.19	5,323
31,931	18,023	56.00	19.48	21,944	75.58	1,344
3,200	7,000	56.40	19.62	8,584	76.13	601
15,125	11,942	57.00	19.83	14,801	76.94	1,433
5,200	5,600	58.36	20.30	7,105	78.76	179
618,926	1,742,502	60.00	20.87	2,272,876	80.98	186,528
139,285	377,167	61.84	21.51	507,054	83.46	40,564
5,775	15,982	62.00	21.57	21,546	83.69	1,293
68,858	1,676,761	64.00	22.27	2,333,842	86.41	17,482
6,435	11,155	65.80	22.89	15,958	88.81	1,277
16,275	474,084	67.00	23.31	690,681	90.44	55,254
96,157	305,470	67.08	23.34	445,593	90.56	37,875
66,969	178,605	71.00	24.70	275,722	95.84	25,918
632,191	459,922	71.40	24.84	714,029	96.38	65,603
4,477	9,339	72.00	25.05	14,621	97.19	514
150,165	3,048,510	78.00	27.14	5,183,535	105.30	53,226
44,072	80,008	80.00	27.83	139,164	107.98	10,270
3,856,429	54,065,541	.....	.....	20,993,863	.....	1,128,176

The following table gives the production of ammonia, the liquor being reduced to its equivalent in NH_3, by States, certain States being combined in order to avoid disclosing individual returns:

Digitized by Google

Production of ammonia in 1905 and 1907, by States.

1905.

State.	Coal carbonized.	Anhydrous ammonia (NH_3), or its equivalent.
	Short tons.	*Pounds.*
Alabama and Georgia	559,837	230,207
Colorado and Washington	58,238	243,756
Connecticut and Rhode Island	55,996	262,786
Delaware, Maryland, and District of Columbia	540,375	2,234,627
Illinois	123,372	312,926
Indiana	84,948	33,709
Kentucky	69,243	310,934
Maine and New Hampshire	26,967	69,586
Massachusetts	856,823	774,715
Michigan	556,621	2,654,323
Minnesota	179,073	771,900
Missouri	166,646	784,433
New Jersey	239,582	1,165,550
New York	626,036	2,787,317
Ohio	604,613	1,117,271
Pennsylvania	1,861,208	5,880,172
Tennessee	58,710	91,794
Virginia and West Virginia	176,398	1,002,058
Wisconsin	350,229	1,727,733
Total	[a] 7,194,910	22,455,857
Quantity of ammonium sulphate produced and sold (pounds)	38,663,682	

1907.

Alabama and Georgia	731,228	1,064,567
Colorado, Utah, and Washington	88,967	94,373
Connecticut and Rhode Island	103,268	386,074
District of Columbia, Maryland,[b] Virginia, and West Virginia	745,416	1,611,718
Illinois	602,795	1,320,429
Indiana, Iowa, and Missouri	243,157	889,255
Kentucky and Tennessee	127,504	443,222
Maine, New Hampshire, and Vermont	32,395	162,647
Massachusetts	917,119	1,282,664
Michigan	641,118	2,897,898
Minnesota and North Dakota	194,541	642,517
New Jersey	402,328	1,793,009
New York	1,371,191	2,985,854
Ohio	677,671	7,275,883
Pennsylvania	2,866,985	11,594,678
Wisconsin	656,963	3,116,070
Total	10,461,646	37,560,858
Quantity of ammonium sulphate produced and sold (pounds)	48,882,237	

[a] Includes 896,127 tons of coal carbonized at works which made ammonium sulphate.
[b] Production of Maryland reported as ammonium sulphate.

In the following table the total ammonia production has been reduced to its equivalent in NH_3 and sulphate:

Production of ammonia at gas and by-product coke works of the United States in 1905 and 1907.

	1905.	1907.
Coal carbonized.....short tons..	7,194,910	10,461,646
Anhydrous ammonia (NH_3), or its equivalent, produced and sold....pounds..	22,455,857	37,560,858
Equivalent to ammonium sulphate.....do....	87,128,725	145,736,129
Ammonia produced and sold as sulphate.....do....	38,663,682	48,882,237
Value received for anhydrous ammonia (NH_3), or its equivalent	$1,728,254	$2,601,057
Value received for ammonium sulphate	997,452	1,525,472
Total value received	2,725,706	4,126,529

Digitized by Google

AGGREGATE PRODUCTION AND VALUE.

In the following tables are given the quantity and value of the gas, tar, coke, and ammonia produced in the United States in 1905 and 1907, by States. The aggregate value of this production in 1907 was $73,573,004, as against $56,684,972 in 1905, $51,157,736 in 1904, $47,830,600 in 1903, and $43,869,440 in 1902.

Production of coal gas and by-products in the United States in 1905 and 1907, by States.

1905.

State.	Coal gas produced and used for illuminating and fuel purposes.	By-products.			Gas unaccounted for.
		Tar.	Anhydrous ammonia, NH_3.	Coke.	
	Cubic feet.	*Gallons.*	*Pounds.*	*Short tons.*	*Cubic feet.*
Alabama	1,935,498,180	4,592,516	230,207	384,206	53,281,600
Georgia	468,572,850	712,799		34,720	12,075,750
Arkansas	51,914,400	66,900		3,894	1,500,000
California	30,474,033	27,220		1,710	160,095
Colorado	406,695,079	698,527	243,756	35,089	37,907,421
Washington	359,180,276	465,380		28,006	36,460,784
Connecticut	527,103,580	712,328	262,786	37,958	42,679,300
Rhode Island	490,466,400	710,069		34,868	45,825,100
Delaware	60,690,000	76,606	2,234,627	4,128	8,867,200
District of Columbia and Maryland	1,753,770,009	4,155,460		406,764	44,928,666
Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	67,703,000	87,226		6,180	15,002,000
Idaho, North Dakota, South Dakota, Utah, and Wyoming	108,204,812	85,458		7,462	27,334,824
Illinois	1,768,186,332	2,415,023	312,926	129,564	202,423,328
Indiana	1,216,172,974	1,712,397	33,769	90,927	117,532,469
Indian Territory and Oklahoma	52,194,000	54,002		3,636	
Iowa	534,747,650	633,598		39,369	43,427,850
Kansas	151,847,400	205,690		9,749	20,280,600
Kentucky	596,328,520	959,293	310,934	56,328	94,285,827
Maine	154,068,475	212,445	69,586	10,746	22,350,305
New Hampshire	190,765,514	265,556		14,095	22,071,586
Vermont					
Massachusetts	4,975,461,725	10,017,517	774,715	670,542	222,242,311
Michigan	3,263,603,059	5,958,602	2,654,323	470,718	176,990,336
Minnesota	834,691,210	2,111,083	771,900	134,670	48,129,190
Missouri	1,672,955,701	2,486,575	784,433	124,886	169,239,499
Montana, Nevada, and New Mexico	62,522,700	89,226		4,017	7,820,650
Nebraska	65,553,100	82,393		4,916	9,418,000
New Jersey	1,483,032,012	2,774,725	1,165,550	191,824	88,320,888
New York	5,004,667,394	7,349,569	2,787,317	423,167	476,935,569
North Carolina	58,848,230	74,503		5,373	14,910,670
Ohio	4,728,777,755	8,479,198	1,117,271	497,208	575,147,235
Oregon	18,131,200	21,452		1,327	585,000
Pennsylvania	3,910,669,305	14,249,781	5,880,172	1,374,815	143,841,319
South Carolina	116,931,170	158,361		11,823	16,236,500
Tennessee	430,175,200	721,411	91,794	39,159	93,540,900
Texas	166,917,672	236,341		11,984	10,370,118
Virginia	420,420,478	691,530	1,002,058	32,422	93,380,992
West Virginia	120,935,260	1,766,066		119,369	33,110,000
Wisconsin	2,126,338,477	3,905,217	1,727,733	293,759	171,978,023
Total	40,454,215,132	80,022,043	22,455,857	5,751,378	3,200,591,905
Ammonium sulphate			38,663,682		

Digitized by Google

Production of coal gas and by-products in the United States in 1905 and 1907, by States—Continued.

1907.

State.	Coal gas produced and used for illuminating and fuel purposes.	By-products.			Gas unaccounted for.
		Tar.	Anhydrous ammonia, NH_3.	Coke.	
	Cubic feet.	*Gallons.*	*Pounds.*	*Short tons.*	*Cubic feet.*
Alabama	1,921,971,552	5,898,064	1,064,567	486,603	41,634,118
Georgia	568,521,991	635,889		41,776	31,916,918
Arkansas	47,605,310	71,700		3,962	5,411,370
California	15,413,295	19,421		911	584,947
Oregon					
Colorado	644,841,746	861,799		48,552	93,713,954
Washington	515,367,702	634,491	94,373	36,507	33,499,798
Utah	89,922,944	120,925		5,678	26,471,956
Nevada					
New Mexico					
Connecticut	638,553,928	886,359	386,074	42,583	40,550,064
Rhode Island	530,362,495	644,026		43,096	24,632,705
Delaware	1,688,622,386	4,208,105	1,611,718	364,477	51,960,514
District of Columbia					
Maryland[a]					
Virginia	519,994,896	3,094,593		202,805	101,246,773
West Virginia	569,795,500				
Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	83,326,500	95,870		6,483	5,930,300
South Dakota	178,684,330	144,411		9,863	14,456,570
Montana					
Idaho					
Wyoming					
North Dakota					
Minnesota	1,165,112,873	2,388,283	642,517	135,967	50,863,178
Illinois	3,512,851,270	6,383,125	1,320,429	521,396	219,504,401
Indiana	1,157,625,728	1,498,434	889,255	84,181	98,946,772
Iowa	624,817,682	759,317		39,432	49,321,498
Missouri	1,587,605,454	3,870,388		114,748	149,043,080
Kansas and Nebraska	120,974,307	113,522		4,774	17,042,489
Kentucky	801,207,172	976,622	443,222	65,087	99,724,351
Tennessee	493,779,463	754,135		40,043	94,466,200
Maine	185,616,523	295,034	162,647	10,385	19,478,727
New Hampshire and Vermont	189,388,947	235,324		12,521	16,100,000
Massachusetts	5,681,114,554	10,659,792	1,282,664	698,049	199,330,381
Michigan	4,143,702,439	8,038,384	2,897,898	527,276	278,004,475
New Jersey	2,132,580,384	3,973,251	1,793,009	307,844	35,470,316
New York	7,741,442,544	13,769,486	2,985,854	978,057	525,700,416
North Carolina and South Carolina	233,553,043	291,871		16,872	41,966,758
Ohio	4,520,575,146	8,095,305	7,275,883	529,650	711,554,286
Oklahoma	99,314,800	193,531		2,411	6,318,600
Pennsylvania	9,297,015,239	18,304,661	11,594,678	2,165,066	154,513,411
Texas	221,167,220	225,394		12,049	30,066,180
Wisconsin	2,897,255,462	5,436,096	3,116,070	534,040	153,444,073
Total	54,819,684,825	103,577,760	37,560,858	8,093,144	3,422,859,577
Ammonium sulphate			48,882,237		

[a] Production of Maryland reported as ammonium sulphate.

Digitized by Google

Value of coal gas and by-products produced in the United States in 1905 and 1907, by States.

1905.

State.	Total value of illuminating and fuel coal gas.	Value of by-products.				Total value of all products.
		Tar.	Anhydrous ammonia, NH_3 (or its equivalent) and ammonium sulphate.	Coke.	Total.	
Alabama	$429,817	$128,271	$253,453	$1,157,987	$1,665,496	$2,586,451
Georgia	491,138	24,604		101,181		
Arkansas	72,026	3,677		16,247	19,924	91,950
California	47,793	2,212		16,384	18,596	66,389
Colorado	556,917	26,758	9,289	140,673	318,020	1,334,040
Washington	459,103	32,268		109,032		
Connecticut	579,553	35,980	8,868	133,407	333,673	1,461,859
Rhode Island	548,633	20,400		135,018		
Delaware	61,226	2,725	434,385	12,740	1,871,628	2,529,212
District of Columbia and Maryland	596,358	87,512		1,334,266		
Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	90,989	5,710		26,313	32,023	123,012
Idaho, North and South Dakota, Utah, Wyoming	166,705	6,830		42,923	49,753	216,458
Illinois	1,912,868	49,714	22,956	487,772	560,442	2,473,310
Indiana	1,169,947	44,198	22,630	303,354	370,182	1,540,129
Indian Territory and Oklahoma	55,792	3,323		16,551	19,874	75,666
Iowa	633,557	14,775		179,533	194,308	827,865
Kansas	194,310	10,898		35,260	46,158	240,468
Kentucky	539,724	17,942	15,495	183,100	216,537	756,261
Maine	212,257	9,983	3,578	51,253	152,854	620,651
New Hampshire and Vermont	255,540	13,177		74,863		
Massachusetts	3,574,116	285,666	377,260	2,247,074	2,910,000	6,484,116
Michigan	2,325,377	116,809	271,333	1,592,253	1,980,395	4,305,772
Minnesota	842,599	54,823	59,724	569,964	684,511	1,527,110
Missouri	1,556,117	86,515	56,597	439,920	583,032	2,139,149
Montana, Nevada, New Mexico	114,953	3,496		26,348	29,844	144,797
Nebraska	83,563	2,426		26,135	28,561	112,124
New Jersey	1,585,683	84,243	96,752	643,984	824,979	2,410,662
New York	5,090,057	189,866	171,946	1,335,345	1,697,157	6,787,214
North Carolina	86,011	4,355		29,253	33,608	119,619
Ohio	3,280,672	270,325	88,243	1,446,387	1,804,955	5,085,627
Oregon	39,675	2,145		8,946	11,091	50,766
Pennsylvania	2,268,505	319,201	620,068	3,903,634	4,842,903	7,111,408
South Carolina	150,709	5,315		42,992	48,307	208,016
Tennessee	434,718	29,663	5,135	135,790	170,588	605,306
Texas	253,566	15,140		54,531	69,671	323,237
Virginia	485,368	21,152	86,530	116,879	690,571	1,278,794
West Virginia	102,855	50,542		415,468		
Wisconsin	1,579,659	94,305	121,464	1,252,106	1,467,875	3,047,534
Total	32,937,456	2,176,944	2,725,706	18,844,866	23,747,516	56,684,072

Digitized by Google

Value of coal gas and by-products produced in the United States in 1905 and 1907, by States—Continued.

1907.

State.	Total value of illuminating and fuel coal gas.	Value of by-products.				Total value of all products.
		Tar.	Anhydrous ammonia, NH_3 (or its equivalent) and ammonium sulphate.	Coke.	Total.	
Alabama	$495,128	$177,879	$403,580	$1,482,717	$2,225,260	$3,332,645
Georgia	612,257	18,738		142,346		
Arkansas	63,090	3,771		18,152	21,923	85,013
California	32,174					40,239
Oregon		1,998		6,067	8,065	
Colorado	636,734	40,700	3,247	153,705	510,819	1,938,602
Washington	674,994	44,804		199,179		
Utah	116,055	7,431		31,753		
Nevada						
New Mexico						
Connecticut	659,887	32,114	20,208	154,792	377,358	1,544,590
Rhode Island	507,345	17,536		152,713		
Delaware	633,963	86,445	348,557	1,558,085	2,687,166	4,044,079
District of Columbia						
Maryland						
Virginia	579,084	93,558		600,521		
West Virginia	143,866					
Florida, Louisiana, and Mississippi	119,303	3,955		26,497	30,452	149,755
South Dakota	275,116	9,831	53,673	72,692	738,444	1,879,599
Montana						
Idaho						
Wyoming						
North Dakota						
Minnesota	866,039	70,082		532,166		
Illinois	2,507,850	125,049	237,459	2,339,702	2,702,210	5,210,060
Indiana	1,123,481	36,049	70,045	276,154	1,106,976	4,374,998
Iowa	701,943	18,906		193,804		
Missouri	1,442,598	90,452		421,566		
Kansas and Nebraska	158,756	4,062		23,893	27,975	186,731
Kentucky	697,961	22,577	24,344	169,591	369,538	1,562,887
Tennessee	495,388	27,233		125,793		
Maine	245,541	11,349	5,025	46,058	143,531	636,211
New Hampshire and Vermont	247,139	11,388		69,711		
Massachusetts	3,887,038	299,219	435,373	2,404,522	3,139,114	7,026,152
Michigan	3,061,788	173,599	272,732	2,076,151	2,522,482	5,584,270
New Jersey	1,393,827	121,049	150,389	915,169	1,186,607	2,580,434
New York	5,215,345	302,290	639,675	3,859,398	4,801,363	10,016,708
North Carolina and South Carolina	311,016	11,792		75,021	86,813	397,829
Ohio	3,266,243	218,986	185,514	1,222,842	1,627,342	4,893,585
Oklahoma	112,423	14,275		11,296	25,571	137,994
Pennsylvania	3,055,816	412,127	1,011,150	8,311,285	9,734,562	12,790,378
Texas	312,792	12,707		56,407	69,114	381,906
Wisconsin	1,810,324	129,556	265,563	2,572,896	2,968,015	4,778,339
Total	36,462,304	2,651,527	4,126,529	30,332,644	37,110,700	73,573,004

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——21

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS OF COAL-TAR PRODUCTS.

As possessing some interest in connection with the statistics of coal-tar production, the following table prepared from figures furnished by the Bureau of Statistics of the Department of Commerce and Labor is presented. Notwithstanding the fact that the United States is now producing coal tar to the extent, as shown in previous tables, of 100,000,000 gallons annually, little progress in the manufacture of chemical products from coal tar as a raw material has been made, and this country depends almost entirely upon Europe (principally Germany) for the chemical products of coal tar. As shown in the following table, this country is importing millions of dollars worth of aniline colors and salts, coal-tar medicinal products, etc. In 1907 the coal tar produced in the United States was worth at first hands $2,651,527, while the coal-tar products imported were valued at $8,846,401, upon which the duty paid was $1,931,904, making the total cost, exclusive of freight and other expenses, jobbers' profits, etc., $10,778,305. In 1906 the coal-tar products imported were valued at $8,536,243, upon which the duty was $1,889,185, and in 1905 the products were valued at $8,344,994, with $1,856,607 of duty. A conservative estimate would place the value of these imports in the wholesale markets of this country at between $12,000,000 and $15,000,000 in each of the last three years. The domestic manufacture of coal tar is restricted almost entirely to the production of creosote oils and of tars and pitches used in the manufacture of roofing paper and for paving materials.

Coal-tar products imported into the United States, 1898–1907.

Year.	Salicylic acid.		Alizarine and colors or dyes, natural and artificial.		Aniline salts.		Coal-tar colors or dyes, not specially provided for.	
	Value.	Duty.	Value.	Duty.	Value.	Duty.	Value.	Duty.
1898 [a]	$28,688	$6,794	$886,349	Free.	$1,087,704	Free.	$3,723,288	$1,008,532
1899 [a]	57,192	18,536	700,786	Free.	743,130	Free.	3,900,099	1,170,030
1900 [a]	89,175	24,069	771,336	Free.	537,812	Free.	4,792,103	1,437,631
1901	76,786	22,227	713,392	Free.	589,535	Free.	4,034,171	1,210,251
1902	57,852	21,913	1,028,327	Free.	631,467	Free.	4,911,668	1,473,500
1903	19,012	7,827	660,464	Free.	789,553	Free.	5,252,611	1,575,783
1904	7,305	3,276	636,418	Free.	686,184	Free.	4,903,077	1,470,923
1905	2,214	923	625,491	Free.	739,052	Free.	5,673,342	1,701,973
1906	2,772	991	661,155	Free.	806,901	Free.	5,717,932	1,715,380
1907	1,240	489	782,368	Free.	667,758	Free.	5,830,651	1,749,196

Year.	Coal tar, all preparations, not colors or dyes.		Coal-tar products, not medicinal, not dyes, known as benzol, tuluol, etc.		Total.	
	Value.	Duty.	Value.	Duty.	Value.	Duty.
1898 [a]	$134,416	$26,883	$228,037	Free.	$6,088,482	$1,132,209
1899 [a]	221,101	44,220	393,602	Free.	6,015,910	1,232,786
1900 [a]	274,946	54,989	397,780	Free.	6,863,152	1,516,689
1901	342,116	68,423	383,559	Free.	6,139,559	1,300,901
1902	496,928	99,386	368,098	Free.	7,494,340	1,594,799
1903	544,176	108,835	425,069	Free.	7,690,885	1,692,445
1904	522,242	104,448	391,645	Free.	7,146,871	1,578,647
1905	768,556	153,711	486,439	Free.	8,344,994	1,856,607
1906	864,067	172,814	483,416	Free.	8,536,243	1,889,185
1907	911,096	182,219	653,288	Free.	8,846,401	1,931,904

[a] Fiscal years to 1900, inclusive.

Digitized by Google

NATURAL GAS.

By B. HILL.

INTRODUCTION.

By DAVID T. DAY.

In spite of the drain on the supply of natural gas in the United States for the last fifty years and the consequent exhaustion of the natural-gas resources in many localities in western Pennsylvania, Ohio, and Indiana, the total value of the gas produced in 1907 exceeded the previous records, aggregating $52,866,835. The value in 1890, when the establishment in Ohio, Indiana, and other States of the factories to use this natural fuel was at its height, was $18,792,725, a little over one-third of the value recorded in 1907. Of course the value per thousand cubic feet has increased very greatly during that period, and the quantity of gas produced in 1907 also showed a very definite increase over the output of 1906. Unfortunately, it is only within the last two years that an accurate record has been kept of the total quantity of natural gas consumed, but by comparison of the two years, it is evident that the increase in price during these years was slight. The great increase in consumption of natural gas was due chiefly to the efforts of well-established companies which are engaged in producing the gas and transporting it over exceptionally great distances. This increase is due rather to the profitable investment of local capital in this industry than to any great increase in demand as is shown by the fact that the production of West Virginia was greatly stimulated in order to transport the gas a distance of over 200 miles to such distant points as Cleveland, Ohio, while in Louisiana the enormous gas pressures are allowing much more gas to go to waste than is utilized, although transportation of the gas from Shreveport to New Orleans would be only slightly more expensive than the present transportation from West Virginia to Cleveland.

This waste of natural gas in the Caddo field of Louisiana is the most flagrant instance of the abuse of national wealth yet recorded in this industry.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION AND CONSUMPTION.

The following tables present the statistics of production and consumption in detail:

The following table gives, by States, the total value of the natural gas produced in the entire country from 1882 to 1907, inclusive:

Approximate value of natural gas produced in the United States, 1882–1907, by States.

State.	1882.	1883.	1884.	1885.	1886.	1887.	1888.
Pennsylvania	$75,000	$200,000	$1,100,000	$4,500,000	$9,000,000	$13,749,500	$19,282,375
New York	.....	.....	.....	196,000	210,000	333,000	332,500
Ohio	.....	.....	.....	100,000	400,000	1,000,000	1,500,000
West Virginia	.....	.....	.....	40,000	60,000	120,000	120,000
Illinois	.....	.....	.....	1,200	4,000	.....	.....
Indiana	.....	.....	.....	.....	300,000	600,000	1,320,000
Kansas	.....	.....	.....	.....	6,000	.....	.....
Missouri	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
California	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Kentucky and Tennessee	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Texas and Alabama	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Arkansas and Wyoming	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Utah	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Colorado	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
South Dakota	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Indian Territory and Oklahoma	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Louisiana	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Other	140,000	275,000	360,000	20,000	32,000	15,000	75,000
Total	215,000	475,000	1,460,000	4,857,200	10,012,000	15,817,500	22,629,875

State.	1889.	1890.	1891.	1892.	1893.	1894.
Pennsylvania	$11,593,989	$9,551,025	$7,834,016	$7,376,281	$6,488,000	$6,279,000
New York	530,026	552,000	280,000	216,000	210,000	249,000
Ohio	5,215,669	4,684,300	3,076,325	2,136,000	1,510,000	1,276,100
West Virginia	12,000	5,400	35,000	70,500	123,000	395,000
Illinois	10,615	6,000	6,000	12,988	14,000	15,000
Indiana	2,075,702	2,302,500	3,942,500	4,716,000	5,718,000	5,437,000
Kansas	15,873	12,000	5,500	40,795	50,000	86,600
Missouri	35,687	10,500	1,500	3,775	2,100	4,500
California	12,680	33,000	30,000	55,000	62,000	60,350
Kentucky and Tennessee	2,580	30,000	38,993	43,175	68,500	89,200
Texas and Alabama	1,728	.....	.....	100	50	50
Arkansas and Wyoming	375	.....	250	100	100	100
Utah	.....	.....	.....	.....	500	500
Colorado	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	12,000
South Dakota	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Indian Territory and Oklahoma	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Louisiana	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Other	1,600,175	1,606,000	250,000	200,000	100,000	50,000
Total	21,107,099	18,792,725	15,500,084	14,870,714	14,346,250	13,954,400

Digitized by Google

Approximate value of natural gas produced in the United States, 1882–1907, by States—Continued.

State.	1895.	1896.	1897.	1898.	1899.	1900.
Pennsylvania	$5,852,000	$5,528,610	$6,242,543	$6,806,742	$8,337,210	$10,215,412
New York	241,530	256,000	200,076	229,078	294,593	335,367
Ohio	1,255,700	1,172,400	1,171,777	1,488,308	1,866,271	2,178,234
West Virginia	100,000	640,000	912,528	1,334,023	2,335,864	2,959,032
Illinois	7,500	6,375	5,000	2,498	2,067	1,700
Indiana	5,203,200	5,043,635	5,009,208	5,060,969	6,680,370	7,254,539
Kansas	112,400	124,750	105,700	174,640	332,592	356,900
Missouri	3,500	1,500	500	145	290	547
California	55,000	55,682	50,000	65,337	86,891	79,083
Kentucky and Tennessee	98,700	99,000	90,000	103,133	125,745	286,243
Texas and Alabama	20			765	8,000	20,000
Arkansas and Wyoming	100	60	40			
Utah	20,000	20,000	15,050	7,875		
Colorado	7,000	4,500	4,000	3,300	1,480	1,800
South Dakota					3,500	9,817
Indian Territory and Oklahoma						
Louisiana						
Other	50,000	50,000	20,000	20,000		
Total	13,006,650	13,002,512	13,826,422	15,296,813	20,074,873	23,698,674

State.	1901.	1902.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Pennsylvania	$12,688,161	$14,352,183	$16,182,834	$18,139,914	$19,197,336	$18,558,245	$18,844,156
New York	293,232	346,471	493,686	522,575	623,251	672,795	766,157
Ohio	2,147,215	2,355,458	4,479,040	5,315,564	5,721,462	7,145,809	8,718,562
West Virginia	3,954,472	5,390,181	6,882,359	8,114,249	10,075,804	13,735,343	16,670,962
Illinois	1,825	1,844	3,310	4,745	7,223	87,211	143,577
Indiana	6,954,566	7,081,344	6,096,364	4,342,409	3,094,134	1,750,715	1,572,605
Kansas	659,173	824,431	1,123,849	1,517,643	2,261,836	4,010,986	4,843,019
Missouri	1,328	2,154	7,070	6,285	7,390	7,210	17,010
California	67,602	120,648	104,521	114,195	133,696	134,560	168,397
Alabama				14,082	14,409	150,696	178,276
Texas	18,577	14,953	13,851				
Louisiana					1,500		
Kentucky	270,871	365,356	390,301	322,104	237,290	287,501	380,176
Tennessee		300	300	300	300	300	300
Arkansas and Wyoming			2,460	6,515	21,135	34,500	126,582
Colorado	1,800	1,900	14,140	14,300	20,752	22,800	
South Dakota	7,255	10,280	10,775	12,215	15,200	15,400	19,500
Oklahoma		360	1,000	49,665	130,137	259,862	417,221
North Dakota							235
Oregon							100
Total	27,066,077	30,867,863	35,807,860	38,496,760	41,562,855	46,873,932	52,866,835

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the production and consumption of natural gas in 1906 and 1907, by States:

Quantity and value of natural gas produced and consumed in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States.

1906.

State.	Produced.			Consumed.		
	Quantity, M cubic feet.	Cents per M cu. ft.	Value.	Quantity, M cubic feet.	Cents per M cu. ft.	Value.
Pennsylvania	138,161,385	13.4	$18,558,245	162,095,173	13.0	$21,085,077
Ohio	45,436,020	15.7	7,145,809	74,812,562	16.9	12,652,820
West Virginia	119,400,392	11.5	13,735,343	58,455,009	6.3	3,720,440
Kansas	69,322,633	5.8	4,010,996	69,468,461	5.8	4,030,776
Missouri	33,560	21.5	7,210			
New York	2,547,769	26.4	672,795	10,182,422	26.0	2,654,115
Indiana	7,861,140	22.2	1,750,715	7,861,540	22.2	1,750,755
Kentucky	789,154	36.4	287,501	789,154	36.4	287,501
Oklahoma	3,520,396	7.3	259,862	3,408,128	7.2	247,282
California	153,021	87.9	134,560	153,021	87.9	134,560
Alabama						
Louisiana	1,038,569	14.5	150,695	1,038,569	14.5	150,695
Texas						
Illinois	409,556	21.3	87,211	409,556	21.3	87,211
Colorado	23,567	96.7	22,800	23,567	96.7	22,800
Arkansas						
Wyoming	120,500	28.6	34,500	120,500	28.6	34,500
South Dakota	22,900	67.2	15,400	22,900	67.2	15,400
Tennessee	2,000	15.0	300	2,000	15.0	300
Total	388,842,562	12.1	46,873,932	388,842,562	12.1	46,873,932

1907.

Pennsylvania	135,516,015	13.9	$18,844,156	164,541,179	13.9	$22,917,547
West Virginia	122,687,236	13.6	16,670,962	54,170,520	6.9	3,757,977
Ohio	52,040,936	16.8	8,718,562	82,971,768	18.4	15,227,780
Kansas	74,526,300	6.5	4,843,019	74,577,695	6.5	4,853,298
Indiana	6,624,204	23.7	1,572,605	6,615,204	23.7	1,570,605
New York	3,287,974	23.3	766,157	11,857,754	26.1	3,098,533
Oklahoma	4,867,031	8.5	417,221	4,815,636	8.5	406,942
Kentucky	1,303,158	29.2	380,176	1,303,158	29.2	380,176
Alabama						
Louisiana	1,287,734	13.8	178,276	1,287,734	13.8	178,276
Texas						
California	230,344	73.1	168,397	230,344	73.1	168,397
Illinois	1,154,344	12.4	143,577	1,154,344	12.4	143,577
Arkansas						
Colorado	766,988	16.5	126,582	766,988	16.5	126,582
Wyoming						
North Dakota	940	25.0	235	940	25.0	235
Missouri	108,090	15.7	17,010	108,090	15.7	17,010
Tennessee	2,000	15.0	300	2,000	15.0	300
South Dakota	37,500	52.0	19,500	37,500	52.0	19,500
Oregon	400	25.0	100	400	25.0	100
Total	404,441,254	13.07	52,866,835	404,441,254	13.07	52,866,835

Digitized by Google

Distribution of natural gas consumed in the United States in 1906, by States.

State.	Number of producers.	Consumers.		Gas consumed.		
				Domestic.		
		Domestic.	Industrial.	Quantity, M cubic feet.	Cents per M cu. ft.	Value.
Pennsylvania	309	273,184	3,307	41,135,808	22.2	$9,128,837
Ohio	429	310,175	3,316	33,049,479	24.7	8,165,567
Kansas	120	79,512	995	9,576,572	17.5	1,673,979
Missouri	19					
West Virginia	67	51,281	913	9,619,147	15.5	1,489,473
New York	143	74,538	95	8,999,871	27.7	2,495,040
Indiana	578	47,368	156	5,049,759	27.8	1,403,987
Kentucky	45	17,216	18	679,941	40.5	275,360
Oklahoma	50	8,391	202	1,446,879	11.8	170,774
Alabama	2	1	1	273,919	30.4	83,320
Louisiana	4	2,700	28			
Texas	5	702	1			
California	18	5,537	10	122,577	97.3	119,338
Illinois	66	1,429	2	359,556	22.8	82,211
Arkansas	4	1,700	4	58,500	49.1	28,711
Wyoming	3	3	4			
Colorado	3	800	11	20,500	100.0	20,500
South Dakota	13	406	10	12,900	88.4	11,400
Tennessee	3	1	1	400	25.0	100
Total	1,871	874,944	9,074	110,405,808	22.7	25,149,097

State.	Gas consumed.					
	Industrial.			Total.		
	Quantity, M cubic feet.	Cents per M cu. ft.	Value.	Quantity, M cubic feet.	Cents per M cu. ft.	Value.
Pennsylvania	120,959,365	9.9	$11,956,240	162,095,173	13.0	$21,085,077
Ohio	41,763,083	10.7	4,486,953	74,812,562	16.9	12,652,520
Kansas	59,891,889	3.9	2,356,797	69,468,461	5.8	4,030,776
Missouri						
West Virginia	48,835,862	4.6	2,230,967	58,455,009	6.3	3,720,440
New York	1,182,551	13.4	159,075	10,182,422	26.0	2,654,115
Indiana	2,811,781	12.3	346,768	7,861,540	22.2	1,750,755
Kentucky	109,213	10.6	11,641	789,154	36.4	287,501
Oklahoma	1,961,249	3.9	76,508	3,408,128	7.2	247,282
Alabama	764,650	8.8	67,375	1,038,569	14.5	150,695
Louisiana						
Texas						
California	30,444	50.0	15,222	153,021	87.9	134,560
Illinois	50,000	10.0	5,000	409,556	21.3	87,211
Arkansas	62,000	9.3	5,789	120,500	28.6	34,500
Wyoming						
Colorado	3,067	75.0	2,300	23,567	96.7	22,800
South Dakota	10,000	40.0	4,000	22,900	67.2	15,400
Tennessee	1,600	12.5	200	2,000	15.0	300
Total	278,436,754	7.8	21,724,835	388,842,562	12.1	46,873,932

Digitized by Google

Distribution of natural gas consumed in the United States in 1907, by States.

State.	Number of producers.	Consumers.		Gas consumed.		
				Domestic.		
		Domestic.	Industrial.	Quantity, M cubic feet.	Cents per M cubic feet.	Value.
Pennsylvania	344	295,115	3,812	44,840,748	24.2	$10,846,922
Ohio	468	380,489	5,476	41,970,198	24.4	10,228,979
Kansas[a]	196	146,327	1,605	16,022,597	14.8	2,374,761
West Virginia	105	53,807	1,000	9,807,000	16.0	1,567,911
New York	208	83,805	155	10,466,829	27.9	2,918,817
Indiana	687	46,210	218	4,490,499	28.7	1,284,160
Oklahoma	107	11,038	277	1,262,808	19.3	244,050
Kentucky	38	19,279	239	1,028,898	31.5	324,368
Alabama	2	600	4	343,261	30.7	105,272
Louisiana	5	3,000	38			
Texas	8	1,250	6			
California	51	6,346	37	97,245	102.2	99,376
Illinois	128	2,126	61	344,304	22.7	78,284
Arkansas	6	3,899	35	185,405	40.5	75,182
Colorado	3	1,091	21			
Wyoming	4	6	3			
North Dakota	3	3	.....	940	25.0	235
Missouri	26	259	12	41,340	25.0	10,335
Tennessee	4	1	1	400	25.0	100
South Dakota	13	529	5	22,500	53.8	12,100
Oregon	1	1	.....	400	25.0	100
Total	2,407	1,055,181	13,005	130,915,372	23.0	30,170,952

State.	Gas consumed.					
	Industrial.			Total.		
	Quantity, M cubic feet.	Cents per M cubic feet.	Value.	Quantity, M cubic feet.	Cents per M cubic feet.	Value.
Pennsylvania	119,700,431	10.1	$12,070,625	164,541,179	13.9	$22,917,547
Ohio	41,001,570	12.2	4,998,801	82,971,768	18.4	15,227,780
Kansas[a]	58,555,098	4.2	2,478,537	74,577,695	6.5	4,853,298
West Virginia	44,363,520	4.9	2,190,066	54,170,520	6.9	3,757,977
New York	1,390,925	12.9	179,716	11,857,754	26.1	3,098,533
Indiana	2,134,705	13.4	286,445	6,615,204	23.7	1,570,605
Oklahoma	3,552,828	4.6	162,892	4,815,636	8.5	406,942
Kentucky	274,260	20.3	55,808	1,303,158	29.2	380,176
Alabama	944,473	7.7	73,004	1,287,734	13.8	178,276
Louisiana						
Texas						
California	133,099	51.8	69,021	230,344	73.1	168,397
Illinois	810,040	8.1	65,293	1,154,344	12.4	143,577
Arkansas	581,583	8.8	51,400	766,988	16.5	126,582
Colorado						
Wyoming						
North Dakota	.....	.....	.....	[b] 940	25.0	[b] 235
Missouri	66,750	10.0	6,675	108,090	15.7	17,010
Tennessee	1,600	12.5	200	2,000	15.0	300
South Dakota	15,000	49.3	7,400	37,500	52.0	19,500
Oregon	.....	.....	.....	[b] 400	25.0	[b] 100
Total	273,525,882	8.3	22,695,883	404,441,254	13.07	52,866,835

[a] Includes the consumption of gas piped from Kansas to Missouri.
[b] Estimated.

Digitized by Google

Value of natural gas consumed in the United States, 1902–1907, by States.

State.	1902.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Pennsylvania	$13,942,783	$16,060,196	$17,206,804	$19,237,218	$21,085,077	$22,917,547
Ohio	4,785,766	7,200,867	9,393,843	10,396,633	12,652,520	15,227,780
Kansas	824,431	1,123,849	1,517,643	2,265,945	4,030,776	[b] 4,853,298
Missouri	2,154	7,070	6,285	7,390		17,010
West Virginia	2,473,174	3,125,061	3,383,515	3,586,608	3,720,440	3,757,977
New York	1,723,709	1,944,667	2,222,980	2,434,894	2,654,115	3,098,533
Indiana	[a] 6,710,080	[a] 5,915,367	[a] 4,282,409	[a] 3,056,634	[a] 1,750,755	1,570,605
Kentucky	255,481	280,426	268,264	237,290	287,501	380,176
Oklahoma	360	1,000	49,665	126,028	247,282	406,942
Alabama			14,082	14,409	150,695	178,276
Texas	14,953	13,851				
Louisiana				1,500		
California	120,648	104,521	114,195	133,696	134,560	168,397
Illinois	1,844	3,310	4,745	7,223	87,211	143,577
Arkansas		2,460	6,515	21,135	34,500	126,582
Wyoming						
Colorado	1,900	14,140	14,300	20,752	22,800	
South Dakota	10,280	10,775	12,215	15,200	15,400	19,500
Tennessee	300	300	300	300	300	300
North Dakota						235
Oregon						100
Total	30,867,863	35,807,860	38,496,760	41,562,855	46,873,932	52,866,835

[a] A portion of this was consumed in Chicago, Ill.
[b] Includes value of gas piped from Kansas to Missouri.

COMBINED VALUE OF NATURAL GAS AND PETROLEUM.

The following tables give the value of natural gas and of petroleum and their combined value in 1906 and 1907, by States, arranged in the order of the value of the combined production:

Value of the natural gas and petroleum produced in 1906 and 1907, and their combined value, by States.

1906.

State.	Value of natural gas.	Value of crude petroleum.	Value of natural gas and crude petroleum.
Pennsylvania	$18,558,245	$16,596,943	$35,155,188
West Virginia	13,735,343	16,170,293	29,905,636
Ohio	7,145,809	16,997,000	24,142,809
Oklahoma	259,862	9,615,198	13,886,046
Kansas	4,010,986		
Alabama	150,695	0	10,274,111
Louisiana		3,557,838	
Texas		6,565,578	
California	134,560	9,553,430	9,687,990
Indiana	1,750,715	6,770,066	8,520,781
Illinois	87,211	3,274,818	3,362,029
New York	672,795	1,995,377	2,668,172
Kentucky	287,801	1,031,629	1,319,430
Tennessee			
Colorado	22,800	262,675	285,475
Arkansas	34,500	49,000	83,500
Wyoming			
South Dakota	15,400	0	15,400
Michigan	0	4,890	12,100
Missouri	7,210		
Total	46,873,932	92,444,735	139,318,667

Digitized by Google

Value of the natural gas and petroleum produced in 1906 and 1907, and their combined value, by States—Continued.

1907.

State.	Value of natural gas.	Value of crude petroleum.	Value of natural gas and crude petroleum.
Pennsylvania	$18,844,156	$17,579,706	$36,423,862
West Virginia	16,670,962	15,852,428	32,523,390
Kansas	4,843,019	18,478,658	23,738,898
Oklahoma	417,221		
Ohio	8,718,562	14,769,888	23,488,450
Illinois	143,577	16,432,947	16,576,524
California	168,397	14,699,956	14,868,353
Alabama			
Louisiana	178,276	4,063,633	14,643,172
Texas		10,401,863	
Indiana	1,572,605	4,536,930	6,109,535
New York	766,157	2,127,748	2,893,905
Kentucky	380,176	862,396	1,242,872
Tennessee	380		
Arkansas			
Colorado	126,582	272,813	421,278
Wyoming		21,883	
Utah			
Michigan		6,500	23,510
Missouri	17,010		
North Dakota	19,500		19,500
South Dakota	235		235
Oregon	100		100
Total	52,866,835	120,106,749	172,973,584

WELL RECORD.

The following table gives the record of natural gas wells in 1907, by States:

Record of natural gas wells in 1907, by States.

State.	Wells.					
	Productive Dec. 31, 1906.	Drilled in 1907.			Abandoned in 1907	Productive Dec. 31, 1907.
		Gas.	Dry.	Total.		
Alabama	10	3	4	7	.....	13
Arkansas	36	23	2	25	.....	59
California	43	2	.....	2	.....	45
Colorado	3	.....	.....	.....	.....	3
Illinois	156	94	41	135	11	241
Indiana	3,227	185	56	241	322	3,090
Kansas	1,495	361	163	524	197	1,639
Kentucky	156	31	14	45	18	169
Louisiana	20	10	4	14	.....	30
Missouri	a 57	25	6	31	11	a 71
New York	919	61	13	74	16	964
North Dakota	3	.....	.....	.....	.....	3
Ohio	1,977	431	90	521	118	2,290
Oklahoma	239	99	41	140	23	315
Oregon	1	.....	.....	.....	.....	1
Pennsylvania	7,000	769	180	949	248	7,521
South Dakota	20	1	.....	1	.....	21
Tennessee	4	.....	.....	.....	.....	4
Texas	18	8	7	15	3	23
West Virginia	1,831	377	59	436	69	2,139
Wyoming	9	4	.....	4	.....	13
Total	17,226	2,484	680	3,164	1,036	18,674

a Include some wells which produce both oil and gas.

Digitized by Google

ACREAGE CONTROLLED BY NATURAL GAS COMPANIES.

The following table shows the number of acres of land held by natural gas companies in 1906 and 1907 and whether the acreage was owned or leased, and also whether it was held by operation or by rental:

Acreage controlled by natural gas companies in 1906 and 1907, by States.

1906.

State.	Acreage.				
	Owned.	Leased.	Total.	Held by operation.	Held by rental.
Alabama	70	70,000	70,070	3,000	67,000
Arkansas	.....	50,320	50,320	1,920	48,400
California	646	.....	646	.....	.....
Colorado	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Illinois	.....	34,785	34,785	2,715	32,070
Indiana	16,539	117,785	134,324	71,570	46,215
Kansas	15,607	[a] 567,469	583,076	103,906	207,371
Kentucky	138	47,493	47,631	7,422	40,071
Louisiana	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Missouri	2,068	10,015	12,083	40	9,975
New York	2,331	118,305	120,636	35,578	82,727
Ohio	5,182	712,451	717,633	114,219	598,232
Oklahoma	6,527	711,999	718,526	692,209	19,790
Pennsylvania	322,029	1,325,664	1,647,693	397,286	928,378
South Dakota	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Tennessee	.....	2,500	2,500	.....	2,500
Texas	598	28,709	29,307	7,720	20,989
West Virginia	34,078	1,039,173	1,073,251	250,856	788,317
Wyoming	250	2,210	2,460	1,490	720
Total	406,065	[a] 4,838,878	5,244,943	1,689,931	2,892,755

1907.

Alabama	70	30,000	30,070	.....	30,000
Arkansas	2,100	140,148	142,248	4,880	135,268
California	646	.....	646	.....	.....
Colorado	.....	4	4	4	.....
Illinois	.....	47,250	47,250	7,780	39,470
Indiana	23,547	121,161	144,708	63,658	55,513
Kansas	22,543	664,370	686,913	100,017	307,495
Kentucky	256	64,162	64,418	12,727	51,435
Louisiana	500	39,000	39,500	.....	39,000
Missouri	1,491	40,535	42,026	45	11,480
New York	3,238	122,575	125,813	36,881	85,694
North Dakota	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Ohio	11,855	849,436	861,291	146,763	668,122
Oklahoma	7,808	742,157	749,965	708,387	38,770
Pennsylvania	334,454	1,419,808	1,754,262	429,937	989,871
South Dakota	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Tennessee	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Texas	.....	28,112	28,112	6,680	21,432
West Virginia	38,126	2,039,743	2,077,869	428,051	1,611,692
Wyoming	250	2,390	2,640	1,670	720
Total	446,884	[a] 6,350,851	6,797,735	1,942,480	4,085,962

[a] Includes 256,192 acres in 1906 and 322,409 acres in 1907, concerning which no statements were made as to whether they were held by operation or by rental.

Digitized by Google

NATURAL-GAS INDUSTRY BY STATES.

PENNSYLVANIA.

The following table shows that the number of domestic and industrial consumers and the quantity and value of the gas consumed in Pennsylvania in 1907 was greater than in any previous year; also that the consumption of gas in this State in 1907 was almost twice as much as the quantity consumed in Ohio, and its value 50 per cent more than that of Ohio, which State is the next largest consumer of gas.

The price of gas for domestic purposes in 1907 ranged from 10 to 33 cents per 1,000 cubic feet, an average of 24.2 cents, which is a slight advance as compared with 1906, when the average price was 22.2 cents per 1,000 cubic feet. The price of gas for industrial purposes ranged from 5 to 20 cents per 1,000 cubic feet, according to the quantity to be used, the average for the year being 10.1 cents, an increase of 1 cent as compared with 1906. The average price per 1,000 cubic feet received for all gas consumed in Pennsylvania in 1907 was 13.9 cents, as compared with 13 cents in 1906.

During 1907 a total of 949 wells were completed in Pennsylvania, of which 769 were producers of gas and 180 were dry. The most important gas well developed in 1907, supposed to be the largest gas well ever drilled in the State, was the Hoge well No. 1 on the Samuel Hoge farm, Center Township, Greene County. The capacity of this well is estimated at from 50,000,000 to 60,000,000 cubic feet per day. It will make about 1,000 pounds pressure in $5\frac{3}{16}$-inch casing. The total depth of the well is about 2,870 feet, gas at 2,860 feet. This well was completed on November 23, 1907, and was not put to use until 1908. Another good gas well, with an estimated production of 18,000,000 cubic feet daily, was drilled late in 1907 about 6 miles from Waynesburg, and will be used by manufacturing interests of Pittsburg.

Record of natural-gas industry in Pennsylvania, 1897–1907.

Year.	Gas produced.		Gas consumed.			Wells.		
	Number of producers.	Value.	Number of consumers.		Value.	Drilled.		Productive Dec. 31.
			Domestic.	Industrial.		Gas.	Dry.	
1897	176	$6,242,543	[a] 201,059	1,124	$5,302,061	314	96	2,467
1898	232	6,806,742	[a] 213,410	1,021	6,064,477	373	74	2,840
1899	281	8,337,210	[a] 232,060	1,236	7,926,970	467	104	3,303
1900	266	10,215,412	[a] 229,730	1,296	9,812,615	513	142	3,776
1901	296	12,688,161	[a] 326,912	1,743	11,785,096	660	143	4,436
1902	379	14,352,183	185,678	2,448	13,942,783	775	232	5,211
1903	414	16,182,834	214,432	2,834	16,060,196	699	126	5,910
1904	414	18,139,914	238,481	2,929	17,205,804	701	174	6,352
1905	351	19,197,336	257,416	2,845	19,237,218	765	168	6,566
1906	309	18,558,245	273,184	3,307	21,085,077	603	153	7,000
1907	[b] 344	18,844,156	295,115	3,812	22,917,547	769	180	7,521

[a] Number of fires supplied.
[b] Includes 32 companies producing gas from oil wells only.

Digitized by Google

Depth and gas pressure of wells in Pennsylvania in 1906 and 1907, by counties.

County.	Depth, in feet.	Pressure in pounds.	
		1906.	1907.
Allegheny	1,530–2,800	1– 380	7– 400
Armstrong	800–3,384	7– 900	6– 800
Beaver	1,000	.....	4
Butler	900–2,600	22– 700	15– 625
Clarion	600–2,600	6– 450	3– 700
Elk	1,400–2,650	50– 990	49– 960
Crawford, Erie	750– 800	25– 100	10– 200
Fayette and Somerset	1,700–2,660	28– 300	100– 550
Forest	700–2,600	6– 90	75– 250
Greene	1,400–3,200	80– 350	80–1,200
Jefferson	1,800–2,715	70– 800	200– 500
McKean	1,000–2,600	18– 880	20– 450
Mercer	1,100–1,500	30– 150	.....
Potter	750–2,200	125– 400	40– 360
Tioga	730–1,400	.....	350
Venango	1,000–2,000	90– 200	70– 150
Warren	600–1,600	20– 100	10– 60
Washington	612–3,304	30–1,300	15– 100
Westmoreland	1,800–2,300	80– 100	25

NEW YORK.

It will be seen from the following table that the total value of gas consumed in New York in 1907 was $3,098,533, and the value of gas produced $766,157, the difference, amounting to $2,332,376 being the value of gas produced in Pennsylvania and piped to this State for consumption. The value of gas produced in New York increased from $672,795, in 1906 to $766,157 in 1907, or $93,362. No new gas developments have been reported in this State in 1907.

The price of gas per 1,000 cubic feet in 1907 ranged from 10 cents for gas used for industrial purposes to $1.10 for gas used for illuminating purposes. The average price received for gas sold for domestic purposes in 1907 was 27.9 cents per 1,000 cubic feet and for industrial purposes 12.9 per 1,000 cubic feet, the average price for all natural gas sold in the State being 26.1 cents per 1,000 cubic feet.

Record of natural gas industry in New York, 1897–1907.

Year.	Gas produced.		Gas consumed.			Wells.		
	Number of producers.	Value.	Number of consumers.		Value.	Drilled.		Productive Dec. 31.
			Domestic.	Industrial.		Gas.	Dry.	
1897	41	$200,076	[a] 55,086	80	$874,617	33	7	359
1898	62	229,078	[a] 68,662	103	1,006,567	63	9	422
1899	84	294,593	[a] 76,544	121	1,236,007	36	7	447
1900	89	335,367	[a] 89,837	138	1,456,286	57	11	504
1901	114	293,232	[a] 95,161	98	1,694,925	53	14	557
1902	116	346,471	50,536	215	1,723,709	69	8	626
1903	144	493,686	57,995	208	1,944,667	75	11	700
1904	153	522,575	67,203	451	2,222,980	78	12	744
1905	148	623,251	67,848	447	2,434,894	89	17	839
1906	143	672,795	74,538	95	2,654,115	64	14	919
1907	[b] 208	766,157	83,805	155	3,098,533	61	13	964

[a] Number of fires supplied.
[b] Includes 37 companies which produced gas from oil wells only.

Digitized by Google

Depth and gas pressure of wells in New York in 1906 and 1907, by counties.

County.	Depth in feet.	Pressure in pounds.	
		1906.	1907.
Allegany	600–1,500	30–250	10–150
Cattaraugus	400–2,300	20– 90	5– 85
Chautauqua	150–2,471	5–650	1–800
Erie	360–2,250	56–400	40–585
Niagara	550		
Genesee	1,150–1,750		300–680
Livingston	120–1,150	5– 10	10
Onondaga	1,000–3,000	100–350	100
Ontario	700–2,200	10–600	65–425
Seneca	1,450–1,500		
Oswego	800–1,200	4–400	
Schuyler	1,400	100–435	100–435
Yates	1,200		
Steuben	600–850	70–300	
Wyoming	1,700–1,800	120–200	140–200

WEST VIRGINIA.

The value of gas consumed in West Virginia increased from $3,720,440 in 1906 to $3,757,977 in 1907, a gain of $37,537. The value of gas produced in this State increased from $13,735,343 in 1906 to $16,670,962 in 1907, or $2,935,619. It must be understood that these figures of quantity and value of gas produced in West Virginia are only approximately correct, as some gas is piped from this State through the same pipe line as gas from another State, and it is impossible to make a separation of the quantity produced in each State. The difference between the value of gas consumed and the value of gas produced gives the value of gas piped from West Virginia to consumers in other States. The increase in the value of gas produced is partly the result of an increased price of the gas for both domestic and manufacturing purposes in 1907 as against 1906. The total value given for the gas produced is the price received for it at the point of consumption. As compared with 1906, it will be noted that the quantity and value of the gas consumed in West Virginia in 1907 for domestic purposes increased, while the quantity and value of gas consumed for industrial purposes declined slightly. As considerable of the gas consumed in West Virginia is sold at flat rates, the quantity of gas consumed can only be given approximately. The price of gas sold for domestic purposes in this State in 1907 ranged from 7 to 25 cents per 1,000 cubic feet, an average of 16 cents, and for industrial purposes from 2½ to 15 cents, an average of 4.9 cents, the total average price in 1907 for the State being 6.9 cents per 1,000 cubic feet.

Gas consumed in West Virginia for industrial purposes is largely used in the manufacture of carbon black. In 1907 it is reported that 11,594,784 thousand cubic feet were consumed, valued at $335,993, as compared with 14,405,043 thousand cubic feet in 1906, valued at $395,002. Gas is also used in this State in the manufacture of iron, brick, and glass.

During 1907 there were 377 gas wells completed in West Virginia, making the number of productive gas wells 2,139 at the close of the year. Millions of feet of gas are produced in this State and await a market, the wells being closed in. During the year a pipe line was laid to convey gas from this State to Cleveland, making the third pipe line from this State to northeastern Ohio. Cumberland, Md.,

Digitized by Google

has also been piped for gas, and consumers in that city were supplied in 1907 with gas from the gas fields of West Virginia.

Work is being rushed to bring the supply of natural gas in Cleveland up to a point above the needs of the city before the cold weather of winter sets in. A third crew of men has been put to work on the new pipe line of the East Ohio Gas Company, making a total of more than 1,500 men engaged in the task of laying this 120 miles of 18-inch line from the gas fields of West Virginia to Cleveland. All summer two crews have been engaged in this work, the number of men which could be employed to any advantage being limited by the rapidity of the delivery of material. Of the 120 miles 65 are now laid, and the remaining 55 are being completed at the rate of a mile a day. The line will terminate at the company's pressure regulating station at Richardson's station or Willow. The new line will add 75 per cent to the present natural gas supply of the city. The two lines now in service, one of 18 and one of 12-inch diameter, have a capacity of 48,000,000 cubic feet a day. They supply also a number of smaller towns before reaching Cleveland. The new line will have a capacity of 35,000,000 cubic feet daily, and when it is completed it will be possible for the smaller towns to be served by the 12-inch pipe, while Cleveland gets the full benefit of the two 18-inch lines. The line crosses the Ohio River from West Virginia opposite Clarington, Ohio, at a point between Moundsville and New Martinsville, W. Va. It comes north through Monroe, Belmont, Harrison, Tuscarawas, Stark, and Summit counties to Cuyahoga. The line is costing $2,000,000. The labor cost is large on account of the unusual wages paid for this class of work.

Record of natural gas industry in West Virginia, 1897–1907.

Year.	Gas produced.		Gas consumed.			Wells.		
	Number of producers.	Value.	Number of consumers.		Value.	Drilled.		Productive Dec. 31.
			Domestic.	Industrial.		Gas.	Dry.	
1897	12	$912,528	[a] 30,015	393	$791,192	47	1	196
1898	19	1,334,023	[a] 28,652	125	914,969	32	4	227
1899	30	2,335,864	[a] 38,137	305	1,310,675	78	6	300
1900	34	2,969,032	[a] 45,943	184	1,530,378	129	6	428
1901	44	3,954,472	[a] 55,808	266	2,244,758	177	8	604
1902	79	5,390,181	29,357	877	2,473,174	142	37	745
1903	88	6,882,359	36,179	1,122	3,125,061	242	43	987
1904	90	8,114,249	44,563	1,005	3,383,515	292	33	1,274
1905	76	10,075,804	45,588	1,417	3,586,608	385	28	1,579
1906	67	12,735,343	51,281	913	3,720,440	263	23	1,831
1907	[b] 105	16,670,962	53,807	1,000	[c] 3,757,977	377	59	[d] 2,139

[a] Number of fires supplied.
[b] Includes 10 companies which produced gas from oil wells only.
[c] Includes gas consumed in Maryland.
[d] Includes 34 wells not in use in 1907.

Digitized by Google

Depth and gas pressure of wells in West Virginia in 1906 and 1907, by counties.

County.	Depth, in feet.	Pressure, in pounds.	
		1906.	1907.
Braxton	1,750–2,300		250–900
Clay			
Taylor			
Brooke	1,300–1,700		100
Cabell	900–2,165	350– 650	300–625
Calhoun	1,470–4,000	300	200–600
Doddridge	1,700–2,921	100– 900	180–620
Gilmer	1,280–2,873	465	
Hancock	800–1,220	80– 90	15–300
Harrison	2,300–3,049	325–1,000	105–975
Kanawha	1,500–1,700		
Lewis	1,510–2,700	200– 900	250–900
Lincoln	1,200–2,300		500
Marion	2,700–3,000	400– 750	300–350
Monongalia	1,400–3,106	150– 500	140–450
Pleasants	1,200–1,985		50–300
Ritchie	1,796–2,000		
Roane	1,472–1,900		340
Tyler	1,650–2,700	80	160–550
Wetzel	2,344–3,000	42– 50	125–242
Wirt	700–1,400	60– 530	20–530

KENTUCKY.

The value of natural gas consumed in Kentucky in 1907 was $380,176, as compared with $287,501 in 1906, an increase of $92,675. During the past year no new gas fields were discovered, but development work was carried on quite extensively in Menifee County, and a number of new gas wells were completed. This gas field is of considerable magnitude, and the depth of wells ranges from 500 to 800 feet, averaging 700 feet. The Central Kentucky Natural Gas Company extended its line from this gas field to Winchester and Mount Sterling, which, in addition to Lexington, were supplied with gas. The Cumberland Gas Company began business in 1907, piping gas from wells in Knox County to consumers in Barboursville.

OHIO.

The following table shows an increase in both value of gas produced and value of gas consumed in Ohio in 1907, as compared with previous years, and the probability is that the report for 1908 will show a further increase in consumption of gas in this State, as pipe lines are being extended. Cincinnati, which is now using natural gas, was not supplied until late in 1907. Although Ohio has some exceptional gas wells of large volume and high pressure, their production is not adequate to supply the demands of the State, and consumers are dependent upon the gas fields of Pennsylvania and West Virginia for part of their supply. Referring to the table of production and consumption, it will be seen that while gas valued at $15,227,780 was consumed in this State in 1907 the production was valued at only $8,718,562, the difference, amounting to $6,509,218, being the value of gas piped from outside the State.

During 1907 a total of 431 gas wells were completed in Ohio, making the number of productive gas wells at the close of last year 2,290. In localities where the wells have not been heavily drawn upon the pressure remains about the same as in 1906, but in some districts where the sands are porous and wells are drawn upon by artificial means it is reported that the pressure has been reduced from 700 pounds in 1904 to 200 pounds on January 1, 1908.

Digitized by Google

An examination of the table referred to shows that about the same quantity of gas was consumed for industrial as for domestic purposes in 1907, but that the average price received for industrial gas was only one-half the price of domestic gas. The rate charged domestic consumers for gas in this State ranged from 10 to 35 cents per 1,000 cubic feet, the average price being 24.4 cents, while the rate charged industrial consumers ranged from 4½ to 35 cents per 1,000 cubic feet, an average of 12.2 cents. The total average price received for all gas was 18.4 cents per 1,000 cubic feet in 1907.

Record of natural gas industry in Ohio, 1897–1907.

Year.	Gas produced.		Gas consumed.			Wells.		
	Number of producers.	Value.	Number of consumers.		Value.	Drilled.		Productive Dec. 31.
			Domestic.	Industrial.		Gas.	Dry.	
1897	157	$1,171,777	[a] 85,368	183	$1,506,454	88	51	729
1898	237	1,488,308	[a] 68,211	349	2,250,706	120	12	806
1899	359	1,866,271	[a] 77,787	691	3,207,286	134	17	929
1900	281	2,178,234	[a] 135,743	1,092	3,823,209	97	19	990
1901	305	2,147,215	[a] 149,709	949	4,119,059	113	35	1,099
1902	451	2,355,458	120,127	786	4,785,766	266	40	1,343
1903	515	4,479,040	197,710	1,786	7,200,867	290	62	1,523
1904	453	5,315,564	232,557	1,136	9,393,843	334	49	1,661
1905	425	5,721,462	274,585	2,955	10,396,633	342	58	1,705
1906	409	7,145,809	310,175	3,316	12,652,520	337	51	1,977
1907	[b] 468	8,718,562	380,489	5,476	15,227,780	431	90	2,290

[a] Number of fires supplied. [b] Includes 14 companies which supplied gas from oil wells only.

Depth and gas pressure of wells in Ohio in 1906 and 1907, by counties.

County.	Depth, in feet.	Pressure, in pounds.	
		1906.	1907.
Allen	1,200–1,260	25– 100	200
Ashtabula	1,997	.....	.....
Athens	600–1,200	50– 350	100
Auglaize	1,170–1,220	.....	5–250
Belmont	1,450–1,824	150	200–275
Carroll	1,280–1,434	.....	200–375
Columbiana	650– 900	90– 225	70–240
Cuyahoga	800–1,200	.....	.....
Darke	1,100–1,200	.....	75–103
Fairfield	1,900–2,300	15– 300	40–130
Guernsey	1,050–1,250	250	400
Hancock	1,200–1,400	2– 250	85
Hardin	1,300–1,460	250	.....
Harrison	703–1,600	100– 300	40–200
Hocking	2,300	500– 600	.....
Holmes	700–1,000	210	215
Jefferson	700–2,026	200– 300	240
Knox	2,200–3,000	50– 940	110–400
Licking	2,100–2,485	300– 500	200–750
Logan	1,460	25	40
Lucas	1,165–1,500	0– 90	1– 90
Mercer	1,100–1,300	20– 43	2– 40
Monroe	1,400–2,000	136	400
Morgan	250–1,450	30– 500	15–500
Muskingum	1,060–1,070	.....	400–425
Ottawa	1,250–1,600	50– 420	50–420
Perry	2,500	.....	350–700
Richland	2,550	1,000–1,260	1,100
Sandusky	1,325–1,400	30– 150	30– 75
Seneca	485–1,400	.....	15–140
Van Wert	1,200–1,270	75– 200	.....
Vinton	600– 800	.....	300
Washington	930–2,600	80– 640	75–350
Wood	1,200–1,400	10– 60	20

Digitized by Google

INDIANA.

The following table gives the total value of gas produced in Indiana in 1907 as $1,572,605, a decrease of $178,110 as compared with 1906. The report shows an increased number of producers as compared with 1906. This is due partly to more returns from individual well owners, and also to the fact that many wells which have been abandoned by the large gas companies have been purchased by the land owners for their own use, each of whom is reported as a producer. A total of 185 productive gas wells and 56 dry holes were drilled in this State in 1907. The number of wells abandoned was 322. Fewer wells were abandoned in Decatur, Delaware, Rush, and Shelby counties than in any other county, although the pressure in these counties is generally reported as on the decline. In Decatur County, with 121 producers and 289 wells, no wells were reported as abandoned in 1907; in Delaware County, with 70 producers and 313 wells, 20 were abandoned; in Rush County, with 136 producers and 300 wells, 15 were abandoned, and in Shelby County, with 57 producers and 132 wells, 6 were abandoned. Most of the wells located in Decatur, Rush, and Shelby counties are small producers and owned by individuals who utilize the product of their wells for domestic consumption. In the other gas-producing counties of this State, which in former years produced large quantities of gas for manufacturing purposes, a gradually decreasing pressure is reported, and in some districts it is stated that the pressure is not sufficient to make the operation of plants profitable for more than another year, and that for manufacturing purposes the wells will be practically exhausted.

The report shows that the average price of gas per 1,000 cubic feet in 1907 was 23.7 cents as compared with 22.2 cents in 1906, a gain of 1.5 cents.

Record of natural gas industry in Indiana, 1897–1907.

Year.	Gas produced.		Gas consumed.			Wells.		
	Number of producers.	Value.	Number of consumers.		Value.	Drilled.		Productive Dec. 31.
			Domestic.	Industrial.		Gas.	Dry.	
1897	452	$5,009,208	[a] 214,750	935	$3,945,307	419	66	2,881
1898	533	5,060,989	[a] 173,454	1,867	4,682,401	706	111	3,325
1899	571	6,680,370	[a] 181,440	1,741	5,833,370	838	109	3,909
1900	670	7,254,539	[a] 181,751	2,751	6,412,307	861	156	4,546
1901	656	6,954,566	[a] 153,869	2,570	6,276,119	985	208	4,572
1902	929	7,081,344	101,481	3,282	6,710,080	1,331	205	5,820
1903	924	6,098,364	90,118	1,020	5,915,367	895	242	5,514
1904	846	4,342,409	84,862	390	4,282,409	706	153	4,684
1905	740	3,094,134	63,194	231	3,056,634	252	74	3,650
1906	578	1,750,715	47,368	156	1,750,755	159	46	3,227
1907	[b] 687	1,572,605	46,210	218	1,570,605	185	56	3,090

[a] Number of fires supplied.

[b] Includes 32 companies which produced gas from oil wells only.

Digitized by Google

Depth and gas pressure of wells in Indiana, in 1906 and 1907, by counties.

County.	Depth, in feet.	Pressure, in pounds.	
		1906.	1907.
Bartholomew	864–990	25–150	5–150
Blackford	940–1,080	1– 5	1– 65
Daviess	520–600	4– 15	8– 25
Martin			
Decatur	725–1,000	30–340	15–335
Delaware	728–1,200	1– 35	1– 40
Grant	900–1,100	[a] 0– 15	[a] 0–[b] 240
Hamilton	800–1,200	10–200	10–175
Hancock	800–1,060	5–200	5–140
Harrison	320	30	60
Henry	800–1,100	10–200	15–120
Howard	860–1,100	20–200	25–250
Jay	900–1,200	0–190	0–160
Madison	810–1,000	½– 50	1–200
Miami	927–975	70–100	20– 60
Marion	980–1,000	.....	60–190
Ripley			
Randolph	950–1,140	25–275	5–260
Rush	780–1,000	40–350	25–350
Shelby	800–1,000	60–330	45–350
Sullivan	721–730	.....	295
Tipton	800–1,000	45–215	40–200
Wayne	800–1,150	70– 75	50– 80

[a] Run on vacuum. [b] New.

ILLINOIS.

The gas industry of Illinois is as yet of little importance compared with the crude petroleum industry of this State, but the report shows that during the year 1907 gas valued at $143,577 was consumed, as compared with gas valued at $87,211 in 1906, a gain of $56,366. Of this total value it is estimated that $37,240 worth was consumed for development and operating purposes in the oil and gas fields of the State. A total of 2,126 domestic and 61 industrial consumers were supplied with gas in 1907. The towns supplied were as follows: Annapolis, Casey, Flat Rock, Heyworth, Hutsonville, Martinsville, Marshall, Oblong, Palestine, and Robinson. Gas was piped from wells in Crawford County to Vincennes, Ind., in the latter part of 1907 for consumption in 1908. Gas was also piped from Crawford County to consumers in Lawrenceville early in January, 1908, and Birds and Pinkstaff will also be supplied.

Gas is produced in Bureau, Clark, Crawford, Cumberland, Lawrence, Lee, McLean, Pike, De Witt, and Macoupin counties. The most productive wells are located in Clark and Crawford counties, the depth of wells in Clark County being from 470 to 1,100 feet, with pressure from 50 to 200 pounds, and the wells of Crawford County varying in depth from 835 to 1,020 feet, with pressure from 150 to 400 pounds. Some very good wells are found in McLean County, the product of which is supplied to the town of Heyworth. The wells of Bureau, Lee, Pike, De Witt, and Macoupin counties are small and shallow and owned principally by individuals who use their product for domestic purposes, none being sold.

Digitized by Google

KANSAS.

The report for 1907 shows a marked increase in the quantity and value of gas produced in Kansas. The output in 1907 exceeded in value the production of 1906 by $832,033. It will be noted that the figures representing the consumption of gas in Kansas include the value of gas piped from Kansas to Missouri. It was not advisable to give separate statements of consumption of gas in these States, as the Kansas Natural Gas Company is the only producer which pipes gas from Kansas to consumers in Missouri.

It appears from the following table that there were nearly twice as many domestic and industrial consumers in Kansas supplied with gas in 1907 as in 1906. Of 146,327 domestic consumers supplied in 1907, the Kansas Natural Gas Company, the largest producer in the State, supplied 105,000, or double the number supplied by this company in 1906. The Wichita Natural Gas Company, the second largest distributor of gas in Kansas, began to supply consumers in March, 1907. These two companies alone serve a population of about 850,000. Considerably more of the gas produced in Kansas is used for industrial than for domestic purposes. Gas is consumed in enormous quantities by the zinc smelters, most of which are also producers of gas. It is estimated that 19,615,804 thousand cubic feet of gas, valued at $443,203, were consumed by zinc smelters in 1907. Large quantities of gas are also consumed in the manufacture of brick and cement. The estimated quantity of gas consumed at brick works in Kansas in 1907 was 4,152,372 thousand cubic feet, valued at $136,843, and at cement works 11,547,500 thousand cubic feet, valued at $421,425. Gas supplied by producers to distributers of gas, to zinc, brick, and cement plants is sold at very low rates per 1,000 cubic feet, the price ranging from 1 to 3 cents per 1,000 cubic feet at the well.

There was completed in 1907 a total of 361 gas wells, some of very large volume and pressure. Mr. Sealy L. Brown, gas inspector, Montgomery County, states that the largest well drilled in Montgomery County in 1907 had a rock pressure of 325 pounds and volume of 29,400,000 cubic feet per day.

A new gas field 2 by 12 miles in area has been developed near Elmdale, Chase County. The gas sand is of fine quality, averaging in depth about 33 feet and is perfectly dry. The volume far exceeds the pressure. The gas is being supplied to consumers in Cottonwood Falls and Strong City.

There seems to be no diminution of volume or pressure of gas wells in Kansas in 1907 as compared with 1906, except in a portion of Allen and Wilson counties, where a decline is noticeable in wells which have been in constant use.

Digitized by Google

Record of natural gas industry in Kansas, 1897–1907.

Year.	Gas produced.		Gas consumed.			Wells.		
	Number of producers.	Value.	Number of consumers.		Value.	Drilled.		Productive Dec. 31.
			Domestic.	Industrial.		Gas.	Dry.	
1897	10	$105,700	[a] 3,956	20	$105,700	16	8	90
1898	29	174,640	[a] 6,186	44	174,640	34	18	121
1899	31	332,592	[a] 10,071	71	332,592	44	22	160
1900	32	356,900	[a] 9,703	65	356,900	54	15	209
1901	48	659,173	[a] 10,227	72	659,173	71	35	276
1902	80	824,431	13,488	91	824,431	144	63	404
1903	120	1,123,849	15,918	143	1,123,849	295	66	666
1904	190	1,517,643	27,204	298	1,517,643	378	135	1,029
1905	171	2,261,836	46,852	601	2,265,945	340	157	1,142
1906	130	4,010,986	79,270	990	[b] 4,023,566	331	99	1,495
1907	[c] 196	4,843,019	146,327	1,605	[b] 4,853,298	361	163	[d] 1,659

[a] Number of fires supplied.
[b] Includes gas taken from Kansas and consumed in Missouri.
[c] Includes 13 producers using gas from oil wells.
[d] Includes 28 wells which were closed in.

Depth and gas pressure of wells in Kansas in 1906 and 1907, by counties.

County.	Depth, in feet.	Pressure, in pounds.	
		1906.	1907.
Allen	600–1,300	40–400	10–300
Anderson	240– 700	65–240	43–200
Bourbon	200– 350	5– 60	50
Chase	150– 180	.....	48–100
Crawford, Cowley	150– 800	30–100	25–150
Chautauqua	325–1,300	75–320	50–280
Douglas, Johnson	350– 670	150–180	60–230
Elk	500–1,278	290	10–300
Butler, Greenwood, Woodson	365–1,425	80–390	75–450
Labette	500– 925	250–285	80–200
Linn	200– 600	25–185	9–175
Franklin, Miami	300– 625	70– 75	20–225
Montgomery	258–1,500	100–650	25–530
Neosho	515–1,000	90–300	40–225
Wilson	228–1,100	135–400	70–395
Wyandotte	600	.....	175

MISSOURI.

Gas is produced in small quantities in Bates, Cass, Clay, and Jackson counties, Mo. The gas from several small wells in Bates County is used by the owners for domestic purposes. Domestic consumers in Belton, West Line, and Holt are supplied with gas from a few small wells in Cass and Clay counties. In 1907 considerable development work was done in Cass and Jackson counties, and several wells, producing both oil and gas, were drilled, but all have been capped for future use. Most of the gas consumed in this State is supplied from the Kansas gas fields by the Kansas Natural Gas Company. Some of the cities supplied are: St. Joseph, Weston, Kansas City, Carl Junction, Joplin, Oronogo, Webb City, Carterville, Purcell, Neck City, Alba, and Carthage.

The approximate value of gas produced from wells in Missouri and consumed in 1907 was $17,010.

Digitized by Google

OKLAHOMA.

Record of natural gas industry in Oklahoma in 1906 and 1907.

Year.	Gas produced.		Gas consumed.			Wells.		
	Number of producers.	Value.	Number of consumers.		Value.	Drilled.		Productive Dec. 31.
			Domestic.	Industrial.		Gas.	Dry.	
1906	50	$259,862	8,391	202	$247,282	81	33	239
1907	[a] 107	[b] 417,221	11,038	277	[b] 406,942	99	41	[c] 315

[a] Includes 12 companies using gas from oil wells only.
[b] Includes gas valued at $71,233 and used for developing and operating purposes in the oil and gas fields.
[c] Includes 87 wells "shut in" in 1907.

Oklahoma takes first place as a producer of crude petroleum in 1907 and seventh place in the value of gas produced. While it is fortunate in having an abundant supply of gas, there is no market for all of the product, and many of the gas wells have been shut in. In the year 1907 there was completed a total of 99 gas wells, making the total number of productive gas wells at the close of the year 315, of which 87 were shut in. The wells range in daily capacity from 2,000,000 cubic feet to 40,000,000 cubic feet.

Most of the gas furnished to consumers in this State is supplied at flat rates. A total of 11,038 domestic consumers were supplied with gas, valued at $244,050, in 1907. The following towns were wholly or partially supplied: Bartlesville, Cleveland, Tulsa, Ramona, Pawhuska, Ponca City, Sapulpa, Muskogee, Claremore, Inola, Collinsville, Ocheleta, Bigheart, Nowata, Lenepah, Skiatook, Oologah, Gotebo, Okmulgee, Blackwell, Wagoner, Owasso, Vinita, Lawton, and Mounds. Oklahoma City and Ardmore began the consumption of gas late in December, 1907. The approximate value of the gas used for industrial purposes in 1907 was $162,892. There are few manufacturing establishments in this State, and most of the gas used for industrial purposes was supplied to ice, electric, brick, and power plants. Large quantities of the gas are used for operating and developing purposes in the oil and gas fields. One zinc works at Bartlesville began the use of gas late in 1907.

Depth of wells in Oklahoma, by districts.

District.	Depth, in feet.
Cherokee Nation	500–1,400
Chickasaw Nation	400–1,190
Comanche	
Creek Nation	1,205–1,700
Kay	500–1,200
Kiowa	375– 390
Osage Nation	870–2,100
Pawnee	1,600–1,700

ALABAMA.

During the year 1907 three gas wells were completed in Madison County, Ala., by the New York-Alabama Oil Company, making a total of 11 productive gas well at the close of 1907, the product of

Digitized by Google

which was supplied to consumers in Huntsville and suburbs. The average depth of the wells is 400 feet. The gas is excellent for both illuminating and heating.

As there is but one company supplying gas to consumers in this State, the quantity and value of the gas consumed have been combined with the figures for Louisiana and Texas.

ARKANSAS.

The only gas field so far developed in Arkansas is located near Fort Smith, Sebastian County. Three companies are in operation, two of which are supplying consumers with gas from their wells, and the third is making preparations to supply consumers. A total of 58 gas wells had been drilled in this field to the close of 1907. The gas field has not been drawn upon sufficiently to determine anything about the life of the field. The depth of wells varies from 1,319 feet to 3,175 feet. The main flow of gas is found from 30 to 35 feet within a 250-foot sand at a depth ranging from 1,270 to 1,375 feet. The pay streak varies greatly from a few inches to 15 feet. All the gas sands are wholly without water, consequently the rock pressure is not high. No water has been encountered below 580 feet, and but few of the wells show any water at all below 150 feet. Pressure varies from 135 to 280 pounds. There has been no showing of oil. There is no sulphur in the gas, which is very clean and high in heat units. It is as good gas as is known for fuel and lighting. Two wells of 4,000,000 cubic feet capacity were brought in in 1907. Domestic and industrial consumers were supplied in Fort Smith, Van Buren, Huntington, and Mansfield in 1907, and Greenwood will be supplied in 1908.

A well was drilled in Pope County, Ark., in 1907, and gas was found at 1,170 feet but not in commercial quantities. Artesian water was struck at 1,190 feet, and the well was abandoned. A second well is drilling. A well was also drilled to a depth of 1,704 feet in Pulaski County in 1907 with slight indications of gas. In a well drilled in Conway County gas was struck at a depth of 2,200 feet, but not in commercial quantities. Drilling is still in progress.

LOUISIANA.

The gas field of Louisiana is located in Caddo Parish, and is one of the greatest gas fields of the United States. Some tremendous blow-outs have occurred in this field, and millions of feet of gas have been wasted, there being no disposition to confine the product on account of the great pressure. This field lies 20 miles north of Shreveport. The gas wells have a depth of from 840 to 2,150 feet. Five very good gas wells were completed in 1907, 2 of which have an estimated daily capacity of from 35,000,000 to 50,000,000 cubic feet. Gas from the wells in the Caddo field has been piped to the following-named towns, where it is supplied to consumers for domestic and industrial purposes: Shreveport, Caddo City, Blanchard, Mooringsport, Bozier City, and Texarkana.

As there was but 1 natural gas producer of importance supplying consumers in Louisiana, the figures of this State have been included with those of Alabama and Texas.

Digitized by Google

TEXAS.

Practically all the gas consumed in Texas in 1907 for domestic purposes and nearly all used for industrial purposes was produced from wells in Navarro County. A small quantity of gas was produced and used in the oil field of Harris County. Most of the gas utilized for industrial purposes was consumed in developing and operating in the oil fields of the State.

In September, 1907, a very good gas well was completed near Petrolea in the Clay County oil field by the Clayco Oil and Pipe Line Company, and up to the present time this is the only gas well in this field. The well has a depth of 1,500 feet. In a test of 4 minutes it showed a pressure of 475 pounds, this being the only test made. It has an estimated daily capacity of from 8,000,000 to 10,000,000 cubic feet, and will be used for steam and pumping purposes in the oil field.

SOUTH DAKOTA.

Little can be added to that which has been given in previous reports concerning the production of gas in South Dakota. Gas is produced from artesian wells in Hughes, Stanley, Sully, and Walworth counties. For several years consumers in Pierre have been supplied with gas from wells in Hughes County, the gas being utilized for heating, lighting, and power purposes. Fort Pierre has been using gas from a well in Stanley County since October 1, 1907. This well produces a high-grade carbon gas, very good for light, fuel, and power. It comes with a flow of warm water and is separated from the water in an air-tight tank under pressure. A few wells are producing gas in Sully County, a small quantity of the gas being utilized on ranches where the wells are located. A little gas is being consumed from a well on Iowa Ranch, Walworth County.

COLORADO.

There has been no change in the natural-gas situation in Colorado since the last report. Most of the gas produced comes from a well 1¾ miles east of the town of Boulder and is supplied to domestic and industrial consumers in Boulder. A small quantity of gas is produced from oil wells and is consumed in the Florence oil field. A small gas well was drilled during prospecting for oil in Las Animas County in 1900, part of the product of which is consumed for domestic purposes.

WYOMING.

Very little gas was consumed in the State of Wyoming in 1907. A small quantity of gas was produced from wells in Converse County and was used for boiler and ranch purposes. Three wells, producing oil and gas, were completed by the Montana and Wyoming Oil Comrany in Big Horn County. A large flow of gas was struck at 300 feet, and oil at 550 feet. A gas well of considerable volume was completed in 1907 at Gray Bull, Big Horn County, at a depth of 801 feet, but the product has not been utilized.

Digitized by Google

CALIFORNIA.

The total value of the gas consumed in California in 1907 was $168,397, of which $33,541 is estimated as the value of the gas produced from oil wells and consumed in the oil fields of the State. Deducting this amount from the total leaves $134,856 as the value of gas supplied to domestic and industrial consumers. The names of the counties in which gas wells are located and gas was consumed in 1907 are: Los Angeles, Sacramento, San Joaquin, Santa Barbara, Tehama, Ventura, and Solana. One gas well is reported in each of the counties of Napa and Contra Costa, but they have not been put to use. The following-named towns have been wholly or partly supplied with gas in 1907: Sacramento, Stockton, Summerland, Santa Maria, Oxnard, Ventura, and Suisun City.

NORTH DAKOTA.

North Dakota has been added to the list of gas-producing States. Two gas wells have been drilled in Bottineau County to a depth of 174 and 180 feet, respectively, the product being utilized by 2 consumers. It is estimated that one of these wells will flow 2,000,000 cubic feet of gas daily. It is reported that there is a gas belt about 15 or 20 miles in length and 8 or 10 miles in breadth in La Moure County, which produces a fine quality of gas. Eight small wells have been drilled, the product of 1 being used for domestic purposes by the owner of the well. These wells are from 1,278 to 1,500 feet deep.

OREGON.

There are in Malheur County, Oregon, a total of 16 artesian wells which produce gas, but so far as known the gas from 1 well only has been utilized, supplying one dwelling with light and heat. It is also reported that gas from an artesian well near Astoria, Clatsop County, has been used to light one or two houses in that locality.

CANADA.

Ontario.—The following statistics regarding the production of natural gas in Ontario, Canada, have been furnished by the Ontario Bureau of Mines, Toronto:

Statistics of natural-gas production in the Province of Ontario, Canada, 1902–1907.

Year.	Producing wells.	Miles of gas pipe.	Workmen employed.	Value of gas product.	Wages for labor.
1902	169	369	107	$195,992	$55,618
1903	210	312	138	196,535	79,945
1904	176	231	.....	253,524	53,674
1905	273	462½	130	[a] 316,476	88,865
1906	332	550	108	533,446	64,968
1907	582	810	191	746,499	110,832

[a] In addition gas valued at $33,000 was produced from 12 wells at Medicine Hat, Alberta, Canada.

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS.

The imports of natural gas for consumption during the last five years have been as follows:

Value of natural gas imported for consumption, 1903–1907.

1903	$32,802	1906	$36,906
1904	34,828	1907	32,107
1905	49,237		

No exports of natural gas during 1907 were reported.

Digitized by Google

PETROLEUM.

By DAVID T. DAY.

INTRODUCTION.

The petroleum production of the United States in 1907 was characterized by (1) a total output far in excess of any previous year, (2) an unparalleled accumulation of stocks, in spite of which (3) the price of all grades of oil was kept at a high level, the prices in California showing important advances.

The sensational developments in production were the great increase in the new Illinois field and the phenomenal yield of the Glenn pool in Oklahoma, together with increase in both quantity and price in California.

PRODUCTION.

The table which follows this paragraph shows that the total product increased from 126,493,936 barrels,[a] or 16,868,599 metric tons, in 1906 to 166,095,335 barrels, or 22,149,862 metric tons, in 1907. The increase shown for 1907 over 1906 is 39,601,399 barrels, or more than the total product of petroleum in any year up to 1889. The total value increased from $92,444,735 in 1906 to $120,106,749 in 1907. The average price decreased only slightly, from $0.731 per barrel in 1906 to $0.723 in 1907. The Illinois and Mid-Continent fields contributed most materially to the increase, although the gain of over 6,500,000 barrels in California was noteworthy and unexpected.

Total quantity and value of crude petroleum produced in the United States and the average price per barrel in 1906 and 1907, by States.

State.	1906.			1907.		
	Quantity (barrels).	Value.	Average price per barrel.	Quantity (barrels).	Value.	Average price per barrel.
California	33,098,598	$9,553,430	$0.289	39,748,375	$14,699,956	$0.370
Colorado	327,582	262,675	.802	331,851	272,813	.822
Illinois	4,397,050	3,274,818	.745	24,281,973	16,432,947	.677
Indiana	7,673,477	6,770,066	.882	5,128,037	4,536,930	.885
Kansas, Oklahoma	21,718,648	9,615,198	.443	45,933,649	18,478,658	.402
Kentucky, Tennessee	1,213,548	1,031,629	.850	830,844	862,396	1.051
Louisiana	9,077,528	3,557,838	.392	5,000,221	4,063,033	.813
Michigan, Missouri	3,500	4,890	1.397	4,000	6,500	1.625
New York	1,243,517	1,995,377	1.605	1,212,300	2,127,748	1.755
Ohio	14,787,763	16,997,000	1.149	12,207,448	14,766,888	1.210
Pennsylvania	10,256,893	16,596,943	1.618	9,999,306	17,579,706	1.758
Texas	12,567,897	6,565,578	.522	12,322,696	10,401,863	.844
Utah	.....	.....	.....	9,339	21,883	2.343
Wyoming	7,000	49,000	7.000			
West Virginia	10,120,935	16,170,293	1.598	9,095,296	15,852,428	1.743
Total	126,493,936	92,444,735	.731	166,095,335	120,106,749	.723

[a] The barrel used in this report, unless otherwise specified, is the United States standard barrel containing 42 Winchester gallons.

Digitized by Google

The increase or decrease in the production by States, as well as the percentage of increase or decrease in 1907 compared with 1906, are shown in the following table:

Total production of crude petroleum and percentage of increase or decrease, by States, in 1907, as compared with 1906, in barrels.

State.	Production.		Increase.	Decrease.	Percentage.	
	1906.	1907.			Increase.	Decrease.
California	33,098,598	39,748,375	6,649,777		20.09	
Colorado	327,582	331,851	4,269		1.30	
Illinois	4,397,050	24,281,973	19,884,923		452.23	
Indiana	7,673,477	5,128,037		2,545,440		33.17
Kansas, Oklahoma	21,718,648	45,933,649	24,215,001		111.50	
Kentucky, Tennessee	1,213,548	820,844		392,704		32.36
Louisiana	9,077,528	5,000,221		4,077,307		44.92
Michigan, Missouri	3,500	4,000	500		14.28	
New York	1,243,517	1,212,300		31,217		2.51
Ohio	14,787,763	12,207,448		2,580,315		17.45
Pennsylvania	10,256,893	9,999,306		257,587		2.51
Texas	12,567,897	12,322,696		245,201		1.95
Utah, Wyoming	7,000	9,339	2,339		33.41	
West Virginia	10,120,935	9,095,296		1,025,639		10.13
Total	126,493,936	166,095,335	39,601,399		31.307	

RANK OF PRODUCING STATES.

QUANTITY.

Oklahoma and Kansas exchanged places with California in 1907 as leading States in quantity of oil produced. The greatest change, however, was in Illinois, where the increased production brought this State to third place, with a production more than fivefold that of 1906 and practically double that of Texas, which was fourth in both years. These were the significant changes in quantity, the production in other States following the course of previous years, with indications that the order of 1907 will prevail for the next year or two.

Rank of petroleum-producing States and Territories, with quantity produced and percentage of each in 1906 and 1907, in barrels.

1906.				1907.			
State.	Rank.	Quantity.	Percentage.	State.	Rank.	Quantity.	Percentage.
California	1	33,098,598	26.17	Oklahoma, Kansas	1	[a] 45,933,649	27.65
Kansas, Oklahoma	2	21,718,648	17.17	California	2	39,748,375	23.93
Ohio	3	14,787,763	11.69	Illinois	3	24,281,973	14.62
Texas	4	12,567,897	9.93	Texas	4	12,322,696	7.42
Pennsylvania	5	10,256,893	8.11	Ohio	5	12,207,448	7.35
West Virginia	6	10,120,935	8.00	Pennsylvania	6	9,999,306	6.02
Louisiana	7	9,077,528	7.18	West Virginia	7	9,095,296	5.48
Indiana	8	7,673,477	6.07	Indiana	8	5,128,037	3.09
Illinois	9	4,397,050	3.47	Louisiana	9	5,000,221	3.01
New York	10	1,243,517	.98	New York	10	1,212,300	.73
Kentucky, Tennessee	11	1,213,548	.96	Kentucky, Tennessee	11	820,844	.49
Colorado	12	327,582	.26	Colorado	12	331,851	.20
Utah, Wyoming, Michigan, Missouri	13, 14	7,000, 3,500	.01	Utah, Wyoming, Michigan, Missouri	13, 14	9,339, 4,000	.01
Total		126,493,936	100.00	Total		166,095,335	100.00

[a] Production of Oklahoma estimated at 44,300,149 barrels; that of Kansas at 1,633,500 barrels.

Digitized by Google

VALUE.

The rank of the States according to value of the product is more significant than their rank according to volume, as value reflects the utility of the product. In this respect the changes were also quite radical.

In spite of a comparatively low price per barrel, the Mid-Continent product rose in value from fourth to first place, because of the great yield of the Glenn pool, and because the completion of two pipe lines to the Gulf gave an outlet which, together with the decline in Louisiana, steadied the Mid-Continent price. The Illinois price was also sustained well enough, in spite of the great output, to make the value advance from ninth to third place, while California's increased production and price only sufficed to leave the value in sixth place, as in 1906. In this respect an advance will probably be seen in 1908, due to the great demand for California's product.

It was not until 1895 that the total value of all the oil produced in the United States amounted to as much as the increase in value of the output of 1907 over that of 1906.

Rank of petroleum-producing States and Territories, with value of production and percentage of each, in 1906 and 1907.

1906.				1907.			
State.	Rank.	Value.	Percentage.	State.	Rank.	Value.	Percentage.
Ohio	1	$16,997,000	18.39	Oklahoma	1	[a] $18,478,658	15.38
Pennsylvania	2	16,596,943	17.95	Kansas			
West Virginia	3	16,170,293	17.49	Pennsylvania	2	17,579,706	14.64
Kansas	4	9,615,198	10.40	Illinois	3	16,432,947	13.68
Oklahoma				West Virginia	4	15,852,428	13.20
California	5	9,553,430	10.34	Ohio	5	14,769,888	12.30
Indiana	6	6,770,066	7.32	California	6	14,699,956	12.24
Texas	7	6,565,578	7.10	Texas	7	10,401,863	8.66
Louisiana	8	3,557,838	3.85	Indiana	8	4,536,930	3.78
Illinois	9	3,272,818	3.54	Louisiana	9	4,063,033	3.38
New York	10	1,995,377	2.16	New York	10	2,127,748	1.77
Kentucky	11	1,031,629	1.12	Kentucky	11	862,396	.72
Tennessee				Tennessee			
Colorado	12	262,675	.28	Colorado	12	272,813	.23
Utah	13	53,890	.06	Utah	13	28,383	.02
Wyoming				Wyoming			
Michigan				Michigan			
Missouri				Missouri			
Total		92,444,735	100.00	Total		120,106,749	100.00

[a] Value of Oklahoma crude petroleum estimated at $17,824,342; that of Kansas at $654,316.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION OF CRUDE PETROLEUM IN THE UNITED STATES FROM 1859 TO 1907, INCLUSIVE.

In the following table will be found a statement of the production of crude petroleum from each State of the United States from the year 1859 to and including the production of the year 1907:

Production of crude petroleum in the United States, 1859–1907, by years and by States, in barrels of 42 gallons.

Year	Pennsylvania and New York.	Ohio.	West Virginia.	California.	Kentucky and Tennessee.	Colorado.	Indiana.	Illinois.
1859	2,000	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1860	500,000	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1861	2,113,609	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1862	3,056,690	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1863	2,611,309	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1864	2,116,109	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1865	2,497,700	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1866	3,597,700	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1867	3,347,300	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1868	3,646,117	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1869	4,215,000	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1870	5,260,745	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1871	5,205,234	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1872	6,293,194	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1873	9,893,786	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1874	10,926,945	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1875	8,787,514	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1876	8,968,906	31,763	120,000	12,000	.....	.....	.....	.....
1877	13,135,475	29,888	172,000	13,000	.....	.....	.....	.....
1878	15,163,462	38,179	180,000	15,227	.....	.....	.....	.....
1879	19,685,176	29,112	180,000	19,858	.....	.....	.....	.....
1880	26,027,631	38,940	179,000	40,552	.....	.....	.....	.....
1881	27,376,509	33,867	151,000	99,862	.....	.....	.....	.....
1882	30,053,500	39,761	128,000	128,636	.....	.....	.....	.....
1883	23,128,389	47,632	126,000	142,857	4,755	.....	.....	.....
1884	23,772,209	90,061	90,000	262,000	4,148	.....	.....	.....
1885	20,776,041	661,580	91,000	325,000	5,164	.....	.....	.....
1886	25,798,000	1,782,970	102,000	377,145	4,726	.....	.....	.....
1887	22,356,193	5,022,632	145,000	678,572	4,791	76,295	.....	.....
1888	16,488,668	10,010,868	119,448	690,333	5,096	297,612	.....	.....
1889	21,487,435	12,471,466	544,113	303,220	5,400	316,476	33,375	1,460
1890	28,458,208	16,124,656	492,578	307,360	6,000	368,842	63,496	900
1891	33,009,236	17,740,301	2,406,218	323,600	9,000	665,482	136,634	675
1892	28,422,377	16,362,921	3,810,086	385,049	6,500	824,000	698,068	521
1893	20,314,513	16,249,769	8,445,412	470,179	3,000	594,390	2,335,293	400
1894	19,019,990	16,792,154	8,577,624	705,969	1,500	515,746	3,688,666	300
1895	19,144,390	19,545,233	8,120,125	1,208,482	1,500	438,232	4,386,132	200
1896	20,584,421	23,941,169	10,019,770	1,252,777	1,680	361,450	4,680,732	250
1897	19,262,066	21,560,515	13,090,045	1,903,411	322	384,934	4,122,356	500
1898	15,948,464	18,738,708	13,615,101	2,257,207	5,568	444,383	3,730,907	360
1899	14,374,512	21,142,108	13,910,630	2,642,095	18,290	390,278	3,848,182	360
1900	14,559,127	22,362,730	16,195,675	4,324,484	62,259	317,385	4,874,392	200
1901	13,831,996	21,648,083	14,177,126	8,786,330	137,259	460,520	5,757,086	250
1902	13,183,610	21,014,231	13,513,345	13,984,268	185,331	396,901	7,480,896	200
1903	12,518,134	20,480,286	12,899,395	24,382,472	554,286	483,925	9,186,411	.....
1904	12,239,026	18,876,631	12,644,686	29,649,434	998,284	501,763	11,339,124	.....
1905	11,554,777	16,346,660	11,578,110	33,427,473	1,217,337	376,238	10,964,247	181,084
1906	11,500,410	14,787,763	10,120,935	33,098,598	1,213,548	327,582	7,673,477	4,397,050
1907	11,211,606	12,207,448	9,095,296	39,748,375	820,844	331,851	5,128,037	24,281,973
Total	687,425,409	366,250,105	185,039,718	201,965,825	5,276,578	8,874,285	90,127,511	28,866,683

Digitized by Google

Production of crude petroleum in the United States, 1859–1907, by years and by States, in barrels of 42 gallons—Continued.

Year.	Kansas.	Texas.	Missouri.	Oklahoma.	Wyoming.	Louisiana.	United States.	Total value.
1859	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,000	$32,000
1860	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	500,000	4,800,000
1861	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,113,609	1,035,668
1862	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	3,056,690	3,209,525
1863	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,611,309	8,225,663
1864	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,116,109	20,896,576
1865	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,497,700	16,459,853
1866	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	3,597,700	13,455,398
1867	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	3,347,300	8,066,993
1868	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	3,646,117	13,217,174
1869	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	4,215,000	23,730,450
1870	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	5,260,745	20,503,754
1871	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	5,205,234	22,591,180
1872	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	6,293,194	21,440,503
1873	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	9,893,786	18,100,464
1874	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	10,926,945	12,647,527
1875	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	8,787,514	7,368,133
1876	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	9,132,669	22,982,822
1877	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	13,350,363	31,788,566
1878	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,396,868	18,044,520
1879	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	19,914,146	17,210,708
1880	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	26,286,123	24,600,638
1881	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	27,661,238	23,512,051
1882	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	30,349,897	23,631,165
1883	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	23,449,633	25,740,252
1884	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	24,218,438	20,476,924
1885	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	21,858,785	19,193,694
1886	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	28,064,841	20,028,457
1887	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	28,283,483	18,856,606
1888	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	27,612,025	17,950,353
1889	500	48	20	.....	.....	.....	35,163,513	26,963,340
1890	1,200	54	278	.....	.....	.....	45,823,572	35,365,105
1891	1,400	54	25	30	.....	.....	54,292,655	30,526,553
1892	5,000	45	10	80	.....	.....	50,514,657	25,906,463
1893	18,000	50	50	10	.....	.....	48,431,066	28,952,326
1894	40,000	60	8	130	2,369	.....	49,344,516	35,522,095
1895	44,430	50	10	37	3,455	.....	52,892,276	57,091,279
1896	113,571	1,450	43	170	2,878	.....	60,960,361	58,518,709
1897	81,098	65,975	19	625	3,650	.....	60,475,516	40,929,611
1898	71,990	546,070	10	.....	5,475	.....	55,364,233	44,193,359
1899	69,700	669,013	132	.....	5,560	.....	57,070,850	64,603,904
1900	74,714	836,039	[a]1,602	6,472	5,450	.....	63,620,529	75,752,691
1901	179,151	4,393,658	[b]2,335	10,000	5,400	.....	69,389,194	66,417,335
1902	331,749	18,083,658	[a]757	37,100	6,253	548,617	88,766,916	71,178,910
1903	932,214	17,955,572	[a]3,000	138,911	8,960	917,771	100,461,337	94,094,050
1904	4,250,779	22,241,413	[a]2,572	1,366,748	11,542	2,958,958	117,080,960	101,175,455
1905	[c]12,013,495	28,136,189	[a]3,100	(d)	8,454	8,910,416	134,717,580	84,157,399
1906	[c]21,718,648	12,567,897	[a]3,500	(d)	[e]7,000	9,077,528	126,493,936	92,444,735
1907	[c]45,933,649	12,322,696	[a]4,000	(d)	9,339	5,000,221	166,095,335	120,106,749
Total	85,881,278	117,819,991	21,471	1,560,313	85,785	27,413,511	1,806,608,463	1,654,877,685

[a] Includes the production of Michigan.
[b] Includes production of Michigan and small production in Oklahoma.
[c] Includes production of Oklahoma.
[d] Included with Kansas.
[e] Estimated.

Digitized by Google

CONSUMPTION OF FUEL OIL BY RAILROADS IN 1907.

During the year 1907 a total of 18,855,691 barrels of oil were consumed as fuel by the railroads of the United States, as against a total of 15,577,677 barrels in 1906. The estimated length of line operated by the use of fuel oil in 1907 was 13,593 miles, and the total length of line covered by oil-burning engines is estimated at 74,197,144 miles, an average of 3.935 miles per barrel of oil consumed. Most of the oil consumed was crude oil, the remainder being residuum from the refineries, the product remaining after the lighter oils have been extracted.

The railroads of the United States on which oil-burning engines were used in 1907 were as follows: The San Pedro, Los Angeles and Salt Lake Railroad; the Sunset lines of California, Texas, and Louisiana; the Frisco lines of Kansas and Texas; the Kansas City Southern Railway of Texas and Louisiana; the Santa Fe lines; the International and Great Northern Railway, the Houston, East and West Texas Railway, the Gulf and Inter-State Railway, the St. Louis, Brownsville and Mexico Railroad—all of Texas; and the Missouri, Kansas and Texas Railway system of Kansas and Oklahoma.

Practically all of this oil was from the West—that is, from the Mid-continent, Gulf, and California fields.

OIL FIELDS OF THE UNITED STATES.

The five great oil provinces of the United States, which have been sufficiently outlined in previous reports of this series, showed only slight changes in geographical extent, but the changes in their relative importance constituted the phenomenal feature of the year.

The trade custom of grouping the oils according to the quality produced has become more general, so that oils are now described as of the various "grades," such as the "Kansas grade," "Lima grade," "Pennsylvania grade," etc., the distinction being based primarily on the percentage of sulphur, which determines whether the oil requires special treatment to eliminate this element. The second criterion is the proportion of asphalt and paraffin wax to the illuminating oil obtainable from the crude.

Briefly described these fields are:

Appalachian field.—The oils of the Appalachian field are practically free from sulphur and asphalt, are rich in paraffin wax, and yield the largest percentage of gasoline and illuminating oils. The field extends from western New York in a general southwesterly direction along the western side of the Allegheny Mountains, through Pennsylvania, eastern Ohio, West Virginia, into Kentucky and Tennessee. In the latter States the quality of the oil varies so markedly within short distances that the product frequently resembles the sulphur oils of the Lima-Indiana field.

Lima-Indiana field.—The Lima-Indiana field yields oil with sufficient sulphur to require special treatment for its elimination. Like the Appalachian oil it yields paraffin wax. The field includes the northwestern part of Ohio and a strip in the middle of Indiana. The Illinois field is no longer included.

Illinois field.—It was stated in the report for 1906 that there was doubt as to the advisability of including the Illinois field with the

Digitized by Google

Lima-Indiana, because the oil is produced from a different geologic horizon. The examination of the oil confirms the necessity of making this a separate field. The oil contains less sulphur, much of it being refined without special treatment. On the other hand, some of it contains asphalt as well as paraffin. The oils vary within wide limits in gravity and distillation products. The oil comes chiefly from a narrow field in southeastern Illinois near the Indiana line, though much drilling is in progress over the State by which small isolated pools have developed.

Mid-Continent field.—The oils of the Mid-Continent field show considerable variation. Many contain both asphalt and paraffin, especially in Kansas. The field includes southeastern Kansas, Oklahoma, and northern Texas.

Gulf field.—Geographically this field includes all oils in Texas and Louisiana. The oils near the Gulf contain considerable quantities of sulphur, much of which is in the form of sulphuretted hydrogen and easily removed by steam before refining or use as fuel. Their location makes them well suited for fuel oils, especially for export. They also yield valuable lubricating oils, and the gasoline derived from them is a better solvent than that from other fields. The oils of northern Texas, notably from Corsicana, are lighter and contain less sulphur. Statistically this region has been split off from the Gulf field and combined for industrial distinction with the Mid-Continent field.

California field.—The California oils are generally characterized by much asphalt and little or no paraffin, but in the future a division of the field will be required on account of the increased yield of oils of lighter grade from the Santa Maria district and probably from the Monterey district also, and the suitability of these oils for the increased demand for refining.

Other fields.—Small quantities of oil have been produced for many years in Wyoming, Colorado, Missouri, and Michigan. A map of the occurrence of oil indicates its presence in several other States—Montana, Washington, and western Oregon, and, lately, eastern Oregon, Idaho, and Nevada. During 1907 a small field of heavy oil was developed in southwestern Utah. Of all these, Wyoming gives most promise for the future.

FIELD INVESTIGATIONS IN 1907 AND 1908.

During the year 1907 the work in the various oil fields by members of the United States Geological Survey was carried forward much more actively than at any previous time. In California Mr. Ralph Arnold, assisted by Mr. Robert Anderson, extended the general investigations which they have had in progress to the Coalinga field. In Wyoming Messrs. C. W. Washburne and Deane Winchester investigated the occurrence of oil and natural gas in the Bighorn field. Mr. H. S. Gale examined the geology of the Rangely oil field in Colorado. Mr. G. B. Richardson investigated the new occurrence of oil in Virgin City, Utah. In connection with cooperative work with the State Survey of Pennsylvania, Mr. M. J. Munn studied the Clarion quadrangle, Clarion County, also the Carnegie and Sewickley quadrangles, and Mr. Charles Butts studied the oil fields of the Warren quadrangle, Pennsylvania.

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——23

Digitized by Google

As the result in part of the field work of recent years, the United States Geological Survey has published the following bulletins bearing on the oil areas of the country:

Bulletins bearing on the oil fields of the United States, published by the United States Geological Survey, 1904–1908.

238. Economic geology of the Iola quadrangle, Kansas, by G. I. Adams, Erasmus Haworth, and W. R. Crane. 1904.
250. The petroleum fields of the Pacific coast of Alaska, with an account of the Bering River coal deposits, by G. C. Martin. 1905.
256. Mineral resources of the Elders Ridge quadrangle, Pennsylvania, by R. W. Stone. 1905.
265. Geology of the Boulder district, Colorado, by N. M. Fenneman. 1905.
279. Mineral resources of the Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles, Pennsylvania, by Charles Butts. 1906.
282. Oil fields of the Texas-Louisiana Gulf Coastal Plain, by N. M. Fenneman. 1906.
286. Economic geology of the Beaver quadrangle, Pennsylvania, by L. H. Woolsey. 1906.
296. Economic geology of the Independence quadrangle, Kansas, by F. G. Schrader and Erasmus Haworth. 1907.
300. Economic geology of the Amity quadrangle in Eastern Washington County, Pa., by F. G. Clapp. 1907.
304. Oil and gas fields of Greene County, Pa., by R. W. Stone and F. G. Clapp. 1907.
309. The Santa Clara Valley, Puente Hills, and Los Angeles oil districts, southern California, by G. H. Eldridge and Ralph Arnold. 1907.
317. Preliminary report on the Santa Maria oil district, Santa Barbara County, Cal., by Ralph Arnold and Robert Anderson. 1907.
318. Geology of oil and gas fields in Steubenville, Burgettstown, and Claysville quadrangles, Ohio, West Virginia, and Pennsylvania, by W. T. Griswold and M. J. Munn. 1907.
321. Geology and Oil Resources of Summerland district, Santa Barbara County, Cal., by Ralph Arnold. 1907.
322. Geology, Oil Resources of Santa Maria Oil District, Santa Barbara County, Cal., by Ralph Arnold and Robert Anderson. 1907.
340–F. Investigations relating to petroleum and natural gas in 1907, by Ralph Arnold, G. B. Richardson, C. W. Washburne, and A. R. Schultz. 1908.
346. Structure of the Berea oil sand in the Flushing quadrangle, by W. T. Griswold. 1908.
350. Geology of the Rangely oil district, Colorado, by H. S. Gale. 1908.
357. Geology and oil resources of the Coalinga oil district, Fresno and Kings counties, Cal., by Ralph Arnold and Robert Anderson. [Preliminary report.]

Preliminary announcement of the results obtained in the field examinations of 1907 are contained in Bulletin 340, and the portions referring to oil have been published as Section F, which contains the following chapters: Miner ranch oil field, Contra Costa County, Cal., by Ralph Arnold; Petroleum in southern Utah, by G. B. Richardson; Gas fields of the Bighorn basin, Wyoming, by C. W. Washburne; Labarge oil field, central Uinta County, Wyo., by A. R. Schultz.

During the field season of 1908 the following investigations in the oil regions will be carried on. Mr. Ralph Arnold will continue the investigation of the California oil fields. Messrs. J. A. Taff and W. J. Reed will begin comprehensive studies of the Mid-Continent field. Mr. G. H. Ashley, with Mr. M. J. Munn, will include an examination of the conditions of occurrence of oil in studying the Foxburg quadrangle, Pennsylvania. Mr. A. C. Veatch will make a preliminary examination of the oil pools at Belle Isle and of the Caddo field in Louisiana. In Colorado Mr. C. W. Washburne will, in mapping the coals of the Florence field, examine the conditions of occurrence of oil in that locality, and Mr. George C. Martin will do similar work in the Boulder field.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION BY FIELDS.

In the following tables the production is grouped by the oil fields described above. They show also the comparative value of each kind of oil and give a summary statement of the activity in oil-well drilling in 1907. It is interesting to note the reverse of activity in the Lima-Indiana field, where 4,580 wells were not only abandoned, but in the majority of cases the casings were pulled out for transfer to Illinois and other productive fields.

Production of petroleum in the United States, 1902–1907, by fields, in barrels.

Field.	1902.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Appalachian	32,018,787	31,558,248	31,408,567	29,366,960	27,741,472	25,342,137
Lima-Indiana	23,358,826	24,080,264	24,689,184	22,294,171	17,554,661	13,121,094
Illinois	200			181,084	4,397,050	24,281,973
Mid-Continent	996,720	1,573,085	6,186,629	12,535,777	22,838,553	46,846,267
Gulf	18,014,404	18,371,383	24,631,269	36,526,323	20,527,520	16,410,299
California	13,984,268	24,382,472	29,649,434	33,427,473	33,098,598	39,748,375
Other	403,911	495,885	515,877	385,792	336,082	345,190
Total	88,766,916	100,461,337	117,080,960	134,717,580	126,493,936	166,095,335

Percentages of total crude petroleum produced in the several fields, 1902–1907.

Field.	1902.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Appalachian	36.07	31.41	26.83	21.80	21.93	15.26
Lima-Indiana	26.31	23.97	21.09	16.55	13.88	7.90
Illinois			.14	3.47	14.62	
Mid-Continent	1.12	1.57	5.28	.30	18.05	28.20
Gulf	20.29	18.29	21.03	27.11	16.23	9.88
California	15.75	24.27	25.33	24.81	26.17	23.93
Other	.46	.49	.44	.29	.27	.21
Total	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00

Production of petroleum in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by fields, showing increase or decrease, in barrels.

Field.	1906.	1907.	Increase.	Decrease.	Percentage.	
					Increase.	Decrease.
Appalachian	27,741,472	25,342,137		2,399,335		8.65
Lima-Indiana	17,554,661	13,121,094		4,433,567		25.26
Illinois	4,397,050	24,281,973	19,884,923		452.23	
Mid-Continent	22,838,553	46,846,267	24,009,714		105.14	
Gulf	20,527,520	16,410,299		4,117,221		20.05
California	33,098,598	39,748,375	6,649,777		20.09	
Other	336,082	345,190	9,108		2.71	
Total	126,493,936	166,095,335	39,601,399		31.307	

Quantity, total value, and price per barrel received at wells for crude petroleum produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by fields.

Field.	1906.			1907.		
	Quantity, in barrels.	Value.	Price per barrel.	Quantity, in barrels.	Value.	Price per barrel.
Appalachian	27,741,472	$43,633,601	$1.573	25,342,137	$43,766,686	$1.727
Lima-Indiana	17,554,661	15,927,707	.907	13,121,094	11,962,410	.912
Illinois	4,397,050	3,274,818	.745	24,281,973	16,432,947	.677
Mid-Continent	22,838,553	10,358,740	.453	46,846,267	19,200,235	.4098
Gulf	20,527,520	9,382,874	.457	16,410,299	13,743,319	.837
California	33,098,598	9,553,430	.289	39,748,375	14,699,956	.3698
Other	336,082	313,565	.933	345,190	301,196	.8725+
Total	126,493,936	92,444,735	.731	166,095,335	120,106,749	.723

Digitized by Google

Deliveries of crude petroleum in the United States and purposes for which shipped in 1907, by fields, in barrels.[a]

Field.	Total shipments in 1907.	Delivered for—		
		Refining.	Fuel.	Other purposes.
Appalachian	51,909,464	51,863,559	.....	[b] 45,905
Lima-Indiana	17,317,051	17,307,618	9,433	.....
Illinois	11,143,563	10,926,131	217,432	.....
Kansas and Oklahoma	28,542,475	28,089,424	453,051	.....
Louisiana	5,902,861	119,247	5,741,364	[b] 42,250
Texas	17,091,804	7,548,080	9,542,575	1,149
California [c]	39,748,375	[d] 20,663,779	[e]19,084,596	.....
Other	358,430	352,271	4,659	1,500
Total	172,014,023	136,870,109	35,053,110	90,804

[a] Because of the difficulty of accurate separation the figures in this table and in several following tables are given by fields and States instead of by fields alone.
[b] Lubricating.
[c] About one-third of shipments was consumed by railroads in this State in 1907, and a total of 2,400,000 barrels was used in making gas.
[d] Part of this used for gas making.
[e] Part of this used for roads.

STOCKS.

Great effort was made to take care of the rapid increase in the newer fields, but the transportation facilities were not equal to the development. Stocks therefore increased from 47,775,376 barrels in 1906 to the unprecedented total of 71,971,941 barrels in 1907. To take care of this stock, it was necessary for the transportation and refining interests to buy the tanks of producers, in addition to building all additional tanks possible. In considering production and stocks, this report does not include the quantities in private producers' storage which have not been measured or turned over to transportation companies. The greatest quantity of this oil is in the Mid-Continent field, and is estimated at 6,650,000 barrels.

Stocks, runs, and shipments of crude petroleum in the United States in 1907, by fields, in barrels.

Field.	Gross stocks Dec. 31, 1906.	Runs from wells sold in 1907.	Shipments in 1907.	Gross stocks Dec. 31, 1907.
Appalachian	8,119,007	25,342,137	51,909,464	6,528,103
Lima-Indiana	[a] 6,793,692	13,121,094	17,317,051	6,700,526
Illinois	1,899,684	24,281,973	11,143,563	15,848,035
Oklahoma and Kansas	22,941,034	45,933,649	28,542,475	[b] 38,605,538
Louisiana	1,214,098	5,000,221	5,902,861	[c] 391,997
Texas	4,558 058	12,322,696	17,091,804	[c] 2,141,897
California	[d] 2,235.563	[e] 39,748,375	39,748,375	[f] 1,754,845
Other	14,240	345,190	358,430	1,000
Total	47,775,376	166,095,335	172,014,023	71,971,941

[a] Includes some stock in the Appalachian field which can not be separated.
[b] In addition it is estimated that 6,650,000 barrels were held in producers' storage and refiners' reserve.
[c] In addition it is estimated that 1,200,000 barrels were held in producers' storage and refiners' reserve.
[d] Field stocks held by producers do not include stocks held by pipe-line companies, which amounted to not less than 4,000,000 barrels.
[e] These figures show quantity of crude run from wells and tanks and sold, and do not represent actual production.
[f] Field stocks held by producers only.

Digitized by Google

WELL RECORD.

The following table gives the well record in the United States for 1907, by fields:

Well record in the United States in 1907, by fields.

Field.	Total wells Dec. 31, 1906.	Wells drilled.				Wells abandoned in 1907.	Total wells Dec. 31, 1907.
		Oil.	Gas.	Dry.	Total.		
Appalachian [a]	.....	5,269	.....	1,936	7,205	.....	5,269
Lima-Indiana [b]	35,953	1,300	.....	264	1,564	4,580	32,673
Illinois [b]	2,810	4,254	.....	685	4,939	84	6,980
Kansas and Oklahoma [a]	.....	3,558	417	408	4,383	.....	3,975
Louisiana	.....	64	11	34	109	55	20
Texas	.....	769	20	275	1,064	279	510
California	2,916	296	2	11	309	62	3,152
Colorado	51	8	.....	12	20	4	55
Other [c]	44	8	.....	.....	8	.....	52
Total	41,774	15,526	450	3,625	19,601	5,064	52,686

[a] Figures from Oil City Derrick.
[b] Figures partly from Oil City Derrick.
[c] States of Michigan, Missouri, Wyoming, and Utah.

APPALACHIAN OIL FIELD.

Geology.—The geological conditions governing the accumulation of petroleum in this field have been described repeatedly in previous volumes of this series. During the last few years several pools within the field have been studied in detail in the course of geologic mapping by the United States Geological Survey. This work is being continued, especially in Pennsylvania, in cooperation with that State. Among the bulletins containing the results of this work are: No. 256. Mineral resources of the Elders Ridge quadrangle, Pennsylvania, by R. W. Stone, 1905; No. 279. Mineral resources of the Kittanning and Rural Valley quadrangles, Pennsylvania, by Charles Butts, 1906; No. 286. Economic geology of the Beaver quadrangle, Pennsylvania, by L. H. Woolsey, 1906; No. 300. Economic geology of the Amity quadrangle in eastern Washington County, Pennsylvania, by F. G. Clapp, 1907; No. 304. Oil and gas fields of Greene County, Pennsylvania, by R. W. Stone and F. G. Clapp, 1907; and No. 318. Geology of oil and gas fields in Steubenville, Burgettstown, and Claysville quadrangles, Ohio, West Virginia, and Pennsylvania, by W. T. Griswold and M. J. Munn, 1907.

Character of the oils.—In general the oil is "Pennsylvania" grade and commands a higher price than any other. In certain districts such as Tiona and Middle, the quality commands a slight premium and this is true of certain natural lubricating oils produced in very small quantity at Franklin, Pa., and in West Virginia. On the other hand, the Kentucky and Tennessee oils are below Pennsylvania grade and bring a correspondingly lower price. In addition to their freedom from sulphur and asphalt the Appalachian oils have been usually found to consist, to greater extent than any others known, of members of the paraffin or marsh-gas series of oils, and while further analytical work is needed to determine whether this is entirely true, there is no doubt that these oils yield the largest proportion of gasoline and illuminating oils and also are most easily refined by acid treatment.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION OF THE APPALACHIAN FIELD.

The following tables show the course of the Appalachian oil production since the oil industry began. For the year 1907 details are given showing the production of each month in each State, as obtained from the statements of the pipe-line companies:

Production of the Appalachian oil field by States and months in 1907, in barrels.

Month.	Pennsylvania.	New York.	Ohio.	West Virginia.	Kentucky and Tennessee.	Total.
January	824,081	100,887	375,602	687,251	77,034	2,064,855
February	742,149	89,502	343,268	696,616	67,939	1,938,474
March	874,478	105,662	355,700	771,814	78,438	2,186,092
April	847,748	102,975	375,054	770,274	73,467	2,169,518
May	875,529	107,406	377,593	821,554	72,728	2,254,810
June	826,192	98,809	346,193	747,071	64,120	2,082,385
July	900,025	106,231	360,287	812,437	66,940	2,245,920
August	842,609	102,093	358,773	785,620	66,131	2,155,226
September	799,053	98,236	323,723	734,077	66,493	2,021,582
October	852,446	103,308	351,622	765,671	65,142	2,138,189
November	779,009	96,772	313,676	696,694	60,860	1,947,011
December	835,987	100,419	332,900	807,217	61,552	2,138,075
Total	9,999,306	1,212,300	4,214,391	9,095,296	820,844	25,342,137

The tables following show the relation of this pioneer oil field to the total production in the United States. They show also the proportion furnished by each State for the last eight years, and fluctuations in the value of the total product for the last three years.

It is evident that, while the great increase from other fields makes the Appalachian oils show rapid decrease in their percentage of the whole production, the actual rate of decrease in the field is much slower, due to the renewed pumping of old wells as the price has increased.

Production of petroleum in the Appalachian field, 1859–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Production.	Per cent of total production.	Increase (+) or decrease (−) from previous year.	Yearly average price per barrel.
1859	2,000	100		
1860	500,000	100	+ 498,000	$9.59
1861	2,113,609	100	+1,613,609	.49
1862	3,056,690	100	+ 943,081	1.05
1863	2,611,309	100	+ 445,381	3.15
1864	2,116,109	100	− 495,200	8.06
1865	2,497,700	100	+ 381,591	6.59
1866	3,597,700	100	+1,100,000	3.74
1867	3,347,300	100	− 250,400	2.41
1868	3,646,117	100	+ 298,817	3.62½
1869	4,215,000	100	+ 568,883	5.63¾
1870	5,260,745	100	+1,045,745	3.86
1871	5,205,234	100	− 55,511	4.34
1872	6,293,194	100	+1,087,960	3.64
1873	9,893,786	100	+3,600,592	1.83
1874	10,926,945	100	+1,033,159	1.17
1875	8,787,514	100	−2,139,431	1.35
1876	9,120,669	99.87	+ 333,155	2.56¼
1877	13,337,363	99.90	+4,216,694	2.42
1878	15,381,641	99.90	+2,044,278	1.19
1879	19,894,288	99.90	+4,512,647	.85¾
1880	26,245,571	99.85	+6,351,283	.94¾
1881	27,561,376	99.64	+1,315,805	.85¾
1882	30,221,261	99.58	+2,659,885	.78¾
1883	23,306,776	99.39	−6,914,485	1.05¾
1884	23,956,438	98.92	+ 649,662	$0.83¾
1885	21,533,785	98.51	−2,422,653	.87½
1886	26,549,827	94.60	+5,016,042	.71½
1887	22,878,241	80.90	−3,671,586	.66¾
1888	16,941,397	61.36	−5,936,844	.87¾
1889	22,355,225	63.57	+5,413,828	.94¾
1890	30,073,307	65.63	+7,718,082	.86½
1891	35,848,777	66.03	+5,775,470	.67
1892	33,432,377	66.19	−2,416,400	.55¾
1893	31,365,890	64.76	−2,066,487	.64
1894	30,783,424	62.38	− 582,466	.83½
1895	30,960,639	58.54	+ 177,215	1.35¾
1896	33,971,902	55.73	+3,010,263	1.17½
1897	35,230,271	58.25	+1,258,369	.78¾
1898	31,717,425	57.29	−3,512,846	.91¾
1899	33,068,356	57.94	+1,350,931	1.29¾
1900	36,295,433	57.05	+3,227,077	1.35¾
1901	33,618,171	48.45	−2,677,262	1.21
1902	32,018,787	36.07	−1,599,384	1.23¾
1903	31,558,248	31.41	− 460,539	1.59
1904	31,408,567	26.83	− 149,681	1.62¾
1905	29,366,960	21.80	−2,041,607	1.39¾
1906	27,741,472	21.93	−1,625,488	1.59¾
1907	25,342,137	15.26	−2,399,335	1.74¾

Digitized by Google

In the following table is given the production of the Appalachian field, by States, from 1900 to 1907, inclusive:

Production of petroleum in the Appalachian field, 1900–1907, by States, in barrels.

Year.	Pennsylvania and New York.	West Virginia.	Southeastern Ohio.	Kentucky and Tennessee.	Total.
1900	14,559,127	16,195,675	5,478,372	62,259	36,295,433
1901	13,831,996	14,177,126	5,471,790	137,259	33,618,171
1902	13,183,610	13,513,345	5,136,501	185,331	32,018,787
1903	12,518,134	12,899,395	5,586,433	554,286	31,558,248
1904	12,239,026	12,644,686	5,526,571	998,284	31,408,567
1905	11,554,777	11,578,110	5,016,736	1,217,337	29,366,960
1906	11,500,410	10,120,935	4,906,579	1,213,548	27,741,472
1907	11,211,606	9,095,296	4,214,391	820,844	25,342,137

In the following table is shown the production of the Appalachian field, by States, in the years 1906 and 1907, with the increase and decrease for each State and the percentage of increase or decrease as compared with the previous year:

Production of petroleum in the Appalachian field in 1906 and 1907, by States, showing increase or decrease, in barrels.

State.	Production.		Increase.	Decrease.	Percentage.	
	1906.	1907.			Increase.	Decrease.
New York	1,243,517	1,212,300	.....	31,217	.....	2.51
Pennsylvania	10,256,893	9,999,306	.....	257,587	.....	2.51
West Virginia	10,120,935	9,095,296	.....	1,025,639	.....	10.13
Southeastern Ohio	4,906,579	4,214,391	.....	692,188	.....	14.11
Kentucky and Tennessee	1,213,548	820,844	.....	392,704	.....	32.36
Total	27,741,472	25,342,137	.....	2,399,335	.....	8.65

In the following table is given the quantity, value, and price per barrel of the oil produced in the Appalachian field during the years 1906 and 1907, by States:

Quantity and value at wells of crude petroleum produced in the Appalachian field in 1906 and 1907, by States.

State.	1906.			1907.		
	Quantity in barrels.	Value.	Price per barrel.	Quantity in barrels.	Value.	Price per barrel.
New York	1,243,517	$1,995,337	$1.605	1,212,300	$2,127,748	$1.755
Pennsylvania	10,256,893	16,596,943	1.618	9,999,306	17,579,706	1.758
West Virginia	10,120,935	16,170,293	1.598	9,095,296	15,852,428	1.743
Southeastern Ohio	4,906,579	7,839,359	1.598	4,214,391	7,344,408	1.743
Kentucky and Tennessee	1,213,548	1,031,629	.850	820,844	862,396	1.0506
Total	27,741,472	43,633,601	1.573	25,342,137	43,766,686	1.727

Digitized by Google

Production and value of crude petroleum in the Appalachian field, 1905–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Pennsylvania.		New York.		Macksburg, Ohio.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1905	10,437,195	$14,653,278	1,117,582	$1,557,630	5,016,736	$6,992,885
1906	10,256,893	16,596,943	1,243,517	1,995,377	4,906,579	7,839,359
1907	9,999,306	17,579,706	1,212,300	2,127,748	4,214,391	7,344,408

Year.	Kentucky-Tennessee.		West Virginia.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1905	1,217,337	$943,211	11,578,110	$16,132,631	29,366,960	$40,279,635
1906	1,213,548	1,031,629	10,120,935	16,170,293	27,741,472	43,633,601
1907	820,844	862,396	9,095,296	15,852,428	25,342,137	43,766,686

In the two following tables are given the production of crude petroleum in the Appalachian oil field from 1902 to 1907, the first by months and the second by days.

These tables are valuable in so much as they show what months of each year made the highest average production, and also for the comparison of the average daily records of previous years with the production as reported by the press each day.

Production of crude petroleum in the Appalachian oil field, 1902–1907, by months and years, in barrels.

Month.	1902.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
January	2,614,845	2,726,634	2,377,630	2,368,186	2,346,346	2,064,855
February	2,253,491	2,353,281	2,294,922	2,207,659	2,070,728	1,938,474
March	2,629,104	2,759,807	2,719,887	2,685,538	2,397,601	2,186,092
April	2,664,668	2,691,431	2,599,224	2,445,161	2,326,650	2,109,518
May	2,759,717	2,681,586	2,743,881	2,685,829	2,473,788	2,254,810
June	2,598,349	2,731,722	2,700,030	2,570,383	2,383,010	2,062,385
July	2,825,398	2,758,308	2,697,037	2,434,710	2,406,191	2,245,920
August	2,728,825	2,628,708	2,822,017	2,523,737	2,437,028	2,155,226
September	2,769,060	2,633,513	2,668,124	2,358,897	2,198,899	2,021,582
October	2,860,506	2,664,422	2,606,321	2,376,013	2,329,121	2,138,189
November	2,609,453	2,374,373	2,558,764	2,268,847	2,180,492	1,947,011
December	2,705,371	2,554,463	2,620,730	2,442,000	2,191,618	2,138,075
Total	32,018,787	31,558,248	31,408,567	29,366,960	27,741,472	25,342,137

Average daily production of crude petroleum in the Appalachian oil field each month, 1902–1907, by months and years, in barrels.

Month.	1902.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
January	84,350	87,956	76,698	76,393	75,689	66,608
February	80,482	84,046	79,135	78,845	73,955	69,231
March	84,810	89,026	87,738	86,630	77,342	70,519
April	88,822	89,714	86,641	81,505	77,555	72,317
May	89,023	86,503	88,512	86,640	79,798	72,736
June	86,612	91,057	90,001	85,679	79,434	69,413
July	91,142	88,978	87,001	78,539	77,619	72,449
August	88,027	84,797	91,033	81,411	78,614	69,523
September	92,302	87,784	88,937	78,630	73,297	67,386
October	92,274	85,949	84,075	76,646	75,133	68,974
November	86,982	79,146	85,292	75,628	72,683	64,903
December	87,270	82,402	84,540	78,774	70,697	68,970
Average	87,723	86,461	85,816	80,457	76,004	69,430

Digitized by Google

PIPE-LINE STATISTICS IN THE APPALACHIAN FIELD.

The pipe-line runs furnish the simplest data for gaging the relative production month by month, and they are given for 1907 in the following table for the principal lines in this field, together with tables of the pipe-line shipments and of the stocks held by these lines for the same period:

Pipe-line runs in the Appalachian oil field in 1907, by lines and months, in barrels.

Month.	National Transit.	Eureka.	Southwest.	Tidewater.	Producers and Refiners.	Emery.
January	387,037	640,053	175,550	134,357	224,452	24,290
February	344,056	648,640	159,417	119,091	212,213	23,553
March	408,966	717,311	179,386	144,362	248,154	26,541
April	397,933	715,195	179,982	138,008	250,878	26,059
May	409,915	764,774	185,975	139,317	246,668	26,520
June	378,780	695,648	169,784	136,359	222,240	25,669
July	409,485	760,653	208,770	139,690	226,169	26,265
August	383,420	728,455	178,203	134,975	233,200	25,685
September	366,991	683,467	166,349	130,128	203,302	24,612
October	393,967	708,202	174,987	134,024	216,393	26,609
November	357,034	644,699	154,421	128,786	194,498	25,096
December	381,639	751,138	169,363	135,857	206,511	26,622
Total	4,619,223	8,458,235	2,102,197	1,614,954	2,684,678	307,521

Month.	Cumberland.	Buckeye Macksburg.	New York Transit.	Other pipe lines.	Franklin.	Total.
January	70,757	256,198	25,569	124,117	2,475	2,064,855
February	63,010	230,478	21,890	114,400	1,726	1,938,474
March	74,058	229,002	25,327	128,465	4,520	2,186,092
April	69,274	240,968	24,682	122,826	3,713	2,169,518
May	67,939	251,781	26,388	131,374	4,159	2,254,810
June	58,757	240,408	23,339	127,834	3,567	2,082,385
July	62,048	252,319	24,798	131,542	4,181	2,245,920
August	66,592	250,142	24,542	132,790	3,222	2,155,226
September	61,745	231,242	22,871	127,186	3,689	2,021,582
October	61,270	249,738	25,086	144,976	2,937	2,138,189
November	57,075	222,836	21,813	136,644	4,099	1,947,011
December	57,498	238,991	23,201	143,458	3,797	2,138,075
Total	764,023	2,894,103	289,506	1,565,612	42,085	25,342,137

Digitized by Google

Pipe-line shipments in the Appalachian oil field in 1907, by lines and months, in barrels.

Month.	National Transit.	Eureka.	Southwest.	Tidewater.	Producers and Refiners.	Emery.	New York Transit.
January	1,224,397	84,001	70,379	251,988	244,516	25,332	1,297,141
February	1,115,257	42,709	63,771	226,682	219,534	18,897	1,257,547
March	1,057,678	71,597	62,316	252,243	223,879	24,667	1,417,091
April	1,104,065	90,716	78,357	252,101	228,780	27,981	1,532,555
May	1,248,789	93,244	74,473	255,124	227,429	29,907	1,774,952
June	1,147,269	74,575	65,847	231,390	226,652	25,229	1,518,540
July	1,406,342	76,377	67,168	201,789	228,247	26,903	1,523,783
August	1,600,144	79,332	72,570	185,761	203,227	25,604	1,527,702
September	1,724,993	66,265	67,400	167,245	229,830	26,851	1,454,605
October	1,624,968	68,108	67,305	260,656	249,890	25,079	1,444,148
November	1,573,037	93,486	62,640	238,990	225,907	24,810	1,334,841
December	1,563,364	101,133	67,028	229,767	220,360	28,082	1,462,707
Total	16,390,303	941,543	819,254	2,753,736	2,728,251	309,342	17,545,612

Month.	Cumberland.	Southern.	Crescent.	Buckeye Macksburg.	Franklin.	Other pipe lines.[a]	Total.
January	36,571	583,054	155,450	.....	10,898	129,793	4,113,520
February	30,859	480,335	151,842	6,080	7,429	129,793	3,750,735
March	24,995	464,971	162,214	3,568	.....	129,793	3,895,012
April	23,479	476,057	134,538	4,150	.....	129,793	4,082,572
May	33,958	572,411	166,829	2,432	.....	129,793	4,609,341
June	20,009	533,005	138,146	3,293	.....	129,793	4,113,748
July	26,898	628,620	158,615	4,804	124	129,793	4,479,463
August	16,997	662,513	152,199	4,802	4,521	129,793	4,665,165
September	5,641	552,013	151,349	5,841	.....	129,793	4,581,826
October	6,709	632,244	171,664	6,081	170	129,793	4,686,815
November	5,916	561,956	138,999	1,475	8,126	129,793	4,399,976
December	12,664	562,203	142,181	2,926	9,087	129,789	4,531,291
Total	244,696	6,709,382	1,824,026	45,452	40,355	1,557,512	51,909,464

[a] Averaged.

Gross stocks held by pipe lines in the Appalachian oil field at close of each month in 1907, in barrels.

Month.	National Transit.	Eureka.	Southwest.	Producers and Refiners.	Emery.	New York Transit.	Cumberland.
January	1,122,122	934,150	451,420	285,158	13,437	2,063,833	139,586
February	1,085,844	1,007,381	474,779	277,837	18,092	1,949,519	110,578
March	1,154,420	1,157,255	575,163	302,111	19,966	1,909,560	107,890
April	1,116,690	1,174,463	533,917	324,208	18,044	1,603,976	139,907
May	1,129,894	1,279,796	564,123	343,448	14,658	1,298,577	121,464
June	1,145,521	1,200,786	532,284	339,036	15,098	1,269,546	126,137
July	1,171,312	1,330,146	599,513	336,959	14,459	1,191,525	99,813
August	1,186,308	1,296,427	617,293	366,932	14,540	1,071,020	142,458
September	1,062,307	1,317,410	825,330	340,403	12,302	1,170,145	119,584
October	1,119,436	1,258,151	811,076	306,906	13,831	1,139,301	125,878
November	990,309	1,263,385	743,576	275,497	14,117	985,637	129,308
December	1,061,333	1,125,515	931,448	269,616	4,253	901,136	113,610

Month.	Southern.	Crescent.	Northern.	United States.	Buckeye Macksburg.	Franklin.	Other lines.	Total.
January	413,005	95,402	1,625,979	77,502	.....	24,739	.....	.....
February	376,746	77,226	1,572,415	81,035	298,954	19,306	.....	.....
March	364,670	64,615	1,457,351	83,395	283,912	23,235	.....	.....
April	467,991	77,742	1,419,225	88,366	297,010	26,327	.....	.....
May	365,068	62,692	1,219,157	85,522	277,682	29,954	.....	.....
June	581,639	74,754	1,031,856	89,035	286,764	32,883	.....	.....
July	726,890	74,846	993,833	75,355	279,549	36,508	.....	.....
August	721,225	82,250	981,960	67,021	278,943	34,612	.....	.....
September	593,672	80,034	740,876	53,833	241,631	37,788	.....	.....
October	517,779	61,548	733,525	62,559	248,476	40,277	.....	.....
November	526,426	59,552	738,884	68,557	228,097	35,794	.....	.....
December	473,974	65,308	698,478	72,295	227,394	36,425	547,318	6,528,103

Digitized by Google

PRICES OF APPALACHIAN OIL.

The Seep Purchasing Agency publishes each day the price it is willing to pay for each grade of oil. The significant price is that for "Pennsylvania" grade, as this covers by far the greater part of the Appalachian product. The course of prices is shown below. The fluctuations in price have frequently produced higher maximum prices, but the minimum price remained higher in 1907 than in any year since 1872.

Range of prices paid by the Seep Purchasing Agency for light crude petroleum produced in the New York, Ohio, Pennsylvania, and West Virginia oil regions during 1906 and 1907, per barrel of 42 gallons.

	Tiona, Pa.	Pennsylvania.	Second sand, Pa.	Corning, Ohio.	Newcastle, Ohio.	Butler and Richland.	Cabell, W. Va.
1906.							
January 1	$1.68	$1.58	$1.58	$1.10	$1.35	$1.78	$1.18
April 13	1.71	1.61	1.61	1.13	1.38	1.81	1.21
April 25	1.74	1.64	1.64	1.16	1.41	1.84	1.24
July 28	1.71	1.61	1.61	1.13	1.38	1.81	1.21
August 2	1.68	1.58	1.58	1.10	1.35	1.78	1.18
1907.							
January 1	1.68	1.58	1.58	1.10	1.35	1.78	1.18
February 11	1.73	1.63	1.63	1.12	1.37	1.78	1.20
March 9	1.78	1.68	1.68	1.14	1.39	1.78	1.22
March 13	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.39	1.78	1.22
April 12	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.22	1.78	1.22
June 1	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.22	1.78	1.32

In the following table is given the average price per month of the different light oils of New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio, and West Virginia during the years 1906 and 1907:

Average monthly prices of Appalachian crude petroleum in 1906 and 1907, per barrel.

Month.	Tiona, Pa.	Pennsylvania.	Butler and Richland.	Corning, Ohio.	Newcastle, Ohio.	Cabell, W. Va.
1906.						
January	$1.68	$1.58	$1.78	$1.10	$1.35	$1.18
February	1.68	1.58	1.78	1.10	1.35	1.18
March	1.68	1.58	1.78	1.10	1.35	1.18
April	1.70⅜	1.60⅜	1.80⅜	1.12⅜	1.37⅜	1.20⅜
May	1.74	1.64	1.84	1.16	1.41	1.24
June	1.74	1.64	1.84	1.16	1.41	1.24
July	1.73⅛	1.63⅛	1.83⅛	1.15⅛	1.40⅛	1.23⅛
August	1.68	1.58	1.78	1.10	1.35	1.18
September	1.68	1.58	1.78	1.10	1.35	1.18
October	1.68	1.58	1.78	1.10	1.35	1.18
November	1.68	1.58	1.78	1.10	1.35	1.18
December	1.68	1.58	1.78	1.10	1.35	1.18
Average	1.69⅜	1.59⅜	1.79⅜	1.11⅜	1.36⅜	1.19⅜
1907.						
January	1.68	1.58	1.78	1.10	1.35	1.18
February	1.71½	1.61½	1.78	1.11½	1.36½	1.19½
March	1.76⅜	1.72⅜	1.78	1.13⅜	1.38⅜	1.21⅜
April	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.28½	1.22
May	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.22	1.22
June	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.22	1.32
July	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.22	1.32
August	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.22	1.32
September	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.22	1.32
October	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.22	1.32
November	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.22	1.32
December	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.14	1.22	1.32
Average	1.76½	1.74½	1.78	1.13⅜	1.26½	1.27½

Digitized by Google

The average monthly and yearly prices per barrel of the crude petroleum in the Appalachian field for the years 1902–1907 are given in the following table:

Monthly and yearly average prices of pipe-line certificates of Pennsylvania crude petroleum at wells in daily market, 1902–1907, per barrel.

Year.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May.	June.	July.	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yearly average.
1902	$1.15	$1.15	$1.15	$1.17½	$1.20	$1.20⅜	$1.22	$1.22	$1.22	$1.23½	$1.38½	$1.49	$1.23¼
1903	1.52½	1.50	1.50	1.51	1.51½	1.50	1.52½	1.56	1.57½	1.68½	1.78½	1.88⅜	1.59
1904	1.85	1.82	1.72½	1.65½	1.62	1.58⅜	1.52	1.50	1.53½	1.56	1.58⅜	1.57	1.62⅜
1905	1.43½	1.39	1.38½	1.32½	1.28½	1.27	1.27	1.27	1.35⅜	1.57½	1.59	1.58	1.30⅜
1906	1.58	1.58	1.58	1.60⅜	1.64	1.64	1.63⅜	1.58	1.58	1.58	1.58	1.58	1.59½
1907	1.58	1.61½	1.72⅜	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.78	1.74½

The following table shows the range of prices of Pennsylvania crude oil each year since 1859:

Highest and lowest prices of Pennsylvania crude petroleum each year, 1859–1907, per barrel.

Year.	Highest.		Lowest.	
	Month.	Price.	Month.	Price.
1859	September	$20.00	December	$20.00
1860	January	20.00	December	2.00
1861	January	1.75	December	.10
1862	December	2.50	January	.10
1863	December	4.00	January	2.00
1864	July	14.00	February	3.75
1865	January	10.00	August	4.00
1866	January	5.50	December	1.35
1867	October	4.00	June	1.50
1868	July	5.75	January	1.70
1869	January	7.00	December	4.25
1870	January	4.90	August	2.75
1871	June	5.25	January	3.25
1872	October	4.55	December	2.67½
1873	January	2.75	November	.82½
1874	February	2.25	November	.62½
1875	February	1.82½	January	.75
1876	December	4.23⅜	January	1.47½
1877	January	3.69⅜	June	1.53⅜
1878	February	1.87½	September	.78⅛
1879	December	1.28⅜	June	.63⅛
1880	June	1.24⅜	April	.71¼
1881	September	1.01½	July	.72½
1882	November	1.37	July	.49⅜
1883	June	1.24⅜	January	.83¼
1884	January	1.15⅜	June	.51¼
1885	October	1.12⅜	January	.68
1886	January	.92½	August	.59⅜
1887	December	.90	July	.54
1888	March	1.00	June	.71⅜
1889	November	1.12½	April	.79½
1890	January	1.07⅜	December	.60⅜
1891	February	.81⅜	August	.50
1892	January	.64⅜	October	.50
1893	December	.80	January	.52⅞
1894	December	.95⅜	January	.78½
1895	April	2.60	January	.95¼
1896	January	1.50	December	.90
1897	March	.96	October	.65
1898	December	1.19	January	.65
1899	December	1.66	February	1.13
1900	January	1.68	November	1.05
1901	January, September	1.45	May	.80
1902	December	1.54	January, February, March.	1.15
1903	December	1.90	January, February, March, April, May, June, July.	1.50
1904	January	1.85	July, December	1.50
1905	October	1.61	May	1.27
1906	April, May, June, July.	1.64	January, February, March, April, August, September, October, November, December.	1.58
1907	March to December, inclusive.	1.78	January	1.58

Digitized by Google

NEW YORK AND PENNSYLVANIA.

New York's production amounted to 1,212,300 barrels in 1907, a decline of 2.5 per cent from 1,243,517 barrels in 1906. Pennsylvania declined by exactly the same percentage from 10,256,893 barrels in 1906 to 9,999,306 barrels in 1907. These decreases, although slight, are rendered significant by the activity in the effort to develop new territory and by the renewal of work on wells in old territory. A gusher in Greene County was the only encouraging feature, and efforts to duplicate it were fruitless.

WEST VIRGINIA.

West Virginia showed a decline from 10;120,935 barrels to 9,095,296, or 10.13 per cent, although the efforts to develop new territory were more energetic than in Pennsylvania. The new work in Tyler and Wetzel counties furnished some surprisingly good results. The Congo pool in the former county increased its daily output in the first part of the year, but rapidly declined again. Wetzel County yielded a gusher in September which showed unusual persistence.

PRODUCTION.

In the following table is given the production of crude petroleum in West Virginia in 1905, 1906, and 1907, by months:

Total production of crude petroleum in West Virginia, by months, 1905, 1906, and 1907, in barrels.

Month.	1905.	1906.	1907.
January	940,709	832,628	687,251
February	923,632	752,399	695,616
March	1,093,107	897,277	771,814
April	970,540	833,514	770,274
May	1,078,884	923,039	821,554
June	1,026,569	872,138	747,071
July	952,919	917,879	812,437
August	996,356	906,522	785,620
September	911,583	777,682	734,077
October	901,944	833,781	765,671
November	859,791	762,915	696,694
December	922,076	811,161	807,217
Total	11,578,110	10,120,935	9,095,296

The quantity and value of crude petroleum produced in West Virginia from 1902 to 1907, inclusive, is shown in the following table:

Quantity and value of crude petroleum produced in West Virginia, 1902–1907.

Year.	Regular crude.			Lubricating crude.			Total.		
	Quantity (barrels).	Value.	Price per barrel.	Quantity (barrels).	Value.	Price per barrel.	Quantity (barrels).	Value.	Price per barrel.
1902	13,498,685	$17,006,469	$1.26	14,660	$33,848	$2.31	13,513,345	$17,040,317	$1.261
1903	12,893,079	20,499,996	1.59	6,316	16,536	2.62	12,899,395	20,516,532	1.59
1904	12,636,253	20,557,556	1.627	8,433	26,225	3.11	12,644,686	20,583,781	1.628
1905	11,573,545	16,117,816	1.393	4,565	14,815	3.25	11,578,110	16,132,631	1.393
1906	10,111,647	16,138,811	1.596	9,288	31,482	3.39	10,120,935	16,170,293	1.598
1907	9,089,839	15,834,714	1.74	5,457	17,714	3.25	9,095,296	15,852,428	1.743

Digitized by Google

KENTUCKY AND TENNESSEE.

In production, Kentucky and Tennessee showed a decrease from 1,213,548 barrels in 1906 to 820,844 barrels in 1907, the decrease being in line with the general tendency in the Appalachian region. It is just to note, however, that the activity in drilling in the deep sand region in Wolfe County and the conditions in Wayne County, Ky., might justify the expectation of an increase, which was probably only prevented by the fact that the sensational developments in Illinois drew many operators to that new field.

The Indian Refining Company constructed one of the largest independent refineries in the country at Georgetown, Ky. This became an important factor in the development of the oil industry of the State. Another Kentucky refinery is contemplated by the same company; and as the State contains many regions which give promise of petroleum, it is likely that its petroleum resources will be thoroughly tested.

The activity in Wayne County, Ky., extended to adjoining counties in Tennessee, but aside from this no unusual developments took place.

PRODUCTION.

In the following table is given the production of crude petroleum in Kentucky and Tennessee, by months, in 1905, 1906, and 1907:

Production of crude petroleum in Kentucky and Tennessee, by months, 1905–1907, in barrels.

Month.	1905.	1906.	1907.
January	77,569	115,317	77,034
February	71,355	101,084	67,939
March	103,315	109,351	78,438
April	100,508	103,690	73,467
May	114,702	102,224	72,728
June	118,181	106,005	64,120
July	117,452	106,708	66,940
August	109,562	106,936	66,131
September	106,469	96,561	66,493
October	101,559	94,385	65,142
November	93,817	88,483	60,860
December	102,848	82,804	61,552
Total	1,217,337	1,213,548	820,844

In the following table are given the dates of change and the changes in prices of the different grades of petroleum produced in Kentucky and Tennessee during the years 1905, 1906, and 1907:

Digitized by Google

Fluctuations in prices, per barrel, of Kentucky and Tennessee crude petroleum in 1905, 1906, and 1907.

1905.			1906.			1907.		
Date.	Whitehouse, Somerset, Lacy, Barboursville (light).	Barboursville (heavy), Ragland.	Date.	Whitehouse, Somerset, Lacy, Barboursville (light).	Barboursville (heavy), Ragland.	Date.	Whitehouse, Somerset, Lacy, Barboursville (light).	Barboursville (heavy), Ragland.
January 1	$0.91	$0.58	January 1	$0.89	$0.49	January 1	$0.85	$0.55
January 5	.86	.58	April 13	.89	.49	January 5	.85	.60
January 11	.83	.55	April 25	.91	.62	February 11	.87	.60
January 31	.80	.53	July 28	.89	.60	March 9	.89	.62
April 12	.78	.51	August 2	.87	.60	March 20	1.04	.62
April 18	.77	.50	August 28	.85	.55	March 29	1.20	.62
April 25	.76	.50				April 24	1.20	.70
May 27	.75	.49				June 1	1.20	.75
September 12	.77	.49				October 29	1.10	.75
September 16	.79	.49				November 12	1.00	.75
September 19	.81	.49						
September 28	.83	.49						
October 13	.89	.49						
October 20	.91	.49						
November 11	.89	.49						

In the following table are given the average monthly prices of Kentucky and Tennessee crude petroleum, per barrel of 42 gallons, in the years 1905 to 1907, inclusive:

Average monthly prices, per barrel, of Kentucky and Tennessee crude petroleum in 1905–1907.

Month.	1905.	1906.	1907.	1905.	1906.	1907.
	Whitehouse, Somerset, Lacy.	Whitehouse, Somerset, Lacy.	Whitehouse, Somerset, Lacy.	Ragland.	Ragland.	Ragland.
January	$0.84⅜	$0.89	$0.85	$0.55⅛	$0.49	$0.59⅜
February	.80	.89	.86½	.53	.49	.60
March	.80	.89	.95½	.53	.49	.61½
April	.78	.89⅜	1.20	.51½	.51⅜	.63⅜
May	.75⅞	.91	1.20	.49⅞	.62	.70
June	.75	.91	1.20	.49	.62	.75
July	.75	.90⅜	1.20	.49	.61⅜	.75
August	.75	.86¼	1.20	.49	.59¼	.75
September	.78⅜	.85	1.20	.49	.55	.75
October	.87½	.85	1.18⅞	.49	.55	.75
November	.89¼	.85	1.03½	.49	.55	.75
December	.89	.85	1.00	.49	.55	.75
Average	.80⅜	.88	1.09⅛	.50⅛	.55½	.70

Digitized by Google

OHIO.

Southeastern Ohio embraces a part of the Appalachian field and the northwestern part of the State includes a part of the Lima-Indiana field. The oils are radically different, the latter containing notable percentages of sulphur.

Production in both fields has declined quite regularly in the last few years, the decline for the entire State being 17.45 per cent, or from 14,787,763 barrels in 1906 to 12,207,448 barrels in 1907. More casings were pulled from old wells than were offset by the development of new wells.

PRODUCTION.

In the following table is given the production of crude petroleum in Ohio, by months and districts, for the year 1907:

Total production of crude petroleum in Ohio in 1907, by months and districts, in barrels.

Month.	Lima.	Southeastern Ohio.	Mecca-Belden.	Total.
January	709,879	375,594	.....	1,085,473
February	656,257	343,260	.....	999,517
March	693,647	355,692	.....	1,049,339
April	700,399	375,046	.....	1,075,445
May	729,178	377,585	.....	1,106,763
June	658,319	346,185	.....	1,004,552
July	694,705	360,279	.....	1,054,992
August	659,780	358,765	.....	1,018,553
September	606,211	323,715	.....	929,934
October	659,323	351,614	.....	1,010,945
November	608,406	313,671	.....	922,082
December	616,953	332,892	.....	949,853
Total	7,993,057	4,214,298	93	12,207,448

The total quantity and value of crude petroleum produced in Ohio from 1900 to 1907, inclusive, by districts, are shown in the following table:

Total quantity and value of crude petroleum produced in Ohio, 1900–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Lima district.		Southeastern Ohio district.		Mecca-Belden district.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1900	16,884,358	$16,673,304	5,476,089	$7,406,734	2,283	$11,563	22,362,730	$24,091,601
1901	16,176,293	13,911,012	5,470,850	6,619,342	940	2,617	21,648,083	20,533,571
1902	15,877,730	14,284,072	5,136,366	6,471,821	135	1,406	21,014,231	20,757,359
1903	14,893,853	17,351,339	5,585,858	8,881,514	575	1,668	20,480,286	26,234,521
1904	13,350,060	14,735,129	5,526,146	8,993,803	425	1,583	18,876,631	23,730,515
1905	11,325,924	10,061,992	5,016,646	6,991,950	90	935	16,346,660	17,054,877
1906	9,881,184	9,157,041	4,906,399	7,838,387	180	972	14,787,763	16,997,000
1907	7,993,057	7,425,480	4,214,298	7,343,943	93	465	12,207,448	14,769,888

Digitized by Google

In the following table are given the production and value of the crude petroleum in the Mecca-Belden district from 1902 to 1907, inclusive:

Output of crude petroleum in the Mecca-Belden district of Ohio, 1902–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Belden district, Lorain County.			Mecca district, Trumbull County.			Total.		
	Quantity.	Value.	Price per barrel.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per barrel.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per barrel.
1902	55	$193	$3.50	80	$1,273	$15.91	135	$1,466	$10.85
1903	550	1,300	2.36	25	368	14.70	575	1,668	2.90
1904	362	620	1.71	63	963	15.28	425	1,583	3.73
1905	40	148	3.70	50	787	15.74	90	935	10.39
1906	140	392	2.80	40	590	14.50	180	972	5.40
1907	75	188	2.50	18	277	15.39	93	465	5.00

LIMA-INDIANA OIL FIELD.

This field, embracing northwestern Ohio and the State of Indiana, obtains its oil from Trenton limestone in which occasional alteration of dolomite limestone has left porosity sufficient for considerable oil accumulations. Sulphur is a characteristic of this as of other limestone oils, but refining processes have been so perfected as to produce from them absolutely satisfactory products of all kinds, including a good yield of paraffin wax. As already indicated, production in this field is on the decline, which was accentuated in 1907 by the new Illinois field on the west, which has attracted many of the operators.

PRODUCTION OF LIMA-INDIANA FIELD.

In the following table will be found the production of the Lima-Indiana field, by States and months, for the year 1907:

Production of crude petroleum in the Lima-Indiana oil field in 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	Lima, Ohio.	Indiana.	Total.
January	709,879	483,994	1,193,873
February	656,257	451,111	1,107,368
March	693,647	458,119	1,151,766
April	700,399	468,057	1,168,456
May	729,178	481,895	1,211,073
June	658,319	438,428	1,096,747
July	694,705	461,912	1,156,617
August	659,780	427,877	1,087,657
September	606,211	380,269	986,480
October	659,323	386,568	1,045,891
November	608,406	349,238	957,644
December	616,953	340,569	957,522
Total	7,993,057	5,128,037	13,121,094

Digitized by Google

In the following table will be found the production of the Lima-Indiana field from 1902 to 1907, inclusive, with its percentage of the total production of the United States, the increase or decrease made each year, and the percentage of increase or decrease:

Production of petroleum in the Lima-Indiana field, 1902–1907.

Year.	Production, in barrels.	Percentage of total production.	Increase.	Decrease.	Percentage.	
					Increase.	Decrease.
1902	23,358,826	26.31	1,425,197		6.50	
1903	24,080,264	23.97	721,438		3.09	
1904	24,689,184	21.09	608,920		2.53	
1905	22,294,171	16.55		2,395,013		9.7
1906	17,554,661	13.88		4,739,510		21.26
1907	13,121,094	7.9		4,433,567		25.26

Production and value of crude petroleum in the Lima-Indiana field, 1905–1907, in barrels.

Year.	North Lima, Ohio.		South Lima, Ohio.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1905	6,931,635	$6,290,459	4,398,289	$3,771,533
1906	6,859,669	6,479,607	3,021,515	2,678,034
1907	6,399,917	6,016,238	1,593,140	1,409,242

Year.	Indiana.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1905	10,964,247	$9,404,909	22,294,171	$19,466,901
1906	7,673,477	6,770,066	17,554,661	15,927,707
1907	5,128,037	4,536,930	13,121,094	11,962,410

PIPE-LINE RUNS AND SHIPMENTS AND STOCKS IN LIMA-INDIANA FIELD.

The following tables show the pipe-line runs and shipments and the stocks on hand in the Lima-Indiana field:

Pipe-line runs in the Lima-Indiana oil field in 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	Buckeye Pipe Line.	Other Ohio.	Indiana Pipe Line.	Other Indiana.	Total.
January	501,644	208,235	407,362	76,632	1,193,873
February	451,083	205,174	381,699	69,412	1,107,368
March	466,604	227,043	387,608	70,511	1,151,766
April	472,830	227,569	398,716	69,341	1,168,456
May	487,998	241,180	406,660	75,235	1,211,073
June	432,128	226,191	368,443	69,985	1,096,747
July	462,462	232,243	390,475	71,437	1,156,617
August	431,836	227,944	359,769	68,108	1,087,657
September	395,486	210,725	323,656	56,613	986,480
October	434,784	224,539	328,875	57,693	1,045,891
November	398,973	209,433	294,673	54,565	957,644
December	400,088	216,865	288,283	52,286	957,522
Total	5,335,916	2,657,141	4,336,219	791,818	13,121,094

Digitized by Google

Pipe-line shipments of crude petroleum in the Lima-Indiana oil field in 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	Buckeye Pipe Line.	Indiana Pipe Line.	Other lines.	Total.
January	326,931	727,117	287,694	1,341,742
February	393,797	777,559	278,149	1,449,505
March	420,541	794,973	290,162	1,505,676
April	424,446	762,220	286,395	1,473,061
May	461,122	618,040	307,918	1,387,080
June	456,643	631,137	289,692	1,377,472
July	423,706	508,393	292,019	1,224,118
August	442,971	815,270	293,559	1,551,800
September	453,822	748,863	271,944	1,474,629
October	483,961	789,031	280,025	1,553,017
November	353,042	808,497	265,472	1,427,011
December	374,128	913,312	264,500	1,551,940
Total	5,015,110	8,894,412	3,407,529	17,317,051

Gross stocks of crude petroleum in the Lima-Indiana oil field in 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	Buckeye Pipe Line.	Indiana Pipe Line.	Other.	Total.
January	5,656,616	812,727	.....	.....
February	5,110,718	963,600	.....	.....
March	5,291,879	1,009,220	.....	.....
April	5,020,219	1,037,325	.....	.....
May	4,792,016	1,223,699	.....	.....
June	4,957,792	1,203,062	.....	.....
July	5,257,499	1,334,485	.....	.....
August	5,396,040	1,088,026	.....	.....
September	5,594,977	977,283	.....	.....
October	5,563,549	947,020	.....	.....
November	5,719,456	875,453	.....	.....
December	5,598,408	922,071	180,047	6,700,526

PRICES OF CRUDE PETROLEUM IN LIMA-INDIANA FIELD.

In the following table are given the fluctuations in prices for the various grades of Lima and Indiana oil in 1905, 1906, and 1907. The dates are those on which changes in prices were made.

Fluctuations in prices of Lima (Ohio) and Indiana crude petroleum in 1905, 1906, and 1907, per barrel.

1905.			1906.			1907.		
Date.	North Lima.	South Lima and Indiana.	Date.	North Lima.	South Lima and Indiana.	Date.	North Lima.	South Lima and Indiana.
January 1	$1.01	$0.96	January 1	$0.94	$0.89	January 1	$0.90	$0.85
January 5	.98	.93	April 13	.96	.91	February 11	.92	.87
January 11	.95	.90	April 25	.98	.93	March 9	.94	.89
January 31	.93	.88	July 28	.96	.91			
March 25	.91	.86	August 2	.94	.89			
April 12	.89	.84	August 15	.92	.87			
April 18	.88	.83	August 28	.90	.85			
April 25	.87	.82						
May 27	.86	.81						
September 12	.88	.83						
September 16	.90	.85						
September 19	.92	.87						
September 28	.94	.89						
October 20	.96	.91						
November 11	.94	.89						

Digitized by Google

In the following table are given the average monthly prices of Lima (Ohio) and Indiana crude pertoleum, per barrel of 42 gallons each, in the years 1905 to 1907:

Average monthly prices of Ohio and Indiana crude petroleum in 1905, 1906, and 1907, per barrel.

Month.	1905.		1906.		1907.		
	North Lima.	South Lima and Indiana.	North Lima.	South Lima and Indiana.	North Lima.	South Lima and Indiana.	Princeton, Ind.
January	$0.96½	$0.91½	$0.94	$0.89	$0.90	$0.85	$0.64
February	.93	.88	.94	.89	.91½	.86½	.65½
March	.92½	.87½	.94	.89	.93½	.88½	.67½
April	.89	.84	.95⅝	.90⅝	.94	.89	.68
May	.86⅞	.81⅞	.98	.93	.94	.89	.68
June	.86	.81	.98	.93	.94	.89	.68
July	.86	.81	.97½	.92½	.94	.89	.68
August	.86	.81	.92½	.87½	.94	.89	.68
September	.89⅜	.84⅜	.90	.85	.94	.89	.68
October	.94½	.89½	.90	.85	.94	.89	.68
November	.94½	.89½	.90	.85	.94	.89	.68
December	.94	.89	.90	.85	.94	.89	.68
Average	.90¾	.85¾	.93⅜	.88⅜	.93⅜	.88⅜	.67⅜
Average of North Lima, South Lima, and Indiana	.88¾		.91⅛		.90⅞		

In the following table will be found the highest, lowest, and average prices of Lima (Ohio) oil for the last six years:

Highest, lowest, and average prices of Lima (Ohio) crude petroleum, 1902–1907, per barrel.

Year	Highest.	Lowest.	Average.	Year.	Highest.	Lowest.	Average.
1902	[a] $1.15	[b] $0.80	$0.88½	1905	[a] $1.01	[b] $0.81	$0.88¾
1903	[a] 1.38	[b] 1.06	1.16¼	1906	[a] .98	[b] .85	.91⅛
1904	[a] 1.36	[b] .95	1.10⅜	1907	[a] .94	[b] .85	.90⅞

[a] North Lima. [b] South Lima.

INDIANA.

PRODUCTION.

In the following table are shown the output and value of the oil produced in the State of Indiana during the years 1906 and 1907:

Production and value of petroleum in Indiana in 1906 and 1907, by kinds, in barrels.

Kind.	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Trenton rock	7,665,408	$6,760,890	5,119,039	$4,526,893
Corniferous rock	8,069	9,176	8,998	10,037
Total	7,673,477	6,770,066	5,128,037	4,536,930

Digitized by Google

In the following table will be found a statement of the production of petroleum in Indiana from 1902 to 1907:

Production of petroleum in Indiana, 1902–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Quantity.	Total value at wells of all oil produced, excluding pipeage.	Price per barrel.
1902	7,480,896	$6,526,622	$0.87
1903	9,186,411	10,474,127	1.14
1904	11,339,124	12,235,674	1.08
1905	10,964,247	9,404,909	.858
1906	7,673,477	6,770,066	.882
1907	5,128,037	4,536,930	.8847

ILLINOIS.

The rapidity with which the Illinois oil field developed was the most surprising feature of the world's petroleum industry in 1907.

The existence of petroleum in Illinois has been recognized for many years, and a slight production has been noted. Repeated efforts were made years ago to develop the field, but the system of drilling used served to introduce enough water into the oil sands to shut off the oil and to hide the quantity of oil available. It was not until 1905 that more careful drilling in the neighborhood of Casey, in Clark County, developed wells sufficiently productive to indicate a large and profitable field. In 1905 the product amounted to only 181,084 barrels. In 1906 this increased to 4,397,050 barrels, and again five-fold in 1907 to 24,281,973 barrels. The details of the historical development should be consulted in the circular bulletins published by Dr. H. Foster Bain, director of the Illinois State Geological Survey, from which the following description is taken:

The year just closed was a very prosperous one in the petroleum fields of Illinois. The area was extended rapidly to the southeast, many gaps were filled in, new and lower sands were tapped, additional pipe lines were laid, a new refinery was built, and the output was phenomenal.

There are now collecting mains extending from north to south throughout the field and four 8-inch lines (or an equivalent) from Martinsville, the central pumping plant, eastward across Indiana. A new line has recently been put in service, running westward to a large refinery built this year near Alton, Ill., by the Standard Oil Company.

Commercial conditions.—This enormous development was accomplished in a thoroughly business-like and quiet manner. Leases are selling at very good prices and a bonus of $150 to $200 an acre with a royalty of one-eighth is not uncommonly demanded in the productive district. At the same time there was little speculation by those not familiar with the oil business and its risks. Practically none of the usual stock-peddling companies were organized, and there is a strong sentiment against them.

Experienced men have found this field an unusually profitable one despite the high bonus asked and certain other drawbacks. One conservative operator estimates that three out of four will make money. It is by no means unusual for a well to flow enough oil to pay for itself by the time it is connected up, and initial productions of 1,000 barrels are not uncommon. So far the wells have stood up well under pumping. The most northerly, or Westfield pool, is the only one which is even approximately drilled in. It was here that oil was first found and the shallow depth, 350 to 400 feet, has made its exploitation rapid. In October a careful estimate showed that the wells of this pool were yielding an average of about 6 barrels daily and many

Digitized by Google

of them had been pumped more than two years. The Crawford County wells were at the same time estimated to be yielding 20 barrels, while those of Lawrence County were yielding 40 barrels.

Occurrence.—The oil occurs in a number of isolated pools, which, however, are being brought closer together by drilling. It is not improbable that they will eventually be found to overlap. To the north they are higher stratigraphically and also shallower in depth. The Westfield pool is in the Upper Coal Measures. Most of the oil in Crawford County seems to come from the Lower Coal Measures, well down toward the base. In Lawrence County there are three sands, the main production being from the Buchanan sand at 1,300 feet. This probably represents the Mansfield sandstone of the Indiana geologists, an approximate equivalent of the Pottsville strata of the East. The Kirkwood sand at 1,600 feet may also be Pottsville, though this is as yet uncertain. Farther south in the Princeton, Ind., field a still lower horizon in the Chester group is productive.

The year's developments.—In general the year's work resulted in extending the field to the south and in connecting up intervening territory. Wild-catting was active in other parts of the State, but so far without much result. Some gas has been found near Medora, and one or two oil wells have been brought in at Sparta, but as yet too little has been done to test thoroughly any considerable portion of the field.

In the report for 1906 the Illinois oil field was grouped with the Lima-Indiana field; the geological conditions are, however, entirely different, and the character of the oils resulting therefrom necessitates placing the Illinois field by itself. The petroleum is found in limestone as well as in sandstone lenses embedded in shales, and the oils vary correspondingly in the percentage of sulphur which they contain.

In 1907 drilling was carried on in the following counties: Clark, Cumberland, Crawford, Coles, Edgar, Lawrence, Jasper, Clinton, Randolph, Wabash, Wayne, White, Richland, St. Clair, McDonough, Montgomery, McLean, Hamilton, Jefferson, Shelby, Moultrie, Edwards, Williamson, Fayette, Clay, Douglas, Madison, Franklin, Washington, and White.

The following table gives a record of wells completed in the principal counties of Illinois in 1907:

Well record in Illinois in 1907, by counties.[a]

County.	Completed.	Oil.	New production.	Dry holes.
Crawford	2,840	2,464	83,263	376
Clark	1,176	975	20,385	201
Lawrence	690	620	30,543	70
Cumberland	152	139	3,612	13
Coles	56	45	314	11
Edgar	25	11	118	14

[a] Taken from Circular Illinois State Geol. Survey.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION.

The total production, by months, for the last three years is given in the following table:

Production of crude petroleum in Illinois, 1905–1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	1905.	1906.	1907.
January		55,680	781,812
February		65,208	956,399
March		19,352	1,547,323
April		102,862	1,874,465
May		267,746	2,138,918
June	6,521	410,655	1,879,362
July	17,306	610,401	2,422,192
August	23,827	778,464	2,446,042
September	26,586	722,168	2,605,663
October	27,589	463,819	2,863,812
November	34,611	350,985	2,510,146
December	44,644	549,710	2,255,839
Total	181,084	4,397,050	24,281,973

Production and value of crude petroleum in Illinois, 1905–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Ohio Oil Company.	Other lines.	Total quantity.	Total value.
1905	156,503	24,581	181,084	$116,561
1906	4,385,471	11,579	4,397,050	3,274,818
1907	23,733,790	548,183	24,281,973	16,432,947

The following table shows the runs of the Ohio Oil Company during the years 1905, 1906, and 1907, and shipments and stocks in 1907, by months:

Pipe-line runs of the Ohio Oil Company in Illinois in 1905, 1906, and 1907, and shipments and stocks in 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	Pipe-line runs.		1907.		
	1905.	1906.	Pipe-line runs.	Shipments.	Stocks.
January		55,680	752,671	142,001	2,509,598
February		65,208	948,020	401,344	3,040,111
March		19,352	1,494,598	444,078	4,117,635
April		102,862	1,823,025	385,432	5,528,750
May		267,746	2,094,195	563,785	7,117,033
June	5,489	410,655	1,830,634	551,602	8,448,344
July	9,208	610,401	2,376,281	1,395,238	9,387,999
August	15,092	778,464	2,398,995	1,440,640	10,355,000
September	19,592	722,168	2,560,793	1,105,789	12,557,522
October	26,444	463,819	2,818,632	1,590,566	13,724,691
November	34,766	350,985	2,464,981	1,815,064	14,275,036
December	45,912	538,131	2,201,265	848,450	15,751,305
Total	156,503	4,385,471	23,733,790	10,684,389	

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the quantity of crude petroleum shipped by railroad from the Illinois oil field during 1906 and 1907, by months:

Shipments of crude petroleum by railroad in tank cars from Illinois oil field, in pounds and equivalent in barrels, in 1906, by months.

Month.	1906.[a]		1907.[b]	
	Pounds.	Barrels.	Pounds.	Barrels.
January	18,083,407	60,134	2,607,940	8,701
February	15,444,464	51,358	4,361,996	14,598
March	4,814,239	16,009	7,158,170	23,947
April	10,687,154	35,539	12,609,699	42,249
May	48,151,478	160,121	47,076,459	158,227
June	941,669,378	3,131,383	49,701,853	166,644
July	155,158,474	515,956	96,137,954	322,622
August	160,831,482	534,821	66,661,072	223,134
September	110,852,921	368,625	21,203,105	70,555
October	48,881,173	162,547	17,055,726	56,570
November	14,659,266	48,747	16,831,726	56,080
December	9,275,053	30,843	19,952,993	66,692
Total	1,538,508,489	5,116,082	361,358,693	1,210,019

[a] Calculations are made on the basis of 7.16 pounds to the gallon. Shipments were made from Bridgeport, Oilfield, and Stoy. The railroads which shipped crude petroleum from Illinois were the Vandalia, the Baltimore and Ohio, the Cincinnati, Hamilton and Dayton, and the Indianapolis Southern.

[b] Calculations made according to specific gravity of the oil, ranging from 296.476 to 321.17 pounds to the barrel. Shipments were made from Duncansville, Lawrenceville, Stoy, Robinson, Bridgeport, Oilfield, and Casey The railroads which shipped crude petroleum from Illinois were the Vandalia, the Baltimore and Ohio, the Cincinnati, Hamilton and Dayton, the Indianapolis Southern, and the Cleveland, Cincinnati, Chicago and St. Louis.

PRICES.

The price of Illinois crude oil per barrel at wells in 1907 fluctuated from 64 cents on January 1 to 66 cents on February 11 and 68 cents on March 9, at which price it remained for the rest of the year.

Average monthly prices of Illinois crude petroleum in 1905, 1906, and 1907, per barrel.

Month.	1905.	1906.	1907.
January	.....	$0.79	$0.64
February	.....	.79	.65½
March	.....	.79	.67½
April	.....	.80½	.68
May	.....	.83	.68
June	$0.60	.83	.68
July	.60	.82½	.68
August	.60	.71½	.68
September	.61	.64	.68
October	.64	.64	.68
November	.66	.64	.68
December	.70	.64	.68
Average	.644	.745	.67½

INVESTIGATION OF ILLINOIS PETROLEUMS.

In February, 1908, the United States Geological Survey sent Mr. John P. Dunlop into the Illinois field to collect representative samples of the oils, the localities being selected in conference with Dr. H. Foster Bain, the State geologist. These samples were shipped to Washington, where they were examined by the writer. The samples were examined as to odor, color, and specific gravity, and then distilled by the Engler distillation apparatus. The quantity

Digitized by Google

distilling up to 150° C. was classed as naphtha, and that between 150° and 300° C. as illuminating oil. The determination of the sulphur content of the oils was made in the Pittsburg laboratory of the Survey's Technologic Branch.

The methods used in these oil tests have been selected because of their simplicity, which enables the tests to be carried rapidly to completion, and the treatment of all the samples in precisely the same manner affords a basis for a just comparison of the oils. Oils from 34 wells were examined.

The oils range in gravity from 39.5° B. in the deep wells (1,500 feet) in the Bridgeport pool to 22.3° B. in the Duncansville pool. Some of the shallow wells (300 feet) in the north end of the field also yield oils as light as 35.5° B.

No oil was found with more than one-half of 1 per cent of sulphur, and this only in the extreme north end of the field. Farther south the average is about one-fourth of 1 per cent, and the oils are acceptable as nonsulphur oils. Pipe-line samples from all pools averaged still less—that is, 0.2 per cent.

The percentage distilling below 150° C. ranged from 1 to 21, averaging 13.2 per cent for the State. The illuminating oil averaged 31.2 per cent.

Most of the oils contained considerable proportions of paraffin wax and practically no asphalt.

Digitized by Google

No. of specimen.	Location of well.	No. of well.	Depth of well.	Physical properties.					Distillation by Engler's method.							
				Gravity.		Color.	Odor.	Sulphur.	Begins to distill at—	By volume.				By weight (per cent).		
										To 150° C.		150° to 300° C.				
				Specific.	Baumé.					Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	To 150° C.	150° to 300° C.	Total volatile.
	Oilfield pool, Parker Township, Clark County:		Feet.					P. ct.	°C.							
23	S. Spellbring farm, sec. 7; Ohio Oil Co..	7	330	0.846	35.5	Light green.....	High sulphur...	0.48	63	14.0	0.7745	31.0	0.8145	12.6	29.8	42.4
24	M. K. Young farm, sec. 18; Ohio Oil Co.	27	330	.846	35.5	.....do.....	.....do.....	.35	55	10.5	.7357	34.0	.8184	9.1	32.8	41.9
25	G.H. Jeffries farm, sec. 20; Ohio Oil Co.	21	325	.854	33.9	.....do.....	.....do.....	.47	55	15.5	.7323	30.5	.8173	13.3	29.2	42.5
	Parker Township pool, Clark County:															
26	J. Turner lease, sec. 33; Ohio Oil Co....	3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10, 11	± 300	.879	29.2	Medium green..	Sulphur.....	.30	65	8.5	.7557	25.0	.8278	7.3	23.5	30.8
29	Do.....	12	± 300	.879	29.2	Brown.....	High sulphur...	.37	65	8.0	.7068	27.0	.8268	6.3	25.3	31.6
27	Kelly farm, sec. 33; Treat & Crawford..	1, 2, 3, 4	300	.865	31.8	Light green.....	Sulphur.....	.48	75	11.5	.7433	30.5	.8193	9.8	28.8	38.6
28	M. J. Linn farm; Mars Oil and Gas Co..	1-9	280-320	.859	32.9	.....do.....	.....do.....	.38	65	14.0	.7473	25.0	.8216	12.1	23.9	36.0
	Siggins pool, Union Township, Cumberland County:															
a16	Queen farm, sec. 13; Campbell, McElroy & Bell.	5, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 21	± 400	.839	36.8	.....do.....	.....do.....	.20	60	18.0	.7211	38.0	.8146	15.4	36.9	52.3
a17	Do.....	1, 2, 3, 4, 17, 18, 19	± 400	.841	36.4	.....do.....	.....do.....	.17	60	18.0	.7201	30.0	.8071	15.4	28.8	44.2
b18	Underwood lease, sec. 13; Ohio Oil Co..	17	577	.878	29.4	.....do.....	.....do.....	.33	80	10.1	.7190	34.0	.8215	9.4	31.8	41.2
	Johnson Township pool, Clark County:															
c19	W. D. Misner lease; Pure Oil Co.....	6	606	.863	32.2	.....	.....	.23	75	11.5	.7318	35.0	.8174	9.7	33.1	42.8
c20	M. Misner lease; Pure Oil Co.....	7	610	.866	31.6	Dark green.....	Sulphur.....	.30	75	8.0	.7193	32.0	.8068	6.6	29.8	36.4
d21	Z. E. Brant farm, sec. 26; Ohio Oil Co..	2	480	.868	31.2	Light green.....	.....do.....	.27	75	10.5	.7261	30.5	.8141	8.7	28.6	37.3
d22	Z. E. Brant farm, sec 26; Ohio Oil Co..	5	474	.879	29.2	Medium green..	.....do.....	.24	75	10.0	.7275	33.0	.8186	8.4	31.1	39.5
	Robinson pool, Crawford County:															
1	Mitchell Oil Co.....	1, 2, 3	± 950	.846	35.5	.....do.....	Aromatic.....	.16	80	8.0	.7183	39.0	.7941	6.7	36.6	43.3
2	Graswald lease; G. E. Thomas.....	1	970	.854	33.9	Light green.....	.....do.....	.17	60	16.0	.7330	34.0	e.8135	13.7	32.3	46.0
4	Miller lease; Fisher Oil Co.....	2	b45	.871	30.7	.....do.....	.....do.....	.19	80	11.5	.7531	32.0	b.266	9.9	30.3	40.2
3	Quick lease; John Markham.....	7	960	.839	36.8	Dark green.....	.....do.....	.15	51	20.0	.7205	32.0	.8107	17.1	30.9	48.0

Digitized by Google

	Duncansville pool, Montgomery Township, Crawford County:															
5	J. W. Creswell	1	970	.915	23.0	Brown	Sulphur	.39	80	1.0	.....	24.5	.8391	.....	22.4	.....
6	Higgins lease; M. Bernstein Co.	1	965	.919	22.3	.....do	.....do	.39	75	4.0	.....	20.0	.8507	.....	18.5	.....
	Bridgeport pool, Petty Township, Lawrence County:															
f9	W. E. Neil lease; Braden Oil Co.	3	1,435	.833	38.0	Light green	Like Pennsylvania oil.	.17	.....	21.0	.7106	33.0	.8110	17.9	32.1	50.0
d8	Eshelman lease; Bridgeport Oil Co.	2	± 900	.854	33.9	Dark green	.....do	.24	47	15.0	.7175	32.0	.8211	12.6	30.7	43.3
d7	Do	4	± 900	.865	31.8	.....do	.....do	.25	70	14.5	.7197	31.0	.8218	12.0	29.4	41.4
10	Thorn lease, south of Bridgeport; Ohio Oil Co. (Buchanan sand).	2,12	±1,300	.855	33.7	Medium green	.....do	.25	80	16.0	.7193	31.0	.7923	13.8	.....	.....
11	Do	13,14, 17	±1,300	.855	33.7	.....do	.....do	.20	68	16.5	.7268	41.0	.8193	14.0	39.3	53.3
12	Do	8,10	±1,300	.856	33.5	Light green	.....	.21	75	14.0	.7248	32.0	.8188	11.8	30.6	42.4
14	Macpherson lease (100 acres), Kirkwood Oil Co. (Kirkwood sand).	1	±1,500	.828	39.0	Dark green	.....	.13	45	21.0	.7313	25.0	.8103	18.5	24.4	42.9
15	Macpherson lease (20 acres); Kirkwood Oil Co. (Kirkwood sand).	1	±1,500	.826	39.5	Medium green	.....	.17	40	23.0	.7113	31.5	.8101	19.8	30.9	50.7
	Pipe line, Ohio Oil Co., Martinsville:															
33	Northern part Clark County	.....	.....	.876	29.8	.....do	Slight sulphur	.26	80	11.0	.7371	29.5	.8147	9.2	27.4	36.6
32	Siggins pool, Union Township, Cumberland County.	.....	.....	.869	31.1	.....do	.....do	.19	80	13.0	.7268	33.0	.7983	10.8	30.3	41.1
34	Johnson Township, south part of Clark County.	.....	.....	.878	29.4	Light green	.....do	.23	70	10.0	.7326	33.0	.8183	8.3	30.7	39.0
30	Crawford County	.....	.....	.855	33.7	.....do	Aromatic	.17	75	15.0	.7338	37.0	.8103	12.8	35.0	47.8
31	Lawrence County	.....	.....	.847	35.2	.....do	Like Pennsylvania oil.	.17	71	15.0	.7276	34.0	.8053	12.8	32.3	45.1

[a] Oil from first sand. [b] Lower sand oil; contains 8 per cent of water. [c] Lower sand oil. [d] Upper sand oil.
[e] Last 10 cubic centimeters of burning oil had specific gravity 0.837. [f] Lower sand oil; contains 5.04 per cent of asphalt.

Digitized by Google

MID-CONTINENT FIELD.

The area included in this field consists of southeastern Kansas, the oil regions in the new State of Oklahoma, and northern Texas. The field is naturally bounded on the south by the uplift, which has rendered the rocks too disturbed to admit of their containing valuable oil supplies.

The geological conditions prevailing in the Mid-Continent field have been discussed in previous reports. Kansas has developed twenty-five oil and gas pools, ranging generally from northeast to southwest through the following counties: Franklin, Miami, Coffey, Anderson, Linn, Greenwood, Bourbon, Allen, Woodson, Wilson, Neosho, Sumner, Cowley, Chautauqua, Montgomery, and Labette. They continue to the southwest in Oklahoma. Farther south the wells are deeper, and with depth the oils become lighter in gravity and contain less asphalt. During 1907 drilling was very dormant in the Kansas field, but the enormous development of the Glenn pool stimulated development in all parts of Oklahoma. The most significant extensions of area were north and south of the Glenn pool, the development of the Delaware pool, and the increased activity in the Morris pool. The finding of valuable wells in the old Muskogee field indicates that much oil will be developed between Muskogee and Okmulgee. The tendency to look for oil at greater depth has been rewarded to some extent near the Glenn pool, but it is evident that the limitations both in area and depth of the Oklahoma pools have not yet been reached, and no safe predictions can be made as to the probable developments of the next few years.

The following are the principal oil districts in the State of Oklahoma:

- Cherokee Nation:
  - Shallow sand: Childers; Coodys Bluff; Delaware; Alluwe; Chelsea.
  - Deep sand: Copan; Webber; Bartlesville; Caney River; Hogshooter; Ramona; Bird Creek.
- Osage Reservation:
  - Cleveland.
- Creek Nation:
  - Glenn pool.
  - Redfork.
  - Morris.
  - Bald Hill.
  - Muskogee: City field (old field); New field.
- Chickasaw Nation:
  - Wheeler.
- Seminole Nation:
  - Wewoka.
- Kiowa County.
  - Gotebo.

Digitized by Google

After repeated hearings of all interests concerned, the Secretary of the Interior revised the regulations governing leasing of oil and gas lands of members of the Five Civilized Tribes. Copies can be obtained from the Secretary's office by asking for "Revised Regulations of April 20, 1908."

PRODUCTION.

As in the year 1906, interest in the Kansas field was entirely subordinated to Oklahoma, with the result of only one-tenth as many wells being drilled in Kansas as in the new State. The total production for the field amounted to 46,846,267 barrels, more than double the output of 22,836,553 barrels in 1906. A dominant feature of this great production was the output of the Glenn pool.

Glenn pool.—The history of the discovery and rapid development of the Glenn pool was given in this report for 1906. At the beginning of 1907 this pool was showing a monthly production of 385,939 barrels of oil. This increased rapidly until October, in which month the enormous aggregate of 2,441,622 barrels was produced. From this culminating figure the pool began to decline, in spite of active drilling and encouraging the wells with nitroglycerine, and in two months at the close of the year it had declined to the rate of six months before.

At the beginning of the year the estimate for the production of 1907 was about 30,000,000 barrels for the entire Mid-Continent field, but the actual product so far outstripped this as to render it a grave problem to take care of the enormous supply. This was accomplished chiefly by the large number of steel storage tanks built by the Prairie Oil and Gas Company and by private producers, with a smaller number by the Texas company and the Gulf company. About 100 steel tanks built by the producers were bought by the Prairie Oil and Gas Company full of oil, the tanks being bought at cost to the producers. At the beginning of the year the project of building two pipe lines, one by the Texas company and the other by the Gulf company, from the Glenn pool to the Gulf, was undertaken and capitalized, and it was finished by the time the Glenn pool reached its maximum output. These 8-inch pipe lines, one 430 and the other 450 miles in length, built with record-breaking rapidity, served to relieve the congestion of oil.

The details of the Gulf Pipe Line follow.

The line as at present constructed has six pumping stations, as follows: Watkins and Chambers in Oklahoma, and Lenoir, Big Sandy, Lufkin, and Sour Lake in Texas. The distance between stations is as follows: Watkins to Chambers, 79 miles; Chambers to Lenoir, 78 miles; Lenoir to Big Sandy, 89 miles; Big Sandy to Lufkin, 82 miles; Lufkin to Sour Lake, 91 miles.

The station at Watkins is of a somewhat temporary character, the pumps in use being simple duplex noncondensing steam pumps of size 18 inches by 5 inches by 18 inches, operated by steam from boilers, the fuel for which is natural gas from the Glenn pool field.

The station at Chambers is of modern design and construction, having three main pumps which are triple expansion duplex condensing, size 11 inches by 17 inches by 28 inches by 5¼ inches by 24

Digitized by Google

inches. They are operated by steam from boilers, the fuel for which is bituminous coal.

The stations at Lenoir, Big Sandy, and Lufkin, Tex., are alike in construction. In each station are four units of Gould's triplex power pumps, whose plungers are 5¼ inches by 16 inches. Each of these pumps is operated by a Hornsby-Akroyd oil engine of single cylinder type, each of nominal capacity of 90 horsepower, and each operated by crude oil as fuel.

Two 37,500-barrel working tanks are located at each of the four last-mentioned pumping stations.

At Sour Lake connection is made with the Gulf Pipe Line Company's 6-inch lines from Sour Lake to the Gulf Refining Company's refineries and docks at Port Arthur, Tex., 34½ miles distant.

The station at Sour Lake not only serves the purpose of pumping oil for the through pipe line system, but also for local lines of the company in the State of Texas. The pumps in use at Sour Lake are duplex compound condensing, operated by steam from boilers for which crude oil is used for fuel.

The capacity of the main line, with pumping stations as at present located and equipped, is 14,000 barrels daily. The main 8-inch line from Watkins to Sour Lake is almost an air line, with but few deflections. The work of pipe laying was started February 13, 1907, and was complete August 13, 1907, exactly six months later. The first oil was pumped from Watkins station, in the Glenn pool, August 15, 1907. The country traversed presented a number of difficult and peculiar engineering problems. A spur of the Ozarks, 1,200 feet high, had to be crossed, and for miles through this section there was no soil, the ditch being blasted into solid rock. The rainiest winter for years caused serious inconvenience, and numerous shallow prairie streams delayed the construction until enough pipe lengths could be screwed together on the near shore, a windlass rigged up on the far shore, and the jointed sections pulled across the stream. Streams like the Neches River and Sulphur Creek were spread over bottoms miles wide. The directness of the course adopted required the hauling of practically all of the pipe from railroad unloading stations for distances in some cases as much as 20 miles, and in many instances the heavy sections of pipe, weighing 600 pounds each, had to be carried long distances on the shoulders of the laborers, owing to the roughness of the country traversed. The location of pumping stations at approximately equal distances apart, adjacent to water supply and at the proper elevation, involved unusual engineering skill.

More than 1,500 laborers, divided into 10 gangs, were employed in the work. A schedule of more than 2 miles per day was figured out in advance, and so accurate was the estimated rate of progress that when the gaps were closed up it was found that the various gangs of workmen had finished their work with an average difference of time as compared with the schedule of not more than four days.

The rate of flow of the oil in the line is such that but for the necessity of relaying at the intermediate stations only ten days would be required to transport it from one end of the pipe line to the other; one additional day for relaying at each station brings the total up to fifteen days.

The 8-inch pipe line of the Texas company begins at Tulsa and passes through Henryetta, Stuart, and Armstrong, Okla.; it crosses

Digitized by Google

the Red River at Denison, and continues thence to Sherman, Dallas, Corsicana, Concord, Bobbin, and Humble, in Texas. At Humble it connects with the 6-inch system from that point to Port Arthur and Port Neches. This line takes in Dayton, Sour Lake, Beaumont, and Nederland. The line was commenced early in February, 1907, and completed in January, 1908. Its daily capacity is from 17,000 to 18,000 barrels.

At all of the trunk line stations there are at least two 37,500-barrel tanks. At Tulsa there are 32 of these tanks, at Dallas 14, at Corsicana 3, at Humble 5, at Sour Lake 7, at Beaumont (Garrison) 14, and at Nederland 12. In addition to this there are a large number of tanks connected with the refineries at Dallas, Port Arthur, and Port Neches.

In the following tables are shown the production and value of petroleum in the Mid-Continent field since 1889:

Production of crude petroleum in the Mid-Continent oil field, 1889–1907, by States, in barrels.

Year.	Kansas.	Oklahoma.	Northern Texas.[a]	Total.
1889 to 1895	110,530	287	.....	110,817
1896	113,571	170	1,400	115,141
1897	81,098	625	65,925	147,648
1898	71,980	.....	544,620	616,600
1899	69,700	.....	668,483	738,183
1900	74,714	6,472	[b]836,039	917,225
1901	179,151	10,000	[b]800,545	989,696
1902	331,749	37,100	617,871	986,720
1903	932,214	138,911	501,960	1,573,085
1904	4,260,779	1,366,748	559,102	6,186,629
1905	[c]12,013,495	([d])	520,282	12,533,777
1906	[c]21,718,648	([d])	1,117,905	22,836,553
1907	43,524,128	2,409,521	912,618	46,846,267

[a] Includes counties of Navarro, Jack, and McLennan.
[b] Includes a small production in southern Texas.
[c] Includes the production of Oklahoma.
[d] Included in Kansas production.

In the following table is shown the total production of crude petroleum from the Mid-Continent field from 1889 to 1907, inclusive, with its percentage of the total production of the United States, and the quantity and percentage of increase and decrease each year:

Production of crude petroleum in the Mid-Continent field, 1889–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Production.	Percentage of total production.	Increase.	Decrease.	Percentage.	
					Increase.	Decrease.
1889	500	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1890	1,200	.....	700	.....	140.00	.....
1891	1,430	.....	230	.....	19.17	.....
1892	5,080	.....	3,650	.....	255.24	.....
1893	18,010	0.04	12,930	.....	254.53	.....
1894	40,130	0.08	22,120	.....	122.82	.....
1895	44,467	0.08	4,337	.....	10.81	.....
1896	115,141	0.19	70,674	.....	158.93	.....
1897	147,648	0.24	32,507	.....	28.23	.....
1898	616,600	1.11	468,952	.....	317.62	.....
1899	738,183	1.29	121,583	.....	19.72	.....
1900	917,225	1.44	179,042	.....	24.25	.....
1901	989,696	1.43	72,471	.....	7.90	.....
1902	986,720	1.12	.....	2,976	.....	0.30
1903	1,573,085	1.57	586,365	.....	59.42	.....
1904	6,186,629	5.28	4,613,544	.....	293.28	.....
1905	12,533,777	9.30	6,347,148	.....	102.60	.....
1906	22,836,553	18.05	10,302,776	.....	82.20	.....
1907	46,846,267	28.20	24,009,714	.....	105.14	.....

Digitized by Google

Production and value of crude petroleum in the Mid-Continent field, 1905–1907, by States, in barrels.

Year.	Kansas and Oklahoma.		Northern Texas.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1905	12,013,495	$6,546,398	520,282	$361,604	12,533,777	$6,908,002
1906	21,718,648	9,615,198	1,117,905	740,542	22,836,553	10,355,740
1907	45,933,649	18,478,658	912,618	721,577	46,846,267	19,200,235

STOCKS.

The statement of the production from this field refers entirely to the oil taken from the wells and sold or measured. In addition, there was an unusually great quantity of oil held by the producers on the leases. This is included under the head of field stocks, the actual quantity of which can not be accurately given, but which is estimated by the Oil Investors Journal to amount to about 6,650,000 barrels on January 1, 1908.

In addition to these stocks held by the producers the contents of the great steel tankage built during the year and of the tank farms already owned by the Prairie Oil and Gas Company make the total stocks at the close of 1907 in the Mid-Continent field amount to over 45,000,000 barrels.

WELL RECORD.

The following table gives the well record in the Mid-Continent field for 1907:

Well record in Mid-Continent field in 1907.

District.	Wells drilled.				Abandoned.
	Oil.	Gas.	Dry.	Total.	
Northern Texas:					
Corsicana, Powell	71	6	52	129	24
Henrietta	17	1	9	27	3
South Bosque	10	.....	3	13	.....
Jack County	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Total	98	7	64	169	27
Kansas [a]	[b] 74	268	81	423	(c)
Oklahoma [a]	[b] 3,484	149	327	3,960	(c)
Total	3,558	417	408	4,383	(c)
Grand total	3,656	424	472	4,552	(c)

[a] Figures taken from Oil City Derrick.
[b] Kansas total initial production, 912 barrels; Oklahoma, 459,685 barrels.
[c] Unknown.

Digitized by Google

KANSAS AND OKLAHOMA PRODUCTION.

Production of crude petroleum in Kansas and Oklahoma in 1906 and 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	1906.			1907.		
	Pipe-line runs.	Shipments of crude by rail and consumption by refineries.	Total.	Pipe-line runs.	Shipments of crude by rail and consumption by refineries and fuel users.	Total.
January	1,472,214	36,311	1,508,525	2,358,104	83,865	2,441,969
February	1,352,531	27,226	1,379,757	2,364,531	91,531	2,456,062
March	1,693,182	36,443	1,729,625	3,080,436	100,299	3,180,735
April	1,779,251	34,719	1,813,970	3,614,650	103,852	3,718,502
May	1,741,941	41,711	1,783,652	3,747,039	105,043	3,852,082
June	1,688,433	47,900	1,736,333	3,822,064	106,690	3,928,754
July	2,022,215	49,546	2,071,761	3,890,672	110,618	4,001,290
August	1,779,263	47,724	1,826,987	4,131,984	118,206	4,250,190
September	1,546,719	48,046	1,594,765	4,198,671	110,661	4,309,332
October	2,009,650	57,068	2,066,718	4,841,057	117,272	4,958,329
November	1,945,195	47,729	1,992,924	4,451,984	107,410	4,559,394
December	2,163,562	50,069	2,213,631	4,149,149	127,861	4,277,010
Total	21,194,156	524,492	21,718,648	44,650,341	[a] 1,283,308	45,933,649

[a] Average quantity run to refineries.

PRICES.

In the following tables are given the prices paid by the Prairie Oil and Gas Company for the oils of different grades in Kansas and Oklahoma during the years 1905, 1906, and 1907; also the average monthly price during 1906 and 1907:

Range of prices paid for petroleum by the Prairie Oil and Gas Company in Kansas and Oklahoma in 1905, 1906, and 1907, per barrel.

Date.	32° and above.	31½° to 32°.	31° to 31½°.	30½° to 31°.	30° to 30½°.	29½° to 30°.	29° to 29½°.	28½° to 29°.	28° to 28½°.	22° to 28°.[a]
1905.										
January 1	$0.80	$0.75	$0.70	$0.65	$0.60	$0.55	$0.50	$0.45	$0.40	$0.39
January 5	.77	.72	.67	.62	.57	.52	.47	.42	.37	.36
January 11	.72	.67	.62	.57	.52	.47	.42	.37	.32	.31
January 31	.70	.65	.60	.55	.50	.45	.40	.35	.30	.29
March 25	.68	.63	.58	.53	.48	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
April 12	.66	.61	.56	.51	.46	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
April 18	.61	.56	.51	.46	.41	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
April 25	.57	.52	.47	.42	.37	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
May 27	.53	.48	.43	.38	.33	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
June 17	.50	.45	.40	.35	.30	.25	.....	.....	.....	.....
September 12	.50	.46	.42	.38	.34	.30	.....	.....	.....	.....
September 28	.51	.48	.45	.42	.39	.35	.....	.....	.....	.....
October 20	.52	.49	.46	.43	.40	.35	.....	.....	.....	.....

Date.	32° and above.	Heavy.	Date.	32° and above.	31½° to 32°.	31° to 31½°.	30½° to 31°.	30° to 30½°.	Heavy.
1906.			1907.						
January 1	$0.52	$0.35	January 1	$0.39	$0.36	$0.33	$0.30	$0.27	$0.26
July 28	.50	.35	February 11	.40	.37	.34	.31	.28	.27
August 2	.48	.35	March 9	.41	.38	.35	.32	.29	.28
August 9	.45	.32							
August 15	.42	.29							
August 28	.39	.26							

[a] Heavy.

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——25

Digitized by Google

Average monthly price of Kansas and Oklahoma crude petroleum, per barrel of 42 gallons, in 1906 and 1907, by months.

Month.	1906.		1907.	
	32° and above.	Heavy.	32° and above.	Heavy.
January	$0.52	$0.35	$0.39	$0.26
February	.52	.35	.39⅛	.26⅛
March	.52	.35	.40⅜	.27⅜
April	.52	.35	.41	.28
May	.52	.35	.41	.28
June	.52	.35	.41	.28
July	.51⅛	.35	.41	.28
August	.43⅜	.30⅜	.41	.28
September	.39	.26	.41	.28
October	.39	.26	.41	.28
November	.39	.26	.41	.28
December	.39	.26	.41	.28
Average	.47	.31⅛	.40⅜	.27⅜

KANSAS.

Production.—The following table gives the production and sales of crude petroleum in Kansas in 1907:

Production of crude petroleum in Kansas in 1907, in barrels.

Quantity piped from wells in Kansas to refineries	449,211
Rail shipments in Kansas	263,881
Estimated quantity piped from other wells in Kansas and sold	1,696,429
Total sales in Kansas	2,409,521
Total value	$965,134

The United States Geological Survey sent out a special inquiry to each producer of petroleum in the United States to ascertain the quantity of oil produced and sold, together with a report of field operations, in order that, when this system is perfected, it will supplement the statistics obtained through pipe lines and other transportation companies, and afford a basis for ascertaining the production of oil in each county and each pool. Returns from Kansas are practically complete and show the following division by counties of the production already given. A portion of this given as "production" was taken from storage, but as it entered into consumption in 1907, it is considered as marketed production for that year.

Quantity and value of petroleum produced and sold in Kansas in 1907, by counties.

County.	Quantity.	Value.
	Barrels.	
Allen	190,352	$76,246
Bourbon	7,228	2,895
Chautauqua	1,142,113	457,474
Elk	26,505	10,616
Franklin	183,124	73,350
Labette	14,457	5,791
Miami	31,324	12,547
Montgomery	472,266	189,166
Neosho	337,333	135,119
Wilson	4,819	1,930
Total	2,409,521	965,134

Digitized by Google

Comparative analyses of Kansas petroleums.—During the spring of 1908 Mr. J. P. Dunlop collected 104 samples of petroleum embracing all the developed pools of the Mid-Continent field. A sample of 1 gallon was collected from each well and a 5-gallon sample from each important tank farm or pipe line. These cans were sealed by soldering as soon as the cans were filled at the wells, and were then expressed direct to Washington. The examination of the well samples from the Kansas portion of the field has been completed as to specific gravity and comparative distillation tests, and these are given below as follows:

Digitized by Google

Analyses of Kansas petroleums.

No. of specimen.	Location of well.	No. of well.	Depth of well.	Physical properties.				Distillation by Engler's method.							
				Gravity.		Color.	Sulphur.	Begins to distill at—	By volume.				By weight per cent.		
									To 150° C.		150°–300° C.				
				Specific.	Degrees Baumé.				Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	To 150° C.	150°–300° C.	Total volatile.
	Coffeyville field, Montgomery County:		Feet.					° C.							
106	Gilroy lease, Montgomery Township; Brown Brokerage Co., Coffeyville.	1 to 15	600	0.8861	28.0	Dark green	0.07	95	4	.....	30	0.8155	.....	27.6	.....
107	M. Davis lease, 4½ miles northeast Coffeyville; Dunkley & Odell, Coffeyville.	1 to 40	a 625	.8717	30.6	Dark green	.10	100	6	0.7289	33	.803	5.0	30.4	35.4
	Peru pool, Chautauqua County:														
108	Pipe line sample, Peru and Sedan pools, Peru station, Prairie Oil and Gas Co. Independence.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
110	Hills lease; Central Pool Oil Co., Peru (1½ miles south of Peru).	1 to 12	a 1,100	.8521	34.3	Dark green	.09	80	12	.7160	30	.7945	10.1	28.0	38.1
109	F. G. Hills farm; Interstate Oil and Gas Co., Peru.	1–2	1,070	.8557	33.6	Dark green	.14	110	7	.....	37	.7975	.....	34.5	.....
111	Interstate lease; Pittsburg Crude Oil and Gas Co., Peru (south of Peru).	1	1,100	.8557	33.6	Dark green	.11	105	10	.....	30.5	.7940	.....	28.3	.....
112	Same lease	6	1,100	.8500	34.7	Dark green	.11	66	13	.7177	31.5	.8015	10.1	29.7	39.8
	Wayside pool, Montgomery County:														
113	J. Hall's lease; Lynch & McSweeney, Wayside	1–2	800	.8696	31.0	Black	.17	75	9.5	.710	28	.808	7.8	26.0	33.8
114	Tank sample, same lease	4 wells.	.....	.8777	29.5	Black	....	105	8	.7338	30.5	.8105	6.7	28.1	34.8
	Bolton pool, Montgomery County:														
115	G. L. Banks farm; Miller, Rider & Co., Independence.	4	1,180	.8424	36.2	Dark green	....	72	14	.7273	29.5	.8095	12.1	28.3	40.4
116	Pipe line sample from Station 5; Prairie Oil and Gas Co., Independence.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
	Longton pool, Elk County:														
117	Allen County Investment Co., Longton (3 miles from town).	2	585	.8637	32.1	Black	.16	98	12	.7205	27.5	.7920	10.0	25.2	35.2
118	Tank sample; Allen County Investment Co.	8 wells.	.....	.8631	32.2	Black	.13	96	6	.....	31	.789	.....	28.3	.....
	Neodesha pool, Wilson County:														
119	D. Johnson farm, 2 miles from Neodesha; Dolly Johnson Oil and Gas Co., Neodesha.	13	800	.8373	37.2	Dark green	.09	80	17	.7172	30	.8005	14.6	28.7	43.3
120	Theo. Johnson lease, Prairie Oil and Gas Co., Independence.	3	820	.8368	37.3	Black	.16	88	16	.7158	36	.7925	13.7	34.1	47.8
121	Tank sample, D. Johnson farm; Dolly Johnson Oil and Gas Co., Neodesha.	5 wells.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....

Digitized by Google

	Humboldt pool, Allen County:														
122	Tank sample; McKinley Crude Oil Co., Humboldt		850												
123	1½ miles south of Humboldt; McKinley Crude Oil Co., Humboldt.	11	851	.8861	28.0	Black	.33	111	3.0		25.0	.8138		23.0	
124	Frank Fursman (Humboldt) Logan Township	1	850	.8822	28.7	Black	.31	108	5.0		26.5	.8205			
125	Same lease	3	850	.8861	28.0	Very dark green	.27	80	4.5		26.0	.8203		24.1	
	Chanute pool, Neosho County:														
126	Hedrick lease; I. N. Knapp, Chanute (1½ miles east of Chanute).	6	700	.8706	30.8	Dark green	.21	125	3		37.5	.8029		34.6	
127	Beach lease, 2½ miles southeast of Chanute; Rex Oil and Gas Co., Chanute.	16	751	.8647	31.9	Dark green	.17	109	5		36.0	.7993		33.3	
128	Same lease	12	737	.8647	31.9	Dark green	.18	110	6		36.0	.7992		33.3	
129	Tank sample; Chanute field; Kansas Cooperative Refining Co., Chanute.														
130	Pipe line sample; Chanute Refining Co., Chanute														
	Erie pool, Neosho County:														
131	Tank of Northland Oil and Gas Co., Erie, on Webb's farm (1 month old).														
132	Berger lease; Buckeye Oil and Gas Co., Erie	2	520												
	Moran pool, Allen County:														
133	Carroll lease; Eastern Kansas Oil Co., Moran	4	735	.8794	29.2		.21	95	8		29.0	.8137		27.1	
134	Smith lease; Eastern Kansas Oil Co., Moran	2	735	.8799	29.1	Black	.22	78	10.0	.7105	25.5	.8125	8.1	23.5	31.6
135	Pipe line samples; Eastern Kansas Oil Co., refinery near Moran.			.8557	33.6	Black	.16	76	11.5	.7116	29.5	.795	9.6	27.4	37.0
136	E. F. Holman, Moran	5	735	.8712	30.7	Black	.17	75	7.5		25.0	.8135		23.3	
	Paola pool, Miami County:														
137	C. J. Hafey, Paola	4	360	.8547	33.8	Black	.18	86	15.0	.7046	34.0	.7912	12.4	31.5	43.9
	Rantoul pool, Franklin County:														
138	Springer lease; Hardison & Streeter, Rantoul	1 to 4	350				.17								
139	Tullows lease; Hardison & Streeter, Rantoul	6	350	.8750	30.0	Black		136	1.0		39.5	.7892		35.6	
140	Tank sample, Rantoul station; Prairie Oil and Gas Co., Rantoul.														

a Average.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of Kansas petroleums.

No. of specimen.	Location of well.	No. of well.	Depth of well.	Physical properties.				Distillation by Engler's method.							
				Gravity.		Color.	Sulphur.	Begins to distill at—	By volume.				By weight per cent.		
									To 150° C.		150°-300° C.				
				Specific.	Degrees Baumé.				Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	To 150° C.	150°-300° C.	Total volatile.
	Coffeyville field, Montgomery County:		Feet.					° C.							
106	Gilroy lease, Montgomery Township; Brown Brokerage Co., Coffeyville.	1 to 15	600	0.8861	28.0	Dark green	0.07	96	4	.....	30	0.8155	.....	27.6	.....
107	M. Davis lease, 4½ miles northeast Coffeyville; Dunkley & Odell, Coffeyville.	1 to 40	a 625	.8717	30.6	Dark green	.10	100	6	0.7289	33	.803	5.0	30.4	35.4
	Peru pool, Chautauqua County:														
108	Pipe line sample, Peru and Sedan pools, Peru station, Prairie Oil and Gas Co. Independence.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
110	Hills lease; Central Pool Oil Co., Peru (1½ miles south of Peru).	1 to 12	a 1,100	.8521	34.3	Dark green	.09	80	12	.7160	30	.7945	10.1	28.0	38.1
109	F. G. Hills farm; Interstate Oil and Gas Co., Peru.	1-2	1,070	.8557	33.6	Dark green	.14	110	7	.....	37	.7975	.....	34.5	.....
111	Interstate lease; Pittsburg Crude Oil and Gas Co., Peru (south of Peru).	1	1,100	.8557	33.6	Dark green	.11	105	10	.....	30.5	.7940	.....	28.3	.....
112	Same lease	6	1,100	.8500	34.7	Dark green	.11	66	13	.7177	31.5	.8015	10.1	29.7	39.8
	Wayside pool, Montgomery County:														
113	J. Hall's lease; Lynch & McSweeney, Wayside	1-2	800	.8696	31.0	Black	.17	75	9.5	.710	28	.808	7.8	26.0	33.8
114	Tank sample, same lease	4 wells.	.....	.8777	29.5	Black	....	105	8	.7338	30.5	.8105	6.7	28.1	34.8
	Bolton pool, Montgomery County:														
115	G. L. Banks farm; Miller, Rider & Co., Independence.	4	1,180	.8424	36.2	Dark green	....	72	14	.7273	29.5	.8095	12.1	28.3	40.4
116	Pipe line sample from Station 5; Prairie Oil and Gas Co., Independence.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
	Longton pool, Elk County:														
117	Allen County Investment Co., Longton (3 miles from town).	2	585	.8637	32.1	Black	.16	98	12	.7205	27.5	.7920	10.0	25.2	35.2
118	Tank sample; Allen County Investment Co	8 wells.	.....	.8631	32.2	Black	.13	96	6	.....	31	.789	.....	28.3	.....
	Neodesha pool, Wilson County:														
119	D. Johnson farm, 2 miles from Neodesha; Dolly Johnson Oil and Gas Co., Neodesha.	13	800	.8373	37.2	Dark green	.09	80	17	.7172	30	.8005	14.6	28.7	43.3
120	Theo. Johnson lease, Prairie Oil and Gas Co., Independence.	3	820	.8368	37.3	Black	.16	88	16	.7158	36	.7925	13.7	34.1	47.8
121	Tank sample, D. Johnson farm; Dolly Johnson Oil and Gas Co., Neodesha.	5 wells.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....

Digitized by Google

	Humboldt pool, Allen County:														
122	Tank sample; McKinley Crude Oil Co., Humboldt		850												
123	1½ miles south of Humboldt; McKinley Crude Oil Co., Humboldt.	11	851	.8861	28.0	Black	.33	111	3.0		25.0	.8138		23.0	
124	Frank Fursman (Humboldt) Logan Township	1	850	.8822	28.7	Black	.31	108	5.0		26.5	.8205			
125	Same lease	3	850	.8861	28.0	Very dark green	.27	80	4.5		26.0	.8203		24.1	
	Chanute pool, Neosho County:														
126	Hedrick lease; I. N. Knapp, Chanute (1½ miles east of Chanute).	6	700	.8706	30.8	Dark green	.21	125	3		37.5	.8029		34.6	
127	Beach lease, 2½ miles southeast of Chanute; Rex Oil and Gas Co., Chanute.	16	751	.8647	31.9	Dark green	.17	109	5		36.0	.7993		33.3	
128	Same lease	12	737	.8647	31.9	Dark green	.18	110	6		36.0	.7992		33.3	
129	Tank sample; Chanute field; Kansas Cooperative Refining Co., Chanute.														
130	Pipe line sample; Chanute Refining Co., Chanute														
	Erie pool, Neosho County:														
131	Tank of Northland Oil and Gas Co., Erie, on Webb's farm (1 month old).														
132	Berger lease; Buckeye Oil and Gas Co., Erie	2	520												
	Moran pool, Allen County:														
133	Carroll lease; Eastern Kansas Oil Co., Moran	4	735	.8794	29.2		.21	95	8		29.0	.8137		27.1	
134	Smith lease; Eastern Kansas Oil Co., Moran	2	735	.8799	29.1	Black	.22	78	10.0	.7105	25.5	.8125	8.1	23.5	31.6
135	Pipe line samples; Eastern Kansas Oil Co., refinery near Moran.			.8557	33.6	Black	.16	76	11.5	.7116	29.5	.795	9.6	27.4	37.0
136	E. F. Holman, Moran	5	735	.8712	30.7	Black	.17	75	7.5		25.0	.8135		23.3	
	Paola pool, Miami County:														
137	C. J. Hafey, Paola	4	360	.8547	33.8	Black	.18	86	15.0	.7046	34.0	.7912	12.4	31.5	43.9
	Rantoul pool, Franklin County:														
138	Springer lease; Hardison & Streeter, Rantoul	1 to 4	350				.17								
139	Tullows lease; Hardison & Streeter, Rantoul	6	350	.8750	30.0	Black		136	1.0		39.5	.7892		35.6	
140	Tank sample, Rantoul station; Prairie Oil and Gas Co., Rantoul.														

[a] Average.

Digitized by Google

OKLAHOMA.

Production.—The following table shows the production and sales of crude petroleum in Oklahoma in 1907:

Production of crude petroleum in Oklahoma in 1907, in barrels.

Estimated quantity shipped from Glenn pool and sold	19,926,995
Quantity piped from wells in Oklahoma to refineries	373,372
Estimated quantity piped from other wells in Oklahoma and sold	23,048,806
Rail shipments (outside Glenn pool) in Oklahoma	174,955
Total sales in Oklahoma	43,524,128
Total value	$17,513,524

During the year 1907 more rapid development of the oil and gas resources of the former Indian Territory was made than at any time preceding. This was especially true in the lands of the Creek Nation, the greatest activity in this direction having been heretofore in the Cherokee Nation. There has been some prospecting in the Chickasaw, Choctaw, and Seminole nations, and many thousands of acres of Indian land have been leased.

The large increase in the production of oil in the fields of the former Indian Territory is shown by the following statement, which has been prepared from the most reliable sources and gives the approximate number of barrels of oil marketed during each month of the fiscal year ending June 30, 1907:

Oil marketed from Indian lands during fiscal year ending June 30, 1907.

	Barrels.		Barrels.
July, 1906	980,000	February, 1907	1,707,000
August, 1906	990,000	March, 1907	2,366,000
September, 1906	925,000	April, 1907	2,970,000
October, 1906	1,265,000	May, 1907	3,154,000
November, 1906	1,250,000	June, 1907	3,150,000
December, 1906	1,365,000		
January, 1907	1,595,000	Total	21,717,000

A vast quantity of the oil produced in the Creek and Cherokee nations is stored in tanks, it being estimated that on June 30, 1907, there were 18,000,000 barrels so held within the limits of these reservations.

The total quantity of crude petroleum run from wells on the Osage Nation during the year 1907 was 5,143,971 barrels, of which there was run to the Prairie Oil and Gas Company a total of 5,085,232 barrels; to the Uncle Sam Oil Company, 56,758 barrels; to the Superior Refining Company, 2,003 barrels, and sold to operators for fuel, 768 barrels.

Digitized by Google

In the following table is given a statement of the quantity of crude petroleum produced by the Indian Territory Illuminating Oil Company and its sublessees from wells in Osage Nation, Oklahoma, from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Production of crude petroleum by the Indian Territory Illuminating Oil Company and its sublessees from January 1, 1903, to December 31, 1907.

	Barrels.		Barrels.
1903	56,905	1906	5,219,106
1904	652,479	1907	5,143,971
1905	3,421,478		

On December 31, 1907, there had been 1,271 wells drilled in the Osage Nation, 837 of which were producing oil, 71 were producing gas, and 363 were dry and exhausted wells, producing neither oil nor gas. On December 31, 1906, there had been 1,080 wells drilled on this reservation, of which 716 were producing oil; 66 were producing gas, and 298 were dry. This is an increase of 121 producing oil wells, 5 gas wells, and 65 dry and exhausted wells, a total of 191 wells drilled during the calendar year 1907.

In the following table is shown the number of wells drilled in the Osage Nation by the Indian Territory Illuminating Oil Company and its sublessees from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Oil and gas wells in the Osage Reservation, 1903–1907.

Total wells completed to—	Completed.	Productive.	Gas.	Dry.
January 1, 1903	30	17	2	11
December 31, 1904	361	243	21	97
June 10, 1905	544	355	34	155
December 31, 1905	704	462	45	197
June 10, 1906	862	569	55	238
December 31, 1906	1,080	716	66	298
June 30, 1907	1,155	779	67	309
December 31, 1907	1,271	837	71	363

Estimated production and sales of crude petroleum from Glenn pool in 1907, by months.

	Barrels.		Barrels.
January	385,939	August	2,003,607
February	572,414	September	2,309,205
March	1,084,636	October	2,441,622
April	1,716,079	November	1,971,595
May	1,923,262	December	1,625,127
June	1,971,122		
July	1,922,387	Total	19,926,995

Digitized by Google

The following diagram shows the variations in production of the Glenn pool in 1907:

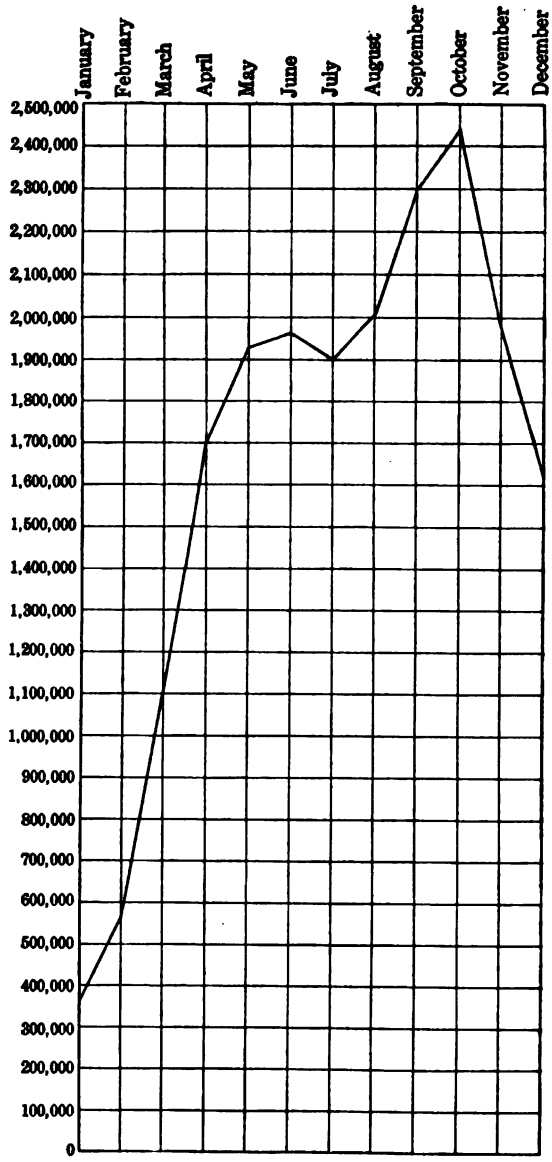


FIG. 5. - Rise and decline of the output of the Glenn pool in Oklahoma, in 1907, by months, in barrels.

Digitized by Google

Well record.—The following table gives the well record in Oklahoma in 1907, by districts:

Well record in Oklahoma in 1907, by districts.[a]

District.	Wells drilled.				
	Oil.	Total initial production.	Gas.	Dry.	Total.
Cherokee	2,218	139,206	75	185	2,478
Osage	144	16,350	15	15	174
Creek	1,090	303,105	38	97	1,225
Cleveland	16	524	8	12	36
Other	12	500	13	18	47
Total	3,484	459,685	149	327	3,960

[a] Taken from Oil City Derrick.

GULF FIELD.

Collectively the Gulf field, including the oil fields of Louisiana and coastal Texas (northern Texas excepted) showed a decline in total production, nevertheless new developments were sufficient to keep interest up to the level of 1906, as was shown by general activity in well dril ing. As in the Mid-Continent field, the oil possibilities of Texas and Louisiana are by no means ascertained, and the probability lies on the side of the discovery of other highly productive areas.

In the Gulf field the accumulation of petroleum is determined by a type of geologic structure which is unique. The oil occurs in very recent rocks. All of these formations are characterized by flat or gently sloping strata, in which occur peculiar domes. These domes are perhaps uplifts, perhaps the results of the subterranean crystallization of soluble materials, salt, gypsum, and limestone, which have been brought up from relatively great depth and which may have elevated the strata above into their present position, forming these characteristic domes or "mounds," as they are called. Drilling on the top or sides of these mounds has frequently, as at Spindle Top, developed large oil gushers associated with salt water. Drilling only a short distance from the sides of these low domes shows a continuance of the surface formations to depths beyond the practical reach of the drill without finding any of the characteristics of the mound formations. There are many of these mounds, and they are attractive regions for drilling.

Most noteworthy in 1907 was the great gusher struck at Anse-la-Butte, in Louisiana, on account of its developing a field 40 miles east of Jennings.

PRODUCTION.

In the following table is given the production of the Gulf field for the year 1907, by months.

Digitized by Google

Production of crude petroleum in the Gulf field in 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	Coastal Texas.	Louisiana.	Total.
January	876,816	589,200	1,466,016
February	888,161	434,465	1,322,626
March	1,124,648	380,863	1,505,511
April	1,115,721	294,777	1,410,498
May	1,005,233	251,962	1,257,195
June	935,933	227,960	1,163,893
July	903,816	365,032	1,268,848
August	933,839	469,208	1,403,047
September	873,213	428,392	1,301,605
October	871,852	326,679	1,198,531
November	895,759	587,294	1,483,053
December	985,087	644,389	1,629,476
Total	11,410,078	5,000,221	16,410,299

Production of crude petroleum in the Gulf field, 1889–1907, by States, in barrels.

Year.	Coastal Texas.	Louisiana.	Total.
1889 to 1900	2,441	.....	2,441
1901	3,593,113	.....	3,593,113
1902	17,465,787	548,617	18,014,404
1903	17,453,612	917,771	18,371,383
1904	21,672,311	2,958,958	24,631,269
1905	27,615,907	8,910,416	36,526,323
1906	11,449,992	9,077,528	20,527,520
1907	11,410,078	5,000,221	16,410,299

Production and value of crude petroleum produced in the Gulf field, 1905–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Coastal Texas.		Louisiana.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1905	27,615,907	$7,190,658	8,910,416	$1,601,325	36,526,323	$8,791,983
1906	11,449,992	5,825,036	9,077,528	3,557,838	20,527,520	9,382,874
1907	11,410,078	9,680,286	5,000,221	4,063,033	16,410,299	13,743,319

In the following table is shown the production of crude petroleum in the Gulf field from 1889 to 1907 with its percentage of the total of the United States, the increase or decrease each year, and the percentage of increase or decrease:

Production of crude petroleum in the Gulf field, 1889–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Production.	Percentage of total production.	Increase.	Decrease.	Percentage.	
					Increase.	Decrease.
1889	48	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1890	54	.....	6	.....	12.50	.....
1891	54	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1892	45	.....	.....	9	.....	16.67
1893	50	.....	5	.....	11.11	.....
1894	60	.....	10	.....	20.00	.....
1895	50	.....	.....	10	.....	16.67
1896	50	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1897	50	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
1898	1,450	.....	1,400	.....	2,800.00	.....
1899	530	.....	.....	920	.....	63.45
1900	0	.....	.....	530	.....	100.00
1901	3,593,113	5.18	3,593,113	.....	.....	.....
1902	18,014,404	20.29	14,421,291	.....	401.36	.....
1903	18,371,383	18.29	356,979	.....	1.98	.....
1904	24,631,269	21.03	6,259,886	.....	34.07	.....
1905	36,526,323	27.11	11,895,054	.....	48.29	.....
1906	20,527,520	16.23	.....	15,998,803	.....	43.80
1907	16,410,299	9.88	.....	4,117,221	.....	20.05

Digitized by Google

WELL RECORD.

In the following table will be found the number of wells completed in 1907 in the different districts of the Gulf field. Most of the well-record information of the Gulf field is compiled from the statistics of field operations published monthly by the Oil Investors' Journal, of Beaumont, Tex.

Well record in Gulf field in 1907.

District.	Wells drilled.				Abandoned.
	Total.	Oil.	Gas.	Dry.	
Coastal Texas:					
Humble	269	170	10	89	156
Batson	206	174	0	32	31
Spindle Top	122	101	0	21	14
Sour Lake	156	120	1	35	26
Saratoga	98	86	0	12	11
Dayton	18	11	0	7	10
Matagorda	6	0	0	6	0
Hoskins Mound	6	.....	2	4	3
Piedras Pintas	5	4	0	1	1
Mission	9	5	.....	4	.....
Total	895	671	13	211	252
Louisiana:					
Jennings	76	53	0	23	41
Caddo	23	8	11	4	9
Anse-la-Butte	4	2	0	2	0
Welsh	6	1	0	5	5
Total	109	64	11	34	55
Grand total	1,004	735	24	245	307

TEXAS.

PRODUCTION.

The production from the whole State of Texas decreased slightly from 12,567,897 barrels in 1906 to 12,322,696 barrels in 1907. This decline was most noticeable in the Humble, Batson, and Hoskins mounds. The most noted increase, amounting to 50 per cent, was at Spindle Top. In December the daily average at Spindle Top was greater than at any time since 1904. Sour Lake, Saratoga, Powell, and Henrietta also showed minor increases. Drilling was active in the Piedras Pintas and Mission fields. In northern Texas the showing was poor.

Jack County.—At Jacksboro, Jack County, are a few small wells which produce a fine grade of lubricating oil, about one barrel each per day. These wells are shallow, about 100 feet in depth. Deeper drilling is now in progress in this county. At a depth of 2,200 feet three sands showing oil were encountered, but they were full of salt water. Another well was started, but drilling operations have been suspended at a depth of 800 feet.

Bexar County.—During the year 1907 a new field was opened up near San Antonio, Bexar County, called the Mission oil field. Six wells have been completed, and others are in process of development. For many years a small quantity of oil of very fine grade has been produced from three wells in this locality. One well drilling in this locality to a depth of about 1,200 or 1,400 feet struck oil and gas in about every 100 feet; the drill penetrated small deposits of coal, sulphur rock, paraffin, and other strata indicating the presence of oil.

Digitized by Google

There is also a strong flow of gas. Work on this well has been temporarily suspended.

Duval County.—The discovery of crude petroleum in a well in Piedras Pintas, Duval County, in 1907, adds another oil field to this State. Four wells were completed; a portion of the product was shipped by rail, a portion was consumed in the field in development work, and a small quantity remained on hand at wells in the field at the close of the year. Developments are in progress.

In addition to the oil districts mentioned it is reported that developments are in progress in Montague, Denton, Lamar, Cass, Hunt, Kaufman, and Wise counties.

Production of crude petroleum in northern and coastal Texas in 1906 and 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	1906.			1907.		
	Northern Texas.	Coastal Texas.	Total.	Northern Texas.	Coastal Texas.	Total.
January	54,460	1,129,230	1,183,690	95,270	876,816	972,086
February	62,283	915,192	977,475	90,527	888,161	978,688
March	70,036	914,074	984,110	96,188	1,124,648	1,220,836
April	80,452	937,277	1,017,729	86,311	1,115,721	1,202,032
May	97,976	1,089,744	1,187,720	84,333	1,005,233	1,089,566
June	107,160	1,141,078	1,248,238	82,297	935,933	1,018,230
July	114,137	1,069,925	1,184,062	67,552	903,816	971,368
August	111,456	925,666	1,037,122	66,805	933,839	1,000,644
September	109,102	806,274	915,376	60,229	873,213	933,442
October	113,775	872,207	985,982	62,059	871,852	933,911
November	98,265	812,048	910,313	55,656	895,759	951,415
December	98,803	837,277	936,080	65,391	985,087	1,050,478
Total	1,117,905	11,449,992	12,567,897	912,618	11,410,078	12,322,696

Production and value of crude petroleum produced in northern and coastal Texas, 1905–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Northern Texas.		Coastal Texas.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1905	520,282	$361,604	27,615,907	$7,190,658	28,136,189	$7,552,262
1906	1,117,905	740,5?2	11,449,992	5,825,036	12,567,897	6,565,578
1907	912,618	721,577	11,410,078	9,680,286	12,322,696	10,401,863

In the two following tables will be found the production of crude petroleum in Texas, by districts and months, for the years 1906 and 1907:

Production of crude petroleum in Texas, 1906–7, by districts and months, in barrels.

1906.

Month.	Spindle Top.	Sour Lake.	Batson.	Saratoga.	Corsicana.	Powell.
January	113,180	225,083	214,926	148,183	26,686	17,470
February	121,609	185,?41	206,942	139,946	30,232	21,872
March	75,014	193,183	206,991	173,159	28,330	31,640
April	77,398	202,781	202,410	162,189	26,541	43,915
May	99,096	196,479	207,460	208,417	28,260	59,779
June	78,259	183,608	191,733	193,645	27,103	71,198
July	78,069	177,933	198,675	188,608	26,858	78,083
August	71,477	154,138	194,528	183,941	26,204	76,242
September	77,044	135,910	171,837	180,740	27,926	72,228
October	88,662	186,001	171,605	208,906	30,275	74,786
November	95,687	148,984	149,837	201,882	24,377	65,253
December	101,997	166,469	172,563	192,441	29,830	60,755
Total	1,077,492	2,156,010	2,289,507	2,182,057	332,622	673,221

Digitized by Google

Production of crude petroleum in Texas, 1906–7, by districts and months, in barrels—Continued.

1906—Continued.

Month.	Humble.	Matagorda and Hoskins Mound.	Henrietta.	Dayton.	Other.	Total.
January	413,117	300	10,221	14,439	.....	1,183,690
February	250,731	300	10,096	10,221	.....	977,475
March	256,756	300	9,983	8,669	.....	984,110
April	285,627	300	9,913	6,570	.....	1,017,729
May	359,521	9,687	9,854	9,082	.....	1,187,720
June	448,871	38,870	8,776	6,090	.....	1,248,238
July	406,579	14,004	9,113	6,055	.....	1,184,062
August	306,309	9,422	8,927	5,849	.....	1,037,122
September	233,422	2,460	8,865	4,859	.....	915,376
October	210,748	1,523	8,631	4,760	.....	985,982
November	209,041	1,785	8,552	4,830	.....	910,313
December	190,723	1,640	8,141	11,426	.....	936,080
Total	3,571,445	80,591	111,072	92,850	[a] 1,030	12,567,897

1907.

Month.	Spindle Top.	Sour Lake.	Batson.	Saratoga.	Corsicana.	Powell.
January	113,293	176,808	186,128	192,680	27,469	61,349
February	112,010	193,891	172,908	219,918	21,562	59,985
March	174,956	247,062	225,097	225,219	21,455	64,379
April	158,949	238,690	169,640	210,693	21,087	59,601
May	142,085	213,612	200,382	168,557	18,230	60,018
June	135,845	184,683	206,216	165,989	17,464	58,405
July	134,190	200,226	173,173	164,874	15,282	45,681
August	132,431	214,056	181,660	154,774	17,165	42,008
September	122,676	196,877	155,007	148,186	14,158	38,145
October	121,829	165,934	156,730	164,994	16,598	37,454
November	153,586	162,553	168,888	156,167	13,438	34,569
December	198,093	159,548	168,724	158,877	22,403	35,303
Total	1,699,943	2,353,940	2,164,453	2,130,928	226,311	596,897

Month.	Humble.	Matagorda and Hoskins Mound.	Henrietta.	Dayton.	Other.	Total.
January	189,138	3,739	6,240	15,024	218	972,086
February	180,307	427	8,668	8,794	318	978,688
March	237,217	1,593	9,992	13,498	368	1,220,536
April	326,013	948	5,211	10,782	418	1,202,032
May	270,547	2,080	5,613	7,964	478	1,089,566
June	230,581	779	5,916	10,640	1,712	1,018,230
July	217,812	1,683	6,077	10,658	1,712	971,368
August	239,483	100	7,120	10,135	1,712	1,000,644
September	240,895	564	7,414	7,808	1,712	933,442
October	254,865	444	7,245	5,343	2,475	933,911
November	249,619	300	6,877	2,933	2,485	951,415
December	293,163	610	6,887	4,459	2,411	1,050,478
Total	2,929,640	13,267	83,260	108,038	[b] 16,019	12,322,696

[a] Includes production in Bexar, Jack, and McLennan counties.
[b] Includes production of Mission, Piedras Pintas, South Bosque and Jack County districts.

Digitized by Google

The production of petroleum in Texas from 1896 to 1907, inclusive, has been as follows:

Production of crude petroleum in Texas, 1896–1907, by districts, in barrels.

Year.	Corsicana.	Powell.	Spindle Top.	Sour Lake.	Saratoga.	Batson.
1896	1,450					
1897	65,975					
1898	544,620					
1899	668,493					
1900	829,560	6,479				
1901	763,424	37,121	3,593,113			
1902	571,059	46,812	17,420,949	44,838		
1903	401,817	100,143	8,600,905	8,848,159		4,518
1904	374,318	129,329	3,433,842	6,442,357	739,239	10,904,737
1905	311,554	132,866	1,652,780	3,362,153	3,125,028	3,774,841
1906	332,622	673,221	1,077,492	2,156,010	2,182,057	2,289,507
1907	226,311	596,897	1,699,943	2,353,940	2,130,928	2,164,453

Year.	Dayton.	Matagorda.	Henrietta.	Humble.	Other.	Total.
1896						1,450
1897						65,975
1898					1,450	546,070
1899					530	669,013
1900						836,039
1901						4,393,658
1902						18,083,658
1903					30	17,955,572
1904		151,936	65,455		200	22,241,413
1905	60,294	46,471	75,592	15,594,310	300	28,136,189
1906	92,850	[a] 80,591	111,072	3,571,445	1,030	12,567,897
1907	108,038	[a] 13,267	83,260	2,929,640	16,019	12,322,696

[a] Includes the production of Hoskins Mound.

The following table gives a statement of the production and value of crude petroleum at wells in Texas in 1906 and 1907, by districts:

Production and value of petroleum in Texas in 1906 and 1907, by districts, in barrels.

District.	1906.			1907.		
	Quantity.	Value.	Price per barrel.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per barrel.
Spindle Top	1,077,492	$666,287	$0.618	1,699,943	$1,521,304	$0.895
Sour Lake	2,156,010	1,155,475	.536	2,353,940	1,944,343	.826
Saratoga	2,182,057	985,543	.45	2,130,928	1,742,913	.818
Corsicana	332,622	310,941	.935	226,311	228,845	1.011
Powell	673,221	356,144	.529	596,897	407,186	.682
Batson	2,289,507	1,199,025	.524	2,164,453	1,913,875	.884
Humble	3,571,445	1,736,165	.486	2,929,640	2,456,892	.839
Dayton	92,850	40,265	.434	108,038	80,559	.746
Henrietta	111,072	72,197	.65	83,260	78,946	.948
Matagorda	[a] 80,591	41,556	.516	[a] 13,267	10,811	.815
Other	1,030	1,380	1.34	16,019	16,189	1.011
Total	12,567,897	6,565,578	.522	12,322,696	10,401,863	.844

[a] Includes the production of Hoskins Mound.

PRICES.

Average monthly prices of crude petroleum per barrel of 42 gallons at wells in the Texas field in the years 1906 and 1907 were as follows:

Digitized by Google

Average monthly prices of crude petroleum in Texas in 1906 and 1907.

Month.	Spindle Top.		Sour Lake.		Humble.		Batson.		Saratoga.	
	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.
January	$0.51–$0.52	$0.72–$0.78	$0.41½–$0.464	$0.65½–$0.76	$0.35–$0.40	$0.62–$0.77	$0.31½–$0.40	$0.72–$0.75	$0.32½–$0.35	$0.66–$0.75
February	.52–.54	.78–.80	.40–.46	.72–.80	.34–.3959	.69–.80	.30–.40	.77–.80	.31–.32	.69–.80
March	.57–.60	.81–.85	.42–.50	.74–.85	.364–.40	.74–.90	.34–.46	.80–.85	.335–.36	.72–.85
April	.59–.62	.83–.87½	.43–.55	.79–.90	.40–.44	.76–.90	.385–.50	.81–.85	.30–.39	.75–.85
May	.62–.65	.83–.89	.45–.584	.79–.90	.44–.484	.76–.91	.40–.55	.82–.90	.305–.42	.78–.90
June	.64–.65	.85–.93	.45–.60	.79–.90	.465–.514	.76–.94	.42–.55	.81–.93	.30–.44	.78–.93
July	.65	.88–.95	.45–.60	.80–.93	.48–.52	.80–.95	.43–.55	.88–.93	.29–.475	.81–.93
August	.65	.93–.97	.45–.6168	.88–.93	.5066–.54	.81–.99	.4566–.55	.92–.93	.34–.51	.84–.93
September	.65–.67	.94–.97	.50–.634	.89–.97	.52–.60	.81–.97	.48–.575	.92–.95	.39–.57	.85–.92
October	.66–.68	.94–.98	.57–.64	.84–.97	.53–.65	.82–.97	.495–.605	.92–.95	.44–.58	.80–.94
November	.68–.73	.85–.97	.6355–.70	.79–.97	.53–.75	.77–.95	.62–.65	.92–.95	.51–.655	.75–.92
December	.70–.75	.70–.97	.67–.75	.78–.97	.54–.75	.70–.95	.70–.75	.88–.95	.56–.75	.74–.94
Average	.618	.895	.536	.826	.486	.839	.524	.884	.45	.818

Month.	Dayton.		Corsicana.		Powell.		Henrietta.		Matagorda.	
	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.
January	$0.31	$0.65–$0.69	$0.89	$1.00	$0.50	$0.65	$0.65	$0.95	$0.85	$1.00
February	.29	.65–.73	.89	$1.00–1.02	.50	.65	.65	.95	.85	1.00
March	.29	.73	.89	1.02	.50	.70	.65	.95	.85	1.00
April	.35	.73	$0.89–.91	1.02	$0.50–.52	.70	.65	.95	.85	1.00
May	.37	.73	.91	1.02	.52	.70	.65	.95	.85	1.00
June	.40	.75	91	1.02	.52	.70	.65	.95	.85	1.00
July	.46	.75	.89–.91	1.02	.50–52	.70	.65	.95	.85	1.00
August	.47	.76	.89	1.02	.50	.70	.65	.95	.85	1.00
September	.50	.86	.89–1.00	1.02	.50–.55	.70	.65	.95	.85	1.00
October	.51	.85	1.00	1.02	.55–.60	.70	.65	.95	.85	1.00
November	.56	.84	1.00	1.02	.60	.70	.65	.95	.85	1.00
December	.65	.72	1.00	1.02	.60	.70	.65	.93	.85	1.00
Average	.434	.746	.935	1.011	.529	.682	.65	.948	.85	1.00

Digitized by Google

Prices of Corsicana and Powell oil.—The following tables show the prices of Corsicana and Powell oil from 1904 to 1907, inclusive:

Fluctuations in prices of Corsicana light oil, 1904–1907, per barrel.

1904.		1904—Continued.		1905—Continued.	
January 1	$1.27	July 9	$0.73	October 20	$0.91
January 12	1.17	July 13	.70	November 11	.89
January 20	1.07	August 12	.80		
February 12	1.02	September 1	.85	1906.	
March 1	.99			April 25	.91
March 4	.96	1905.		July 28	.89
March 12	.93	January 5	.82	September 12	1.00
March 29	.90	May 27	.81		
April 8	.87	September 12	.83	1907.	
April 29	.84	September 16	.85	January 1	1.00
June 7	.81	September 19	.87	February 11	1.02
June 17	.78	September 28	.89	December 1	1.00

Fluctuations in prices of Powell heavy oil, 1904–1907, per barrel.

1904.		1906.		1907.	
January 1	$0.55	April 25	$0.52	January 1	$0.65
January 12	.45	July 28	.50	January 26	.70
January 20	.40	September 12	.55		
August 12	.45	October 29	.60		
September 1	.50				
1905.					
Year	.50				

Well record in Corsicana and Powell districts.—The following tables show the well record in the Corsicana and Powell districts:

Well record in Corsicana and Powell oil districts in 1907, by months.

Month.	Wells.				
	Completed.	Producing.	Gas.	Dry.	Abandoned.
January	19	9	2	8	[a]2
February	14	9		5	4
March	16	12		4	0
April	14	9		5	1
May	9	6		3	1
June	10	7		3	5
July	10	6		4	0
August	12	5		7	4
September	5	1		4	3
October	11	7	2	2	3
November	4	0	0	4	0
December	5	0	2	3	1
Total	129	71	6	52	24

[a] One abandoned well was a gas well.

Digitized by Google

Well record in the Corsicana and Powell oil districts, 1898–1907.

Year.	Wells.							Rigs.	
	Completed.	Producing.	Dry.	Gas.	Abandoned.	Drilling.		Total.	Monthly average.
						Total.	Monthly average.		
1898	374	342	[a] 28	4	7	164	13	136	11
1899	268	169	[a] 90	9	79	154	13	95	8
1900	373	[b] 261	[a] 98	14	112	157	13	80	7
1901	68	[c] 47	16	5	27	51	4	47	4
1902	28	[d] 12	13	3	45	23	2	46	4
1903	100	70	23	7	51	65	5	35	3
1904	74	46	25	3	31	23	2	17	1
1905	68	48	18	2	41	25	2	23	2
1906	330	217	100	13	79	.....	.....	.....	.....
1907	129	71	52	6	24	.....	.....	.....	.....

[a] Includes 2 artesian wells.
[b] Includes 56 wells in heavy oil district.
[c] Includes 10 wells in heavy oil district.
[d] Includes 2 wells in heavy oil district.

Well record in Henrietta district.—The following table shows the well record in the Henrietta district:

Well record in Henrietta oil district in 1907, by months.

Month.	Wells.				
	Completed.	Producing.	Gas.	Dry.	Abandoned.
January	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
February	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
March	1	1	.....	.....	.....
April	0	.....	.....	.....	.....
May	3	2	0	1	0
June	6	4	0	2	0
July	4	2	0	2	0
August	2	2	0	0	3
September	4	2	0	2	0
October	2	0	1	1	0
November	0	0	0	0	0
December	5	4	0	1	0
Total	27	17	1	9	3

At the close of the year 1907 there was a total of 169 productive oil wells in the Henrietta, Clay County, oil field. The crude oil production of this field is piped from the field by the Navarro Refining Company, which succeeded the Claco Oil and Pipe Line Company on April 1, 1907. The product is used for fuel purposes. In October of 1907 a good gas well was brought in in this field by the Claco Oil and Pipe Line Company.

Fluctuation in prices of Henrietta crude oil in 1907, per barrel.

January 1	$0.95
December 1	.93

51506—M B 1907, PT 2——26

Digitized by Google

SHIPMENTS.

In the following table is given the shipment of crude petroleum by railroad in tank cars from the different stations of Texas during the year 1907:

Quantity of crude petroleum shipped by railroad in tank cars from the oil fields of Texas, at the stations named, by months, during the year 1907, in barrels.

Month.	Spindle Top.	Sour Lake.	Humble and Trice.	Saratoga.	Danbury and Duval.	Total.
January	57,625	55,143	269,729	89,668	4,136	426,301
February	53,088	172,882	271,957	22,554	371	520,752
March	18,612	169,300	217,699	150,858	1,698	558,167
April	19,801	173,074	275,548	44,552	964	513,939
May	25,532	252,361	160,833	206,762	2,250	647,738
June	24,822	235,631	225,583	106,884	771	593,691
July	18,324	151,085	241,051	153,535	1,798	566,393
August	44,904	115,184	181,019	136,271	.....	477,378
September	28,186	132,095	188,532	130,396	528	479,737
October	15,969	247,205	197,707	111,080	391	572,352
November	18,278	193,304	210,389	123,955	932	546,858
December	5,232	173,606	158,718	142,465	383	480,404
Total	330,323	2,070,820	2,599,365	1,368,980	14,222	6,383,710

NOTE.—These are the official figures furnished by the railroads which shipped the crude petroleum Calculations were made in reduction of pounds to barrels on the basis of 310.8 pounds to a barrel.

Shipments of petroleum from Port Arthur and Sabine Pass in 1907, by months, and total for year 1906, in barrels.[a]

Month.	Crude.	Refined.	Asphalt.	Total.
January	395,537	349,008	22,444	766,989
February	327,318	404,016	26,262	757,596
March	463,165	358,815	20,584	842,564
April	403,903	369,108	10,172	783,183
May	440,183	228,631	2,049	670,863
June	321,777	387,159	23,863	732,799
July	432,076	441,847	1,726	875,649
August	517,372	442,680	32,764	992,816
September	273,476	278,378	1,529	553,383
October	304,752	370,285	31,688	706,725
November	181,312	493,753	888	675,953
December	300,146	383,320	11,446	694,912
Total 1907	4,361,017	4,507,000	185,415	9,053,432
Total 1906	6,223,628	4,521,082	(b)	10,744,710

[a] Figures taken from Oil Investors' Journal.
[b] Included in refined.

EXPORTS.

The following tables, furnished by the Bureau of Statistics, Department of Commerce and Labor, give the exports of crude petroleum and its products from Texas, by months and kinds and by customs districts:

Digitized by Google

Exports to foreign countries of crude and refined petroleum from all ports of Texas in 1907, by months, in gallons.

Month.	Crude.		Naphtha.		Illuminating.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
January	1,243,570	$62,314	5,121	$662	1,225,836	$67,516
February	3,575,603	178,263	30,923	5,307	1,793,545	117,043
March	797,964	14,319	9,072	1,282	83,174	11,484
April	22,593	818	5,708	737	1,472,531	77,434
May	19,151	585	2,265	309	29,254	3,333
June	5,290	265	3,247	432	23,075	4,531
July	20,100	530	1,868	298	13,545	2,303
August	1,693,736	46,616	10,388	4,974	2,306,994	110,614
September	906,953	25,459	2,036	316	1,723,941	90,432
October	1,821,392	50,342	2,730	429	1,658,078	97,146
November	.....	.....	5,816	938	3,830,963	187,261
December	2,636,566	76,951	1,616	257	2,826,983	129,302
Total	12,742,918	456,462	80,790	15,941	16,987,919	898,399

Month.	Residuum.		Lubricating and paraffin.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
January	.....	.....	48,500	$9,409	2,523,027	$139,901
February	1,473,585	$44,208	41,330	6,943	6,914,986	351,764
March	1,163,011	26,168	53,190	8,902	2,106,411	62,155
April	939,988	31,837	1,029,232	83,153	3,470,052	193,979
May	4,741,764	149,048	23,033	3,524	4,815,467	156,799
June	1,002,609	35,091	481,173	38,154	1,515,394	78,473
July	2,112,563	73,940	1,033,890	77,896	3,181,966	154,967
August	6,285,277	206,662	18,341	3,439	10,314,736	372,305
September	2,000,260	70,026	9,120	2,899	4,642,310	189,132
October	2,038,976	71,334	21,054	3,820	5,542,230	223,071
November	3,336,734	118,317	9,474	2,042	7,182,987	308,558
December	1,226,298	44,473	180,475	19,444	6,871,938	270,427
Total	26,321,065	871,104	2,948,812	259,625	59,081,504	2,501,531

Exports of crude and refined petroleum from Texas, by customs districts, in 1907, in gallons.

Kind.	Brazos de Santiago.		Corpus Christi.		Galveston.		Sabine.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Crude, including all natural oils	.....	.....	35,347	$1,490	4,821,699	$241,238	7,734,154	$207,777
Refined:								
Naphthas	.....	.....	19,793	6,356	50	12	.....	.....
Illuminating	26,567	$4,037	180,210	26,213	2,872,830	163,975	13,721,558	672,564
Lubricating and heavy paraffin	140	29	103,120	19,673	30,225	5,835	2,660,449	206,944
Residuum, etc	.....	.....	433	20	1,473,585	44,208	24,845,887	826,760
Total	26,707	4,066	338,903	53,742	9,198,389	455,268	48,962,048	1,914,045

Kind.	Paso del Norte.		Saluria.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Crude, including all natural oils	.....	.....	151,718	$5,967	12,742,918	$456,462
Refined:						
Naphthas	48,936	$7,829	12,011	1,744	80,790	15,941
Illuminating	58,329	6,375	128,425	25,235	16,987,919	898,399
Lubricating and heavy paraffin	99,383	17,142	55,495	10,002	2,948,812	259,625
Residuum, etc	1,160	116	.....	.....	26,321,065	871,104
Total	207,808	31,462	347,649	42,948	59,081,504	2,501,531

Digitized by Google

LOUISIANA.

Anse-la-Butte.—The feature of chief importance in development in the Louisiana petroleum fields in 1907 was the drilling, on November 14, of a gusher at Anse-la-Butte, 40 miles east of Jennings. The well began spouting at the rate of about 3,000 barrels a day, which rate increased for several days, when the well stopped and then began to spout salt water and oil. This has kept up very persistently, the flow at the end of the year being estimated at 650 barrels of oil per day.

The conditions at Anse-la-Butte are those usually found in the Gulf field—a "mound" in this case surrounded by marshy territory in which oil and gas seepages are common and have led to efforts for the development of the field since 1893. The work of Capt. A. F. Lucas in 1900 and 1901 called especial attention to the field, and over 30 wells have been drilled in the neighborhood, of which a few have yielded small supplies of oil. Captain Lucas drilled 3 test wells only a few hundred feet west of the present gusher, which is known as the Lake Oil Company's No. 7. The wells of Captain Lucas did not go to the limit in depth; they yielded considerable shallow oil and gas. The Maresi Brothers, of Jeanerette, followed the work of Captain Lucas with 5 wells. Mr. Robert Martin and the Heywood Brothers have drilled 11 wells and are continuing. The Lake Oil Company, of which Mr. Walter J. Barke, of New Iberia, is president, subleased oil land from the Anse-la-Butte le Danois Oil Company. Of the 7 wells drilled, Nos. 2 and 6 are producers at 30 to 40 barrels per day. Rock salt and gypsum have been frequently found. No. 4, located 300 feet south of No. 7, went into salt and gypsum at 500 feet, and was still in it when drilling was stopped at 2,187 feet. The log of No. 7, which proved saprolific, shows no salt or gypsum, but thick strata of gumbo clay, and the formations are much less broken.

An analysis of the oil as reported by the Lake Oil Company is as follows: Color, black; specific gravity, 0.9174, or 22.6° B.; flash, 30° F.; sulphur, 0.31. By distillation the oil yields 16 per cent of illuminating oil between 150° and 300° C., and 75.4 per cent above 300° C., with 7 per cent residue, and 1.6 per cent loss.

Jennings.—The Jennings field was extended to the southeast by the Producers' Oil Company and to the southwest by the Jennings-Heywood Syndicate.

Caddo.—Twenty-three wells were completed in this district, of which 8 produced oil, 11 produced gas, and 4 were dry. The district was considerably extended, and the indications point to much more substantial developments than indicated by the 1907 production, which showed an increase to 44,908 barrels from only 3,358 barrels in 1906.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION, VALUE, AND SHIPMENTS OF LOUISIANA PETROLEUM.

In the following table will be found the quantity of crude petroleum produced in Louisiana in 1906 and 1907, by months:

Production of petroleum in Louisiana in 1906 and 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	1906.			1907.		
	Jennings.	Other.	Total.	Jennings.	Other.	Total.
January	701,357	2,830	704,187	578,705	10,495	589,200
February	676,066	2,830	678,896	427,791	6,674	434,465
March	743,197	2,830	746,027	373,802	7,061	380,863
April	702,469	2,830	705,299	286,465	8,312	294,777
May	1,074,917	4,092	1,079,009	246,066	5,896	251,962
June	1,000,854	7,763	1,008,617	222,260	5,700	227,960
July	719,353	4,069	723,422	357,348	7,684	365,032
August	835,465	3,935	839,400	457,679	11,529	469,208
September	699,051	4,763	703,814	416,562	11,830	428,392
October	744,778	3,218	747,996	318,845	7,834	326,679
November	614,242	4,759	619,001	575,343	11,951	587,294
December	513,425	8,435	521,860	635,039	9,350	644,389
Total	9,025,174	52,354	9,077,528	4,895,905	104,316	5,000,221

In the following table is given a statement of production and value of crude petroleum in Louisiana, 1902 to 1907, by fields:

Production and value of petroleum in Louisiana, 1902–1907, by districts, in barrels.

Year.	Jennings.		Welsh.		Anse-la-Butte.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	548,617	$188,985	.....	.....	.....	.....	548,617	$188,985
1903	892,609	391,066	25,162	$25,162	.....	.....	917,771	416,228
1904	2,923,066	1,049,144	35,892	24,450	.....	.....	2,958,958	1,073,594
1905	8,891,416	1,589,825	10,000	7,500	9,000	$4,000	8,910,416	1,601,325
1906	9,025,174	3,525,879	23,996	17,405	[a] 28,358	14,554	9,077,528	3,557,838
1907	4,895,905	3,982,043	47,316	35,127	[a] 57,000	45,863	5,000,221	4,063,033

[a] Includes the production of Caddo district.

Average monthly price of crude petroleum per barrel at wells in the Jennings and Caddo oil districts, 1904–1907.

Month.	Jennings.				Caddo, 1907.
	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	
January	$0.30	$0.15–$0.20	$0.2339–$0.25	$0.62 –$0.67	$0.63–$0.66
February	.30	.15– .20	.2414– .25	.66 – .75	.66– .69
March	.40	.15– .22	.25 – .2761	.69 – .80	.69– .72
April	$0.40– .50	.12– .22	.2565– .31	.72 – .86	.72– .75
May	.46– .50	.12– .22	.30 – .33	.75 – .92½	.75
June	.50– .52	.12– .20	.3404– .35	.75 – .97	.75– .78
July	.45– .57	.12– .20	.3467– .38	.78 – 1.05	.78– .83
August	.40– .50	.16– .20	.3525– .43	.83 – 1.08	.83– .85
September	.30– .44	.18– .20	.3611– .48	.85 – .94½	.85
October	.30– .46	.18– .23	.4026– .55	.79 – .8713	.79 .85
November	.22– .35	.20– .25	.448 – .60	.74 – .9214	.74– .79
December	.18– .33	.20– .27	.615 – .65	.6561– .80	.74
Average	.3589	.1788	.3906	.813	.777

Digitized by Google

The following table gives a statement of shipments of crude petroleum from stations on the line of the Louisiana Western Railroad Company and of the Kansas City Southern Railway in Louisiana during the year 1907, by months:

Rail shipments of crude petroleum from Jennings, Mermentau, Egan, Lake Charles, and Caddo stations, Louisiana, during the year 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	Jennings.	Mermentau.	Egan.	Lake Charles.	Caddo.	Total.
January	337,582	22,270	38,546	42,224	2,232	442,854
February	188,603	8,548	62,265	37,299	2,470	299,185
March	174,920	10,946	89,381	51,386	1,994	328,627
April	80,507	5,310	32,124	4,734	2,366	125,041
May	78,789	10,225	32,749	24,819	1,613	148,195
June	108,229	7,393	15,580	1,224	1,627	134,053
July	147,379	6,235	22,025	38,141	2,327	216,107
August	157,175	8,828	13,545	334	8,580	188,462
September	129,229	7,961	10,560	19,236	6,051	173,037
October	99,674	10,260	22,715	22,203	4,949	159,801
November	193,090	12,436	24,596	45,026	2,494	277,642
December	131,639	8,212	96,065	50,009	8,205	[a] 297,260
Total	1,826,816	118,624	460,151	336,635	44,908	[a] 2,790,264

[a] Includes a shipment of 973,000 pounds, or 3,130 barrels, from Anse-la-Butte in December.

NOTE.—These are the official figures, calculations being made on the basis of 310.8 pounds of crude petroleum to a barrel of 42 gallons.

CALIFORNIA OIL FIELD.

With the development of the petroleum industry in California and the use of crude oil for fuel purposes the railroad and manufacturing industries have expanded to a marked degree, and have in turn created new and increased demands upon the oil-producing districts. The coal resources of the State are comparatively insignificant and do not enter into the industrial situation. All industries were particularly active in 1907, and the natural result was an increased production of petroleum for fuel purposes. And since much of the increase came from the Santa Maria district, the product of the refineries increased also. In the latter part of the year two good gushers were brought in in the Santa Maria district, and at the close one was also obtained at Carpinteria. A new deep stratum was found in the Whittier district. Another important feature of the year was the completion of the Standard Oil Company's new pipe line from the Midway district to Wade, on the Southern Pacific, from which point the oil is shipped in tank cars.

The total production for the State increased from 33,098,598 barrels in 1906 to 39,748,375 barrels in 1907, or about 20 per cent. Every large district shared in the increase except Kern River, where the decline was only slight. The Newhall, Whittier, and Summerland districts also declined.

Prices rose with increased demand, the average for the year being 37 cents per barrel, against 29 cents in 1906. The subsequent rise in price in 1908 is even more significant.

Several of the California oil regions have been described in detail by Messrs. George H. Eldridge, Ralph Arnold, and Robert Anderson in the following bulletins of the United States Geological Survey, and a bulletin descriptive of the Coalinga district is in process of publication; Bulletin 309, The Santa Clara Valley, Puente Hills, and Los Angeles oil districts, southern California; Bulletin 321, Geology and

Digitized by Google

oil resources of the Summerland district, Santa Barbara County, Cal.; and Bulletin 322, Geology and oil resources of the Santa Maria oil district, Santa Barbara County, Cal.

The average California oil is heavy, and contains much asphalt. It is low in volatile constituents, and these being largely composed of aromatic oils the crude oil is difficult to refine without yielding a product which burns with a smoky flame. This, however, has been accomplished by the aid of much skillful work, involving unusually great expense, and the credit for which is chiefly due to the chemists of the Standard Oil Company. The increase in the product from the Santa Maria oil district modifies this average character of California oil for the better, as the total percentage of volatile products is significantly increased.

A complete series of analyses of all the oils of California has been undertaken by Dr. Irving C. Allen, in the Technologic Branch of the United States Geological Survey, and is being pushed energetically, so that the fuel character especially will be well understood within a short time. This is by far the most complete and comprehensive analytical investigation of the California oils that has yet been attempted.

DEVELOPMENT IN THE CALIFORNIA OIL FIELD IN 1907.

Owing to the increase in the value of California petroleum during the last two years, development work has been very rapid in all of the districts, and the production of many of the companies has been almost doubled within the year. The details given below are furnished by Mr. Ralph Arnold, in charge of the California petroleum investigations. This development work is largely within proven territory, but some prospect wells are being drilled outside of the proven districts. The most important prospect work now going on is in the vicinity of Peachtree, east of King City, Monterey County, where the Standard, the Union, and some other companies are prospecting in territory which has heretofore received no attention from oil men.

Los Angeles district.—New developments in the Los Angeles district extended northwestward from the main part of the Salt Lake district on La Brea Rancho to the vicinity of Sherman and southwest of that village. A number of very productive wells have been put down in this territory, and the indications are that a most important addition to the Los Angeles district will soon be in full operation.

Newport district.—A productive well has been brought in in the vicinity of Newport in Orange County which bids fair to open up an entirely new district. Little is known of the details of this new territory, as no work has been done there by the Survey geologists.

Coalinga district.—The developments in the Coalinga district have been largely within the proven territory. One new well of importance, namely, that of the T. C. Oil Company, north of the Eastside field, has proven the territory for at least 2 miles north of what was before known as productive ground. The development work is going on rapidly in this direction, and the extension of the field for several miles northwest of the present limits is within the bounds of probability.

Digitized by Google

Santa Maria district.—Extensions in the Santa Maria district have been in a direction east from the main Graciosa Ridge. Wells in the vicinity of Canada del Gato have proven the north flanks of Gato Ridge anticline to be productive. Wells in the vicinity of Sisquoc have also shown indications of productiveness. These developments will open up considerable additional territory for the Santa Maria district.

Puente Hills district.—Development work in the Puente Hills district has proven new territory in La Habra Canyon and also along the anticline of Coyote Hills, 4 miles south of the regular belt of the Puente Hills productive territory.

Santa Clara Valley district.—Development in the Santa Clara Valley fields has proven some new territory, especially in the vicinity of Sespe Canyon, where the Elk Oil Company has brought in some good wells.

Sunset-Midway-McKittrick districts.—Development work in these districts has gone on steadily with a resultant increase in the amount of proven territory. The trend of developments in the McKittrick district is northwesterly along the flanks of the mountains toward the Temblor ranch, indicating that the whole of the territory between the already proven field and the Temblor ranch wells is productive ground.

PROPOSED LEGISLATION.

During the first session of the Sixtieth Congress an effort was made to revise the public-land laws in regard to the location of petroleum lands in California. On December 9, 1907, a bill to this effect was introduced in the House of Representatives by Hon. S. C. Smith, of California, and on January 20, 1908, the same bill was introduced in the United States Senate by Senator F. P. Flint, of California. Under this bill any citizen is allowed to locate 160 acres of land by the declaration of his belief, under oath, that the land is chiefly valuable for petroleum or asphalt. On filing said application the applicant must pay 25 cents per acre. At any time within three years the land may be patented after showing has been made that it contains petroleum which can be produced in commercial quantities and on the payment of $5 per acre. One citizen is allowed to patent 160 acres of land and no more. This bill passed the House of Representatives January 20, 1908, but was not acted upon by the Mining Committee of the Senate, to which it was referred, and it is in position to receive consideration by that body during the second session of the Sixtieth Congress next winter.

Efforts were also made to amend the Dingley tariff act so that no duty on petroleum, crude or refined, shall be collected at any port of the United States. Legislation to this effect was introduced in the House of Representatives, but failed to be reported upon by the Committee on Ways and Means, to which it was referred.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION.

In the following table will be found the production and value of crude petroleum in California for the years 1906 and 1907, by counties:

Production and value of crude petroleum in California in 1906 and 1907, by counties.

County.	1906.			1907.		
	Quantity (barrels).	Value.	Price per barrel.	Quantity (barrels).	Value.	Price per barrel.
Fresno	7,991,039	$1,848,300	$0.231	8,871,723	$3,091,934	$0.3485
Kern	14,520,854	3,342,760	.230	15,652,156	4,301,102	.275
Los Angeles	3,449,119	1,584,613	.459	3,477,235	1,749,980	.503
Orange	2,032,637	1,014,337	.499	2,604,982	1,325,057	.509
Santa Barbara	4,774,361	1,633,215	.342	8,708,077	4,003,553	.46
Ventura	299,124	119,275	.399	357,094	197,537	.553
San Mateo, Santa Clara, San Luis Obispo	31,464	10,930	.347	77,108	30,793	.399
Total	33,098,598	9,553,430	.289	39,748,375	14,699,956	.37

The following table shows the production of crude petroleum in California, by counties, from 1902 to 1907, inclusive:

Production of crude petroleum in California, 1902–1907, by counties, in barrels.

Year.	Fresno.	Kern.	Los Angeles.	Orange.	Santa Barbara.	Ventura.	Santa Clara.	San Mateo.	Total.
1902	572,498	9,705,703	1,938,114	1,038,549	242,840	484,764	.....	1,800	13,984,268
1903	2,138,058	18,077,900	2,087,627	1,413,782	306,066	348,295	5,607	5,137	24,382,472
1904	5,114,958	19,608,045	2,102,892	1,473,335	789,006	517,770	41,928	1,500	29,649,434
1905	10,967,015	14,487,967	3,469,433	1,429,688	2,684,837	337,970	50,563		33,427,473
1906	7,991,039	14,520,864	3,449,119	2,032,637	4,774,361	299,124	[a] 31,464		33,098,598
1907	8,871,723	15,652,156	3,477,235	2,604,982	8,708,077	357,094	[a] 77,108		39,748,375

[a] Includes oil produced in San Luis Obispo County.

Production of petroleum in California in 1906 and 1907, by districts, with increase or decrease, in barrels.

District.	1906.	1907.	Increase.	Decrease.
Los Angeles City, Salt Lake, Puente Hills, Newhall, Whittier	2,586,779 / 862,340	2,659,088 / 818,147	72,309	..... / 44,193
Total	3,449,119	3,477,235	28,116	.....
Kern River	13,580,334	13,006,136	.....	574,198
Sunset	409,335	567,175	157,840	.....
Midway	.....	134,174	134,174	.....
McKittrick	531,185	1,944,671	1,413,486	.....
Total	14,520,854	15,652,156	1,131,302	.....
Santa Maria	4,692,513	8,651,172	3,958,659	.....
Summerland	81,848	56,905	.....	24,943
Total	4,774,361	8,708,077	3,933,716	.....
Coalinga	7,991,039	8,871,723	880,684	.....
Fullerton	2,032,637	2,604,982	572,345	.....
Ventura	299,124	357,094	57,970	.....
Santa Clara, San Luis Obispo, San Mateo	31,464	77,108	45,644	.....
Total	33,098,598	39,748,375	6,649,777	.....

Digitized by Google

WELL RECORD.

In the following table will be found the acreage and number of wells drilled in the different counties of California during the year 1907, with the number producing in each county at the beginning and the end of the year:

Well record in California, 1907, by counties.

County.	Number of companies having wells active or idle or in process of drilling.	Acreage of oil land controlled.	Wells, Jan. 1, 1907.			Wells drilled in 1907.				Wells abandoned in 1907.	Total wells Dec. 31, 1907.
			Active.	Idle.	Total.	Gas.	Oil.	Dry.	Total.		
Fresno	83	24,025	274	9	283	.....	45	1	46	3	325
Kern	127	44,596	901	224	1,125	.....	135	3	138	15	1,245
Los Angeles	a 96	a 22,908	711	84	795	.....	62	3	65	22	835
Orange	13	14,917	173	.....	173	.....	15	.....	15	.....	188
San Luis Obispo	24	14,299	5	6	11	.....	4	2	6	5	10
San Mateo		320									
Santa Clara		6,009									
Santa Barbara	46	137,081	245	31	276	2	29	2	33	15	292
Ventura	20	98,344	167	86	253	.....	6	.....	6	2	257
Total	409	362,490	2,476	440	2,916	2	296	11	309	62	3,152

a Exclusive of city of Los Angeles, where wells are located on small lots.

OTHER STATES.

UTAH AND WYOMING.

UTAH.

During the year 1907 petroleum was discovered by the Virgin River Oil and Development Company in a well near Virgin City, Washington County, Utah, the production being of sufficient quantity and quality to create excitement, and immediately there was a rush of prospectors to the field and drilling began, but up to the close of the year 1907 results have not been very encouraging, no other well in the field having reached the oil sand. Oil was struck on July 13 at a depth of 566 feet; the well was entirely within red shale overlying the oil sand. The well was drilled 700 feet in thirteen days with only 36 feet of casing in the hole. The oil contains both paraffin and asphalt. The product of this well, which has a capacity of about 20 barrels per day, has been used for fuel in the development of the field. At the close of 1907 more than 21 wells were drilling, and it is reported that all show a small production, ranging from one-fourth of a barrel to 2 barrels, of the same grade of oil; but with the exception of the first well drilled none are what would be called commercial producers.

A sample taken from a barrel of quite fresh oil and examined by the writer showed specific gravity 0.918 (or 22.5° Baumé); color, black; odor, of sulphuretted hydrogen. By distillation in an Engler bulb it gave 2.1 per cent of naphtha, distilling below 150° C.; 19.3 per cent of illuminating oil, which is easily refined; and left 78.4 c. c. of liquid residuum (specific gravity, 0.9475).

Digitized by Google

WYOMING.

A comprehensive description of the more important Wyoming oils has been published in Professional Paper No. 56[a] by Mr. A. C. Veatch and associates, and readers are referred to it for detailed descriptions of this region.

Bighorn County.—Three oil wells, having an estimated capacity of 40 barrels per day, have been completed near the town of Bryan, Bighorn County, but as yet no crude oil has been shipped from this field, as there is no market for the product. The wells are 650 feet in depth. Three wells are now in process of drilling, and it is reported that 10 more will be started before the middle of 1908.

Uinta County.—At Spring Valley, Uinta County, there was a total of 17 productive oil wells at the close of 1907, and 2 in process of drilling. Only 6 of these wells were pumped in 1907. The first oil sand is found at a depth of 1,000 feet. During 1907 a refinery of 125-barrel capacity was put into operation by the Pittsburg-Salt Lake Oil Company, to which oil was delivered from wells in this field. The principal products of the refinery in 1907 were gasolene and water-white kerosene, which were disposed of in the local market. The crude oil has an average gravity of 43° Baumé, paraffin base, and is found in black, hard shale. Sixty-five per cent is illuminating oil and gasolene.

Crook County.—About 15 miles north of Moorcroft, Crook County, 7 wells, with an estimated capacity of 30 barrels per day of high-grade lubricating oil, have been completed, but there is no market for the product except the local market in the immediate neighborhood of the wells. Were it not for the excessive freight rates charged by the railroads this crude oil could be shipped to cities not far distant, where a ready market could be found for it. A quantity of petroleum from these wells is now stored in the field awaiting a market.

Converse County.—During the year 1907 some crude oil was produced from wells in Douglas district, Converse County, most of which was used in the making of stock dip, a smaller quantity being used for fuel in development work in the field. When the pipe line and refinery improvements now under way are completed the production of crude oil will be considerably increased.

Natrona County.—The wells of Salt Creek oil basin, Natrona County, were not operated in 1907, there being sufficient stock of crude on hand December 31, 1906, to supply the refinery in 1907.

Fremont County.—No crude petroleum was sold and shipped from this district in 1907. It is reported that a trial test made in locomotives of crude from the "Murphy" wells in this county proved that this oil could be used successfully for fuel purposes.

PRODUCTION.

The total production of crude petroleum in Wyoming and Utah amounted to 9,339 barrels in 1907, valued at $21,883, an average price of $2.343 per barrel. The price ranged from $1.25 to $5 per barrel.

As there was but one producer in Utah in 1907, the production of this State has been included with that of Wyoming.

[a] Veatch, A. C., Geography and geology of a portion of southwestern Wyoming, with special reference to coal and oil. Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey, No 56, 1907.

Digitized by Google

In the following table is found the production of petroleum in Wyoming from 1894 to 1907, inclusive:

Production of petroleum in Wyoming, 1894–1907.

	Barrels.		Barrels.
1894	2,369	1901	5,400
1895	3,455	1902	6,253
1896	2,878	1903	8,960
1897	3,650	1904	11,542
1898	5,475	1905	8,454
1899	5,560	1906	[a] 7,000
1900	5,450	1907	[b] 9,339

COLORADO.

The oil production of Colorado is obtained from the two pools already described in these reports, one in the neighborhood of Florence, the other known as the Boulder field district. In 1907 the product declined slightly in the older Florence field, and this was more than made up in the Boulder field, so that the total showed a net gain from 327,582 barrels in 1906 to 331,851 barrels in 1907, with a proportionate increase in value. During the year an additional plant was installed at the Florence refinery for making paraffin wax and began successful operation. The production in previous years is shown in the following tables.

In the following table is given the production of crude petroleum in the Florence and Boulder fields, by months, in 1906 and 1907:

Production of crude petroleum in the Florence and Boulder fields in 1906 and 1907, by months, in barrels.

Month.	1906.			1907.		
	Florence.	Boulder.	Total.	Florence	Boulder.	Total.
January	23,561	2,618	26,179	22,328	6,691	29,019
February	23,225	2,834	26,059	19,275	6,143	25,418
March	25,515	2,334	27,849	20,333	5,610	25,943
April	24,475	2,740	27,215	19,736	5,831	25,567
May	25,730	2,904	28,634	22,380	7,722	30,102
June	24,011	2,173	26,184	23,198	7,104	30,302
July	25,435	3,290	28,725	22,462	5,761	28,223
August	24,122	6,415	30,537	22,980	3,959	26,939
September	20,445	5,728	26,173	22,570	5,874	28,444
October	20,208	4,990	25,198	22,706	5,609	28,315
November	19,316	4,630	23,946	22,140	4,771	26,911
December	22,587	8,296	30,883	23,390	3,278	26,668
Total	278,630	48,952	327,582	263,498	68,353	331,851

In the following table will be found the production and value of crude petroleum from the Boulder and Florence fields in Colorado from 1902 to 1907, inclusive:

Production and value of crude petroleum in Colorado, 1902–1907, by districts, in barrels.

Year.	Boulder.		Florence.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	11,800	.....	385,101	.....	396,901	$484,683
1903	36,722	.....	447,203	.....	483,925	431,723
1904	18,167	$20,034	483,596	$558,001	501,763	578,035
1905	10,502	11,502	365,736	326,104	376,238	337,606
1906	48,952	53,847	278,630	208,828	327,582	262,675
1907	68,353	75,188	263,498	197,625	331,851	272,813

[a] Estimated.

[b] Includes the production of Utah.

Digitized by Google

MISSOURI AND MICHIGAN.

The slight production noted in previous years continued in 1907, as shown in the following table:

Production of petroleum in Missouri, 1901–1907.

	Barrels.		Barrels.
1901	[a]2,335	1905	[b]3,100
1902	[b]757	1906	[b]3,500
1903	[b]3,000	1907	[b]4,000
1904	[b]2,572		

ALASKA.

There were no developments in the petroleum industry in Alaska in 1907. Two of the wells which were drilled several years ago at Controller Bay, however, were pumped and furnished a local supply of petroleum for use in railway construction. There was some further prospecting with drills, but it does not seem to have yielded any very definite results.

So far as learned no work whatever has been done in the last two years on the Cook Inlet fields.

In the following table are given the shipments of petroleum products to Alaska from 1905 to 1907, inclusive:

Shipments of petroleum products to Alaska from other parts of the United States, 1905–1907, in gallons.

Year.	Crude.		Naphtha.		Illuminating.		Lubricating.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1905	2,715,386	$91,068	713,496	$109,921	627,391	$113,921	83,319	$31,660
1906	2,688,100	38,409	580,978	100,694	568,033	109,964	83,992	32,854
1907	9,104,300	143,506	636,881	119,345	510,145	99,342	100,145	37,929

HAWAIIAN ISLANDS, PHILIPPINE ISLANDS, AND PORTO RICO.

In the following table are given the shipments of petroleum products to the Hawaiian Islands, Philippine Islands, and Porto Rico from 1905 to 1907, inclusive:

Shipments of petroleum products to Hawaii, the Philippines, and Porto Rico, 1905–1907, in gallons.

Year.	Crude.		Naphtha.		Illuminating.		Lubricating.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
HAWAII.								
1905	31,904,340	$1,112,939	320,703	$39,069	892,094	$142,313	195,850	$61,605
1906	38,883,100	871,830	550,975	71,954	1,225,864	199,443	241,567	76,134
1907	38,916,400	581,905	484,435	73,405	1,441,637	230,968	355,451	104,930
PHILIPPINES.								
1905			60,000	9,096	3,847,810	380,322	236,123	44,573
1906	7,360	442	40,450	6,482	4,412,398	398,706	195,006	39,887
1907			79,560	12,930	8,218,400	842,111	181,504	32,598
PORTO RICO.								
1905			49,493	7,697	1,365,446	140,569	93,513	20,253
1906	16,585	1,224	79,841	17,766	1,315,589	151,013	196,732	41,777
1907			219,691	38,003	1,700,838	176,808	223,389	53,599

[a] Includes the production of Michigan and Oklahoma Territory.
[b] Includes the production of Michigan.

Digitized by Google

EXPORTS.

The following tables are the official statement by the Bureau of Statistics of the Department of Commerce and Labor of the quantity and value of petroleum and its products (mineral oils) exported from ports and districts in the United States for the years ending December 31, 1906 and 1907:

Exports of mineral oils from the United States in 1906 and 1907, by kind and port, in gallons.

Port and kind.	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
CRUDE.				
Delaware	25,911,771	$1,473,863		
New York	71,871	5,500	420,504	$25,600
Philadelphia	62,636,172	3,812,319	75,518,259	4,798,585
Galveston	30,045,185	1,486,298	4,821,699	241,238
Other districts	29,380,316	953,246	45,546,087	1,268,292
Total	148,045,315	7,731,226	126,306,549	6,333,715
NAPHTHA.				
Baltimore	1,000	200	1,505	303
Boston and Charlestown	5,220	875	18,816	3,305
Delaware	41,565	3,824		
New York	12,512,596	1,235,841	16,300,755	1,870,151
Philadelphia	12,553,774	969,880	11,749,363	1,094,768
Galveston			50	12
Other districts	2,430,784	277,781	6,555,036	707,667
Total	27,544,939	2,488,401	34,625,525	3,676,206
ILLUMINATING.				
Baltimore	1,422,416	114,485	4,026,217	264,843
Boston and Charlestown	338,603	42,018	302,286	37,779
Delaware	2,625	251		
New York	499,427,210	34,301,950	535,945,536	38,903,722
Philadelphia	310,016,971	16,860,418	288,163,576	16,410,530
Galveston	16,519,394	993,751	2,872,830	163,975
Other districts	50,546,885	2,545,439	74,603,851	3,854,359
Total	878,274,104	54,858,312	905,924,296	59,635,208
LUBRICATING AND PARAFFIN.				
Baltimore	4,958,839	610,492	4,649,512	657,746
Boston and Charlestown	176,077	31,895	409,262	76,484
New York	94,329,314	12,358,999	95,483,024	12,771,107
Philadelphia	44,001,460	4,345,237	44,325,811	4,607,271
Galveston	3,249,545	454,941	30,225	5,835
Other districts	4,553,287	888,058	7,131,021	1,091,910
Total	151,268,522	18,689,622	152,028,855	19,210,353
RESIDUUM.				
Boston and Charlestown	535,000	26,750	464,500	14,510
Delaware	1,515,740	40,622		
New York	13,428,198	421,510	2,564,869	95,997
Philadelphia	39,397,584	1,167,341	44,803,506	1,477,635
Galveston	8,415,971	253,744	1,473,585	44,208
Other districts	1,352,272	61,338	26,468,294	895,232
Total	64,644,765	1,971,305	75,774,754	2,527,582
Grand total	1,269,777,645	85,738,866	1,294,659,979	91,383,064

RECAPITULATION BY KINDS, IN GALLONS.

Crude petroleum	148,045,315	$7,731,226	126,306,549	$6,333,715
Naphtha	27,544,939	2,488,401	34,625,525	3,676,206
Illuminating oil	878,274,104	54,858,312	905,924,296	59,635,208
Lubricating oil and paraffin	151,268,522	18,689,622	152,028,855	19,210,353
Residuum	64,644,765	1,971,305	75,774,754	2,527,582
Total	1,269,777,645	85,738,866	1,294,659,979	91,383,064

Digitized by Google

Exports of mineral oils from the United States in 1906 and 1907, by kind and port, in gallons—Continued.

RECAPITULATION BY PORTS, IN GALLONS.

	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Baltimore	6,382,255	$725,177	8,677,234	$922,892
Boston and Charlestown	1,054,900	101,538	1,194,864	132,078
Delaware	27,471,701	1,518,560		
New York	619,769,189	48,323,800	650,714,688	53,666,577
Philadelphia	468,605,961	27,155,195	464,560,515	28,388,789
Galveston	58,230,095	3,188,734	9,198,389	455,268
Other districts	88,263,544	4,725,862	160,314,289	7,817,460
Grand total	1,269,777,645	85,738,866	1,294,659,979	91,383,064

Exports of mineral oils from the United States in 1907, by months, in gallons.

Month.	Quantity.	Value.
January	87,981,293	$6,015,832
February	102,828,152	6,882,255
March	93,439,670	6,832,168
April	108,265,855	7,728,139
May	93,827,835	6,189,142
June	106,397,256	7,793,560
July	120,160,435	8,835,296
August	128,737,365	9,373,169
September	108,856,386	7,586,557
October	119,837,732	8,458,379
November	115,222,160	8,093,983
December	109,105,840	7,594,564
Total	1,294,659,979	91,383,064

The following table exhibits the total production of crude petroleum from 1901 to 1907, in barrels and in gallons, also the separate derivatives exported and their value, together with their sum and value. The exports represent approximately 45 per cent of the total refined product that was obtained from the crude petroleum in the United States during that period:

Quantity of crude petroleum produced in, and quantities and values of petroleum products exported from, the United States during each of the calendar years from 1901 to 1907, inclusive, in gallons.

Year.	Production.		Exports.			
	Barrels of 42 gallons.	Gallons.	Mineral, crude (including all natural oils, without regard to gravity).		Mineral, refined or manufactured.	
					Naphtha, benzine, gasoline, etc.	
1901	69,389,194	2,914,346,148	127,008,002	$6,037,544	21,684,734	$1,741,547
1902	88,766,916	3,728,210,472	145,233,723	6,331,011	19,682,637	1,392,771
1903	100,461,337	4,219,376,154	126,511,687	6,782,136	12,973,153	1,518,541
1904	117,080,960	4,917,400,320	111,176,476	6,350,682	24,989,422	2,321,714
1905	134,717,580	5,658,138,360	126,185,187	6,085,592	28,419,930	2,214,609
1906	126,493,936	5,312,745,312	148,045,315	7,731,226	27,544,939	2,488,401
1907	166,095,335	6,976,004,070	126,306,549	6,333,715	34,625,525	3,676,206

Digitized by Google

Quantity of crude petroleum produced in, and quantities and values of petroleum products exported from, the United States during each of the calendar years from 1901 to 1907, inclusive, in gallons—Continued.

Year.	Exports.				Exports.			
	Mineral, refined or manufactured.				Residuum (tar, pitch, and all other, from which the light bodies have been distilled).		Total exports.	
	Illuminating.		Lubricating (heavy paraffin, etc.).					
1901...	827,479,493	$53,490,713	75,305,938	$10,260,125	27,596,352	$1,254,983	1,079,074,519	$72,784,912
1902...	778,800,978	49,079,055	82,200,503	10,872,154	38,315,760	922,152	1,064,233,601	68,597,143
1903...	691,837,234	51,305,668	95,021,941	12,690,065	9,753,240	282,129	936,697,255	72,628,539
1904...	761,358,155	58,384,273	89,688,123	12,393,382	34,904,100	1,174,156	1,022,116,276	80,624,207
1905...	881,450,388	54,900,649	113,730,205	14,312,383	70,727,877	2,127,696	1,220,513,587	79,640,929
1906...	878,274,104	54,858,312	151,268,522	18,689,622	64,644,765	1,971,305	1,269,777,645	85,738,866
1907...	905,924,296	59,635,208	152,028,855	19,210,353	75,774,754	2,527,582	1,294,659,979	91,383,064

Exports of domestic crude petroleum from Pacific ports during the calendar years 1906 and 1907 were as follows:

Exports of crude petroleum from Pacific ports in 1906 and 1907, in gallons.

Customs districts.	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
From—				
Puget Sound	1,929,033	$50,492	3,264,031	$58,083
San Diego	2,812	120	1,700	135
San Francisco	1,070,420	15,548	9,448,246	180,583
Willamette	800	15	443,975	17,759
To Panama	2,253,963	36,723	4,088,800	63,465

Upon examination of the foregoing tables it will be observed that both the total quantity and the total value of exports of mineral oils increased in 1907 as compared with 1906. The total quantity exported in 1907 amounted to 1,294,659,979 gallons, as against 1,269,777,645 gallons in 1906, an increase of 24,882,334 gallons, or about 2 per cent. The total value of mineral oils exported in 1907 was $91,383,064, as compared with $85,738,866 in 1906, an increase of $5,644,198, or 6.58 per cent. It will also be noted that with the exception of crude oil all the products show increases in 1907 as compared with 1906. Referring to the table of exports by months, it will be seen that 128,737,365 gallons of oil were exported in August, which is the largest quantity on record. The average monthly exports for the year were 107,888,332 gallons. It is the third year in succession that the shipments abroad exceeded 1,220,000,000 gallons, or 4,016,915 metric tons. On the whole the exports were very satisfactory, and the returns the greatest reported.

IMPORTS.

The imports of mineral crude oil to the United States in 1907 amounted to 1,392,555 gallons, valued at $91,547, and of refined petroleum to 3,556,250 gallons, valued at $194,705. There were also imported in 1907 into the United States 1,451,231 pounds of mineral wax (ozokerite), valued at $149,507.

Digitized by Google

FOREIGN MARKETS.

In the following table is given a statement showing the foreign markets for our oil in the four fiscal years ending June 30, 1907:

Exports of petroleum in its various forms from the United States for the fiscal years 1904–1907, by countries and kinds, in gallons.

Country and kind.	Year ending June 30—			
	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
CRUDE.				
Europe:				
France	66,212,481	47,015,325	55,103,511	47,777,692
Germany	3,990,063	5,669,934	6,543,989	4,936,082
Netherlands	1,266,406	774,085	.....	.....
Spain	8,066,482	11,822,756	13,490,077	8,603,703
United Kingdom	12,021,692	14,075,577	19,131,352	12,660,797
Other Europe	100	529	1,250	897,520
Total	91,557,224	79,358,206	94,270,179	74,875,794
North America:				
Mexico	10,938,441	14,036,517	14,366,495	19,992,434
Cuba	6,212,648	7,440,234	6,266,626	5,385,898
Dominion of Canada	5,862,148	22,220,665	23,882,943	22,571,811
Other North America	3,580	3,073	45,192	5,305,767
Total	23,016,790	43,700,489	44,561,256	53,255,910
South America	.....	315	850,180	23,200
All other countries	2,906	.....	7,000	20,833
Total crude	114,576,920	123,059,010	139,688,615	128,175,737
REFINED.				
Naphtha.				
Europe:				
France	7,147,327	8,980,020	8,417,101	5,623,747
Germany	.....	3,258,042	3,782,176	492,865
Sweden	284,302	268,354	259,648	336,045
United Kingdom	5,942,545	11,806,289	12,888,828	7,222,433
Other Europe	6,822	2,393,251	1,884,941	3,016,619
Total	13,380,996	26,705,956	27,232,694	16,691,709
North America	2,198,312	1,645,855	1,980,814	4,770,891
West Indies	34,601	32,042	80,338	131,825
South America	298,769	502,955	1,095,499	1,934,204
Asia and Oceania	794,264	1,572,965	1,664,071	2,214,135
Africa	203,179	356,882	703,278	614,290
Total	3,529,125	4,110,699	5,524,000	9,665,345
Total naphtha	16,910,121	30,816,655	32,756,694	26,357,054
Illuminating.				
Europe:				
Belgium	38,569,610	39,526,415	43,478,987	47,942,197
Denmark	22,162,961	15,550,986	18,120,251	16,123,410
France	3,843,527	9,875,589	22,739,414	32,632,548
Germany	113,069,001	126,577,304	110,336,514	120,183,398
Italy	12,736,187	23,048,026	28,979,309	22,627,583
Netherlands	111,328,359	110,037,453	123,208,276	113,779,776
Sweden and Norway	28,588,783	25,447,181	25,626,562	29,799,154
United Kingdom	165,248,727	174,057,928	190,383,239	182,328,955
Portugal	1,466,682	4,482,064	6,021,243	5,265,000
Other Europe	1,417,570	1,336,875	3,569,867	1,395,847
Total	498,430,827	529,939,821	572,463,662	572,077,868
North America:				
British North America	20,085,601	13,767,128	11,263,304	10,088,253
Central America	1,331,845	1,462,787	2,014,071	2,014,242
Mexico	409,266	461,266	2,095,939	2,495,070
West Indies—				
British	2,488,025	2,538,784	2,679,322	2,878,322
Other	2,912,099	3,728,017	2,901,690	3,264,340
Other North America	683,418	709,500	573,702	512,331
Total	27,910,344	22,667,482	21,528,028	21,252,558

Digitized by Google

Exports of petroleum in its various forms from the United States, etc.—Continued.

Country and kind.	Year ending June 30—			
	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
REFINED—continued.				
Illuminating—Continued.				
South America:				
Argentina	12,216,938	15,818,832	14,430,159	14,900,929
Brazil	19,403,726	21,389,827	24,198,146	24,528,640
Chile	5,756,672	5,945,330	7,263,136	5,842,470
Uruguay	3,185,700	2,918,600	4,286,600	4,875,966
Venezuela	1,263,622	1,259,776	1,236,512	1,422,441
Other South America	3,772,257	3,391,885	3,520,193	3,510,906
Total	45,598,915	50,724,250	54,934,746	55,081,352
Asia:				
Chinese Empire	40,614,179	89,368,014	54,376,377	77,913,487
Hongkong	22,308,570	18,660,090	5,561,590	12,048,815
East Indies—				
British	9,667,103	24,853,070	38,204,743	37,837,841
Dutch	10,924,890	9,798,770	12,039,360	13,475,350
Other East Indies	3,872,450	1,242,000	.....	2,441,190
Japan	46,007,530	26,824,694	42,787,890	43,810,870
Other Asia	918,574	4,194,710	11,923,490	8,775,675
Total	134,313,296	174,941,348	164,803,450	196,303,228
Oceania:				
British Australasia	18,212,764	21,633,821	20,618,140	21,621,640
Philippine Islands	3,294,020	7,358,810	1,641,178	6,141,490
Other Oceania	11,056	4,770	1,370	4,410
Total	21,517,840	28,997,401	22,260,688	27,767,540
British Africa	10,609,429	11,621,470	13,477,323	9,976,024
Other Africa	3,186,435	3,990,181	14,803,313	12,070,862
Total	.....	.....	.....	22,046,886
Total illuminating	741,567,086	822,881,953	864,361,210	894,529,432
Lubricating.				
Europe:				
Belgium	4,473,379	6,212,754	12,719,017	10,582,303
France	6,793,879	8,755,856	19,007,626	15,241,696
Germany	11,421,404	12,385,112	19,220,818	19,591,795
Italy	2,961,857	3,528,671	4,974,497	6,139,766
Netherlands	5,424,718	6,569,410	9,485,260	8,808,058
United Kingdom	33,890,901	35,571,115	46,245,278	42,141,248
Other Europe	2,864,739	3,514,778	5,736,974	5,648,556
Total	67,830,877	76,537,696	117,398,470	108,153,422
North America	2,709,577	2,603,403	3,244,991	4,344 831
West Indies	830,913	786,106	941,191	1,753,262
South America	3,470,324	3,621,853	4,840,251	5,402,478
Asia and Oceania	11,864,610	11,788,775	16,622,725	14,340,665
Africa	2,103,829	2,009,363	3,063,074	2,145,568
Total	20,979,253	20,819,500	28,712,232	27,986,804
Total lubricating	88,810,130	97,357,196	146,110,702	136,140,226
Residuum (barrels).				
Europe	511,779	1,101,804	1,688,741	63,650,768
North America	24,131	59,768	95,451	1,323,710
All other countries	1,245	3,889	2,280	253,531
Total residuum	537,155	1,165,461	1,786,472	65,228,009

Digitized by Google

PRICES.

In the following tables the prices per gallon of refined oils of 70° Abel test are given:

Weekly prices of refined petroleum in the United States in 1907, in bulk and cases at New York and in barrels at Philadelphia, in cents per gallon.

Week ending—	Refined oil. New York. Bulk.	Refined oil. New York. Cases.	Refined oil. Philadelphia. Barrels.	Week ending—	Refined oil. New York. Bulk.	Refined oil. New York. Cases.	Refined oil. Philadelphia. Barrels.
January 5	4.50	10.25	7.75	July 6	5.00	10.90	8.45
January 12	4.50	10.25	7.75	July 13	5.00	10.90	8.45
January 19	4.50	10.25	7.75	July 20	5.00	10.90	8.45
January 26	4.50	10.25	7.75	July 27	5.00	10.90	8.45
February 2	4.50	10.25	7.75	August 3	5.00	10.90	8.45
February 9	4.50	10.25	7.75	August 10	5.00	10.90	8.45
February 16	4.50	10.25	7.75	August 17	5.00	10.90	8.45
February 23	4.50	10.25	7.75	August 24	5.00	10.90	8.45
March 2	4.65	10.30	7.80	August 31	5.00	10.90	8.45
March 9	4.65	10.30	7.50	September 7	5.00	10.90	8.45
March 16	4.70	10.50	7.95	September 14	5.00	10.90	8.45
March 23	4.70	10.65	8.20	September 21	5.00	10.90	8.45
March 30	4.70	10.65	8.20	September 28	5.00	10.90	8.45
April 6	4.70	10.65	8.20	October 5	5.00	10.90	8.45
April 13	4.70	10.65	8.20	October 12	5.00	10.90	8.45
April 20	4.70	10.65	8.20	October 19	5.00	10.90	8.45
April 27	4.70	10.65	8.20	October 26	5.00	10.90	8.75
May 4	4.70	10.65	8.20	November 2	5.00	10.90	8.75
May 11	4.70	10.65	8.25	November 9	5.00	10.90	8.75
May 18	4.70	10.65	8.25	November 16	5.00	10.90	8.75
May 25	4.70	10.65	8.25	November 23	5.00	10.90	8.75
June 1	4.70	10.75	8.35	November 30	5.00	10.90	8.75
June 8	4.70	10.90	8.45	December 7	5.00	10.90	8.75
June 15	4.95	10.90	8.45	December 14	5.00	10.90	8.75
June 22	4.95	10.90	8.45	December 21	5.00	10.90	8.75
June 29	4.95	10.90	8.45	December 28	5.00	10.90	8.75

Monthly average prices, in cents per gallon, of petroleum exported from the United States in bulk, 1904–1907.

Month.	1904. Crude.	1904. Refined, illuminating.	1905. Crude.	1905. Refined, illuminating.	1906. Crude.	1906. Refined, illuminating.	1907. Crude.	1907. Refined, illuminating.
January	6.4	8.1	5.3	6.6	5.4	6.2	5.3	6.3
February	6.1	8.7	5.4	6.2	5.3	6.4	4.9	6.1
March	5.9	8.3	5.3	6.8	5.3	6.5	4.8	6.8
April	6.3	7.5	4.5	7.0	5.2	6.2	5.3	6.8
May	5.7	7.8	4.6	5.9	5.1	6.3	4.1	6.1
June	5.8	7.8	4.9	5.9	5.2	6.8	5.8	6.8
July	5.9	7.1	4.8	5.9	5.1	6.3	5.6	6.8
August	5.4	7.5	4.1	6.1	5.3	6.2	5.5	6.8
September	5.0	7.9	4.7	5.8	4.9	6.0	4.8	6.6
October	5.6	7.7	4.8	6.2	5.2	6.3	4.9	6.6
November	5.2	7.1	4.5	6.5	5.2	5.9	4.9	6.6
December	5.8	6.9	5.1	6.4	5.3	6.1	3.7	6.6

Digitized by Google

Wholesale prices of refined petroleum at New York at the first of each month, 1903–1907.

Month.	1903.			1904.			1905.			1906.			1907.		
		Cents per gallon.			Cents per gallon.			Cents per gallon.			Cents per gallon.			Cents per gallon.	
	Date.	In barrels.	In cases.	Date.	In barrels.	In cases.	Date.	In barrels.	In cases.	Date.	In barrels.	In cases.	Date.	In barrels.	In cases.
January	7	8.30	10.60	6	9.10	11.80	4	7.65	10.35	3	7.60	10.30	5	7.50	10.00
February	4	8.20	10.50	3	9.10	11.80	1	7.25	9.95	7	7.60	10.30	2	7.75	10.25
March	4	8.20	10.50	2	8.75	11.40	1	7.25	9.95	7	7.60	10.30	2	7.75	10.25
April	1	8.35	10.50	6	8.50	11.20	5	7.15	9.85	4	7.60	10.30	6	8.20	10.65
May	6	8.35	10.50	4	8.15	10.85	3	6.95	9.65	2	7.60	10.30	4	8.20	10.65
June	3	8.55	10.50	1	8.15	10.85	7	6.90	9.60	6	7.80	10.30	1	8.20	10.65
July	1	8.55	10.50	6	7.95	10.65	5	6.90	9.60	6	7.80	10.30	6	8.45	10.90
August	5	8.55	10.50	3	7.70	10.40	2	6.90	9.60	2	7.80	10.30	3	8.45	10.90
September	3	8.55	10.50	7	7.85	10.55	6	6.90	9.60	7	7.50	10.00	7	8.45	10.90
October	7	8.80	11.50	5	7.95	10.65	4	7.60	10.30	6	7.50	10.00	5	8.45	10.90
November	4	9.20	11.90	2	7.95	10.65	1	7.70	10.40	3	7.50	10.00	2	8.75	10.90
December	2	9.50	12.20	7	7.95	10.65	6	7.60	10.30	1	7.50	10.00	7	8.75	10.90

ANALYSES OF PETROLEUM FROM VARIOUS PARTS OF THE UNITED STATES.

In order to furnish a ready means of comparison of the various crude petroleums in the United States, the following tables have been compiled from all accessible publications, by Mr. J. P. Dunlop, of the United States Geological Survey.

In collecting these recorded analyses the following publications have been consulted:

Publications of the United States Geological Survey.
The State geological survey reports and bulletins of New York, Pennsylvania, West Virginia, Ohio, Kentucky, Tennessee, Indiana, Illinois, Kansas, Louisiana, Texas, Colorado, Wyoming, and California.
The mineral industries volumes of the Tenth and Eleventh censuses.
Transactions of the American Institute of Mining Engineers.
American Journal of Arts and Sciences from 1850 to 1907.
Journal of the American Chemical Society.
American Chemical Journal, 1878 to 1907.
Journal of the Franklin Institute, 1840 to 1907.
Journal of the Chemical Society, 1859 to 1907.
Journal of the Society of Chemical Industry.
Philosophical Magazine.
The Chemical News.

The degrees of accuracy in the work and the methods of expressing the results differ greatly. In arranging the analyses effort has been made to show the variation in specific gravity, in percentage of sulphur, and in distillation products. Other analytical data are given under "remarks."

On the whole the tables are very incomplete, and show clearly the necessity for much additional work and especially for uniformity in the methods employed. The analyses cited show very full work in some fields and almost nothing in others. Information is lacking as to even the exact locality from which many of the samples came and the conditions under which any particular specimen was obtained. Usually there is no statement as to the care used in avoiding evaporation from the sample. The analytical methods vary to such an extent that as much as 30 per cent difference in the amount of naphtha will be shown in two samples from the same region, and thus far greater

Digitized by Google

difference will be shown between two samples from the same pool than in the oils from widely separated districts. Yet there are no explanatory statements to make these differences intelligible. There is no more conclusive argument possible for the necessity of the general review of the analytical characteristics of all American oils which is now in progress, as is shown below.

The various petroleums of the country are now being collected and examined by the United States Geological Survey under such uniform conditions as will give a somewhat more rational table for purposes of comparison. The Survey will probably be able to publish this complete table in the report for 1908. The results already available have been included in this report.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		ALASKA.							
1	...	Katalla Bay			0.828	39.5			
2	...	Katalla			.7958	45.9			
3	...	Cold Bay	Seepage		.9547	16.6	Dark green		225° C.
4	...	Oil Bay	do		.9557	16.5	do		230° C.
		COLORADO.							
5	...	Boulder County	McKenzie		.8304	38.6		0° F.	
6	...	Fremont County, Florence.			.8696	31.0	Dark green		
		ILLINOIS.							
		Clark County:							
7	...	Johnson Township	Weaver lease, sec. 23.		.887	27.8	Olive green	60° C.	88° C.
8	...	Parker Township	Briscoe lease, sec. 29.		.873	30.4	do	38° C.	
9	...	Crawford County, Oblong Township.	Birch lease		.870	30.9	do	43° C.	60° C.
10	...	Randolph County, Sparta.			.842	36.3		18° C.	
11	...	Montgomery County, Litchfield.			.9236	21.6			110° C.
12	...	Lawrence County, Bridgeport.	Snowden Bros. & Co		.8309	38.5			
		Clark County, Parker Township, Oilfield pool:							
13	23	S. Spellbring farm, sec. 7; Ohio Oil Co.	7	330	.846	31.5	Light green		63° C.
14	24	M. K. Young farm, sec. 18; Ohio Oil Co.	27	330	.846	35.5	do		55° C.
15	25	G. H. Jeffries farm, sec. 20; Ohio Oil Co.	21	325	.853	34.1	do		55° C.
		Clark County, Parker Township pool:							
16	26	J. Turner lease, sec. 33; Ohio Oil Co.	2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 10	300	.879	29.3	Medium green		65° C.
17	29	Do	12	300	.879	29.3	Brown		65° C.
18	27	Kelly farm, sec. 33; Treat & Crawford.	1, 2, 3, 4	300	.865	31.9	Light green		75° C.
19	28	N. J. Linn farm; Mars Oil and Gas Co.	1-9	280-320	.858	33.4	do		65° C.
		Cumberland County, Union Township:							
20	16	Queen farm, sec. 13; Campbell, McElroy & Bell.	5, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 21.	400	.839	36.9	do		60° C.
21	17	Do	1, 2, 3, 4, 17, 18, 19.	400	.841	36.5	do		60° C.

1. Bull U. S. Geol. Survey No. 225, Penniman and Browne, analysts.
2. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1902, p. 583.
3, 4. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 250, Penniman and Browne, analysts.
5. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1901, p. 560 Prof. R. G. Hoffman, Dr. Frederick Salathe.

Digitized by Google

various parts of the United States.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.		Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.					
21.0	0.7573	51.0	0.8204	28.0	Tr.	.....	Residuum paraffin base.	1
38.5	.....	31.0	.....	30.5	.....	.....	Residuum all over 285° C.; cold test—did not chill at 3° F.	2
.....	.....	13.3	.8772	86.7	0.116	.....	86.7 p. ct. residuum includes 8.1 p. ct. coke and loss and products distilled under 120 mm. pressure up to 350° C., and also products by destructive distillation.	3
.....	.....	13.2	.8777	86.8	.098	.....	86.8 p. ct. residuum includes 5.6 p. ct. coke and loss and products distilled under 120 mm. pressure up to 350° C., and also products by destructive distillation.	4
16.0	.7368	40.0	.8000	44.0	.....	.....	Burning oil, 150° F. fire test	5
.....	.....	35–40	.....	.....	.....	.....	Percentage of solid paraffin, 10.4; fixed carbon, 1.6; soluble bitumen as removed by H_2SO_4, 19; character of residuum soft; loss, 200° C. (7 hours), 2.4 p. ct.	6
4.4	.745	33.2	.8120	62.4	.13	.....	Sp. gr. of lubricating oil, 0.863; coke and loss, 12.4 p. ct.	7
8.6	.741	34.8	.8138	56.6	.73	.....	Sp. gr. of lubricating oil, 0.853; coke and loss, 8.6 p. ct.	8
3.5	.749	36.8	.8060	59.7	.10	.....	Sp. gr. of lubricating oil, 0.849; coke and loss, 9.5 p. ct.	9
14.0	.729	37.0	.7972	49.0	.....	.....	Sp. gr. of lubricating oil, 0.859; coke and loss, 7 p. ct.; sample had stood some time; burning point, 22° C.	10
1.3	(a)	16.9	.852	81.8	.....	.....	Sp. gr. of lubricating oil, 0.863; coke and loss, 10.7 p. ct.; sample out of ground some months. a Specimen too small to test.	11
16.79	.....	31.23	.....	51.98	.....	.....	(From statistical report to U. S. Geological Survey in 1907.)	12
14.0	.7745	31.0	.8145	.....	.48	.....	.....	13
10.5	.7357	34.0	.8184	.....	.35	.....	.....	14
15.5	.7323	30.5	.8173	.....	.47	.....	.....	15
8.5	.7557	25.0	.8278	.....	.30	.....	.....	16
8.0	.7008	27.0	.8268	.....	.37	.....	.....	17
11.5	.7433	30.5	.8193	.....	.48	.....	.....	18
14.0	.7473	25.0	.8216	.....	.38	.....	.....	19
18.0	.7211	38.0	.8146	.....	.20	.....	Oil from first sand	20
18.0	.7201	30.0	.8071	.....	.24	.....	.....do	21

6. Pet. Rev., Nov. 24, 1896, Clifford Richardson.
7–11. Illinois State Geol. Survey, Bull. 2, F. F. Grout, analyst.
12–21. David T. Day, analyst, U. S. Geological Survey.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		ILLINOIS—continued.							
		Cumberland County, Union Township—Con.							
22	18	Underwood lease, sec. 13; Ohio Oil Co.	17	577	0.878	29.5	Light green		80° C.
		Clark County, Johnson Township:							
23	19	W. D. Misner lease; Pure Oil Co.	6	606	.863	32.2	do		75° C.
24	20	M. Misner lease; Pure Oil Co.	7	610	.866	31.7	Dark green		75° C.
25	21	Z. E. Brant farm, sec. 26; Ohio Oil Co.	2	480	.868	31.3	Light green		75° C.
26	22	Do	5	474	.870	30.9	Medium green		75° C.
		Crawford County, Robinson pool:							
27	1	Mitchell Oil Co	1, 2, 3	950	.846	35.5	do		80° C.
28	2	Graswald lease; G. E. Thomas.	1	970	.854	33.9	Light green		60° C.
29	4	Miller lease; Fisher Oil Co.	2	945	.871	30.7	do		80° C.
30	3	Quick lease; John Markham.	7	960	.838	37.1	Dark green		51° C.
		Crawford County, Montgomery Township, Duncansville pool:							
31	5	J. W. Creswell	1	970	.915	23.0	Brown		80° C.
32	6	Higgins lease; M. Bernstein Co.	1	965	.919	22.3	do		75° C.
		Lawrence County, Petty Township, Bridgeport pool:							
33	9	W. E. Neil lease; Braden Oil Co.	3	1,435	.833	38.1	Light green		
34	8	Eshelman lease; Bridgeport Oil Co.	2	900	.854	33.9	Dark green		47° C.
35	7	Do	4	900	.864	32.0	do		70° C.
36	10	Thorn lease; Ohio Oil Co.	2, 12	1,300	.855	33.7	Medium green		75° C.
37	11	Do	13, 14, 17	1,300	.855	33.7	do		68° C.
38	12	Do	8, 10	1,300	.856	33.5	Light green		75° C.
39	14	Macpherson lease (100 acres); Kirkwood Oil Co.	1	1,500	.828	39.1	Dark green		45° C.
40	15	Macpherson lease (20 acres); Kirkwood Oil Co.	1	1,500	.826	39.5	Medium green		40° C.
		Martinsville, pipe line, Ohio Oil Co.:							
41	33	Clark County (northern part).			.876	29.8	do		80° C.
42	32	Cumberland County, Union Township, Siggins pool.			.869	31.1	do		80° C.
43	34	Clark County (southern part), Johnson Township.			.878	29.5	Light green		70° C.
44	30	Crawford County			.855	33.7	do		75° C.
45	31	Lawrence County			.847	35.3	do		71° C.
		INDIANA.							
46		Dubois County, Birdseye.			.8500	34.7			
47		Jasper County			.928	20.9		210° C.	

22–45. David T. Day, analyst, U. S. Geological Survey.
46. Repts. Geol. and Nat. Resources, Indiana, 1903, analysis by chemist of the St. Louis Sampling and testing Works.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°-300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters.)				
10.1	0.719	34.0	0.8215	.....	0.33	.....	Lower sand oil contains 8 p. ct. water	22
11.5	.7318	35.0	.8174	.....	.....	.....	Lower sand oil	23
8.0	.7193	32.0	.8065	.....	.30	.....	.....do	24
10.5	.7261	30.5	.8141	.....	.27	.....	Upper sand oil	25
10.0	.7275	33.0	.8186	.....	.24	.....	.....do	26
8.0	.7183	39.0	.7941	.....	.16	.....		27
16.0	.733	34.0	.8135	.....	.17	.....		28
11.5	.7531	32.0	.8266	.....	.19	.....		29
20.0	.7705	32.0	.8107	.....	.15	.....		30
1.0	.....	24.5	.8391	.....	.39	.....		31
4.0	.....	20.0	.8507	.....	.39	.....		32
21.0	.7106	33.0	.811	.....	.17	5.04	Lower Bridgeport sand	33
15.0	.7175	32.0	.8211	.....	.24	.....	Upper sand	34
14.5	.7197	31.0	.8218	.....	.....	.....	.....do	35
16.5	.7193	31.0	.794	.....	.....	.....	Buchanan sand	36
16.5	.7265	41.0	.8193	.....	.20	.....	.....do	37
14.0	.7248	32.0	.8188	.....	.21	.....	.....do	38
21.0	.7313	25.0	.8103	.....	.13	.....		39
23.0	.7113	31.5	.8101	.....	.17	.....		40
11.0	.7371	29.5	.8147	.....	.26	.....		41
13.0	.7268	33.0	.7983	.....	.19	.....		42
10.0	.7326	33.0	.8183	.....	.23	.....		43
15.0	.7338	37.0	.8103	.....	.17	.....		44
15.0	.7276	34.0	.8053	.....	.17	.....		45
17.4	.....	26.9	.....	55.5	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, 42.2 p. ct.; residuum, 13.3 p. ct.; sample from Southern Oil Co., Evansville, Ind.	46
0	.....	0	.....	97.0	1.26	2.9	Cold test, 7° F.; fire test, 437° F	47

47. Repts. Dept. Geol. and Nat. Resources, Indiana, 1903, Mariner and Hoskins, analysts, Chicago.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		INDIANA—continued.							
48	...	Jasper County	Refinery run		0.9371	19.4			248° F.
49	...	Vigo County, Terre Haute.			.879	29.3			
50	...	Grant County, Van Buren.			.853	34.1			
		KANSAS.							
		Wilson County:							
51	...	Neodesha	Main well		.835	37.7			
52	...	Do	Kimball well		.835	37.7			
53	...	Neosho County, Thayer.	Ordway well		.849	34.9			
54	...	Montgomery County, Cherryvale.	Federal Gas and Oil Co.		.873	30.4		32° C.	
55	...	Kay County, Newkirk	Well 1, Newkirk Gas and Mineral Co.		.851	34.5		18.4° C.	
		KENTUCKY.							
56	...	Lawrence County	Lower Lawrence County well.	320	.853	34.1	Brownish black.		
57	...	Warren County, Sunnyside.			.8426	36.2		Ord. t	67° C.
		LOUISIANA.							
		St. Martins Parish:							
58	...	Anse-Le-Butte	Moresi Co. well 2.	600	.9392	19.1			240° C.
59	...	Bayou Boullion	Robt. Martin well.		.859	33.0	Brownish black.		
60	...	Do		900	.9669	14.8			275° C.
61	...	Bayou Laroupe	Prospect well (not finished).	400	.9604	15.8			265° C.
		Calcasieu Parish:							
62	...	Jennings	Heywood well	1,000	.9093	24.0			200° C.
63	...	Welsh	....do	700	.9276	20.9			230° C.
64	...	Do			.938	19.3	Olive green	Over 91° C.	
		MICHIGAN.							
65	...	St. Claire County, Port Huron.			.8333	38.0	Dark green		

48. Repts. Dept. Geol. and Nat. Resources, Indiana, 1904, R. Levering, president, Indiana Asphalt Co.
49, 50. Repts. Dept. Geol. and Nat. Resources, Indiana, 1901, W. A. Noyes, analyst.
51–53. Mineral Resources of Kansas, 1897, Prof. E. H. Bailey, analyst.
54. Pet. Rev., Feb. 2, 1907, Clifford Richardson.
55. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, p. 671, Edwin De Barr, of Oklahoma University, analyst.
56. Kentucky Geol. Survey, 1888, Robert Peter, chemist.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	47.0	Total distillates obtained when running crude down to asphalt, 49 p. ct.; loss, 4 p. ct.	48
.....	.....	39.6	0.8254	60.4	0.72	.....	300°–350° C., 14.8 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.867; 350°–390° C., 40.6 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.879.	49
7.2	0.719	32.6	.7965	60.2	.83	.....	300°–350° C., 14.8 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.844; 350°–390° C., 41.8 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.860.	50
19.1	.7205	38.1	.8081	42.8	.....	.....	14 p. ct. of original quantity remained undistilled; over 300° C., 28.8 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8691.	51
19.8	.7252	34.8	.8105	45.4	.....	.....	12 p. ct. of original quantity remained undistilled; over 300° C., 33.4 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8739.	52
16.7	.7282	39.2	.8093	44.1	.....	.....	12 p. ct. of original quantity remained undistilled; over 300° C., 32.1 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8663.	53
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Distillation in vacuo, 20 mm. pressure, 60°–140° C., 16.3 p. ct.; 140°–300° C., 53.9 p. ct. Character of residum at 200° C., soft, paraffin; 280°–300° C., solid.	54
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Below 170° C., 9.1 p. ct.; 170°–315° C., 43.75 p. ct.; lubricating oil, 37 p. ct.; solid oil and residuum, 10.15 p. ct.	55
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Submitted to distillation until 91.4 p. ct. passed over; distillate then fractionally distilled, 160° C., 16.3 p. ct. of original; 160°–320° C., 39 p. ct.	56
19.0	.....	37.0	.....	44.0	.....	.....	Volatility in open dish, 150° C. (7 hours), 40.7 p. ct.; 160° C., 44.5 p. ct.; 200° C., 58 p. ct. To constant weight, 150° C. (42 hours), 70.6 p. ct.; 160° C. (7 hours), 73.8 p. ct.	57
.....	.....	16.0	.....	84.0	.20	9.0	B. t. u. 19,300. When residue heated and evaporated in open dish it was hard, black, shiny, with conchoidal fracture; sp. gr., 1.123. Analysis residuum of asphalt showed volatile, 71 p. ct.; fixed carbon, 28.6 p. ct.; ash, 0.4 p. ct.	58
4.3	.....	28.4	.....	67.3	.....	.....	Above 300° C., lubricating oil, 42 p. ct.; asphalt and coke, 15.5 p. ct.; loss, 9.8 p. ct.	59
.....	.....	11.0	.....	89.0	.57	.....	From 300°–350° C., 62 p. ct.; color of fraction, yellow; B. t. u., 18,500; residue, asphaltic.	60
.....	.....	6.0	.....	94.0	Low	.....	From 300°–350° C., 7 p. ct.; color of fraction, yellow; residue, asphaltic.	61
.....	.....	41.0	.....	59.0	.39	5.0	From 300°–350° C., 24 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 30 p. ct.; asphalt residue, 5 p. ct.; B. t. u., 19,814.	62
.....	.....	19.0	.....	81.0	.32	.....	From 300°–350° C., 23 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 49 p. ct.; asphalt residue, 9 p. ct.; color of fraction, nearly colorless, light yellow on standing; B. t. u., 19,000.	63
1.05	.831	30.07	.852	68.88	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, 65.38 p. ct.; coke and loss, 3.5 p. ct.; crude free from sulphur; viscosity, 36.8 by Engler's method.	64
15.0	.....	55.0	.....	30.0	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, 20 p. ct.; tar, 5 p. ct.; coke, 5 p. ct. (Taken from card reporting production.)	65

57. Pet. Rev., Oct. 27, 1906, Clifford Richardson.
58. 62, 63. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, p. 1154, C. R. Coates and A. Best, Louisiana State University.
59. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 282, analysis by Drs. Metz and Custis, Tulane University.
60. 61. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 27, p. 1317, C. B. Coates and A. Best.
64. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1905, p. 872, F. C. Thiele, Beaumont, Tex.
65. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1905, p. 879.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		MISSOURI.							
66		Cass County, Belton							
		OHIO.							
67		Lima			0 791	47.0	Dark green		23° C.
68		Do			.835	37.7	Dark brown, slightly fluorescent.		
69		Do			.850	34.7	Dark brown		
70		Do			.838	37.1			
71		Findlay, Peerless Refining Co.			.838	37.1			
72		Washington County: Macksburg	No. 9, Moseley Farm.	From 140-feet sand.	.8118	42.5	Light amber		
73		Do	No. 1, Warren farm.	From 1,500-feet sand.	.8274	39.2	Amber		
74		Do	No. 6, J. S. Dunn farm.	From 500-feet sand.	.7971	45.7	....do		
75		Do	McLauth farm.	From 300-feet sand.	.8205	40.6	Peculiar reddish tinge.		
76		Do	Well 1, Moseley farm.	From 700-foot sand.	.8138	42.0	Amber		
77		Archers Fork	Well 1, Ward farm.	Berea grit oil.	.7939	46.4	Light amber		
78		Noble County			.8293	38.8		Ord. t.	85° C.
		PENNSYLVANIA.							
79		(Not located)			.8175	41.3			82° C.
80		Do	Pipe line		.8014	44.7		Ord. t.	80° C.
81		Do			a. 816	41.6			
82		Do			a. 886	28.0			

66. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1902, p. 566, Prof. Frankforter, University of Minnesota.
67. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 13, p. 168, Mandell and Bourgougnon.
68. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 13, p. 179, Durand Woodman.
69. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 13, p. 180, Durand Woodman.
70. Jour. Franklin Inst. Nos. 834, 835, C. F. Mabery.
71. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 17, p. 714, Chas. F. Mabery.
72. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 18, p. 218, Chas. F. Mabery and Orton C. Dunn.
73. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 18, p. 221, Chas. F. Mabery and Orton C. Dunn.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
10.0	.....	19.0	.....	71.0	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, 53 p. ct.; residue tar, 10 p. ct.; paraffin, 8 p. ct.; with only a trace of organic matter.	66
16.0	0.700	68.0	0.788	16.0	.....	.....	Paraffin oil 6 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.813	67
10.0	Under .730	50.0	.....	40.0	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, 30 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.830	68
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	0.655	.....	Gives naphtha and burning oil, 56.8 p. ct.; heavy oil (above 500° F.), 32 p. ct.; residuum, 9.6 p. ct.; water, 0.7 p. ct.	69
9.75	.7282	37.13	.7871	52.12	.37	.....	300°–350° C., 8.63 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8242; sulphur, 0.37 p. ct.; bromine absorption, 6.1 p. ct.	70
9.75	.7282	37.13	.7871	52.13	.....	.....	Bromine absorption of distillate, 110°–150° C., 0.73 p. ct.; 150°–220° C., 1.74 p. ct.; 220°–257° C., 4.84 p. ct.; 257°–300° C., 5.04 p. ct.; 300°–330° C., 12.10 p. ct. residuum, 19.50 p. ct.	71
[a]15.47	.....	[b]45.81	.....	.....	.....	.....	Crude oil, carbon, 85 p. ct.; hydrogen, 13.77 p. ct.; nitrogen, 0.027 p. ct.; bromine absorption, 7.62 p. ct. [a] Up to 160° C.; [b] 160°–310° C.	72
[a]10.64	.....	[b]29.17	.....	.....	.....	.....	Crude oil, carbon, 85.42 p. ct.; hydrogen, 14.59 p. ct.; nitrogen, 0.064 p. ct.; bromine absorption, 9.96 p. ct. [a] Up to 160° C., [b] 160°–310° C.	73
[a]20.32	.....	[b]31.32	.....	.....	.....	.....	Crude oil, carbon, 84.19 p. ct.; hydrogen, 14.75 p. ct.; nitrogen, 0.015 p. ct.; bromine absorption, 9.46 p. ct. [a] Up to 160° C.; [b] 160°–310° C.	74
[a]14.12	.....	[b]33.27	.....	.....	.....	.....	Crude oil, carbon, 84.45 p. ct.; hydrogen, 13.79 p. ct.; nitrogen, 0.018 p. ct.; bromine absorption, 8.45 p. ct. [a] Up to 160° C.; [b] 160°–310° C.	75
[a]20.69	.....	[b]33.08	.....	.....	.....	.....	Crude oil, carbon 84.56 p. ct., hydrogen 14.33 p. ct., nitrogen, 0.038 p. ct.; bromine absorption, 5.93 p. ct. [a] Up to 160° C.; [b] 160°–310° C.	76
[a]29.65	.....	[b]35.32	.....	.....	.....	.....	Crude oil, carbon, 84.35 p. ct.; hydrogen, 14.72 p. ct.; nitrogen, 0.038 p. ct.; bromine absorption, 6.25 p. ct. [a] Up to 160° C.; [b] 160°–310° C.	77
23.0	.7297	21.0	.8014	.....	.6	.....	Crude oil, carbon, 85 p. ct.; hydrogen, 13.80 p. ct.; oxygen and nitrogen, 0.60 p. ct. Distillate, 300°–350° C., 21 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8404; refractive index, 1.468; 350°–400° C., 27 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8643; refractive index, 1.481. Loss on acid treatment, 5 p. ct.; acid used, 2.5 p. ct. Viscosity by P. R. R. pipette 42.	78
21.0	.....	38.25	.....	40.75	.....	.....		79
21.0	.7188	41.0	.7984	37.0	.06	.....	Viscosity by P. R. R. pipette 37. Crude oil, carbon, 86.10 p. ct.; hydrogen, 13.90 p. ct. Percentage acid used, 2. 300°–350° C., 14 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8338; refractive index, 1.462. Loss on acid treatment, 150°–300° C., 1.8 p. ct.	80
[b]20.3	.....	[c]59.7	.....	.....	.....	.....	[a] Sp. gr. at 0° C.; [b] up to 140° C.; [c] 140°–200° C. Composition of crude oil, carbon, 82 p. ct.; hydrogen, 14.8 p. ct.; oxygen, 3.2 p. ct. Heat of combustion, 9,963.	81
.....	.....	[b]12.0	.....	.....	.....	.....	[a] Sp. gr., 0° C.; [b] up to 280° C. Composition of crude oil, carbon, 84.9 p. ct.; hydrogen, 13.7 p. ct.; oxygen, 1.4 p. ct.	82

74, 75. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 18, p. 219, Chas. F. Mabery and Orton C. Dunn.
76. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 18, p. 220, Chas. F. Mabery and Orton C. Dunn.
77. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 18, p. 225, Chas. F. Mabery and Orton C. Dunn.
78. Jour. Soc. Chem. Indust., No. 20, Clifford Richardson. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, No. 282, 1906.
79. Dingl. Polyt. Jour., vol. 261, pp. 29–34, C. Engler and I. Levin.
80. Jour. Soc. Chem. Indust., No. 20, p. 691, Clifford Richardson and E. C. Wallace.
81, 82. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 1, p. 195, A. Bourgougnon.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		PENNSYLVANIA—cont'd.							
83	...	(Not located)			0.816	41.6			
84	...	Perry County, Millerstown.			.790	47.2			
85	...	Venango County			882	28.7	Dark brown		
		TEXAS.							
		Jefferson County:							
86	...	Beaumont			.922	21.9		76.7° C.	
87	...	Do			.920	22.2		62° C.	83° C.
88	...	Do			.9115	23.6	Dark green	54.4° C.	
89	...	Do			.9217	21.9			
90	...	Do	Lucas well	1,200	.9228	21.7			150° C.
91	...	Do	Forward Reduction Co.		.950	17.4			
92	...	Do			.925	21.4			
93	...	Do	Higgins Fuel and Oil Co.		.9103	23.8	Reddish brown	49° C.	
94	...	Do			.912	23.5			
95	...	Do	Lucas well		.9206	22.1	Brown opaque		
96	...	Do	Lucas		.912	23.5		Ord. t.	110° C.
97	...	Do	Lucas well	From 1,130-foot sand.	.916	22.8			
98	...	Do	do	895–899	.9218	21.9			
99	...	Do	do		.920	22.2			
		Bexar County:							
100	...	San Antonio	Walsh well		.88	29.1	Reddish brown	37° C.	
101	...	Do	Dulling well		.9179	22.5	do	73° C.	
		Hardin County:							
102	...	Batson	Refining sample, United Oil and Refining Co., Beaumont.		.8878	27.7			

83. Jour. Soc. Chem. Indust., No. 19, p. 123, analysis by Bolley.
84. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 1, p. 204, A. Bourgougnon.
85. Hist. of Petroleum, by J. T. Henry; analysis by Prof. B. Silliman.
86. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1901, p. 571, Sir Boverton Redwood.
87. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1901, p. 571, J. E. Denton; (*a*) Richardson and Wallace.
88. Chem. Trade Jour., Mar. 2, 1901, Emery Mfg. Co., Bradford, Pa.
89. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, No. 282, 1906; United Oil and Refining Co., Beaumont.
90. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, p. 1154, C. R. Coates and Alfred Best.
91. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 22, p. 551, Chas. F. Mabery and D. M. Buck.
92. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 76, Ledoux & Co., New York, analysts.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
19.7	.....	44.77	0.792	35.52	.....	.....	(Article written by Clifford Richardson)	83
17.0	0.693	43.0	.765	40.0	.....	.....	Separated into 100 fractions; percentages, 17, 43, 40 are approximate; residuum, 10 p. ct.	84
8.55	.....	[a]42.78	.....	[b]48.67	.....	.....	[a] 150°–270° C.; [b] includes loss and water	85
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1.33	.....	Viscosity, Redwood standard (188 seconds), 33.3 at 15.5° C.; fluid at 0° F. Carbonaceous residue on distillation to dryness, 4.40 p. ct.; caloric value, B. t. u., 19,388.	86
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1.75	.....	Carbon, 84.60 p. ct.; hydrogen, 10.90 p. ct.; oxygen and nitrogen, 2.87 p. ct. Cold test, 8° F.; calorific value, B. t. u., 19,060. [a]Loss in treatment with excess of H_2SO_4, 39 p. ct. Carbon, 85.03 p. ct.; hydrogen, 12.30 p. ct.	87
3.12	.....	12.5	.....	84.38	.....	.....	No evidence of congealing at 5° F.; 4 gallons distilled gravity of first 10 pint samples of distillates, 38.9° B., 33.1° B., 32.6° B., 31.6° B., 30.8° B., 29.3° B., 28.6° B., 27.6° B., 26.7° B. Fuel oil, 78.12 p. ct.	88
1.8	.....	17.1	.....	81.1	.....	7.5	Solar oil, 15.4 p. ct.; lubricating oil, 52.2 p. ct.	89
.....	.....	36.0	.....	64.0	1.96	8.0	300°–350° C., 26 p. ct.; 350° to asphalt, 30 p. ct. Large quantities H_2S evolved 115°–150° C.; B. t. u., 19,923.	90
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.94	.....	Distilled in vacuo under 13 mm. pressure; up to 150° C., 10 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8753; 150°–230° C., 32 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.9222; 230°–300 °C., 21 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.9602; above 300° C., 37 p. ct. (very thick). Sulphur by Carius method.	91
[a]6.0	.851	[b]41.5	.8798	52.5	2.04	.....	[a] Up to 200° C.; [b] 200°–300° C.	92
2.9	.7938	39.8	.8759	57.3	2.40	.....	B. t. u., 19,785. Heavy oil, 42.6 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.9078; residue, 7.6 p. ct.; loss, 7 p. ct. Distillates above 617° C., 36.8 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.9094.	93
.....	.....	33.7	.....	.....	.....	.....	300°–360° C., 7.5 p. ct	94
6.45	.....	35.0 36.0	.872	58.55 64.0	.....	6.34	Test of kerosene, color, prime white, flash point, 120° F.: light lubricating, 21.05 p. ct.: medium lubricating, 21.05 p. ct.; heavy lubricating, 10.52 p. ct.; loss, gas, and sulphur, 5.04 p. ct.	95
2.5	.....	40.0	.8749	57.5	1.75	.....	Ultimate composition: carbon, 85.03 p. ct.; hydrogen, 12.30 p. ct.; oxygen and nitrogen, 0.92 p. ct. Loss on treatment with excess H_2SO_4, 39 p. ct. Volatility in open dish (7 hours), 110° C., 19.19 p. ct.: 162° C., 31.31 p. ct.; 205° C., 57.57 p. ct.	96
[a]1.78	.....	[b]44.08	.....	51.14	.....	.....	[a] To 160° C.; [b] 160°–360° C.; residue, 4.24 p. ct.; loss, 5.26 p. ct.	97
[a]1.96	.....	[b]53.77	.....	44.27	.....	.....	[a] To 160° C.; [b] 160°–360° C.; residue, 3.33 p. ct.; loss, 3.86 p. ct.	98
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	2.16	.....	Distilled under atmospheric pressure, 145°–200° C., 4 p. ct.; 200°–250° C., 11 p. ct. Distilled under 14 mm. pressure, 95°–100° C., 17 p. ct.; 150°–200° C., 17 p. ct.; 200°–250°, 51 p. ct.; residue, 15 p. ct. Nitrogen more than 1 p. ct.	99
4.73	.745	36.90	.8117	59.37	2.02	.....	Residue, 10 p. ct.; loss, 0.30 p. ct.; fraction up to 250° C., colorless.	100
1.10	.....	[a]27.30	.....	71.60	1.52	.....	[a] 150°–275° C.; residue, 8.40 p. ct., loss, 2.20 p. ct	101
6.5	.....	20.4	.....	73.1	.....	6.0	14.4 p. ct. solar oil, 46.7 p. ct. lubricating oil	102

93. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 74, O. H. Palm, analyst.
94. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 75, Prof. L. W. Wilkinson, Tulane University, New Orleans, La.
95. Jour. Franklin Inst., Sept., 1902, Prof. F. C. Thicle.
96. Jour. Soc. Chem. Indust., 1900, vol. 20, p. 691, Richardson and Wallace.
97, 98. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 72, E. P. Shock, analyst.
99. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 23, p. 264, Chas. F. Mabery.
100. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 51, O. H. Palm, analyst.
101. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 51, S. H. Worell.
102. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, No. 282, N. M. Fenneman.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		TEXAS—continued.							
		Hardin County—Con.							
103	...	Sour Lake			0.963	15.4			
104	...	Do			.9494	17.5	Reddish brown.	118° C.	
105	...	Jack County			.921	22.0	Blackish brown		137° C.
106	...	Medina County, Dunlay			.9031	25.0	Reddish brown.	110° C.	172° C.
107	...	McLennan County, Waco.			.8432	36.0			
		Navarro County:							
108	...	Corsicana							80° C.
109	...	Do			.8604	32.7	Dark brown	22.8° F	77° C.
110	...	Do			.8292	38.8	Very dark brown, opaque.		54.4° C
111	...	Do			.8493	34.8	Dark reddish brown, green fluorescence.	Ord.t.	57° C.
112	...	Do							
113	...	Pecos County, Fort Stockton.			.925	21.4	Very dark brown, opaque.		
114	...	Reeves County, Toyah			.9126	23.4	Dark brown	74° C.	
115	...	Travis County, Watters Park.			.9708	14.2	Black; brown in thin layers.	(a)	
		UTAH.							
		Washington County:							
116	...	Virgin River			.9116	23.6			
117	...	Do			.9144	23.1			
118	...	Do			.915	23.0			
		WYOMING.							
119	...	Norwood Spring			.8822	28.7			
		Big Horn County:							
120	...	Bonanza Field (from a spring Jan., 1902).	T. 49 N., R. 91 W.		.845	35.7	Bright green; red by transmitted light.	Below 30° C. Ord.t.	
121	...	Bonanza Field (same spring Sept. 24, 1902).	....do		.850	34.7	....do	26° C.	
122	...	Bonanza Field	Henderson Well, sec. 13, T. 49 N., R. 91 W.		.8446	35.8	Strong green fluorescence, color red.	13° C.	

103. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 22, p. 489, F. C. Thiele; Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 43.
104. Jour. Soc. Chem. Indust., No. 19, p. 122, Clifford Richardson.
105. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 34, A. L. Metz, analyst, Tulane University, New Orleans, La.
106. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 52, O. H. Palm, analyst.
107. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull., 1, p. 5, D. E. Everhart, analyst.
108. Texas Agri. Exper. Sta., Bull. 11. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1897, p. 848.
109. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 48, Dr. W. H. Harper, analyst.
110. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 49, E. H. Earnshaw, analyst.
111. Jour. Soc. Chem. Indust., vol. 19, p. 121, Clifford Richardson.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°-300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
[a] 0.1	.....	21.08	0.8282	78.82	.....	20.0	[a] To 160° C.	103
6.6	[a] 0.8693	[b] 15.3	8974	[c] 78.1	.....	.....	[a] At 20° C.; [b] 150°-175° C.; [c] reddish brown maltha, very sticky. Refractive indices, [a] 1.474, [b] 1.489, [c] 1,500.	104
.88	.....	17.53	.8399	81.59	.....	.....	300° C. up, 68.99 p. ct.; asphalt and coke, 12.60 p. ct. Special precaution against cracking. Result of redistillation of distillate also given by which gasoline and illuminating oil product increased by cracking.	105
6.10	.7519	29.94	.8330	63.96	2.09	.....	Residuum semisolid asphalt; 13.50 p. ct. of distillate colorless.	106
[a] 1.39	.....	[b] 40.03	.....	[c] 58.58	.....	.....	[a] Up to 205° C.; [b] between 205° C. and 271° C.; [c] principally paraffin and paraffin oil.	107
[a] 34.6	.....	[b] 40.0	.....	25.4	.....	.....	[a] Up to 140° C.; [b] 140°-305° C. Above 305° C., 15.8 p. ct.; coke residue, 9.6 p. ct.	108
[a] 24.78	.755	[b] 59.94	.....	15.28	.....	.....	[a] Portion of fraction 77-203° F. lost before measured; [b] 150°-230° C. Up to 150° C. distillate colorless.	109
[a] 15.5	.7090	[b] 39.75	.7881	44.75	.....	.....	[a] To 149° C.; [b] to 288° C. Distillate colorless up to 500° C.	110
[a] 28.0	.7819	[b] 15.8	.8244	56.2	.....	.....	[a] To 151° C.; [b] 151°-180° C., distilled at 25 mm. pressure. Volatile: 100° C., 10.8 p. ct. naphtha; 162° C., 35.7 p. ct. naphtha; 204° C., 11.2 p. ct. naphtha. Cracking begins 175° C.	111
10.8	.710	54.5	.796	34.7	.....	.....	.....	112
(a)	.....	(b)	.....	.....	.....	.....	[a] To 200° C.; [b] 200°-360° C. Distillate above 360° C., 27.02 p. ct.; residue, 45.54 p. ct., loss, 2.68 p. ct.	113
16.0	.7404	24.60	.8466	69.3	1.00	.....	Oil flows at 3° F.; burning point, 230° F. B. t. u. 19,440. 325°-350° C., 50 p. ct. heavy oil, loss, 5.3 p. ct.; residue, 14 p. ct. by weight. Viscosity by Engler method 20 at 23° C.	114
.....	.....	58.1	.9144	.....	1.26	.....	B. t. u. 18,835. Distillation, 35 mm. pressure. Residue, ivory black, brilliant luster, sticky. [a] Does not flash.	115
0	.....	30.63	.....	69.37	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, 43 p. ct.; coke and loss, 26.37 p. ct...	116
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1.38	.....	Kerosene, 52° B., 8 p. ct.; neutral oil, 35.3° B., 20 p. ct.; 36.1° B., 40 p. ct.; 33° B., 23 p. ct. Residuum containing considerable paraffin, 9 p. ct.	117
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Kerosene, 11.8 p. ct.; heavy signal oil, 9.5 p. ct.; light lubricating oil, 9 p. ct.; heavy lubricating oil, 55.9 p. ct.; paraffin, 3.4 p. ct.; residuum, 7.7 p. ct, loss 2.1 p. ct.	118
[a] 5.07	.8051	[b] 75.33	.8421	19.60	.....	.....	[a] 26°-130° C.; [b] 130°-260° C.....	119
10.0	.736	[a] 50.0	.8194	40.0	.0149	.....	13° F. added on account of altitude of Laramie, Wyo. [a] 150°-310° C. 300 c. c. distilled in 10 fractions 30 c. c. each.	120
[a] 10.0	.762	[b] 40.0	.8275	50.0	.....	.....	[a] 67°-164° C. [b] 164°-304.5° C. 13° F. added on account of altitude of Laramie, Wyo. 280 c. c. distilled in 10 fractions.	121
[a] 10.0	.736	[b] 50.0	.....	40.0	.....	.....	Paraffin 2 to 4 p. ct. [a] 80°-142° C.; [b] 142°-303° C.....	122

112. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 22, p. 489, F. C. Thiele, analyst.
113. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 1, p. 53, O. H. Palm, analyst.
114. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 9, p. 66, O. H. Palm, analyst.
115. Texas Univ. Min. Survey, Bull. 15
116, 117. The Tribune, Dec. 29, 1907, Salt Lake City, Utah.
118. Deseret Evening News, Salt Lake City, Utah, Dec. 14, 1907.
119. Report Wyoming Ter. Geologist, 1887, Louis D. Ricketts, W. H. Kent, analysts.
120, 121, 123–125. Univ. Wyoming, Bull. 6, Prof. E. E. Slosson, analyst.
122. Wyoming Mines and Minerals, 1904, Prof. E. E. Slosson, analyst.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties. Gravity. Specific.	Gravity. Degrees Baumé.	Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
		WYOMING—continued.							
123		Big Horn County—Con. Cottonwood	T. 47 N., R. 90 W.		0.902	25.2	Brownish red by transmitted light; dark green by reflected light.		
124		Converse County: Douglas			.961	15.7		164° C.	
125		Do			.921	22.0			
126		Crook County: Belle Fourche	Well		.915	23.0	Bright red by transmitted light; dark green by reflected.	123° C.	
127		Moorecroft	Butte Crude Petroleum Co.		.939	19.1			
128		Fremont County: Lander	Washakie spring.		.8725	30.5	Bright red by transmitted light; green by reflected light.	77° C.	
129		Popo Agie, near Lander.			.900	25.6	Almost black; red-brown by transmitted light.	32° C.	95° C.
130		Shoshone Basin			.911	23.7			
131		Do			.945	18.2			
132		Shoshone Field			.996	10.6	Black and thick.		
133		Do							
134		Do			.966	14.9			
135		Natrona County: Rattlesnake Basin			.992	11.1	Black		
136		Salt Creek	Pa. Oil Co. wells.		.9095	23.9	Bright red by transmitted light, dark green by reflected light.	210° C.	
137		Do					Green		
138		Oil Mountain district.	Spring		.910	23.8	Bright green	112° C.	207° C.
139		Uinta County: Spring Valley	Union Pac. well.						
140		Do	do		.8211	40.5			
141		Do	do		.810	42.8		Below 70° C.	

126. Univ. Wyoming, Bull. 3, Prof. E. E. Slosson.
127. From 1906 statistical card, U. S. Geol. Survey.
128, 132. Univ. Wyoming, Bull. 2, Prof. E. E. Slosson.
129. Univ. Wyoming, Bull. 2, Prof E. E. Slosson. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1897.
130, 131. Jour. Soc. Chem. Indust., No. 6, p. 408, Sir Boverton Redwood.
133, 134. Report Wyoming Ter. Geologist, 1886, Wyner and Harland, analysts. London, England.
135. Report Wyoming Ter. Geologist, 1886, Wyner and Harland, analysts, London, England.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.		Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.					
[a] 10.0	.....	[b] 40.0	.....	50.0	.....	.....	[a] To 164° C.; [b] 164°–305.5° C.	123
.....	.....	[a] 9.81	0.884	90.19	.....	.....	[a] 179.2°–315° C. 13° F. added on account of altitude of Laramie, Wyo. 480.5 grams distilled, which contained 30 grams of water.	124
.....	.....	[a] 54.6	.8689	45.4	.....	.....	Oil sand retorted and oil distilled. 13° F. added on account of altitude of Laramie, Wyo. [a] 177.2°–297.2° C.	125
.....	.....	[a] 22.38	.8485	77.62	0.303	.....	[a] Up to 297° C.; burning point, 149° C. Viscosity by Engler method, 37.7 at 20° C.; freezing point, 0° C.	126
3.0	.....	40.0	.....	57.0	.....	.....	(Analysis made by Von Schulz & Son, Denver, Colo.).	127
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Sample had been weathered and had lost some of its lighter constituents. Viscosity 1.55 at 20° C., Engler method.	128
2–5	.....	30–40	.810–.830	.....	.66	.....	Fire test 58° C.; viscosity by Engler method, 13.28 at 20° C. Lubricating oil, sp. gr. 0.910–0.940, 35 to 40 p. ct.; paraffin, 3 to 5 p. ct.; coke, 7 to 10 p. ct.	129
2.5	.....	27.5	.....	.....	.....	.....	Lubricating oil 52.5 p. ct., sample 6	130
0	.....	10.0	.....	.....	.....	.....	Lubricating oil 72.5 p. ct., sample 7	131
0	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Only small quantity distilled; water in sample so that flash point not determined.	132
0	.....	17.0	.807	83.0	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, sp. gr. 0.810–0.824, 21 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.840–0.844, 20 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.906, 27 p. ct. Coke, 14 p. ct.	133
0	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, sp. gr. 0.842–0.847, 19 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.926–0.935, 45 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.957, 12.5 p. ct. Coke, 14.5 p. ct.; loss, 9 p. ct.	134
.....	.....	.....	.....	100	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, sp. gr. 0.854–0.860, 29.80 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.933, 7.40 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.950, 23 p. ct. Coke, 30 p. ct.	135
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Distillations made in various ways. Viscosity at 20° C., 15.74, Engler method.	136
1.2	0.739	12.133	.8313	86.667	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, 76.765 p. ct.; coke, 3.0075 p. ct.; ash, 0.148 p. ct.; loss, 6.4816 p. ct.	137
.....	.....	[a] 5.0	.860	95.0	.10	.....	[a] 207°–307° C. Flash, 104° C.; fractionated into 20 portions.	138
28.0	.....	24.0	.....	48.0	.....	.....	Signal oil, 8 p. ct.; lubricating oil 23 p. ct.; paraffin, 17 p. ct.	139
19.0	.....	35.0	.....	46.0	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, 42 p. ct.; coke, 1.8 p. ct.; loss, 2 p. ct. Sample taken June 29, 1902, from car loaded Jan. 26, 1902.	140
20–30	.....	30–40	.....	.....	.....	.....	Paraffin, 10–20 p. ct. Fraction, 77°–130° C., sp. gr. 0.723; 130°–170° C., sp. gr. 0.754; 170°–200° C., sp. gr. 0.780; 200°–259° C., sp. gr. 0.804.	141

136. Univ. Wyoming, Bull. 1, Prof. E. E. Slosson.
137. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1894, analysis by Prof. Wilbur C. Knight, Wyoming.
138. Univ. Wyoming, Bull. 4, Prof. E. E. Slosson.
139. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, analysis by Theo. Price & Son, San Francisco, Cal.
140. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, G. W. Gray, analyst.
141. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, p. 352.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties. Gravity. Specific.	Degrees Baumé.	Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
		WYOMING—continued.							
142		Uinta County—Con. Spring Valley	Union Pac. well.	At 650 feet, sand.	0.825	39.7		19° C.	
143		Do	Pittsburg-Salt Lake oil well.		.810	42.8			
144		Do			.8329	38.1	Olive green	Below 15.5° C.	
145		Do			.8176	41.2		Below 19° C.	
146		Carter district	Spring		.924	21.5	Black	140° C.	
147		Twin Creek district	do		.935	19.7	do	141° C.	
148		Weston County: Newcastle	Spring near B. & M. Rwy.		.923	21.7	Red-brown by transmitted light, dark green by reflected light, opaque and viscous.		
149		Do	American spring.		.920	22.2	Red-brown by transmitted light.	135° C.	
150		Do	Middle spring		.916	22.8	Red-brown by transmitted light, opaque and viscous.	131° C.	
151		Do	Eagle spring		.9168	22.7	Red-brown by transmitted light, opaque and viscous.	122° C.	
		CALIFORNIA.							
152					.835	37.7	Dark brown, opaque.		
153		Colusa County			.8257	39.6	Yellow		
154		Do			.9835	12.3			
155		Do			.9534	16.8			
156		Do			.9635	15.3			
157		Contra Costa County			.9667	14.8	Black		
158		Fresno County: Coalinga	Tank average, Oil City.		.8568	33.4	Green		
159		Do	Tank average, top sand oil.		.8974	26.0	Black		
160		Do	Pipe-line average.		.9296	20.6			
161		Do	Pipe line average, Ora crude.		.9321	20.2			
162		Do			.8537	34.0			
163		Do			.852	34.3			

142. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, Louis Falkenau, analyst, San Francisco, Cal.
143. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, C. F. Mabery, Cleveland, Ohio, analyst.
144. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1902, Dr. F. Salathe, analyst.
145. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1902, Wilbur C. Knight, State geologist, Wyoming.
146, 147. Univ. Wyoming, Bull. 3, Prof. E. E. Slosson, analyst.
148–151. Univ. Wyoming, Bull. 5, Prof. E. E. Slosson, analyst.
152. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., 1891, D. Woodman.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).							Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters).	Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).		
[a]15.0	0.740	[b]33.1	0.802	49.5	.....	.....	[a] 19°–150° C.; [b] 150°–255° C. 255°–317° C., 27.1 p. ct; sp. gr. 0.830; bituminous soluble, 1 p. ct.; carbon and ash, 1 p. ct.	142
21.3	.7179	[a]39.7	.8046	39.0	0.03	.....	[a] 150°–305° C. 305°–350° C., 16.4 p. ct.; paraffin, 6.2 p. ct.; residue, 7.2 p. ct. Oil begins to crack at 350° C.	143
27.0	.....	25.5	.....	47.5	.....	.....	Signal oil, 7 p. ct.; lubricating oil, 40.5 p. ct	144
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Sample taken at first strike, fractional distillations 10 parts: 77°–130° C., 130°–170° C., 170°–200° C., 200°–259° C., 259°–292° C., 292°–320° C., 320°–350° C., 350°–370° C., 370°–380° C., 380°–400° C. Paraffin, 10–15 p. ct.	145
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.10	.....	Freezing point, 0° C. 277°–357° C., 41.9 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.866, color dark red; 357°–372° C., 38.1 p. ct; sp. gr. 0.867, color opaque.	146
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.00	.....	277°–344° C., 54 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.881; flash point, 62° C.; burning point, 97° C.	147
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Fractionally distilled into 10 portions: 107°–267° C., 267°–319° C., 319°–355° C., 355°–372° C., 372°–383° C., 383°–389° C., 389°–395° C., 395°–407° C. Contains paraffin.	148
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Fractionally distilled into 10 portions: 107°–303° C., 303°–319° C., 319°–353° C., 353°–367° C., 367°–374° C., 374°–375° C., 375°–337° C., 337°–379° C., 379°–382° C., 382°–352° C. Contains paraffin.	149
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Fractionally distilled: 117°–277° C., 277°–327° C., 327°–353° C., 353°–367° C., 367°–375° C., 375°–382° C., 382°–394° C. Contains paraffin.	150
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Burning point, 153° C. Fractionally distilled 20 portions, sp. gr. of first 8 fractions as follows: 0.868, 0.874, 0.881, 0.888, 0.892, 0.897 0.897, 0.897; color light yellow. Viscosity by Engler method at 15.5° C., 29.43.	151
10.0	.730	40.0	.....	50.0	.18	.....	Lubricating oil, 40 p. ct.; residuum, 10 p. ct	152
.....	.....	[a]77.8	.....	.....	.50	0.50	[a] 150°–350° C.	153
0.0	.....	16.25	.9111	83.75	.....	.....	Sample contained sludge (sample B). Sample A not specific enough to quote.	154
Tr.	.....	21.6	.8533	78.4	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 3 p. ct. Sample contained sludge	155
0	.....	[a]19.0	.....	81.0	.....	.....	[a] 150°–270° C. Maumene No. 0.306	156
3.7	.....	[a]54.5	.....	42.8	.....	21.0	[a] 150°–350° C.	157
(a)	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Gasoline, 2.3 p. ct.; engine distillate, 22.3 p. ct.; kerosene, 28.6 p. ct.; stove oil, 10.3 p. ct.; gas oil, 9.9 p. ct. [a] Temperature not given.	158
(a)	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	17.0	Gasoline, benzine, and distillate, 12.38 p. ct.; kerosene and stove oil, 30.30 p. ct. [a] Temperature not given.	159
(a)	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	13.34	Gasoline and benzine, 3.89 p. ct.; kerosene and stove oil, 13.35 p. ct. [a] Temperature not given.	160
(a)	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	22.7	Engine distillate, 4.34 p. ct.; kerosene, 41.3 p. ct.; [a] Temperature not given.	161
32.6	.800	43.6	.8372	23.8	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 12 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9091	162
32.6	.800	[a]44.2	.8488	23.2	.....	.....	[a] 150°–250° C.; 250°–320° C., 12 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.911	163

153, 157, 169–171. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, p. 669, Edmond O'Neill, University of California.
154. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 19, by M. L. Watts.
155. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 19.
156. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, p. 178, Paul W. Prutzman, analyst.
158–161. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31.
162. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 19, p. 204.
163. California State Min. Bur., Annual Rept. 1894, p. 352.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
		Fresno County—Con.							
164	...	Coalinga			0.988	11.7			
165	...	Do	M., K. & T. Oil Co.		.959	16.0		120° C.	
166	...	Do							
167	...	Do	From spring south of Coalinga.		.974	13.7			
168	...	Do			.7609	54			49° C.
169	...	Do			.9028	25.1	Brown		
170	...	Do			.951	17.2	....do		
171	...	Do			.9320	20.2	....do	70° C.	
172	...	Do			.8459	35.5	Greenish		
173	...	Do	Well 2, California Oilfield Ltd.	1,020	.9150	23.0		Below 15° C.	
174	...	Do	No. 11, California Oilfield. Ltd.	1,125	.868	31.3		Below 15° C.	
175	...	Do	R. C. Baker well.	590	.9756	13.5		Above 70° C.	
176	...	Do	Blue Goose No. 3, Home Oil Co.	1,350	.8530	34.1		Below 15° C.	
177	...	Do	Well 14, T. 20 S., R. 14 E.		.9831	12.4			
178	...	Do	Well 24, T. 20 S., R. 14 E.		.9609	15.7			
179	...	Do	Pipe line, T. 20 S., R. 14 E.		.9562	16.4			
180	...	Do	Well, sec. 6, T. 20 S., R. 15 E.		.9472	17.8			
181	...	Do	Well, sec. 31, T. 19 S., R. 15 E.		.9415	18.7			
182	...	Do	Tank, sec. 28, T. 19 S., R. 15 E.		.9247	21.4			
183	...	Do	Tank, sec. 20, T. 19 S., R. 15 E.		.8568	33.4			
184	...	Do	Well, sec. 20, T. 19 S., R. 15 E.		.800	45.0			
185	...	Alcade district	Well, sec. 29, T. 18 S., R. 13 E.		.9091	24.0			
186	...	Vallecitos district	Spring		.915	23.0			
187	...	Do	Well		.975	13.6			
188	...	Oil City-Coalinga	Tank average		.8542	33.9			
189	...	Do			.800	45.0			
190	...	Do			.8584	33.1			
191	...	Twenty-eight Oil district.			.9415	18.7			
192	...	Do			.9211	22.0	Dark brown		65.5 C.
193	...	Southwest district			.9472	17.8			

164. California State Min. Bur., Annual Rept., 1894, p. 352.
165. U. S. Geol. Survey, from card reporting production, 1905.
166. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1897.
167. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 3, p. 90.
168. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1896. Dr. Frederic Salathe, analyst.
172. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 19, p. 802, Chas. F. Mabery.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).							Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.		Residuum (cubic centimeters).	Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).		
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.					
0	.....	a 8.5	.....	91.5	.....	.....	a Up to 320° C.	164
0	.....	14.5	.....	85.5	.....	9.5		165
18–20	.....	47–48	.....	.....	.....	.....	Heavy fuel oil, 10 to 13 p. ct.	166
0	.....	a 3.30	0.820	96.7	.....	.....	a Up to 320° C.	167
a30.0	.....	b60.0	.....	10.0	.....	10.0	a 49°–141° C.; b 141°–275° C. Residuum hard asphalt.	168
18.0	.....	a48.7	.....	33.3	.....	16.2	a 150°–350° C.; 350° C. to asphalt, 18 p. ct.	169
.8	.....	a57.5	.....	41.7	.....	25.4	a 150°–350° C.; 350° C. to asphalt, 14.5 p. ct.	170
1.1	.....	a62.4	.....	36.5	.....	14.6	a 150°–350° C.; 350° C. to asphalt, 21.50 p. ct.	171
33.06	0.7829	57.85	.8608	9.09	0.21	.....	Combustion gives carbon 86.24 p. ct.; hydrogen, 13.08 p. ct.; bromine absorption, 9.07 p. ct.	172
5.7	.7716	34.1	.8582	60.2	.45	.....	Calorific value per c. c., 9,726. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer, 172 at 15° C., 37 at 85° C.	173
24.2	.7317	38.3	.8473	37.5	.38	9.1	Calorific value per c. c., 9,321. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer, 56 at 15° C., 32.5 at 85° C.	174
.....	.....	13.7	.8888	86.3	.78	31.8	Viscosity by Redwood viscometer, 186 at 85° C.; calorific value per c. c., 10,088.	175
36.1	.7973	55.0	.8760	8.9	.06	4.1	Calorific value per c. c., 9,040; viscosity by Redwood viscometer, 28.5 at 15° C., 2.55 at 85° C.	176
0	.....	a0	.....	.....	.....	34.8	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 65.2 p. ct.	177
0	.....	a5.8	.8594	94.2	.....	27.9	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 64.5 p. ct.	178
0	.....	a 6.5	.8563	93.5	.....	21.7	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 70 p. ct.	179
0	.....	a18.3	.8495	81.7	.....	20.1	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 58.6 p. ct.	180
0	.....	a15.0	.8573	85.0	.....	22.1	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 62.4 p. ct.	181
1.0	.....	a25.0	.8353	74.0	.....	15.2	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 54 p. ct.	182
28.0	.7928	a50.0	.861	22.0	.....	Tr.	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 21 p. ct.	183
52.0	.7701	a27.0	.806	21.0	.....	.....	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 18 p. ct. Asphalt none.	184
1.0	.....	a33.0	.8388	66.0	.....	6.6	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 57.9 p. ct.	185
10.7	.7568	a31.0	.8314	58.3	.....	21.3	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 35.9 p. ct.	186
.....	.....	a10.43	.886	89.57	.....	.....	a Up to 320° C.	187
11.4	.7521	a35.8	.813	52.8	.....	.....	Residue liquid.	188
52.0	.....	27.0	.....	21.0	.....	0	a 150°–270° C.	189
28.0	.....	a50.0	.....	22.0	.062	.....	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 22 p. ct.; nitrogen, 0.063 p. ct.	190
1.0	.....	a18.0	.....	81.0	.....	20.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 61 p. ct. Oil at 19° C.. nitrogen, 0.314 p. ct.	191
6.0	.....	a26.0	.....	68.0	.817	15.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 53 p. ct. Viscosity by Engler instrument, 30. Oil at 22° C., nitrogen, 0.302 p. ct.	192
0	.....	a18.0	.....	82.0	.874	22.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 60 p. ct. Oil at 18° C., nitrogen, 0.299 p. ct.	193

173. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
174–176. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
177–186. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, P. W. Prutzman.
187. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 3, p. 90 (laboratory analysis).
188. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, p. 192.
189–193. Mineral Resources, U. S., for 1903, analysis by Paul W. Prutzman.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
		Fresno County—Con.							
194		Southwest district			0.9582	16.1	Black		121° C.
195		Fresno, San Benito			.9050	24.7			
196		Do			.8589	33.0			
197		Do			.915	23.0			
198		Humboldt County			.9518	17.1	Yellow	101° C.	
199		Do			.8973	26.0	do	109° C.	
200		Do			.9014	25.3	do	41° C.	
201		Do			.881	28.9	Red brown		
202		Do			.8263	39.4	Yellow	Below 10° C.	
203		Do			.7854	48.3		17° C.	
204		Mattole			.8163	41.5	Bright green		
		Kern County:							
205		Kern River			.962	15.5		204.4° C.	
206		Do	Tank average		.9622	15.5			
207		Do	Well, sec. 8, T. 29 S., R. 28 E.		.9972	10.4			
208		Do	Well, sec. 3, T. 29 S., R. 28 E.		.9722	14.0			
209		Do	Pipe line		.9642	15.2			
210		Do	Omar 4, Associated Oil Co.	1,052	.9609	15.7		Above 70° C.	
211		Do	Well of King Refining Co.	850	.9792	13.0		Above 70° C.	
212		Do	Tank average		.9655	15.0			
213		Do			.9782	13.1	Black		
214		Do			.9673	14.7	do		
215		Do			.9655	15.0			
216		Midway			.9321	20.2	Black brown	71° C.	
217		Do	Sec. 22, T. 32 N., R. 23 E.		.9790	13.0			
218		Do	Sec. 17, T. 32 N., R. 23 E.		.9517	17.1			
219		McKittrick			.9480	17.7	Black		
220		Do			.9650	15.1	do		
221		Do			.9396	19.0			
222		Do			.9655	15.0			
223		Do	Pipe line, sec. 13, T. 30 S., R. 21. E.		.9655	15.0			
224		Do	Well, sec. 12, T. 30 S., R. 21 E.		.9649	15.1			

194–197. Mineral Resources, U. S., for 1903, analysis by Paul W. Prutzman.
198–200. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, p. 669, Edmond O'Neill, Univ. California.
201–203. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, p. 669, Edmond O'Neill.
205, 207–209, 217, 218. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman, chemist.
206. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 19, Thos. Price & Son, analysts.
207. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, analyst not given.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
0	.....	a7.0	.....	93.0	.....	21.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 72 p. ct. Oil at 16° C., nitrogen, 0.375 p. ct.	194
8.0	.....	a31.0	.....	61.0	.....	16.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 45 p. ct	195
20.0	.....	a25.0	.....	55.0	.....	5.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 50 p. ct	196
11.0	.....	a31.0	.....	58.0	.....	22.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 36 p. ct	197
.....	.....	a16.10	.....	83.90	.....	26.5	a 150°–270° C.; 250°–350° C., 53.60 p. ct	198
.....	.....	a15.7	.....	84.3	.....	4.9	a 150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 35.10 p. ct. Viscosity at 15.5° C., 3 (Engler method).	199
13.7	.....	a33.40	.....	52.9	.....	19.4	a 150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 22.20 p. ct.	200
.....	.....	a47.5	.....	52.5	.....	7.5	a 150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 35.20 p. ct. Hydrogen, 12.03 p. ct.; carbon, 86.69 p. ct. Viscosity at 15.5° C., 1.57; at 85° C., 1.05 (Engler method).	201
39.5	.....	a29.8	.....	30.7	.....	4.7	a 150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 24 p. ct. Viscosity at 15.5° C., 1.1; at 85° C., 0.95 (Engler method).	202
32.6	.....	a28.2	.....	39.2	.....	5.0	a 150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 17.2 p. ct. Viscosity at 15.5° C., 1.17; at 85° C., 0.96 (Engler method).	203
28.5	0.7447	a42.0	0.7977	29.5	.....	.....	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 30 p. ct. Asphalt none. Maumene No. 0.03.	204
.....	.....	10.9	.874	89.1	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 10 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.896	205
(a)	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	33.0	Run without care to avoid cracking in steam still; products varied. a Temperature not given.	206
.....	.....	.....	.....	100.0	.....	31.9	Above 270° C., 65.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9241	207
.....	.....	.....	.....	100.0	.....	35.2	Above 270° C., 61.1 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9144	208
.....	.....	a13.0	.....	87.0	.....	16.2	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 67.5 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9259.	209
0	.....	20.2	.8626	79.8	0.94	21.4	Caloric value per c. c., 9,989. 300° C. to asphalt, 56.5 p. ct. Viscosity at 85° C., 134; at 15.5° C., over 1,800 (Redwood viscometer used).	210
0	.....	22.5	.8901	77.5	.....	31.1	300° C. to asphalt, 44.4 p. ct. Viscosity at 85° C., 410; at 15° C., over 1,800 (Redwood viscometer used).	211
(a)	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	38.7	Still run in usual manner in making asphalt and distillate. a Temperature not given.	212
.....	.....	a37.9	.....	62.1	.....	31.6	a 150°–350° C.; 350° C. to asphalt, 27.2 p. ct. B. t. u., 18,342.	213
1.0	.....	a28.99	.....	71.01	.95	21.25	a 150°–350° C.; 350° C. to asphalt, 48.13 p. ct. B. t. u., 10,471. Viscosity at 15.5° C., 274.35; at 85° C., 3.35.	214
.....	.....	a11.0	.....	89.0	.612	35.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 54 p. ct. Maumene No. 0.341. Oil at 15° C., nitrogen, 0.60 p. ct.	215
3.0	.....	a24.0	.....	73.0	.....	20.0	a 150°–270° C.; 270° C. to asphalt, 53 p. ct. Oil at 20° C., nitrogen, 3.74 p. ct.	216
0	.....	a0	.....	100.0	.....	36.0	Above 270° C., 61.2 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9168. a 150°–270° C.	217
0	.....	a5.7	.8589	94.3	.....	36.7	a 150°–270° C.; 270° C. to asphalt, 54.2 p. ct	218
0	.....	a39.9	.....	60.1	.87	14.25	a 150°–350° C.; 350° C. to asphalt, 45.82 p. ct. Hydrogen, 11.45 p. ct.; carbon, 86.06 p. ct B. t. u., 18,675.	219
Tr.	.....	a32.0	.....	68.0	.87	15.0	a 150°–350° C.; 350° C. to asphalt, 53.25 p. ct. B. t. u., 18,570.6.	220
1.0	.....	a22.0	.....	77.0	.87	21.0	a 150°–270° C.; 270° C. to asphalt, 56 p. ct. Maumene No. 0.347. Oil at 19° C., nitrogen, 0.8 p. ct.	221
0	.....	a11.0	.....	89.0	.565	26.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 63 p. ct. Maumene No. 0.365. Nitrogen, 0.29 p. ct. (according to Mabery and Hudson). (See Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 25, p. 253.)	222
.....	.....	a11.0	.8568	89.0	.....	26.9	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 59 p. ct	223
.....	.....	a11.4	.8464	88.6	.....	28.9	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 57.4 p. ct	224

210–212. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
213, 214, 219, 220. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, Edmond O'Neill, Univ. California.
215, 216. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, p. 177, Paul W. Prutzman, analyst.
221, 222. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, Paul W. Prutzman.
223, 224. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman, chemist.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
		Kern County—Cont'd.							
225		McKittrick	Tank, sec. 20, T. 30 S., R. 22 E.		0.9402	18.9			
226		Do	Well		.9396	19.0			
227		Do	Well 5, Southern Pacific Oil Co.	500	.9425	18.5		32° C.	
228		Do	Shamrock 3, Associated Oil Co.	1,377	.9396	19.0		35° C.	
229		Do	Well of Induna Oil Co.	900	.9747	13.6		Above 70° C.	
230		Sunset			.9715	14.1			
231		Do			Ab't 1,000	9.9			
232		Do	No. 1, Western Minerals Co.	500	.9846	12.2		Above 70° C.	
233		Do	No. 1, Alameda Oil Co.	790	.9816	12.6		44° C.	
234		Do	Pipe line		.9722	14.0			
235		Do	do		.9504	17.3			
236		Do	No. 2, group 2		.971	14.2			
237		Do			.9655	15.0			
238		Do			.9504	17.3			
239		Do			1.00	9.9			
240		Do			.9603	15.8	Black		
241		Do			.9267	21.1	do		
242		Do	Shallow well		.9784	13.1			
		Los Angeles County:							
243		Little Moore Canyon	No. 1		.910	23.9			
244		Not located			.9709	14.2			
245		Los Angeles City	Park street		.9534	16.8			
246		Do	do		.9520	17.0			
247		Do	do		.9515	17.1			
248		Do	do		.9539	16.8			
249		Do	do		.9528	16.9			
250		Do	do		.9565	16.4			
251		Do	do		.9580	16.1			
252		West Los Angeles City.	McIntosh well		.9816	12.6			
253		Do	Maltman well		.9702	14.3			
254		East End Field, Los Angeles City.	No. 2, Proudfitt & Parker.	1,225	.9699	14.4		Above 70° C.	
255		Do	No. 10, Davis & Harrison.	1,275	.9774	13.2		Above 70° C.	

225, 226, 234, 235. California State Min. Bur., Bul. 31, Paul W. Prutzman, chemist.
227-233. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
236, 237. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 3 (laboratory analysis).
238, 239. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, Paul W. Prutzman, analyst.
240, 241. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, Edmond O'Neill, University of California.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity	Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
0.5	.....	a22.0	0.8403	77.5	.....	22.6	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 53 p. ct.	225
.5	.....	a2.0	.8299	77.5	.....	27.6	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 48.6 p. ct.	226
4.2	0.776	37.8	.8675	58.0	0.77	22.5	a 300° C. to asphalt, 35 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer at 15° C., 1,100; at 85° C., 54. Calorific value per c. c., 9,804.	227
4.0	.779	35.1	.8664	60.9	.76	21.0	300° C. to asphalt, 40.1 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer, at 15° C., 8,333; at 85° C., 50. Calorific value per c. c., 9,817.	228
.....	.....	26.7	.8830	73.3	1.08	23.0	300° C. to asphalt, 39.3 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer at 15° C., over 1,800; at 85° C., 182. Calorific value per c. c., 10,092. 10 p. ct. water in sample.	229
(a)	.....	12.7	.8589	87.3	.....	29.3	a Temperature not given. Precautions taken against cracking.	230
(a)	.....	2.9	.8589	97.1	.....	.....	a Temperature not given. Sample probably the heaviest from any well in California.	231
.....	.....	27.4	.8974	72.6	.....	28.8	300° C. to asphalt, 36.4 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer at 15° C., over 1,800; at 85° C., 410.	232
.....	.....	43.6	.8789	56.4	.90	23.5	300° C. to asphalt, 34.5 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer at 15° C., over 1,800; at 85° C., 82.5. Calorific value per c. c., 10,173.	233
.....	.....	a12.0	.8439	88.0	.....	32.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 53 p. ct.	234
4.1	.....	a12.3	.8197	83.6	.....	24.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 57.6 p. ct.	235
.....	.....	a14.0	.893	86.0	.....	.....	a Below 325° C.; below 250° C., 1 p. ct.	236
.....	.....	14.2	.8589	85.8	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 5.2 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.875	237
4.0	.....	a12.0	.....	84.0	.86	24.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 60 p. ct. Oil at 17° C., nitrogen, 0.476 p. ct.	238
.....	.....	a 5.0	.....	95.0	1.253	51.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 44 p. ct. Maumene No. 0.432. Oil at 10° C., nitrogen, 0.370 p. ct.	239
.....	.....	a11.9	.....	88.1	.86	23.9	a 150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 26.40 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 37.80 p. ct. Nitrogen, 0.047. B. t. u., 18,684.	240
6.50	.....	a17.26	.....	76.24	.....	11.0	a 150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 17.25 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 47.98 p. ct.	241
a 8.9	.867	b32.0	.....	59.1	.....	.....	Distilled in vacuo 26 mm.; 60°–100° C., 0.9 p. ct. a 60°–145° C. b 145°–270° C.; 190°–220° C., 8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9209; 220°–224° C., 8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9347; refractive index 1.523; 245°–270° C., 8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9621, refractive index 1.526. Other data showing results of treatment with 10 p. ct. solution NaOH and H_2SO_4.	242
6.6	.757	26.2	.8141	67.2	.....	.....	150°–200° C., 11.20 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.787; 200°–25° C., 7 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.821.	243
Tr.	.....	6.0	.....	94.0	.....	25.0	Pyridine base equals 3.2 p. ct.	244
Tr.	.....	21.6	.8533	78.4	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 3 p. ct.	245
Tr.	.....	22.3	.8650	77.7	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 7.1 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.889	246
Tr.	.....	23.2	.8589	76.8	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8895	247
Tr.	.....	27.2	.8589	72.8	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 5 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8922	248
Tr.	.....	20.0	.8441	80.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 4 p. ct.	249
Tr.	.....	13.0	.8662	87.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 3.4 p. ct.	250
Tr.	.....	13.4	.8721	86.6	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 7 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8820	251
Tr.	.....	1.6	.....	98.4	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 4.4 p. ct.	252
Tr.	.....	9.0	.8680	91.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 9.6 p. ct.	253
0	.....	17.9	.8871	82.1	.....	28.8	Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 51.1 p. ct. Gravities at 15° C.	254
0	.....	12.0	.8912	88.0	.49	19.8	Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 36.3 p. ct. Gravities at 15° C. Calorific value per c. c., 9,863; water, 30 p. ct.	255

242. Pet. Rev., Jan. 5, 1907, Clifford Richardson.
243. California State Min. Bur., 1887, Dr. W. D. Johnston, chemist.
244. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 11, Frederick Salathe.
245–253. California State Min. Bur., (laboratory analysis).
254, 255. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
		Los Angeles County—Continued.							
256	...	East End Field, Los Angeles City.	Solans well, Davis & Henderson.	950	0.9467	17.9	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
257	...	Do.....	No. 22, Consolidated Crude Oil Co	800	.9815	12.6	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
258	...	Knob Hill, Los Angeles City.	Hubbell No. 2, Los Angeles Rwy. Co.	1,250	.9558	16.5	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
259	...	Middle Field, Los Angeles City.	No. 12, J. W. Shirley.	1,340	.9559	16.5	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
260	...	Do.....	No. 13, Park Crude Oil Co.	1,060	.9706	14.2	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
261	...	Do.....	No. 1, E. A. Clampitt.	1,080	.9736	13.8	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
262	...	West End Field, Los Angeles City.	No. 4, Salt Lake Oil Co.	1,264	.9487	17.6	.....	Below 15° C.	.....
263	...	Do.....	14 Brea Rancho Oil and Asphalt Co.	410	1.010	.....	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
264	...	Do.....	No. 7, Westlake Oil Co.	370	.9860	12.0	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
265	...	Los Angeles.....	.....	.....	.9756	13.5	.....	.....	.....
266	...	Do.....	.....	.....	.9649	15.1	Greenish.....	.....	.....
267	...	Do.....	.....	.....	.9609	15.7	.....	.....	.....
268	...	Newhall district....	Tank, sec. 13, T. 3 N., R. 16 W.	.....	.9511	17.2	.....	.....	.....
269	...	Do.....	Well, sec. 4, T. 3 N., R. 15 W	.....	.8107	42.7	.....	.....	.....
270	...	Do.....	No. 3, Pearl Oil Co.	662	.9474	17.8	.....	35.5° C.	.....
271	...	Do.....	Santa No. 2, Santa Ana Oil Co.	1,000	.9687	14.5	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
272	...	Do.....	No. 2, Pacific Coast Oil Co.	1,000	.9666	14.8	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
273	...	Do.....	No. 2, Santa Ana Oil Co.	1,000	.9879	11.7	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
274	...	Do.....	No. 6, Pacific Coast Oil Co.	750	.8758	29.9	.....	Below 15° C.	.....
275	...	Do.....	No. 4, Pacific Coast Oil Co.	1,400	.8367	26.1	.....	Below 15° C.	.....
276	...	Do.....	Pico Canyon..	.....	.844	35.9	Dark brown....	.....	.....
277	...	Do.....	.....	.....	.8088	43.1	.....	.....	.....
278	...	Do.....	.....	.....	.8107	42.7	.....	.....	.....
279	...	Do.....	Pico, No. 2...	.....	.865	31.9	.....	.....	.....

236–264. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
265. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, Paul W. Prutzman.
266–270. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman.
271–275. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).				Residuum (cubic centimeters).	Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.					
0	.....	24.1	0.8776	75.9	.....	17.3	300° C. to asphalt, 57.6 p. ct. Gravities at 15° C. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,700 at 15° C.	256
0	.....	12.3	.8835	87.7	.....	16.2	Water, 44.6 p. ct. Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 25.8 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	257
0	.....	25.5	.8592	74.5	.....	21.5	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 51.6 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	258
0	.....	21.5	.8770	78.5	.85	21.8	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 54.5 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,976. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	259
0	.....	26.3	.8852	73.7	1.18	25.3	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 44.2 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 10,073. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	260
0	.....	20.0	.8805	80.0	1.30	28.8	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 47.2 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,377. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	261
10.8	0.7542	32.2	.8712	57.0	.....	26.8	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 29.7 p. ct., up to 100° C., 2.9 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 2,170 at 15° C.	262
.....	.....	27.8	.8851	72.2	.....	42.2	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 20.9 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	263
.....	.....	18.6	.9029	81.4	.....	21.3	Gravities at 15° C. Water in sample, 35.7 p. ct. 300° C. to asphalt, 22.4 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	264
.....	.....	10.0	.....	90.0	1.082	31.0	150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 59 p. ct. Nitrogen 0.648 p. ct.	265
.....	.....	20.0	.8739	80.0	.....	13.3	150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 63.7 p. ct	266
.....	.....	17.2	.8739	82.8	.....	25.7	150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 54.1 p. ct	267
.....	.....	21.9	.8388	78.1	.....	25.9	150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 50.2 p. ct	268
51.0	.783	43.0	.8333	6.0	.....	.....	150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 4 p. ct.; loss, 2 p. ct.	269
1.2	.779	40.2	.8723	58.6	.49	22.7	300° C. to asphalt, 34.8 p. ct. Gravities at 15° C. Calorific value per c. c., 9,911. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 1,355 at 15° C.	270
.....	.....	23.7	.8767	76.3	.72	28.3	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 43.3 p. ct. Water, 3.5 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 10.044. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	271
.....	.....	34.2	.8816	65.8	.62	22.6	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 34.6 p. ct. Water, 6.1 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 10,042. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	272
.....	.....	29.6	.8816	70.4	.69	22.6	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 43 p. ct. Water, 4.2 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 10,139. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	273
20.3	.7686	34.1	.8424	45.6	.....	10.9	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 30.3 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 61 at 15° C.	274
30.9	.7595	37.9	.8315	32.2	.28	6.8	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 23 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,322. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 38.5 at 15° C.	275
15.0	.....	45.0	.....	40.0	.....	.....	Lubricating oil, 32 p. ct	276
12.5	.....	78.47	.....	9.03	.....	5.3		277
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Below 150° C., 51 p. ct.; 150°–270° C., 43 p. ct.; above 270° C., 6 p. ct.	278
10.6	.781	48.1	.8247	41.3	.....	.....	Below 150° C., 10.6 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.781. 150°–200° C., 20.6 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.800. 200°–250° C., 16.2 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.883. 250°–300° C., 11.30 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.858.	279

276, 277. Jour. Soc. Chem. Indust., vol. 6, Sir Boverton Redwood.
278. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, Paul W. Prutzman.
279. 7th Ann. Rept. California State Min. Bur., W. D. Johnston, chemist.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
		Los Angeles County—Continued.							
280	...	Newhall district	Pico Canyon, H. & S., No. 3.	.....	0.846	35.5	.....	.....	.....
281	...	Do	Pico, No. 4	.....	.825	39.7	.....	.....	.....
282	...	Do	Pico, No. 9	.....	.836	37.5	.....	.....	.....
283	...	Do	Pico, No. 13	.....	.832	38.3	.....	.....	.....
284	...	Do	San Fernando well.	.....	.830	38.7	.....	.....	.....
285	...	Do	Pacific Coast Oil Co. well, Pico Canyon.	.....	.8414	36.4	Dark green	.....	Below 40° C.
286	...	Puente district	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
287	...	Do	Tank for wells 3, 4, 5, 6.	.....	.822	40.3	.....	.....	.....
288	...	Do	Well No. 6, Puente Oil Co.	1,425	.8775	29.5	.....	Below 15° C.	.....
289	...	Do	.....	.....	.8893	27.4	.....	.....	.....
290	...	Do	.....	.....	.8929	26.8	.....	.....	.....
291	...	Do	.....	.....	.8929	26.8	.....	.....	.....
292	...	Do	.....	.....	.8799	29.1	.....	.....	.....
293	...	Do	.....	.....	.9193	22.3	.....	.....	.....
294	...	Do	.....	.....	.8861	28.0	.....	.....	.....
295	...	Sarcinesca Ranch	Well No. 5, Union Oil Co.	1,500	.9656	15.0	.....	67° C.	.....
296	...	Whittier Field	.....	.....	.9396	19.0	.....	.....	.....
297	...	Do	No. 1, Whittier-Fillmore Oil Co.	2,300	.9669	14.8	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
298	...	Do	Home Oil Co., sec. 22, T. 2 S.	1,713	.9291	20.7	.....	26° C.	.....
299	...	Do	Central Oil Co., sec. 22, T. 2 S.	1,856	.9215	21.9	.....	17° C.	.....
300	...	Do	Well, sec. 26, T. 2 S., R. 11 W.	.....	.9309	20.4	.....	.....	.....
301	...	Do	....do	.....	.9272	21.0	.....	.....	.....
302	...	Do	....do	.....	.9144	23.1	.....	.....	.....
303	...	Do	....do	.....	.9138	23.2	.....	.....	.....
		Marin County:							
304	...	Bolinas Bay	Well	.....	.9241	21.5	.....	.....	.....
305	...	Do	.....	.....	.9241	21.5	.....	.....	.....
306	...	Monterey County	.....	.....	.8929	26.8	.....	.....	.....
307	...	Do	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....

280–284, 287. 7th Ann. Rept. California State Min. Bur., W. D. Johnston, chemist.
285. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 15, p. 19, Felix Lengfield and Edmond O'Neill, University of California.
286. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1892, p. 650, Joseph D. Weeks.
288, 289, 295–297. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
290–292. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
30.0	0.7484	35.8	0.8333	34.2	.....	.....	Below 100° C., 11.20 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.723. 100°–125° C., 9.30 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.752. 125°–150° C., 9.5 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.775. 150°–200° C., 13.60 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.802.	280
28.8	.7347	35.6	.8135	35.6	.....	.....	Below 100° C., 9.10 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.702. 100°–125° C., 10.4 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.739. 125°–150° C., 9.3 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.762. 150°–200° C., 13.4 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.787.	281
29.6	.7355	33.2	.8205	37.2	.....	.....	Below 100° C., 13.1 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.710. 100°–125° C., 6.5 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.743. 125°–150° C., 10 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.764. 150°–200° C., 13.6 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.794.	282
24.5	.7352	36.2	.8124	39.3	.....	.....	Below 100° C., 9.7 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.713. 100°–125° C., 8.8 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.742. 125°–150° C., 6 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.761. 150°–200° C., 12 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.783.	283
37.7	.7436	30.7	.8259	31.6	.....	.....	Below 100° C., 17.3 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.720. 100°–125° C., 11 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.753. 125°–150° C., 9.4 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.776. 150°–200° C., 13.3 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.803.	284
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Refractive index 1.481 at 14° C.; 18 liters distilled; collected every 10°; per cent distillate not given.	285
15.0	.....	26.0	.....	59.0	.....	18.0	.....	286
27.0	.7421	23.4	.8360	49.6	.....	.....	Below 100° C., 10.6 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.717. 100°–125° C., 8.7 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.747. 125°–150° C., 7.7 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.771. 150°–200° C., 10.2 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.803.	287
23.4	.7564	33.1	.8442	43.5	0.36	13.1	Gravities at 15° C. 100°–150° C., 8 p. ct. 300° C. to asphalt, 28.8 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,389. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 66.5 at 15° C.	288
10.2	.7323	35.91	.8019	53.89	.....	.....	150°–200° C., 13.47 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.7656. 200°–250° C., 12.24 p. ct.; 250°–300° C., 10.2 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8413.	289
10.5	.740	a28.0	.8065	61.5	.....	26.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 33 p. ct	290
12.5	.7415	a29.0	.8121	58.5	.....	24.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 33 p. ct	291
21.0	.7439	a24.0	.8168	55.0	.....	22.1	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 30.9 p. ct	292
Tr.	.....	36.0	.7893	64.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 2.9 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8610	293
10.2	.7323	35.9	.8018	53.9	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 8.5 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8502	294
.....	.....	41.9	.8752	58.1	.....	28.4	300° C. to asphalt, 28.5 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.891. 150°–200° C., 5.2 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8197. 200°–250° C., 11.6 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8648. 250°–300° C., 25.1 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8915. Viscosity by Engler viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	295
5.0	.....	a 20.0	.....	75.0	.70	37.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 38 p. ct. Maumene No. 0.335. Nitrogen, 0.669; oil at 19° C.	296
.....	.....	28.6	.8834	71.4	.93	26.5	250°–300° C., 19.5 p. ct.; 300° C. to asphalt, 41.4 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 10,064. Gravities at 15° C. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	297
4.2	.7756	38.3	.8704	57.5	.....	15.7	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 39.8 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 393 at 15° C.	298
6.9	.7760	32.7	.8543	60.4	.....	20.6	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 39.4 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 325 at 15° C.	299
0	.....	a 23.4	.8328	76.6	.....	27.3	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 45.3 p. ct	300
2.1	.7568	a 23.9	.8328	74 0	.....	21.4	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 48.4 p. ct	301
5.2	.7568	a 27.3	.8314	67.5	.....	20.2	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 44.7 p. ct	302
4.7	.7475	a 24.0	.8269	71.3	.....	19.7	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 46.9 p. ct	303
4.0	.7543	a 20.7	.8088	75.3	.....	22.9	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 50 p. ct	304
2.0	.....	a 24.0	.....	74.0	.....	22.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 52 p. ct. Maumene No. 0.370.	305
0	.....	a 2.0	.....	98.0	.....	.....	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 98 p. ct	306
0	.....	37.8	.868	62.2	.....	.....	180°–200° C., 9.4 p. ct., sp. gr., 0.840; 200°–250° C., 18 p. ct., sp. gr., 0.867.	307

293, 294. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 11 (laboratory analysis).
296, 305, 306, Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, Paul W. Prutzman, analyst.
300–304. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman, chemist.
307. 7th Ann. Rept. California State Min. Bur., 1887, W. D. Johnston, chemist.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
		Napa County:							
308		Berryessa Valley			0.9642	15.2			
309		Do			.9642	15.2			
310		Do			.9677	14.7	Dark brown	135° C.	
311		Do			.9625	15.5	Brown	131° C.	
		Orange County:							
312		Fullerton	Columbia Oil Producing Co., well.	680	.9378	19.3		Below 15° C.	
313		Do	Santa Fe well, sec. 8, T. 3 S.	2,404	.9399	19.0		44° C.	
314		Do	Santa Fe 39, sec. 9, T. 3 S.	1,705	.8536	34.0		Below 15° C.	
315		Do	No. 12, Brea Canyon Oil Co.	1,515	.9147	23.1		Below 15° C.	
316		Do	In sec. 8, T. 3 S., R. 9 W.		.9596	15.9			
317		Do	Tank, sec. 8, T. 3 S., R. 9 W.		.9315	21.3			
318		Do	Well, sec. 8, T. 3 S., R. 9 W.		.9302	20.5			
319		Do	Well, sec. 1, T. 3 S., R. 10 W		.9132	23.3			
320		Do	Well, sec. 9, T. 3 S., R. 9 W.		.8621	32.4			
321		Do	do		.860	32.8			
322		Do	do		.8589	33.0			
323		Do	Well, sec. 9, T. 3 S., R. 9 W.		.8568	33.4			
324		Do	do		.8511	34.5			
325		Do	Santa Fe well		.9429	18.6	Brown	26° C.	35° C.
		San Mateo County:							
326		(Not located)			.8163	41.5			
327		Do			.783	48.8			
328		Do			.9206	22.1	Brown	90° C.	
329		Half Moon Bay			.8154	41.7	Greenish		
330		Do			.783	48.8			
331		Purissima Canyon	Lane well		.855	33.7			
332		Do	Tunitas well		.799	45.2			
		San Benito County:							
333		Bitterwater district	Well, sec. 32, T. 18 S., R. 10 E.		.8107	42.7	Green		

308. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 19, Paul W. Prutzman, analyst.
309. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, Paul W. Prutzman, analyst.
310, 311. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, p. 669, Edmond O'Neill.
312-315. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
316-322. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman, chemist.
323, 324, 330, 333. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman, chemist.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	3.66	Temperature not given. Lubricating oil, 46 p. ct.; gas oil, 32 p. ct; residuum, 18 p. ct; asphalt in residue, 3.66 p. ct.; sulphur, none.	308
0	.....	a 15.0	.....	85.0	.....	.....	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 78 p. ct.; residuum, 7 p. ct. Maumene No. 0.153.	309
0	.....	a 15.7	.....	84.3	.....	11.4	a 250°–350° C.; 350° C. to asphalt 72.6 p. ct	310
0	.....	a 87.0	.....	13.0	.....	9.0	a 250°–350° C.; 350° C. to asphalt, 4.2 p. ct.; hydrogen, 11.13 p. ct.; carbon, 88.08 p. ct. Viscosity 10.35 at 15.5° C. (Engler method).	311
8.1	0.7481	34.6	0.8638	57.3	.....	25.8	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 31.2 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 1,020 at 15° C.	312
0	.....	37.2	.8544	62.8	1.09	23.1	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 38.2 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,813. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 1,790 at 15° C.	313
28.2	.7459	32.2	.8381	39.6	.41	11.0	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 26 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,200. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 45.5 at 15° C.	314
18.1	.7597	36.9	.8663	45.5	.94	13.3	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 29.2 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,678. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 264 at 15° C.	315
1.0	.....	a 14.0	.8398	85.0	.....	42.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 41 p. ct	316
Tr.	.....	a 23.0	.8178	77.0	.....	32.1	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 42.9 p. ct	317
3.4	.7535	a 18.8	.8269	78.8	.....	25.9	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 47.6 p. ct	318
10.5	.7487	a 25.5	.8240	64.0	.....	31.6	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 31.4 p. ct	319
21.7	.7403	a 25.8	.8163	53.5	.....	9.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 41.8 p. ct	320
23.8	.7384	a 27.7	.8202	49.5	.....	16.7	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 31.2 p. ct	321
24.8	.7334	a 27.6	.8102	47.6	.....	15.6	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 31.4 p. ct	322
22.1	.7334	a 30.8	.8173	47.1	.....	8.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 37.6 p. ct	323
22.9	.7288	a 27.9	.8092	49.2	.....	12.9	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 33.4 p. ct	324
2.4	.788	a 8.2	.8319	89.4	.....	.....	a 135°–175° C., color of distillate pink, refractive index 1.435. Distillation under 25 mm. pressure, as follows: 40°–100° C., 4.2 p. ct.; sp. gr. 0.8745, refractive index 1.455; 100°–150° C., 10.4 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.9195, refractive index 1.478; 150°–165° C., 7 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.9547; refractive index, 1.496. Begins to crack; residue, 66.4 p. ct.	325
39.0	.....	a 46.0	.....	15.0	.....	.....	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 15 p. ct	326
48.0	.....	a 33.0	.....	.....	.....	.....	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 19 p. ct	327
.....	.....	.....	.....	100.0	.....	26.0	Water, 14.90 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 58.9 p. ct. Viscosity, 10.96 at 15.5° C. (Engler method).	328
47.0	.7414	34.7	.8254	18.3	.....	.....	Temperature not given. Gasoline, 8.6 p. ct.; benzine, 12.9 p. ct.; engine distillate, 25.5 p. ct.; kerosene, 23.6 p. ct.; stove oil, 11.1 p. ct.; lubricants, 8 p. ct.	329
47.5	.728	a 33.0	.800	19.5	.....	.....	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 16 p. ct	330
18.0	.759	44.0	.817	38.0	.....	.....		331
46.7	.7414	35.0	.820	18.3	.....	.....	Below 100° C., 9.9 p. ct.; 100°–125° C., 17.3 p. ct.; 125°–150° C., 19.5 p. ct.; 150°–200° C., 17.2 p. ct.; 200°–250° C., 11.8 p. ct.; 250°–300° C., 6 p. ct.	332
31.0	.7341	a 37.6	.814	31.4	.....	.....	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 25.7 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8772; residue, 4.3 p. ct.; not asphalt, though it contains that substance.	333

325. Jour. Soc. Chem. Indust., No. 19, Clifford Richardson.
326, 327. Mineral Resources, U. S., for 1903, Paul W. Prutzman.
328. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, p. 669, Edmond O'Neill.
329. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31.
331, 332. 7th Ann. Rept. Cal. State Min. Bur., W. D. Johnston, chemist.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
		San Benito County—Continued.							
334	...	Bitterwater district	Well, Nonpareil Petroleum Co.	.....	0.8107	42.7	Green	.....	.....
335	...	Do	.....	.....	.8107	42.7	.....	.....	.....
336	...	Santa Cruz County	.....	.....	.9587	16.0	Black	.....	.....
		Santa Clara County:							
337	...	(Not located)	.....	.....	.8537	34.0	Light brown	89.5° C.	.....
338	...	Sargent	No. 2 well, Watsonville Oil Co.	1,187	.9416	18.7	.....	Below 15° C.	.....
339	...	Do	Tank	.....	.9569	16.3	.....	.....	.....
340	...	Do	....do.	.....	.9511	17.2	.....	.....	.....
341	...	Do	Well	.....	.9421	18.6	.....	.....	.....
342	...	Moodys Gulch	Well, Golden Gate Petroleum Co.	.....	.8333	38.0	.....	.....	.....
343	...	Do	Well No. 4	.....	.812	42.4	.....	.....	.....
344	309	Do	.....	.....	.8333	38.0	.....	.....	.....
		Santa Barbara County:							
345	...	Lompoc	Hill No. 1, Union Oil Co.	2,500	.9574	16.2	.....	21° C.	.....
346	...	Summerland	Well, Sea Cliff Oil Co.	.....	.9665	14.9	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
347	...	Do	No. 4, Potomac Oil Co.	260	.9603	15.8	.....	Above 70° C.	.....
348	...	Do	Tank sample	.....	.9655	15.0	.....	.....	.....
349	...	Do	Tank	.....	.9722	14.0	.....	.....	.....
350	...	Do	.....	.....	.9658	12.0	Black	.....	.....
351	...	Do	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
352	...	Do	Submarine well.	.....	.9521	17.0	.....	.....	.....
353	...	Do	.....	.....	.9655	15.0	.....	.....	.....

334. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31 (name of analyst not given).
335, 344, 353. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, Paul W. Prutzman.
336, 337. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, Edmond O'Neill.
338. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
339–342, 348. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman, chemist.
343. 7th Ann. Rept. Cal. State Min. Bur., W. D. Johnston, chemist.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).							Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.		Residuum (cubic centimeters).	Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).		
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.					
30.0	.....	50.0	.....	20.0	.....	.....	Temperature not given. Gasoline, 10 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.7071; engine distillate, 20 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.7547; kerosene, 35 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8046; stove oil, 15 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8485; lubricants, 19.7 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9352.	334
28.0	.....	a37.0	.....	35.0	.....	.....	a150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 35 p. ct. Maumene No. 0.068.	335
0	.....	a6.2	.....	93.8	.....	22.8	a150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 34 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 14.4 p. ct.; water, 21.5 p. ct.	336
15.0	.....	a35.8	.....	49.2	0.92	3.6	a150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 31.2 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 14.4 p. ct. B. t. u. 20,145.6. Hydrogen, 12.88 p. ct., carbon, 86.08 p. ct.	337
9.0	0.7656	41.4	0.8848	49.6	.83	19.6	Gravities at 15° C. Up to 100° C., 2 p. ct.; 100°–150° C., 7 p. ct.; 300° C. to asphalt, 27.2 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,786. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer, 750 at 15° C.	338
.8	.....	a20.0	.8383	79.2	.....	24.2	a150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 50 p. ct	339
1.0	.....	a18.0	.8419	81.0	.....	27.0	a150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 52 p. ct	340
6.0	.7568	a19.5	.8434	74.5	.....	37.0	a150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 35.5 p. ct	341
25.0	.7527	38.1	.8046	36.9	.....	.....	No temperature given. Engine distillate, 25 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.7527; kerosene, 38.1 p. ct.; gas oil, 33.9 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.8642; paraffin, 0.3 p. ct.	342
33.8	.7449	35.5	.8201	30.7	.....	.....	Below 100° C., 9.4 p. ct.; 100°–150° C., 24.4 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.756; 150°–200° C., 17.1 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.798; 200°–250° C., 14.8 p. ct.; sp. gr., 0.836.	343
26.0	.....	a35.0	.....	29.0	.....	0	a150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 39 p. ct	344
5.2	.....	31.5	.8417	63.3	4.43	20.6	Gravities at 15° C. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 34.3 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,822. Water, 7 p. ct.	345
0	.....	28.4	.....	71.6	.44	23.5	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 45.5 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 10,001. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	346
0	.....	28.3	.8693	71.7	.....	22.8	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 48 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C	347
0	.....	a10.0	.8464	90.0	.....	32.2	a150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 54 p. ct	348
.1	.....	7.0	.....	92.9	.....	37.1	Temperature not given. Gas oil, 16.3 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8861; sp. gr. of kerosene, 0.8187; stove oil, 4 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8589.	349
0	.....	a6.5	.....	93.5	.....	22.5	a150°–250° C.; 250°–530° C. 17.10 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 27.5 p. ct. Water, 25 p. ct. Viscosity 1,462 at 15.5° C. (Engler method).	350
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	45.0	Distilled in vacuo of 26 mm. pressure gave 55 p. ct. of distillate, collected in 15 portions; sp. gr. of fractions as follows: 0.8712, 0.8833, 0.8893, 0.9034, 0.9155, 0.9336, 0.9417, 0.9477, 0.9618, 0.9678, 0.9738, 0.9802, 0.9830, 0.990, 0.9939.	351
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.84	.....	Nitrogen, 1.25 p. ct.; carbon, 86.32 p. ct.; hydrogen, 11.7 p. ct. Distilled under pressure of 60 mm. Only small quantities passed over below 175° C.; residue of 10 p. ct. remained at 365° C. Following hydrocarbons isolated: At 20° C., $C_{13}H_{24}$; 150°–155° C., sp. gr. 0.8621, $C_{16}H_{30}$; 175°–180° C., sp. gr. 0.8808, $C_{17}H_{30}$; 190°–195° C., sp. gr. 0.8919, $C_{18}H_{32}$; 210°–215° C., sp. gr. 0.8996, $C_{20}H_{44}$; 250°–255° C., sp. gr. 0.9299, $C_{27}H_{56}$; 310°–315° C., sp. gr. 0.9451, $C_{29}H_{60}$; 340°–345° C., sp. gr. 0.9778.	352
0	.....	a11.0	.....	89.0	.898	40.0	a150°–270° C.; above 270° C. 49 p. ct. Nitrogen, 0.88, oil at 15° C.	353

345–347. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
349. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31 (analyst not given).
350. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, p. 669, Edmond O'Neill.
351. Pet. Rev., Dec. 8, 1906. Clifford Richardson.
352. Am. Acad. Arts and Sci., vol. 40, p. 340, C. F. Mabery and E. V. Zoni; also Jour. Franklin Inst. vol. 162, January, 1906.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
		Santa Barbara County—Continued.							
354	...	Summerland			0.9672	14.8			
355	...	Do			.9513	17.2			
356	...	Do			.9657	15.0			
357	...	Do			.9672	14.8			
358	...	Do			.9692	14.5			
359	...	Carreaga field			.9530	16.9	Black		
360	...	Do	Western Union Oil Co. well.		.9303	20.5		Below 15° C.	
361	...	Do	....do	2,776	.8508	34.6		15° C.	
362	...	Near Casmalia field.	Well 3, Western Union Oil Co.	1,610	.9337	19.9		Below 15° C.	
363	...	Santa Maria field	Wells 1 and 3, Pinal Oil Co.	1,600	.8882	27.6		Below 15° C.	
364	...	Do			.9530	16.9			
365	...	Do	Pinal Oil Co.						
366	...	(Not located)			.980	12.8	Dark, almost black.		
367	...	Do	Tunnel of Hayward Petroleum Co.		.9023	25.2			
368	...	Do	Pico Spring		.8932	26.7			
369	...	Do	Canada Loga		.9184	22.4			
370	...	Do	Spring		.9780	13.2			
371	...	Ojai Valley			.9175	22.6			
372	...	Ventura County							
373	...	Do			.8997	25.6			

354–358. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 11 (laboratory analysis).
359, 373. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1903, Paul W. Prutzman.
360–363. California State Min. Bur., Bull 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
364. From 1905 statistical card giving production of well owner.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).							Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.		Residuum (cubic centimeters).	Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).		
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.					
0	.....	11.0	0.8452	89.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 5 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8722	354
Tr.	.....	21.4	.....	78.6	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 12 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8962	355
Tr.	.....	11.6	.8468	88.4	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 6.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8900	356
Tr.	.....	6.0	.....	94.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 5 p. ct.	357
Tr	.....	Tr.	.....	100.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 4.8 p. ct.	358
1.0	.....	a24.0	.....	75.0	.....	38.0	a150°–270° C.; above 270°., 38 p. ct. Maumene No. 4.82. Nitrogen, 0.43, oil at 17° C. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 790 at 15° C.	359
12.00	0.7481	43.2	.8677	44.8	.....	17.9	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 27.4 p. ct.; 150°–200° C., 10.4 p. ct.; 200°–250° C., 8.3 p. ct.	360
24.6	.7508	36.2	.8312	39.2	0.60	8.0	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 30.4 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,203. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 47.4 at 15° C.	361
6.9	.7596	30.8	.8508	62.3	2.08	22.0	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 39.5 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,907. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 1,060 at 15° C.	362
25.9	.7460	30.6	.8469	44.5	1.56	12.0	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 29.7 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,364. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 90 at 15° C.	363
1.0	.....	a24.0	.8260	75.0	.....	41.9	a150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 31.1 p. ct.	364
12.0	.....	12.0	.....	76.0	.....	16.0	No temperature given. Gas oil, 10 p. ct.; lubricating oil, 50 p. ct.	365
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Distillation to dryness produced 69.82 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.890 to 0.900; coke, water, and loss 30.18 p. ct. Oil of 0.885 sp. gr., 50 p. ct.; oil of 0.908 sp. gr., 17.5 p. ct. First distillate treated by cracking yielded a product having a density of about 0.885 at 60° F., or only 1° Baumé lower than before distillation. After treatment with sulphuric acid and soda and redistilling from soda it had a density of 0.880.	366
.....	.....	15.0	.810	85.0	.....	.....	40 to 50 p. ct. of middlings and 20 p. ct. light lubricating oil. Under pressure distillation 42 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.810; second pressure distillation of residue (49 p. ct.) yielded 44.15 p. ct.; second fractionation of sp. gr. 0.810, 12.25 p. ct. Total crude illuminating oil, 54.25 p. ct.; lubricating oil, 31.85 p. ct.	367
.....	.....	20.0	.....	80.0	.....	.....	Under pressure distillation yielded 56.72 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.810; second pressure distillation of residue (30.94 p. ct.) yielded 28.74 p. ct.; second fractionation of sp. gr. 0.810, 6.96 p. ct. Total crude illuminating oil, 62.68 p. ct.; lubricating oil, 20.88 p. ct.	368
.....	.....	3.0	.....	97.0	.....	.....	Under pressure distillation yielded 40.33 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.810; second pressure distillation of residue (42.33 p. ct.) yielded 38.09 p. ct.; second fractionation of sp. gr. 0.810, 9.52 p. ct. Total crude illuminating oil, 49.85 p. ct.; lubricating oil, 25.87 p. ct.	369
.....	.....	2.5	.....	97.5	.....	.....	Sample from same spring as No. 366. Under pressure distillation yielded 16.7 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.810; second pressure distillation of residue (55.3 p. ct., water 12.5 p. ct.) yielded 49.8 p. ct.; second fractionation of sp. gr. 0.810, 12.4 p. ct. Total crude illuminating oil, 29.1 p. ct.; lubricating oil, 37.1 p. ct.	370
23.4	.7914	a31.8	.....	43.8	.....	.....	a150°–274° C.; 30°–80° C., 7.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.768; 80°–118° C., 7.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.7728; 118°–150° C., 7.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8334.	371
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.40	.....	Carbon, 84 p. ct.; hydrogen, 12.7 p. ct.; nitrogen, 1.7 p. ct.; oxygen, 1.2 p. ct.	372
10.0	.....	a24.0	.....	66.0	1.5	22.0	a150°–270° C.; above 270° C. 44 p. ct.; nitrogen, 0.606.	373

365, 366. Am. Jour. Sci., 2d ser., vol. 43, p. 242, B. Silliman.
367–370. Am. Jour. Sci., 2d Ser., vol. 47, p. 10, S. F. Peckham.
371. Pet. Rev., Dec. 27, 1906, Clifford Richardson.
372. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1896; from Bull. 11, California State Min. Bur.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
374	...	Ventura County	Mixed crude		0.9091	24.0			
375	...	Do	Pipe line average.		.8974	26.0			
376	...	Do	do		.9021	25.2			
377	...	Do			.983	12.4			
378	...	Do			.9159	22.9	Brown		
379	...	Do			.9165	22.8	do		
380	...	Do			.8918	27.0	Brown, thick		60° C.
381	...	Adams Canyon	Green well		.853	34.1			
382	...	Do	Wild Bill well		.915	23.0			
383	...	Do			.9091	24.0	Greenish		
384	...	Do	No. 27, Union Oil Co. of California.	2,745	.8814	28.8		Below 15° C.	
385	...	Do	Green Oil tunnel, Union Oil Co.		.9326	20.1		68° C.	
386	...	Buckhorn district	Well 15, Buckhorn Oil and Trans. Co.	950	.9685	14.6		Above 70° C.	
387	...	Bardsdale Canyon	Robinson No. 2, Union Oil Co.		.8881	27.7		Below 15° C.	
388	...	Do	Sec 12, T. 3 N., R. 20 W.		.8861	28.0			
389	...	Do			.8905	27.2	Deep brown-black.		
390	...	Sespe district			.9402	18.9			
391	...	Four Forks			.9196	22.2			

374. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 1, p. 78, M. L. Watts.
375, 376. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, p. 193.
377-379. Jour. Am. Chem. Soc., vol. 25, p. 669, Edmond O'Neill.
380. Am. Chem. Jour., vol. 19, p. 797, Chas. F. Mabery.
381, 382. 7th Ann. Rept. California State Min. Bur., 1887, W. D. Johnston, chemist.

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
7.0	.....	23.0	.....	70.0	.....	11.0	Average yield from 100 barrels determined by running: Gasoline, sp. gr. 0.6796, 3 barrels; benzine, sp. gr. 0.7254, 4 barrels; kerosene, sp. gr. 0.800, 15 barrels; kerosene, sp. gr. 38°–40° B., 8 barrels; gas distillate, sp. gr. 0.8861, 21 barrels; spindle oil, sp. gr. 0.8974, 10 barrels; neutral oil, sp. gr. 0.915, 12 barrels; heavy neutral oil, sp. gr. 0.9272, 6 barrels; lubricating oil, sp. gr. 0.9722, 5 barrels.	374
10.4	.7254	28.0	.8116	61.6	.....	23.7	Gas oil, 16.1 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8861; lubricating oil, 20.3, sp. gr. 0.915.	375
14.5	.7568	13.8	.8140	71.7	.....	14.9	Stove oil, 14.4 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8589; fuel distillate, 22.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8974; lubricant, 16 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9272.	376
0	.....	a 11.2	.....	88.8	.....	36.5	a 150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 34.05 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 8.75 p. ct. Water, 9.5 p. ct.	377
12.0	.....	a 16.0	.....	72.0	.....	13.8	a 150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 54.5 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 2.2 p. ct.	378
17.0	.....	a 11.5	.....	71.5	.....	41.0	a 150°–250° C.; 250°–350° C., 9 p. ct.; 350° C. to asphalt, 21.5 p. ct.	379
9.7	.7395	29.1	.....	61.2	0.84	.....	Gravities at 20° C. Bromine absorption, 17.72. Percentage of nitrogen compound, 0.53 p. ct.; carbon, 85.60 p. ct.; hydrogen, 12.84 p. ct. Residue above 300° C. thick, nearly solid tar. (Vacuum distillation also given.)	380
16.8	.7518	42.4	.8231	41.8	.....	.....	100°–125° C., 7.8 p. ct.; 150°–200° C., 18 p. ct.; 200°–250° C., 14.4 p. ct.	381
9.2	.732	26.5	.8424	64.3	.....	.....	150°–200° C., 10.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.813; 200°–250° C., 8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.846.	382
5.2	.....	24.5	.....	70.3	.....	7.0	Temperature not given. Gas distillate, 17.3 p. ct.; lubricating oil, 46 p. ct. Pyridine base equals 0.88 p. ct.	383
18.1	.7717	28.5	.8356	53.4	.48	9.8	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 43 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,384. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 162.5 at 15° C.	384
.8	.....	41.5	.8461	58.7	.32	16.6	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 40 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,889. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 247 at 15° C.	385
0	.....	27.2	.....	72.8	.....	23.0	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 40.4 p. ct. Water, 9.3 p. ct. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	386
19.5	.735	31.5	.839	49.0	1.74	16.9	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 29 p. ct. Calorific value per c. c., 9,310. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 205 at 15° C.	387
13.0	.7307	a 20.5	.8074	66.5	.....	25.6	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 40 p. ct.....	388
a 22.0	.7406	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Gravities at 20° C. a 62°–154° C. 62°–120° C., 10 p. ct., refractive index 1.414. Under 26 mm. pressure, 48°–116° C., 13 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.7972, refractive index 1.443; 116°–152° C., 12 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.842; 152°–198° C., 11 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8724; 198°–255° C., 10 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9035 at 25° C.; 255°–310° C., 6 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9216 at 45° C.; residue, 25.4 p. ct.	389
.....	.....	28.21	.8081	71.79	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 2.95 p. ct. by volume, 2.7 p. ct. by weight, sp. gr. 0.8608; 200° C., 7.27 p. ct. by volume, 6 p. ct. by weight, sp. gr. 0.7649; 250° C., 9.47 p. ct. by volume, 8.07 p. ct. by weight, sp. gr. 0.8012.	390
.....	.....	33.47	.8051	66.53	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 6.63 p. ct. by volume, 6.21 p. ct. by weight, sp. gr. 0.8604; 200° C., 6.94 p. ct. by volume, 5.80 p. ct. by weight, sp. gr. 0.7684; 250° C., 16.84 p. ct. by volume, 14.64 p. ct. by weight, sp. gr. 0.8005.	391

383. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1896; from Bull. 11, California Min. Bur.
384–387. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
388. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman, chemist.
389. Pet. Rev., Dec. 27, Clifford Richardson.
390, 391. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 1 (analyst not given).

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
		Ventura County—Con.							
		Sespe district—Con.							
392	...	Four Forks			0.8687	31.2	Reddish brown.		48° C.
393	...	Do			.9091	24.0			
394	...	Do			.9021	25.2			
395	...	Do	Sespe No. 2		.859	33.0			
396	...	Do	Tar Creek		.833	38.1			
397	...	Do	....do		.9125	23.4			
398	...	Do	....do		.9129	23.3			
399	...	Do	Four Forks		.9196	22.2			
400	...	Do	Kentuck		.9015	25.3			
401	...	Do	California Oil Co.		.9402	18.9			
402	...	Do	No. 7, Union Oil Co. of California.	1,175	.8701	30.9		Below 15° C.	
403	...	Piru district	No. 22, Modelo Oil Co.	1,100	.8838	28.4		Below 15° C.	
404	...	Do	Tank, sec. 8, T. 4 N., R. 18 W.		.894	26.6			
405	...	One-half m. west of Santa Paula.	Scott & Gilmore.		.9302	20.5			
406	...	Do	....do		.9486	17.6			
407	...	Limekiln Canyon	Santa Paula field, Eureka Oil Co.		.8805	29.0			
408	...	Whider Canyon, 12 miles northwest of Santa Paula.	No. 6, Burrows & Sons.	958	.8767	29.7		Below 15° C.	
409	...	Do	Garrett Tunnel, Burrows & Sons.	1,000	.8828	28.6		29° C.	
410	...	Ojai district	No. 4, Whidden Double.	284	.9759	13.5		56° C.	
411	...	Salt Marsh Canyon (near Santa Paula).	No. 11, Union Oil Co. of California.		.9351	19.7		Below 15° C.	
412	...	Timber Canyon (near Santa Paula).	No. 3, Los Angeles Pacific Rwy. Co.		.8481	35.1		Below 15° C.	
413	...	Santa Paula district	Capital crude 20, Los Angeles Pacific Rwy. Co.	1,000	.8900	27.3		Below 15° C.	

392. Pet. Rev., Jan. 5, 1907, Clifford Richardson.
393, 394, 407. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1896, Frederick Salathe, analyst.
395, 396. 7th Ann. Rept. California State Min. Bur., W. D. Johnston, chemist.
397–401, 405, 406. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 11 (laboratory analysis).

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.		Residuum (cubic centimeters).				
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.					
a 20.0	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	a 48°–148° C.; 48°–115° C., 10 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.7483, refractive index 1.418; 115°–148° C., 10 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.7066, refractive index 1.412. Under 26 mm. pressure, 56°–96° C., 10 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.7855, refractive index 1.437; 96°–138° C., 10 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.820, refractive index 1.454; 138°–173° C., 10 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.847, refractive index 1.469; 173°–219° C., 10 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.837, refractive index 1.484; 219°–265° C., 10 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9026, refractive index 1.502; 265°–284° C., 10 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9214, refractive index 1.513. Residue 21.2 p. ct.	392
6.0	.....	17.1	.....	76.9	.....	.....	Gas distillates, 29.5 p. ct., lubricating, 34.4 p. ct., asphalt and loss, 13 p. ct. Pyridine base equals 1.75 p. ct.	393
7.3	0.7368	a 19.5	0.8140	73.2	.....	12.4	a At 330° C., gas distillates 25 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8861; lubricating oil, 35.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9091. Pyridine base equals 2.3 p. ct.	394
27.1	.7317	28.8	.8271	44.1	.....	.....	Below 100° C., 9.1 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.700; 100°–125° C., 9.2 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.734; 150°–200° C., 11.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.798; 200°–250° C., 9 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.822.	395
22.3	.7447	27.8	.8480	49.9	.....	.....	Below 100° C., 10 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.720; 100°–150° C., 6.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.755; 150°–200° C., 9.7 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.809; 200°–250° C., 11 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.856.	396
7.6	.735	33.8	.8118	58.6	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 6 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8834	397
8.4	.7240	32.6	.8117	59.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 4 p. ct	398
Tr.	.....	33.4	.8044	66.6	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 6.6 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8804	399
6.0	.7200	30.8	.8082	63.2	.....	.....	300–350° C., 2.5 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8662	400
Tr.	.....	28.1	.8112	71.9	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 2.9 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8608	401
19.5	.7353	30.0	.8299	50.5	.....	13.2	300° C. to asphalt, 34.9 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8769. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 77 at 15° C.	402
23.3	.7523	35.5	.8514	41.2	.....	16.6	300° C. to asphalt, 24.2 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8911. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 63 at 15° C.	403
13.8	.7392	a 32.4	.8197	53.8	.....	12.9	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 38.9 p. ct	404
Tr.	.....	28.0	.8272	72.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 3.2 p. ct	405
Tr.	.....	6.0	.8465	94.0	.....	.....	300°–350 C., 7.6 p. ct	406
14.1	.....	26.4	.....	59.5	.....	.....	Gas distillate, 24 p. ct.; lubricating distillate, 27 p. ct.; asphalt and loss, 8.5 p. ct. Pyridine base equals 1.44 p. ct.	407
26.6	.7305	27.4	.8431	46.0	.72	14.8	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 30 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.892. Calorific value per c. c., 9,332. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 77 at 15° C.	408
12.3	.7798	44.6	.8437	43.1	.....	6.2	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 37.3 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9014. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 53 at 15° C.	409
0	.....	31.0	.8620	69.0	1.48	38.1	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 30.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8925. Calorific value per c. c., 8,892. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer over 1,800 at 15° C.	410
10.1	.7571	25.9	.8558	64.0	.....	20.7	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt, 40.1 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9156. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 378 at 15° C.	411
30.3	.7318	29.3	.8324	40.4	.....	10.6	All gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt 28 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8875. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 45.8 at 15.5° C.	412
25.8	.7545	28.6	.8535	45.6	.....	13.0	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt 31.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9154. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 61.6 at 15° C.	413

402, 403, 408, 410, 411. California State Min Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
412. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman.
413. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.

Digitized by Google

Analyses of petroleum from various

Serial No.	No. of specimen.	Location of well.	Designation of well.	Depth of well (feet).	Physical properties.				
					Gravity.		Color.	Flash point.	Begins to distill at—
					Specific.	Degrees Baumé.			
		CALIFORNIA—continued.							
		Ventura County—Con.							
414	...	Santa Paula district.	Sec. 11, T. 4 N., R. 22 W., tank.	.....	0.9873	11.8	.....	.....	.....
415	...	Do	Well	.....	.9021	25.2	Green	.....	.....
416	...	Do	Pipe line	.....	.8997	25.6	.....	.....	.....
417	...	Do	Well	.....	.8974	26.0	.....	.....	.....
418	...	Do	....do	.....	.8929	26.8	.....	.....	.....
419	...	Do	Sec. 17, T. 4 N., R. 21 W., tank.	.....	.8895	27.4	.....	.....	.....
420	...	Sulphur Mountain district.	Tunnel in Wheeler Canyon.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
421	...	Do	No. 1, Sulphur Mountain Petroleum Co.	2,150	.9486	15.6	.....	Below 15° C.	.....
422	...	Do	Pinkerton tunnel.	.....	.9333	20.0	Green	.....	.....
423	...	Do	....do	.....	.9398	19.0	.....	.....	.....
424	...	Do	....do	.....	.9333	20.0	Green	.....	.....
425	...	Do	Magie tunnel	.....	.9773	13.3	.....	.....	.....
426	...	West of Santa Paula	O'Hara well	.....	.9435	18.4	.....	.....	.....
427	...	Do	....do	.....	.9769	13.3	.....	.....	.....
428	...	Silverthread district	.....	.....	.9366	19.5	.....	.....	.....
429	...	Do	.....	.....	.9255	21.3	.....	.....	.....
430	...	Do	.....	.....	.9369	19.4	.....	.....	.....
431	...	Do	.....	.....	.9442	18.3	.....	.....	.....
432	...	Do	.....	.....	.9590	16.0	.....	.....	.....
433	...	Torrey Canyon district.	No. 52, Union Oil Co. of California.	1,410	.8758	29.9	.....	Below 15° C.	.....
434	...	Do	.....	.....	.8650	31.9	Dark reddish brown.	.....	47° C.
435	...	Do	.....	.....	.8917	27.0	.....	.....	.....
436	...	Do	Tank	.....	.9174	22.6	.....	.....	.....
437	...	Do	Well	.....	.9097	23.9	.....	.....	.....
438	...	Do	....do	.....	.8855	28.1	.....	.....	.....

414–419. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman.
420. Am. Jour. Sci., 3d ser., vol. 48, p. 252, S. F. Peckham.
421. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
422–432. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 11 (analyst not given).

Digitized by Google

parts of the United States—Continued.

Distillation by Engler's method (by volume).					Sulphur (per cent).	Asphalt (per cent).	Remarks.	Serial No.
To 150° C.		150°–300° C.						
Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Cubic centimeters.	Specific gravity.	Residuum (cubic centimeters)				
0	.....	0	(a)	100.0	.....	41.7	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C. 56 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.905	414
12.5	0.7621	a 25.5	0.8353	62.0	.....	11.8	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C. 50.2 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.915..	415
10.0	.7427	a 24.0	.8163	66.0	.....	25.3	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C. 38 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8761...	416
10.0	.7527	a 27.0	.8294	63.0	.....	16.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C. 44 p. ct., sp. gr. not given.	417
13.0	.7609	a 26.5	.8284	60.5	.....	11.0	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C. 45.9 p. ct.....	418
19.4	.7400	a 26.1	.8230	54.5	.....	18.8	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C. 35.2 p. ct.....	419
.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Average composition, hydrogen, 11.819 p. ct; carbon, 86.934 p. ct.; nitrogen, 1.1095 p. ct.	420
7.9	.7576	44.3	.8702	47.8	.....	25.0	Gravities at 15° C. 300° C. to asphalt 20 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.9302. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 2240 at 15° C.	421
.....	.....	27.6	.8242	72.4	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 5 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.862.....	422
Tr.	.....	26.8	.8351	74.2	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 5 p. ct, sp. gr. 0.8701.....	423
Tr.	.....	27.6	.8242	73.4	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 5 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8620.....	424
Tr.	.....	Tr.	.....	100.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 16 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8701.....	425
Tr.	.....	26.4	.8252	73.6	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 6 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8738.....	426
Tr.	.....	13.0	.8530	87.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 3 p. ct.....	427
5.0	.7560	23.2	.8006	71.8	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 5.8 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8764.....	428
7.0	.7428	28.2	.8007	64.8	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 6.4 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8612.....	429
Tr.	.....	34.2	.8157	65.8	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 7.6 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8791.....	430
Tr.	.....	27.6	.8117	72.4	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 4 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8790.....	431
Tr.	.....	5.0	.8500	95.0	.....	.....	300°–350° C., 7 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8780.....	432
18.7	.7394	28.1	.8312	63.2	0.71	16.6	300° C. to asphalt, 33.7 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8720. Calorific value per c. c., 9,293. Viscosity by Redwood viscometer 103 at 15° C.	433
a 18.4	.7418	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	a 47°–116° C., 6 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.7200, refractive index 1.412; 116°–145° C., 12.4 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.7523, refractive index 1.428. Under 26 mm. pressure 36°–94° C., 12.7 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.7912, refractive index 1.440; 94°–132° C., 14 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8255, refractive index 1.458; 132°–195° C., 17.6 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8520, refractive index 1.475; 195°–242° C., 15 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8808, refractive index 1.491; 242°–280° C., 15 p. ct., sp. gr. 0.8981 (at 40° C.), refractive index 1.504; 280°–310° C., 6.2 p. ct. (solid hydrocarbon), sp. gr. 0.9156, refractive index 1.523.	434
9.2	.....	21.5	.....	69.3	.....	.....	No temperature given. Gas distillate, 26 p. ct.; lubricating distillate, 30.3 p. ct.; asphalt and loss, 13 p. ct. Pyridine bases equal 1.52 p. ct.	435
0	.....	a 30.0	.8294	70.0	.....	15.4	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 53.2 p. ct.....	436
7.2	.7609	a 26.7	.8333	66.1	.....	25.5	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 38.9 p. ct.....	437
16.6	.7621	a 23.6	.8245	59.8	.....	21.1	a 150°–270° C.; above 270° C., 35.7 p. ct.....	438

433. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, H. N. Cooper, chemist.
434. Pet. Rev., Dec. 27, 1906, Clifford Richardson.
435. Mineral Resources U. S. for 1896; from Bull. 11, California State Min. Bur.
436–438. California State Min. Bur., Bull. 31, Paul W. Prutzman.

Digitized by Google

PETROLEUM INDUSTRY IN FOREIGN COUNTRIES.

CANADA.

Production.—In the following table is given the total production of crude petroleum in Canada from 1902 to 1907, inclusive, as reported by the geological survey of Canada:

Production of crude petroleum in Canada, 1902–1907.

Year.	Quantity (barrels).	Value.	Average price per barrel.
1902	530,624	$951,190	$1.79½
1903	486,637	1,048,974	2.15½
1904	552,575	984,310	1.78
1905	634,095	856,028	1.35
1906	569,753	761,760	1.337
1907	788,872	1,080,755	1.37

Prices.—The average monthly prices per barrel from 1904 to 1907, inclusive, are given in the following table:

Average monthly prices per barrel for crude oil at Petrolia, 1904–1907.

Month.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.	Month.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
January	$2.36	$1.42	$1.38	$1.34	August	$1.54	$1.30	$1.38	$1.38
February	2.34	1.37	1.38	1.35	September	1.52	1.33	1.34	1.38
March	2.24	1.37	1.38	1.37	October	1.56	1.39	1.34	1.38
April	2.17	1.33	1.40	1.38	November	1.55	1.39	1.34	1.38
May	2.13	1.31	1.40	1.38	December	1.53	1.38	1.34	1.38
June	1.84	1.30	1.40	1.38					
July	1.59	1.30	1.38	1.37	The year	1.78	1.35	1.3734	1.37

In the following table, furnished by the Imperial Oil Company (Limited), is given the production of petroleum in Canada during the years 1906 and 1907, by districts. The increase shown by the new Merlin and Coatsworth district more than offset the natural decline in all the older fields:

Production of crude petroleum in Canada in 1906 and 1907, by districts, in barrels.

District.	1906.	1907.
Dutton	18,597	14,698
Leamington (Staples and Comber)	35,958	16,210
Bothwell	43,836	40,556
Richardson (Chatham)	1,376	940
Thamesville	1,585	1,139
Moore Township	53,030	32,720
Oil Springs	68,100	55,813
Merlin (E. Tilbury and Raleigh)	115,400	344,358
Coatsworth (Romney)	.....	49,784
Petrolia (includes all districts not enumerated above)	247,446	206,285
Total	585,328	762,503

Digitized by Google

MEXICO.

Petroliferous lands extend from the hacienda of San Jose de las Ruinas, in Central Tamaulipas, to the district of Valles in San Luis Potosi (where the Ebano oil deposits are beng worked) through the counties of Uzuluama, Tuxpan, and Papantla in Veracruz. Farther to the south another region is found which embraces the Veracruz counties of Acayucan and Minatitlan and extends southward through the States of Tabasco, Campeche, and Chiapas. Petroleum has also been found in small quantities in the Federal district of Mexico, Jalisco, and Oaxaca, and at other points along the isthmus of Tehuantepec. Some recent discoveries in the States of Chihuahua and Coahuila show the existence of paraffin oil in the country.

Statistics of the petroleum development in Mexico in 1907 are not available, but it is known from evidence at hand that there was a considerable growth of the industry. There is small encouragement for prospectors for oil in that country as the land is all held in enormous tracts, and in order to obtain a working basis for wild-catting the operator either has to purchase a big tract of land outright or enter into burdensome leases. Up to the present time oil development and wild-catting are being done by a few large concerns which own outright the land they are developing.

There are at present five oil companies in operation. The most important is the Mexican Petroleum Company, whose main field of operation is located near the port of Tampico, its headquarters being at the new town of Ebano, which the company established. Other fields of this company are situated near Laguna de Tamiahua, south of Tampico, and near Tuxpan, a little farther south. This company has bored a number of wells, the capacities of which are estimated all the way from 500 to 1,000 barrels each per day. It is reported that a gusher with a capacity of 1,800 barrels per day was brought in early in 1907 in the Ebano field. Some of the wells flow naturally; others are pumped. The output of the company is not known, but that it is large appears from the fact that in addition to keeping its refinery constantly supplied it furnishes from 3,000 to 4,000 barrels of oil daily to the Mexican Central Railroad for use as fuel in its locomotives and also supplies the crude oil market for a large portion of Mexico. The Mexican Central Raliroad is using oil-burning engines on its main line from Torreon to the City of Mexico, and in its branches from Mexico to Cuernavaca and Balsas, from Tampico to Aguascalientes, and from Mexico to Guadalajara and Tuxpan-Colima. Storage tanks are being prepared at Guadalajara, Yurecuaro, Zapotlan, and La Vega, and metal delivery tanks are being erected. Some oil has been unloaded at Guadalajara and Zacatecas. The Mexican Petroleum Company sells a small part of its product, reduced to asphalt, to the Mexican Paving and Construction Company for paving purposes in the cities of Mexico and Guadalajara. The Mexican Petroleum Company is going to estabilsh a plant in Ebano for producing 100 tons of pure asphalt daily. This asphalt finds a ready market in Europe for paving and painting uses. Some of it has been sold for painting the bottoms of the warships both of the United States Navy and of the British navy.

Another large company operating in Mexico is Messrs. Pearson and Son (Limited), operators of the National Tehuantepec Railroad, whose oil fields are at Minatitlan in southern Veracruz, and in Tabasco.

Digitized by Google

Their main oil camp is located near San Cristobal, not far from the Tehuantepec railroad, where the company is drilling many test wells, as also at other points in the field. This oil is of a little lighter grade than that of the Ebano and Tuxpan fields. The oil of southern Veracruz, especially that of Minatitlan is being stored preparatory to the completion of a refinery at Minatitlan, near the City of Mexico, which is to be the largest ever erected in the Republic. It will be complete in every department. The company has completed a pipe line from the San Cristobal fields to the refinery, where there is one 42,000-barrel tank filled with oil. The Minatitlan oil is said to require considerable refining, being very rich in naphtha. The company was very active during the year 1907 in drilling on its various holdings in Veracruz and Tabasco, and is erecting large steel storage tanks at Veracruz. Some of its wells are of the gusher variety. It is now supplying the locomotives on the National Tehuantepec Railroad with fuel oil from its field. When the new fuel was introduced on this road the oil supply was obtained entirely from Texas. The company has made a contract to supply fuel oil for the engines of the Mexican Railroad from Mexico city to Veracruz.

Another company is the Furber Company, which is operating on land near Papantla, State of Veracruz, where oil was discovered a few years ago. This company has made no effort to develop its holdings owing to the remoteness of the property from railroad transportation facilities. A new railroad is projected to be built from Teziutlan to the port of Nautla, and it will pass close to the oil field. It is said that oil was found in each of the few wells that were bored. Tankage is now being erected and possibly a pipe line will be built to the sea.

Oil was recently developed in a well that was bored near Ojinaga, State of Chihuahua. The quantity is said to be small. Another well is being bored in the same locality.

A test for oil on land located near Pochutla, a few miles from the Pacific Ocean, in the State of Oaxaca, is reported to have been successful in locating pay sand. The new field is close to Port Angel. The surface indications in the oil belt of Mexico, as described by Dr. Ezequiel Ordonez, of the Mexican Geological Survey, are mounds in the extensive peneplains of these States. These differ from Texas mounds in having a central chimney of basalt. Most of the oil found is of asphaltic base, very viscous, and used only for fuel and lubricating. The common distillation produces about 50 per cent of asphalt of the best quality for paving and painting purposes. It seems very probable that the oil found now in small quantities in Tabasco will be found in larger quantities in the future and of lighter grade, with a good percentage of paraffin, though not light enough to be very good for illuminating. The actual oil-producing fields of Mexico are very few and all give that black viscous asphaltic product called "chapopote" or "betun," except the slight developments in Chihuahua.

It was difficult to obtain complete information regarding the output of the oil fields of Mexico in 1907, but the production is estimated at 1,000,000 barrels, which is all fuel oil. The greater part of this crude oil was produced in the Ebano field.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the quantity of crude petroleum, naphtha, and illuminating oil imported from the United States into Mexico in 1905, 1906, and 1907:

Imports of petroleum and its products from the United States into Mexico, years ending June 30, 1905, 1906, and 1907.

[Gallons.]

Kind of oil.	1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Crude	14,036,517	$786,613	14,366,495	$766,353	19,992,434	$1,037,226
Naphtha	56,555	11,982	100,674	20,183	133,147	22,069
Illuminating	461,266	74,291	2,095,939	203,241	2,495,070	252,020
Lubricating	697,382	137,614	1,097,746	212,970	1,255,991	236,074
Total	15,251,720	1,010,500	17,660,854	1,202,747	23,876,642	1,547,389

Quantity and value of mineral oils imported from the United States into Mexico, 1903 to 1907, inclusive.

[Gallons.]

Year ending June 30—	Mineral.			
	Crude.		Refined, including residuum.	
1903	9,859,154	$559,332	1,153,015	$218,272
1904	10,938,448	663,575	1,179,894	222,005
1905	14,036,517	786,613	1,216,421	224,061
1906	14,366,495	766,353	3,295,325	616,479
1907	19,992,434	1,037,226	3,906,472	511,990

PERU.

The oil production of Peru, which declined from 1901 to 1906, is increasing again, due to better refining facilities.

Production of petroleum in Zorritos oil field of Peru, 1901–1907, in gallons.

Year.	Crude petroleum.	Refined.[a]	Gasoline.	Benzine.
1901	3,135,000	282,430	19,060	
1902	2,489,500	373,250	25,920	
1903	2,060,000	276,100	61,745	
1904	2,080,000	365,000	46,200	
1905	1,584,242	300,000	29,570	
1906	1,781,600	350,000	54,000	10,000
1907	2,750,000	420,000	101,000	20,000

[a] Kerosene.

RUSSIA.

The production, which showed such a sharp decline in 1905 in consequence of strikes and other internal disturbances, increased again in 1906 and again slightly in 1907. The labor disturbances were still a pronounced factor and competition from the increased activity in Roumania and Galicia was felt, but both were more than balanced by the drilling in of gushers of phenomenal size. The average depth of wells increased from 896 feet in 1896 to 1,169 feet

Digitized by Google

in 1906. In the Bibi-Eibat field the increase in depth is from an average of 1,141 feet in 1896 to 1,757 feet in 1906. The deepest well is 2,310 feet.

Russian oil trade was favorably influenced by higher prices for all products, but the year was not a satisfactory one, as is shown in the consular report of Consul Stevens, which can be obtained from the Department of Commerce and Labor.

Production of crude petroleum in Russia, 1903–1907, by fields.

Year.	Baku.		Groznyi.		Total.	
	Poods.[a]	Barrels of 42 gallons.	Poods.	Barrels of 42 gallons.	Poods.	Barrels of 42 gallons.
1903	596,581,155	71,618,386	33,094,000	3,972,870	629,675,155	75,591,256
1904	614,115,445	73,723,290	40,095,331	4,813,365	654,210,776	78,536,655
1905	414,762,000	49,791,356	43,057,052	5,168,914	457,819,052	54,960,270
1906	447,520,000	53,723,889	38,373,603	4,606,675	[b] 490,614,603	58,897,311
1907	476,002,000	57,143,097	39,214,612	4,707,637	515,216,612	61,850,734

[a] 8.33 poods crude=1 United States barrel of 42 gallons.
8 poods illuminating oil=1 United States barrel of 42 gallons.
8.18 poods lubricating oil=1 United States barrel of 42 gallons.
9 poods residuum=1 United States barrel of 42 gallons.
7.50 poods naphtha=1 United States barrel of 42 gallons.
8.3775 poods other products=1 United States barrel of 42 gallons, estimated.
1 pood=36.112 pounds.
1 kopek=1.958 cents.
[b] Includes 4,721,000 poods, or 566,747 barrels, produced in Bereki and Tchimion oil fields in 1906.

The total production of crude petroleum on the Apsheron Peninsula and the shipments of the chief petroleum products from Baku to all points from 1902 to 1907 have been as follows:

Total production of crude petroleum on the Apsheron Peninsula and shipments of petroleum products from Baku, 1902–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Production.	Shipments from Baku.					
		Illuminating.	Lubricating.	Other products.	Residuum.	Crude oil.	Total.
1902	76,414,045	15,026,000	1,750,367	298,657	38,049,555	4,090,036	59,214,615
1903	71,618,386	18,313,125	2,032,347	117,815	33,763,778	3,172,509	57,399,574
1904	73,723,290	19,205,250	1,896,455	159,355	33,622,111	2,249,340	57,132,511
1905	49,791,356	9,209,125	1,303,912	150,045	29,555,777	2,897,359	43,116,218
1906	53,723,889	8,941,125	1,847,799	179,289	22,697,667	4,001,441	37,667,321
1907	57,143,097	11,450,019	1,724,664	565,689	27,833,892	4,290,500	45,864,764

The division of the production among the districts of the Apsheron Peninsula or Baku field is as follows:

Production of the several districts of the Apsheron Peninsula, 1902–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Balakhani.	Sabunchi.	Romani.	Bibi-Eibat.	Binagadi.	Total.
1902	12,185,354	32,071,908	16,800,000	15,298,200	58,583	76,414,045
1903	10,642,274	27,663,859	14,398,951	18,882,294	31,008	71,618,386
1904	9,848,380	26,029,292	16,063,505	21,745,618	36,495	73,723,290
1905	6,866,747	16,494,310	11,230,732	15,175,558	24,009	49,791,356
1906	8,142,017	18,739,015	11,489,796	15,317,647	35,414	53,723,889
1907	8,594,118	22,036,734	10,750,901	15,761,344	.....	57,143,097

Digitized by Google

Production of crude petroleum from pumping and flowing wells in the Baku field in 1906 and 1907, by districts.

[Barrels of 42 gallons.]

Year.	Balakhani.	Sabunchi.	Romani.	Bibi-Eibat.	Total.
PUMPING.					
1906	8,142,017	18,513,445	10,436,615	15,282,113	[a] 52,409,604
1907	8,594,118	21,676.950	10,353,782	15,137,215	55,762,065
FLOWING.					
1906	.....	225,570	1,053,181	35,534	1,314,285
1907	.....	359,784	397,119	624,129	1,381,032

[a] Includes 35,414 barrels in Binagadi.

Groznyi field.—The following table shows the production in the Groznyi field in 1906 and 1907:

Production of petroleum in the Groznyi oil field in 1906 and 1907, in barrels.

Wells.	1906.		1907.	
	Poods.	*Barrels.*	*Poods.*	*Barrels.*
Pumping	30,041,912	3,606,472	33,840,762	4,062,517
Flowing	8,331,691	1,000,203	5,373,850	645,120
Total	38,373,603	4,606,675	39,214,612	4,707,637

There was at the close of 1907 a total of 271 wells in the Groznyi oil field, of which 205 were producing.

The following table shows the deliveries of petroleum and petroleum products from the Groznyi district in 1906 and 1907:

Deliveries of petroleum and petroleum products from the Groznyi district in 1906 and 1907, in barrels.

Year.	Crude oil.	Kerosene.	Benzine.	Residuals.	Total.
1906	150,825	363,649	178,568	2,462,484	3,155,526
1907	209,584	243,170	342,306	2,199,756	2,994,816

The following table shows the shipments of petroleum from Novorossisk in 1906 and 1907:

Shipments of petroleum from Novorossisk in 1906 and 1907, in barrels.

Year.	Crude oil.	Illuminating.	Benzine.	Residuals.	Total.
1906	486	435,670	86,230	347,858	870,244
1907	770	246,246	299,658	209,812	756,486

Digitized by Google

The receipts of oils at Batum and the deliveries therefrom for the past three years are given in the following table:

Receipts and deliveries of petroleum at Batum, 1905–1907.

Year.	Receipts.		Deliveries.	
	Poods.	*Barrels.*	*Poods.*	*Barrels.*
1905	25,743,344	2,647,900	36,763,124	3,781,349
1906	31,607,655	3,247,644	30,999,197	3,188,500
1907	39,467,788	4,059,534	37,073,586	3,813,283

Stocks at Batum.—The following were the stocks of petroleum products held at Batum at the close of the years 1906 and 1907, in poods and barrels:

Stocks of petroleum at Batum, December 31, 1906 and 1907.

	1906.		1907.	
	Poods.	*Barrels.*	*Poods.*	*Barrels.*
Illuminating	4,408,999	551,125	4,232,000	529,000
Lubricating	1,160,168	141,830	1,273,000	155,623
Vaseline	.....	.....	69,000	7,909
Residuals	257,217	28,580	257,000	28,556
Total	5,826,384	721,535	5,831,000	721,088

Well record.—In the table following is given a statement of the number and condition of the wells on the Apsheron Peninsula on December 31, 1906 and 1907:

Number and condition of wells in the Baku fields in years ending December 31, 1906 and 1907.

Condition of wells.	Balakhani-Sabunchi.		Romani.		Bibi-Eibat.		Total.	
	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.	1906.	1907.
Completed	107	145	40	32	29	37	176	214
Producing	1,863	2,220	366	334	372	375	[a] 2,613	[a] 2,941
Trial pumping	395	878	108	185	124	235	627	1,298
Drilling	345	162	96	34	270	41	711	237
Drilling deeper	104	191	28	78	77	99	209	368
Cleaning out and repairing	336	413	163	166	178	195	677	774
Standing idle	1,243	1,020	227	163	329	147	1,799	1,330
Rigs up, ready for drilling	122	167	30	32	44	33	196	232
New wells sunk	155	196	37	39	57	40	249	275
Length of wells drilled, in feet	164,976	233,574	57,694	70,310	114,058	118,302	336,728	422,186

[a] Includes 12 wells in Binagadi.

Stocks in Baku field.—The stocks of petroleum and petroleum products in the Baku field at the close of 1906 and 1907 were as follows:

Stocks of petroleum in Baku, December 31, 1906 and 1907, in barrels.

	1906.	1907.
At oil wells: Crude	930,965	720,288
At refineries:		
Crude	2,187,339	2,028,812
Illuminating	953,751	1,225,000
Lubricating	387,217	268,949
Residuals	4,669,882	3,822,222
Other products	92,762	179,051
Total	9,221,916	8,244,322

Digitized by Google

AUSTRIA-HUNGARY.

After remaining practically stationary for several years the Galician oil product increased greatly in 1907.

In the following table is given a statement of the production of crude petroleum in Galicia from 1902 to 1907, inclusive, as ascertained by the statistical bureau of the Galizischer Landes-Petroleum-Verein, Lemberg:

Production of crude petroleum in Galicia, 1902–1907.

Year.	Metric centners.	Barrels of 42 gallons.	Year.	Metric centners.	Barrels of 42 gallons.
1902	5,760,600	4,142,159	1905	8,017,964	5,765,317
1903	7,279,710	5,234,475	1906	7,604,432	5,467,967
1904	8,271,167	5,947,383	1907	11,750,974	8,449,538

1 metric centner of crude petroleum=0.71905 barrels of 42 gallons.

In the following table is given the production of crude petroleum in Galicia in 1907; the stocks of crude, deliveries, and consumption, by fields, in tons:

Production, stocks, deliveries, and consumption of crude oil in Galicia in 1907, by fields.

Field.	Production.			Crude stock Dec. 31, 1906.	Deliveries in 1907.	Consumption and loss.	Crude stock Dec. 31, 1907.
	First half year	Second half year.	Total.				
East Galicia:							
Boryslaw-Tustanowice	391,300	620,290	1,011,590	345,602	748,090	25,650	601,108
Schodnica	20,450	19,200	39,650	13,833	36,925	2,350	7,130
Urycz	6,950	6,560	13,510	10,295	18,891	1,950	2,070
Mraznica	700	790	1,490	604	1,716	280	68
Other East Galician fields	6,300	5,930	12,230	1,062	10,421	1,130	1,321
West Galicia:							
Potok	7,330	6,520	13,850	3,901	15,850	560	1,261
Rogi	4,313	4,720	9,033	1,116	11,095	880	1,504
Rowne	841	1,140	1,981	177	1,108	150	820
Tarnawa-Wielopole-Zagorz	7,550	9,840	17,390	4,559	17,649	700	3,219
Krosno	14,660	15,300	29,960	10,643	26,442	2,390	10,971
Other West Galician fields	12,640	12,650	25,290	7,745	23,159	1,500	7,426
Total	473,034	702,940	1,175,974	399,547	911,646	37,540	636,898

In the following table are given the imports into and exports of petroleum products from Austria-Hungary in 1907:

Imports into and exports of petroleum from Austria-Hungary in 1907, in metric tons.

Kind.	Imports.	Exports.
Illuminating oils	141,572	3,180
Lubricating and other oils	64,564	26,537
Benzine	19,528	.....
Paraffin	14,736	521
Total	240,400	30,238

Digitized by Google

ROUMANIA.

The production of crude petroleum in Roumania has increased steadily and rapidly since the beginning of the present decade. The increase has been due to the influx of foreign capital, including American, and also to the fostering aid of the Roumanian government. Probably no other government in the history of oil production has invested so much money in proportion to the product in facilitating the production, refining, and distribution of petroleum and its products. This is due in part to the wish on the part of Prime Minister Sturdza to provide employment for the native engineers and other professional men now being turned out by the various educational institutions at home and abroad. The government is also owner of a considerable portion of the oil territory which has been lately developed.

The increased production has come chiefly from the Bushtenari, Campina, and Moreni fields. Drilling processes suitable to the peculiar geologic conditions have also been developed with great ingenuity, especially by Mr. Raki, and to this feature much credit is due for recent increased production.

Production.—In the following table is given the production of Roumania, by districts and months, during the year 1907, in metric tons:

Production of crude petroleum in Roumania in 1907, by districts and months, in metric tons.[a]

Month.	District Prahova.					Dimbovitza.	Buzeu.	Bacau.	Total.
	Bustenari.	Campina-Polana.	Moreni.	Other.	Total.				
January	44,463	10,883	19,050	3,725	78,121	2,524	770	707	82,122
February	40,042	22,394	18,505	3,966	84,907	2,731	697	685	89,020
March	42,372	21,625	22,828	7,293	94,118	2,950	850	700	98,618
April	39,693	20,802	23,373	7,406	91,274	2,675	762	676	95,387
May	40,874	19,363	29,898	7,466	97,601	2,826	775	647	101,849
June	38,885	16,452	26,367	7,429	89,133	2,509	755	671	93,068
July	42,250	18,096	23,936	7,700	91,982	2,402	1,141	787	96,312
August	41,347	18,310	27,096	6,562	93,315	2,647	865	812	97,639
September	39,313	20,905	25,495	6,524	92,237	2,507	932	889	96,565
October	38,452	21,656	28,512	5,858	94,478	3,212	920	841	99,451
November	35,541	18,051	23,377	6,029	82,998	2,834	756	882	87,470
December	36,222	21,597	23,710	5,978	87,507	2,497	704	888	91,596
Total	479,454	230,134	292,147	75,936	1,077,671	32,314	9,927	9,185	1,129,097

[a] 1 metric ton=7.19 barrels of 42 gallons.

The production of crude petroleum in Roumania in the last six years has been as follows:

Production of crude petroleum in Roumania, 1902–1907.

	Barrels.		Barrels.
1902	2,059,935	1905	4,420,987
1903	2,763,117	1906	6,378,184
1904	3,599,026	1907	8,118,207

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the progress made in every branch of the Roumanian petroleum industry during the last three years:

Roumanian petroleum industry, 1905–1907.

[Metric tons.]

	1905.	1906.	1907.	Increase in 1907 against 1906.
				Per cent.
Crude-oil production	614,870	887,091	1,129,097	27.5
Crude oil treated at refineries	510,143	748,798	950,614	27.0
Output of refineries:				
Benzine	78,182	114,428	146,263	27.9
Illuminating oil	153,499	221,683	261,684	18.0
Lubricating oils	17,255	53,588	57,337	7.0
Residuals	237,677	333,714	452,685	35.6
Home consumption:				
Benzine	615	566	85,564	20.3
Illuminating oil	31,558	35,243	38,467	9.1
Lubricating oil	4,921	5,350	5,851	9.3
Residuals	162,243	237,477	332,999	40.2
Exports:				
Benzine	46,696	71,114	85,564	20.3
Illuminating oil and distillate	118,134	196,631	260,295	32.4
Crude, residuals, etc	49,515	53,374	77,779	45.7
Stocks on Dec. 31:				
Benzine	20,084	18,275	47,506	160.0
Illuminating oil	30,144	48,967	36,128	Decrease.
Lubricating oil and residuals	64,452	67,334	67,816	.7

These figures indicate steady and continuous progress in every branch of the industry, which shows that the industry rests on solid foundations.

The percentage of yield of various products from the crude oil in 1907 against 1906 was:

Percentage of yield of various products from crude oil in 1906 and 1907.

	1906.	1907
Benzine	15.3	15.4
Illuminating oil	29.6	27.5
Lubricating oils	7.2	6.4
Residuals	44.5	47.2
Total products	96.6	96.5
Loss in distilling and refining	3.4	3.5

Well record.—The well record in Roumania in 1906 and 1907 is shown in the following table:

Well record in Roumania at close of 1906 and 1907, by districts.

District.	December 31, 1906.						December 31, 1907.					
	Boreholes.			Handwells.			Boreholes.			Handwells.		
	Producing.	Drilling.	Abandoned.	Producing.	Sinking.	Abandoned.	Producing.	Drilling.	Abandoned.	Producing.	Sinking.	Abandoned.
Prahova	397	222	187	188	108	522	529	259	233	163	68	506
Dambovitza	14	9	16	107	16	98	12	8	18	101	16	98
Buzeu	8	4	11	71	15	36	.....	4	19	63	2	57
Bacau	41	23	41	322	27	390	54	25	55	316	26	416
Total	460	258	255	688	166	1,046	595	296	325	643	112	1,077

Digitized by Google

GERMANY.

The oil field in Hanover showed a significant increase after several years of slow decline. The gain was due to much higher prices with the increased demand from new refineries, and also to the necessity of giving employment to men formerly employed in the small potash industry near Hanover, which is now declining.

In the following table is shown the quantity and value of petroleum produced in the German Empire, by States, from 1901 to 1907, inclusive:

Production and value of petroleum in the German Empire, 1901–1907, by States.

Year.	Alsace-Lorraine.	Prussia and Bavaria.	Total.		Total value.	
	Quantity.	Quantity.	Quantity.			
	Metric tons.	*Metric tons.*	*Metric tons.*	*Barrels (42 gallons).*	*Marks.*	*Dollars.*
1901	19,997	24,098	44,095	313,630	2,950,478	702,213
1902	20,205	29,520	49,725	353,674	3,351,000	797,538
1903	20,947	41,732	62,680	445,818	4,334,000	1,031,492
1904	22,016	67,604	89,620	637,431	5,805,000	1,381,590
1905	21,128	57,741	78,869	560,963	5,207,000	1,239,266
1906	[a] 22,154	59,196	81,350	578,610	5,036,000	1,198,568
1907	[a] 26,124	80,255	106,379	756,631	7,056,000	1,679,328

[a] Includes Bavaria.

1 metric ton, crude=7.1126 barrels.

ITALY.

Much interest has been shown lately in the Italian oil fields. Italy has three small oil districts. The largest is in Emilia—in Parma and Piacenza. The second is in the Livi Valley, in Chieti, and the third is in Sicily. Consumption of lamp oils in Italy is retarded by excessive duties which the Government will reduce in 1908.

In the following tables will be found the production of crude petroleum in Italy from 1901 to 1906, with the value per unit and the total value. These tables are taken from the volumes of Rivista del Servizio Minerario.

Production of crude petroleum in Italy, 1901–1906.

Year.	Number of wells in operation.	Quantity.		Value.	
		Metric tons.	United States barrels.	Lire.	Dollars.
1901	9	2,246	16,150	671,065	129,515
1902	9	2,633	18,933	778,163	150,185
1903	10	2,486	17,876	737,293	142,298
1904	10	3,543	25,476	1,053,294	203,286
1905	9	6,123	44,027	1,826,802	352,573
1906	12	7,451	53,577	2,226,559	429,726

1 metric ton, crude=7.1905 barrels.

Digitized by Google

GREAT BRITAIN.

Oil shale.—In the following table is shown the production of oil shale in Great Britain in 1906 and 1907, taken from the Mineral Statistics of the United Kingdom:

Quantity and value of oil shale in Great Britain, 1906–1907, in long tons.

Country.	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
England				
Scotland	2,545,724	£657,649	2,675,779	(a)
Wales	798	279		
Total	2,546,522	657,928	2,675,779	(a).

a Not available.

The oil shale industry of Scotland is of considerable importance. During the year 1907 a total of 2,675,779 tons was produced, as against 2,545,724 tons in 1906. The mineral is obtained chiefly in Edinburghshire and Linlithgowshire from seams in the calciferous sandstone at the base of the Carboniferous rocks. The average yield of oil is 23 gallons per ton of shale. Some of the seams worked are rich in oil and poor in sulphate of ammonia; in others, the reverse is the case. No oil shale was produced in England, Ireland, or Wales in the years 1906 and 1907.

In the year 1906, 10 long tons of petroleum were produced in Dumbartonshire, Scotland, valued at £15. No petroleum was produced in Great Britain in the year 1907.

The imports of refined petroleum from the United States to the United Kingdom in the year ending June 30, 1907, were 231,692,636 gallons, valued at $14,245,310, as compared with 249,517,345 gallons in 1906, valued at $15,533,606.

The following statement regarding imports of petroleum to the United Kingdom has been kindly furnished by the British Board of Trade.

The imports of petroleum and its products to the United Kingdom during the years 1906 and 1907 were as follows:

Imports of petroleum to the United Kingdom in 1906 and 1907, in gallons.

Description.	1906.	1907.a
Lubricating oils	49,704,819	49,529,960
Lamp oils	151,239,979	150,611,230
Crude	1,112,710	
Spirit	26,792,684	33,536,739
Gas oil	56,551,321	61,719,374
Fuel oil	13,819,091	8,737,179

a Subject to revision.

Digitized by Google

INDIA.

The following table gives the production of petroleum in India from 1902 to 1907 in imperial gallons reduced to barrels of 42 gallons and in rupees reduced to dollars:

Production and value of petroleum in India, 1902–1907.

Year.	Quantity.		Value.	
	Imperial gallons.	Barrels (42 United States gallons).	Rupees.[a]	Dollars.
1902	56,607,688	1,617,363	3,267,245	1,058,587
1903	87,859,069	2,510,259	5,315,470	1,722,212
1904	118,491,382	3,385,468	7,109,566	2,303,499
1905	144,798,444	4,137,098	9,063,051	2,936,429
1906	140,553,122	4,015,803	8,613,576	2,790,799
1907	152,045,677	4,344,162	9,150,225	2,968,637

[a] The value of the rupee is taken as 32.44½ cents; 15 rupees=£1.

Production of crude petroleum in India, 1904–1907, by provinces.

Province.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
	Gallons.	*Gallons.*	*Gallons.*	*Gallons.*
Burma	115,903,804	142,063,846	137,654,261	148,888,002
Eastern Bengal and Assam	2,585,920	2,733,110	2,897,990	3,156,665
Punjab	1,658	1,488	871	1,010
Total	118,491,382	144,798,444	140,553,122	152,045,677

DUTCH EAST INDIES.

In the following table is given the production of crude petroleum in the Dutch East Indies during the years 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Production of crude petroleum in Dutch East Indies, 1903–1907.

Year.	Metric tons.	Liters.	Barrels.
1903	780,985	920,422,000	5,789,364
1904	1,036,304	1,221,325,000	7,682,014
1905	1,158,360	1,365,173,000	8,586,804
1906	1,168,581	1,377,219,000	8,662,572
1907[a]	1,178,797	1,389,259,000	8,738,302

[a] Estimated 1 United States barrel = 158.985 liters; 1 liter = 1.0567 quarts.

Of the total production in 1907 it is estimated that Java produced 135,520 tons, or 993,507 barrels; Sumatra, 404,832 tons, or 3,150,000 barrels; and Borneo, 638,445 tons, or 4,594,795 barrels.

Digitized by Google

JAPAN.

In the following table is given the production of petroleum in Japan from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Production of petroleum in Japan, 1903–1907.[a]

[Barrels of 42 gallons.]

Year.	Crude.		Refined.	
	Koku.	*Barrels.*	*Koku.*	*Barrels.*
1903	1,065,116	1,209,971	333,346	378,681
1904	1,249,536	1,419,473	.....	.....
1905[a]	1,296,482	1,472,804	.....	.....
1906	1,501,563	1,705,776	582,138	661,309
1907	1,755,464	1,994,207	655,420	744,557

[a] Excluding the Island of Formosa.

1 koku=39.7 English gallons=47.46 United States gallons=1.136 United States barrels.

In the following table is given a statement of the production of crude petroleum in Japan in 1905, 1906, and 1907, by fields:

Production of crude petroleum in Japan, 1905–1907, by fields.

Field.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Echigo:	*Koku.*	*Koku.*	*Koku.*
Higashiyama	273,844	304,847	342,042
Nishiyama	271,495	294,277	360,115
Niitsu	634,704	808,655	970,556
Kubiki	97,075	76,578	63,572
Amaze	5,220	7,262	12,447
Ojiya	14,180	9,964	6,732
Total	1,296,482	1,501,563	1,755,464

Production of crude petroleum in Japan and Formosa in 1906–7.

Year.	Japan.		Formosa.		Total.	
	Koku.	*Barrels.*	*Koku.*	*Barrels.*	*Koku.*	*Barrels.*
1906	1,501,563	1,705,776	4,394	4,992	1,505,957	1,710,768
1907	1,755,464	1,994,207	[a] 14,465	16,432	1,769,929	2,010,639

[a] Estimated.

Production of refined petroleum in Japan and Formosa in 1906–7.

Year.	Japan.		Formosa.		Total.	
	Koku.	*Barrels.*	*Koku.*	*Barrels.*	*Koku.*	*Barrels.*
1906	582,138	661,309	[a] 3,515	3,993	585,653	665,302
1907	655,420	744,557	[a] 11,572	13,146	666,992	757,703

[a] Estimated.

Digitized by Google

Consumption of kerosene in Japan, 1904–1907.

Year.	Domestic.	Imported.	Total.	
	Koku.	*Koku*	*Koku.*	*Barrels.*
1904	562,143	2,041,295	2,603,438	2,957,506
1905	596,580	1,467,582	2,064,162	2,344,888
1906	686,483	1,485,725	2,172,208	2,467,628
1907[a]	389,126	671,102	1,060,228	1,204,419

[a] First six months.

The total importation of petroleum to Japan in 1907 was 70,165,626 American gallons, as compared with 59,429,008 gallons in 1906.

WORLD'S PRODUCTION.

World's production of crude petroleum, 1903–1907, by countries.

[Barrels of 42 gallons.]

Country.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.		Percentage of total production.
					Barrels.	*Metrictons.*	
United States.	100,461,337	117,080,960	134,717,580	126,493,936	166,095,335	22,149,862	63.12
Russia	75,591,256	78,536,655	54,960,270	58,897,311	61,850,734	8,247,795	23.50
Sumatra, Java, and Borneo	5,789,364	7,682,014	8,586,804	8,662,572	[a] 8,738,302	1,178,797	3.36
Galicia	5,234,475	5,947,383	5,765,317	5,467,967	8,360,441	1,175,974	3.36
Roumania	2,763,117	3,599,026	4,420,987	6,378,184	8,118,207	1,129,097	3.22
India	2,510,250	3,385,468	4,137,098	4,015,803	4,344,162	579,316	1.65
Japan	1,209,371	1,418,767	1,341,157	1,710,768	2,010,639	268,129	.76
Mexico					1,000,000	133,355	.38
Canada	486,637	552,575	634,095	569,753	788,872	105,200	.30
Germany	445,818	637,431	560,963	578,610	756,631	106,379	.30
Peru	49,048	49,524	37,720	42,419	65,476	8,732	.02
Italy	17,876	25,476	44,027	53,577	[a] 53,500	7,450	.02
Other	[a] 30,000	[a] 40,000	[a] 30,000	[a] 30,000	[a] 30,000	4,000	.01
Total	194,588,558	218,955,279	215,236,018	212,900,900	262,212,299	35,094,086	100.00

[a] Estimated.

FRACTIONATION OF CRUDE PETROLEUM BY CAPILLARY FILTRATION.

The writer has previously shown [a] that when petroleum filters through dry, finely divided clay or shale, it is separated into different fractions in a way comparable to distillation. This investigation has been carried further during the last year by Dr. J. Elliott Gilpin and Dr. Marshall P. Cram at the Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, with the aid of the United States Geological Survey, and under the supervision of the writer.

Florida fuller's earth, ground and passed through 150 meshes to the inch, was heated until perfectly dry, and packed in glass or tin tubes 5½ feet long by 1⅛ inches in diameter. The ends of these tubes were placed in jars, each containing 950 c. c. of petroleum from Third sand, Venango County, Pa., with specific gravity of 0.810. It was found that, in the course of a week or more, the oil would rise by capillary diffusion to the top of such tube, but by exhausting the air from the

[a] Phila. Academy of Science, 1897, and Transactions of the First International Petroleum Congress, Paris, 1900.

Digitized by Google

tube, the same effect could be produced in 17 hours. The effort was also made to hasten the diffusion by heating the oil, and also by diffusing it into the earth under heavy pressure. Neither of them, however, showed any appreciable difference in the rate of diffusion. The earth containing the oil was removed in sections from the tube, and each section was treated first with a small quantity of water, then with additional quantities. It was found that the oil thus obtained differed in color, the highest in the tubes being colorless, and differed also in specific gravity, a sample result being shown in the following table:

Diffusion of crude petroleum through fuller's earth.

	1.		2.		3.	
Time required.....hours..	23.5		17.5		17.5	
Distance from top of tube to oil when opened, centimeters.....	31		28		28	
	Specific gravity.	*Cubic centimeters.*	*Specific gravity.*	*Cubic centimeters.*	*Specific gravity.*	*Cubic centimeters.*
A, 8 centimeters at top.....	0.796	42	0.8012	30	0.8022	18
B, next 8 centimeters	.808	45	.804	37	.803	35
C, next 18 centimeters.....	.8125	75	.807	47	.8075	66
	.8137	24	.809	22	.810	25
D, next 30 centimeters	.815	130	.8125	148	.812	140
E, next 35 centimeters	.818	170	.8185	190	.8175	145
F, rest.....	.8205	125	.823	100	.821	105
Total.....	.....	611	.....	574	.....	534

Fractionations resulting from a large number of tubes were united and those of the same specific gravity fractionated again, and the final products were examined by distillation and by treatment with sulphuric acid. It was noted that about one-third of the oil remained in the fuller's earth and could not be removed by water. Pressure of 200 pounds to the square inch on this fuller's earth, from which all possible oil had been washed, pressed out considerable water, but very little oil. Distillation of this earth and extraction with ether, yielded oil in appearance about like the original petroleum used. A clay from Topsham, Me., showed similar fractionating power, but powdered brick made from the same clay, and powdered feldspar, both showed no power of fractionation whatever.

Summarizing the results of the investigation, the following has already been demonstrated:

1. When petroleum is allowed to rise in a tube packed with fuller's earth, there is a decided fractionation of the oil, the fraction at the top of the tube being of lower specific gravity than that at the bottom.

2. When water is added to fuller's earth which contains petroleum, the oil which is displaced first differs in specific gravity from that which is displaced afterwards when more water is added.

3. When petroleum is allowed to rise in a tube packed with fuller's earth, the paraffin hydrocarbons tend to collect in the lightest fraction at the top of the tube and the unsaturated hydrocarbons at the bottom.

4. Whenever oil is mixed with fuller's earth and then displaced with water, about one-third of the oil remains in the earth.

The investigation will be continued.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

THE CEMENT INDUSTRY IN THE UNITED STATES IN 1907.

By EDWIN C. ECKEL.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.

The data on cement production which form the basis of the following report are collected directly by the United States Geological Survey, requests for statistics being sent to every producing cement plant in the country. It is a pleasure to acknowledge the promptness and completeness with which these statistical inquiries are answered. For some years past returns have been received from every producing plant, so that the Survey's cement statistics have covered the industry completely. In this connection acknowledment must be made of the services of Mrs. L. L. Kimball, of the Survey, who since 1902 has had charge of the receipt, comparison, and tabulation of the individual reports.

PRODUCTION.

Before taking up the statistics relative to the three kinds of cement separately, it is of interest to summarize the facts relative to the total cement production of the United States in 1907.

The total quantity of Portland, natural, and puzzolan cements produced in the United States during 1907 was 52,230,342 barrels, valued at $55,903,851. As compared with the production of 1906, which was 51,000,445 barrels, valued at $55,302,277, an increase of 2.4 per cent in quantity and of 1.1 per cent in value is shown. This increase is the smallest recorded in recent years.

The distribution of the total among the three main classes of cement is indicated in the following table:

Total production of cement in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by classes.

Class.	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity (barrels).	Value.	Quantity (barrels).	Value.
Portland	46,463,424	$52,466,186	48,785,390	$53,992,551
Natural	4,055,797	2,423,170	2,887,700	1,467,302
Puzzolan	481,224	412,921	557,252	443,998
Total	51,000,445	55,302,277	52,230,342	55,903,851

Digitized by Google

PORTLAND CEMENT.

STATISTICS OF PRODUCTION.

PRODUCTION BY STATES.

The total Portland cement production of the United States in 1907 was 48,785,390 barrels, valued at $53,992,551, an increase over the output of 1906 of 2,321,966 barrels, or about 5 per cent, in quantity, and of $1,526,365, or about 3 per cent, in value. The distribution of this total among the different producing States in 1907 is given in the following table. The production by States for 1906 is included for comparison:

Production of Portland cement in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States.

1906.				1907.			
State.	Producing plants.	Quantity (barrels).	Value.	State.	Producing plants.	Quantity (barrels).	Value.
Illinois	4	1,858,403	$2,461,494	Illinois	5	2,036,093	$2,632,576
Indiana	6	3,951,836	4,964,855	Indiana	7	3,782,841	4,757,860
Kansas	4	3,020,862	3,908,708	Kansas	5	3,353,925	4,240,358
Michigan	14	3,747,525	4,814,965	Michigan	14	3,572,068	4,384,731
New Jersey	3	4,423,648	4,445,364	New Jersey	3	4,449,896	4,738,516
New York	9	2,414,362	2,725,744	New York	9	2,290,055	2,433,918
Ohio	8	1,422,901	1,709,918	Ohio	9	1,151,176	1,377,155
Pennsylvania	19	18,645,015	18,598,439	Pennsylvania	22	20,393,965	19,698,006
Alabama	1	1,172,041	1,432,023	Alabama	2	1,274,470	1,383,305
Georgia	1			Georgia	1		
Virginia	1			Virginia	1		
West Virginia	1			West Virginia	1		
Arizona	1	1,146,396	2,034,382	Arizona	1	534,534	915,301
Colorado	1			South Dakota	1		
South Dakota	1			Texas	2		
Texas	2						
Utah	1						
California	3	1,310,435	2,110,294	California	4	1,893,004	2,715,398
Washington	1			Washington	1		
				Colorado	1	864,938	1,395,179
				Utah	2		
Kentucky	1	3,350,000	3,260,000	Kentucky	1	3,186,925	3,320,248
Missouri	2			Missouri	2		
Total	84	46,463,424	52,466,186	Total	94	48,785,390	53,992,551

In the foregoing table, the outputs of States having only one or two active plants are combined, so as to prevent publication of individual figures. In 1907, for example, the following combinations are made: Alabama, Georgia, Virginia, and West Virginia; Kentucky and Missouri; Colorado and Utah; Texas, Arizona, and South Dakota; California and Washington.

RANK OF PRODUCING STATES.

The rank of the Portland-cement producing States has shown little change in the last two years. Pennsylvania is still the leading State by a large margin; New Jersey is second; Indiana third, Michigan fourth, and Kansas fifth. None of the remaining States produced as much as 3,000,000 barrels during the year, and the five States named contribute almost three-fourths of the total production.

Digitized by Google

Some of the changes in this respect which have taken place since 1890 are indicated in the following table:

Development of the Portland-cement industry in the United States since 1890.

Section.	1890.			1900.		
	Number of works.	Quantity (barrels).	Percentage.	Number of works.	Quantity (barrels).	Percentage.
New York	4	65,000	19.4	8	465,832	5.5
Lehigh and Northampton counties, Pa., and Warren County, N. J.	5	201,000	59.9	15	6,153,629	72.6
Ohio	2	22,000	6.5	6	534,215	6.3
Michigan				6	664,750	7.8
All other sections	5	47,500	14.2	15	663,594	7.8
Total	16	335,500	100.0	50	8,482,020	100.0

Section.	1905.			1907.		
	Number of works.	Quantity (barrels).	Percentage.	Number of works.	Quantity (barrels).	Percentage.
New York	11	2,111,411	6.0	9	2,290,955	4.7
Lehigh and Northampton counties, Pa.	15	13,713,910	38.9	18	19,967,790	40.9
New Jersey	3	3,654,777	10.4	3	4,449,896	9.1
Ohio	8	1,312,977	3.7	9	1,151,176	2.4
Michigan	16	2,773,283	7.9	14	3,572,668	7.3
All other sections	36	11,680,454	33.1	41	17,352,905	35.6
Total	89	35,246,812	100.0	94	48,785,390	100.0

PRODUCTION BY DISTRICTS.

The Portland-cement industry exhibits the same tendency toward geographic centralization, though to a less degree, that has given Pittsburg its preeminence as an iron producer. In the case of the Portland-cement industry the concentration of plants is in the so-called Lehigh district of Pennsylvania, with its New Jersey continuation. Here, 21 plants made over 24,400,000 barrels, or slightly over half of all the Portland cement produced in the United States in 1907. The Lehigh district was the point where American Portland-cement manufacture was first undertaken, and it owes its continued preeminence to the possession of good raw materials, good labor, good and fairly cheap fuel, and excellent transportation facilities to large eastern markets.

Taking a general view of the matter, the present geographic distribution of the cement industry is well shown in the following table. The term "East," as here used, includes plants in Pennsylvania, New York, and New Jersey, none being located in New England. The "Central" plants are those in Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, and Missouri. Under "West" are included Kansas, Colorado, South Dakota, Arizona, and Utah. On the Pacific coast are the four active California plants and one recently started in Washington. The "South" includes Virginia, West Virginia, Georgia, Alabama, Arkansas, Texas, and Kentucky.

Digitized by Google

Geographic distribution of Portland-cement industry, 1905–1907.

	Plants in operation.			Output, in barrels.			Percentage of total output.		
	1905.	1906.	1907.	1905.	1906.	1907.	1905.	1906.	1907.
East	30	31	34	19,589,675	25,483,025	27,134,816	55.6	54.9	55.6
Central	32	34	37	10,723,802	14,030,665	13,479,703	30.4	30.2	27.6
West	7	8	10	2,470,349	3,834,656	4,463,397	7.0	8.2	9.2
Pacific coast	3	4	5	1,225,429	1,310,435	1,893,004	3.5	2.8	3.9
South	7	7	8	1,237,557	1,804,643	1,814,470	3.5	3.9	3.7
Total	79	84	94	35,246,812	46,463,424	48,785,390	100.0	100.0	100.0

RAW MATERIALS.

RAW MATERIALS USED IN MANUFACTURE OF PORTLAND CEMENT.

Numerous requests reach the Geological Survey for information concerning the raw materials used in the Portland-cement industry. As the new edition of Bulletin 243,[a] which discusses this subject in considerable detail, will not be ready for publication for some time, it has been thought desirable to present in this statistical report a summary of the more important facts relative to raw materials.

Portland cement is produced by burning a finely ground artificial mixture consisting essentially of lime, silica, alumina, and iron oxide, in certain definite proportions. Usually this combination is made by mixing limestone or marl with clay or shale, in which case about three times as much of the lime carbonate should be present in the mixture as of the clayey materials. The burning takes place at a high temperature, approaching 3,000° F., and must therefore be carried on in kilns of special design and lining. During the burning, combination of the lime with silica, alumina, and iron oxide takes place. The product of the burning is a semifused mass called clinker, and consists of silicates, aluminates, and ferrites of lime in certain definite proportions. This clinker must be finely ground. After such grinding, the resulting powder is Portland cement.

The finished product is blue to gray in color, has a specific gravity of 3 to 3.25, and when mixed with water will harden or set.

The product must be uniform in composition and quality; and as the processes of manufacture involve certain chemical as well as physical changes, four points may be regarded as of cardinal importance in making Portland cement. These are:

1. The cement mixture must be of the proper chemical and physical composition;
2. The raw materials of which it is composed must be finely ground and intimately mixed before burning;
3. The burning must be conducted at the proper temperature;
4. After burning the resulting clinker must be finely ground.

In the present report only such matters as directly concern the question of raw materials will be discussed, as questions relating to processes of manufacture do not fall within the field of work of the Geological Survey. For present purposes it will be sufficiently accurate to consider that a Portland-cement mixture, when ready for

[a] Eckel, E. C., Cement materials and industry of the United States, Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 243, 1905.

Digitized by Google

burning, will consist of about 75 per cent of lime carbonate ($CaCO_3$) and 20 per cent of silica (SiO_2), alumina (Al_2O_3) and iron oxide (Fe_2O_3) together, the remaining 5 per cent including any magnesium carbonate, sulphur, and alkalies that may be present.

The essential elements which enter into this mixture—lime, silica, alumina, and iron—are all abundantly and widely distributed in nature, occurring in different forms in many kinds of rocks. It can therefore be readily seen that, theoretically, a satisfactory Portland-cement mixture could be prepared by combining, in an almost indefinite number of ways and proportions, many possible raw materials. Obviously, too, we might expect to find perfect gradations in the artificialness of the mixture, varying from the one extreme where a natural rock of absolutely correct composition was used, to the other extreme where two or more materials, in nearly equal amounts, are required to make a mixture of correct composition.

The almost infinite number of raw materials which are theoretically available are, however, reduced to a very few in practice under existing commercial conditions. The necessity for making the mixture as cheaply as possible rules out of consideration a large number of materials which would be considered available if chemical composition was the only thing to be taken into account. Some materials otherwise suitable are too scarce; some are too difficult to pulverize to the fineness necessary to bring about the requisite chemical combination of the mixture in the kiln. In consequence, a comparatively few combinations of raw materials are actually used in practice.

In certain localities deposits of argillaceous (clayey) limestone or "cement rock" occur, in which the lime, silica, alumina, and iron oxide exist in so nearly the proper proportions that only a relatively small amount (say 10 per cent or so) of other material is required in order to make a mixture of correct composition.

In the majority of plants, however, most or all of the necessary lime is furnished by one raw material, while the silica, alumina, and iron oxide are largely or entirely derived from another raw material. The raw material which furnishes the lime is limestone, chalk, or marl, while the silica, alumina, and iron oxide of the mixture are derived from clay, shale, or slate.

PRODUCTION ACCORDING TO RAW MATERIALS USED.

In the following table the production of Portland cement in the United States is classified according to the kinds of raw materials from which the cement was manufactured.

The production is grouped as follows:

Type 1 includes cement produced from a mixture of argillaceous limestone ("cement rock") and pure limestone. This is the combination of materials used in all the cement plants of the Lehigh district of Pennsylvania and New Jersey, and also at several western plants.

Type 2 includes cement made from a mixture of comparatively pure limestone with clay or shale. This mixture is employed at many plants all over the United States.

Type 3 includes cement manufactured from a mixture of marl and clay. This type of mixture is used only in the States of Michigan, Ohio, Indiana, and New York.

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——31

Digitized by Google

Type 4 includes Portland cement manufactured from a mixture of limestone and blast-furnace slag.

Production, in barrels, and percentage of total output of Portland cement in the United States according to type of material used, 1898–1907.

Year.	Type 1. Argillaceous limestone (cement rock) and pure limestone.		Type 2. Limestone and clay or shale.		Type 3. Marl and clay.		Type 4 Slag and limestone.	
	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.	Quantity.	Percentage.
1898	2,764,604	74.9	365,408	9.9	562,092	15.2	.....	.....
1899	4,810,132	70.9	546,200	9.7	1,095,934	19.4	.....	.....
1900	5,960,739	70.3	1,034,041	12.2	1,454,797	17.1	32,443	0.4
1901	8,503,500	66.9	2,042,209	16.1	2,001,200	15.7	164,316	1.3
1902	10,953,178	63.6	3,738,308	21.7	2,220,453	12.9	318,710	1.8
1903	12,493,604	55.9	6,333,408	28.3	3,052,946	13.7	462,930	2.1
1904	15,173,391	57.2	7,526,323	28.4	3,332,873	12.6	473,294	1.8
1905	18,454,902	52.4	11,172,389	31.7	3,884,178	11.0	1,736,343	4.9
1906	23,896,951	51.4	16,532,212	35.6	3,958,201	8.5	2,076,000	4.5
1907	25,850,005	53.0	17,190,697	35.2	3,606,598	7.4	2,129,000	4.4

VALUATION OF DEPOSITS OF CEMENT MATERIALS.

Very erroneous ideas appear to be current concerning the value of deposits of cement materials. It should be clearly understood that in most parts of the United States excellent cement materials are common, and that the commercial value of undeveloped deposits of such materials is necessarily slight. In most of the Eastern, Southern, and middle Western States there is no difficulty whatever in securing lands containing limestones suitable for cement manufacture at prices ranging from $5 to $50 per acre, and it is only exceptional circumstances which would allow any cement deposit to be valued at more than the latter price. As indicated below, the value of the deposit depends less upon the character of the materials than upon other factors.

The determination of the possible value for Portland cement manufacture of a deposit of raw material is a complex problem, depending upon a number of distinct factors, all of which must be given due consideration. The more important of the factors are:

1. Chemical composition of the material.
2. Physical character of the material.
3. Amount of material available.
4. Location of the deposit with respect to transportation routes.
5. Location of the deposit with relation to fuel supplies.
6. Location of the deposit with respect to markets.

Ignorance of the respective importance of these factors frequently leads to an overestimate of the value of a deposit of raw material.

The characteristics of a deposit necessary for the manufacture of a good Portland cement may be briefly stated as follows: The raw material must be of correct chemical composition for use as a cement material. This implies that the material, if a limestone, must contain as small a percentage as possible of magnesium carbonate. Under present conditions 5 or 6 per cent of magnesium carbonate is the maximum permissible. Free silica, in the form of chert, flint, or sand must be absent, or present only in small quantities, say 1 per cent or less. If the limestone is a clayey limestone or "cement rock," the

Digitized by Google

proportion between its silica and its alumina and iron should fall within the limits

$$\frac{SiO_2}{Al_2O_3+Fe_2O_3} > 2. \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{SiO_2}{Al_2O_3+Fe_2O_3} < 3.5 .$$

A clay or shale should satisfy the above equation and should be free from sand, gravel, etc. Alkalies and sulphates should, if present, not exceed 3 per cent or so.

The nearer a limestone approaches in composition to the mixture used in Portland cement manufacture the greater its value for that purpose, for it will require the addition of less extraneous material to make the mixture absolutely correct in composition. The following are analyses of Portland-cement mixtures, ready for burning, as used at various large cement plants in the United States:

Analyses of Portland cement mixtures.

	1.	2.	3.	4.
Silica (SiO_2)	12.85	12.92	13.52	14.94
Alumina (Al_2O_3)	4.92	4.83	6.56	2.66
Iron oxide (Fe_2O_3)	1.21	1.77	.....	1.10
Lime carbonate ($CaCO_3$)	76.36	75.53	75.13	75.59
Magnesium carbonate ($MgCO_3$)	2.13	4.34	4.32	4.64

It will be seen that the usual mixtures carry from 75 to 77 per cent of lime carbonate. Bearing this in mind, it will be obvious that there is a great advantage in using, as one of the raw materials, a limestone of about this degree of purity. If rock of this composition occurs in sufficient quantity, it would require but little admixture of other materials to keep the cement correct in composition.

GEOGRAPHIC DISTRIBUTION OF CEMENT MATERIALS IN THE UNITED STATES.

It is of course impossible to discuss this subject within the limits permissible in this chapter, for any satisfactory treatment of it would require hundreds of pages, while the scope of the present report is necessarily restricted. Detailed descriptions of this character are contained in Bulletin 243 of the United States Geological Survey. This bulletin, which was published a few years ago, but was soon out of print, is now being rewritten and will be issued in an entirely revised form as soon as possible. In order to fill the requirements of the present report, an attempt has been made to summarize in the following schedule the main facts regarding the occurrence or non-occurrence of the more important cement materials in the various States.

In this table four symbols are used to denote various degrees of abundance or rarity. A indicates the occurrence of large and widely distributed deposits; B indicates the occurrence either of a few large deposits or of a number of small ones; C indicates the occurrence of a few small deposits only; 0 indicates that the material is either absolutely wanting or is so scarce as not to be of any possible commercial importance.

Digitized by Google

In regard to the fuel supplies noted in the table, a word of caution is necessary. The term "coal" is here limited to such coals as can be used in cement manufacture with reasonable economy. Peat, lignite, and many western "coals" are therefore omitted from consideration.

Occurrence of the more important cement materials, by States.

State.	Raw materials.			Fuels.			State.	Raw materials.			Fuels.		
	Low-magnesia limestones.	Fresh-water marls.	Soft limestones.	Coal.	Oil.	Gas.		Low-magnesia limestones.	Fresh-water marls.	Soft limestones.	Coal.	Oil.	Gas.
Alabama	A	0	A	A	0	C	Nebraska	B	0	B	0	0	0
Arizona	B	0	0	C	0	0	Nevada	B	0	0	0	0	0
Arkansas	A	0	B	A	0	0	New Hampshire	B	0	0	0	0	0
California	B	0	B	C	A	C	New Jersey	A	C	0	0	0	0
Colorado	A	0	A	B	A	0	New Mexico	B	0	0	C	0	0
Connecticut	C	0	0	0	0	0	New York	A	A	0	0	C	B
Delaware	C	0	0	0	0	0	North Carolina	C	0	A	C	0	0
Florida	A	0	A	0	0	0	North Dakota	0	0	C	0	0	0
Georgia	A	0	B	B	0	0	Ohio	A	A	0	A	A	A
Idaho	B	0	0	B	0	0	Oklahoma	A	0	B	A	A	A
Illinois	A	A	0	A	A	A	Oregon	C	0	0	C	0	0
Indiana	A	C	0	A	A	A	Pennsylvania	A	0	0	A	A	A
Iowa	A	0	0	A	0	0	Rhode Island	C	0	0	0	0	0
Kansas	A	0	C	A	A	A	South Carolina	C	0	B	0	0	0
Kentucky	A	0	0	A	A	A	South Dakota	0	0	B	0	0	0
Louisiana	0	0	C	0	B	0	Tennessee	A	0	0	A	C	C
Maine	B	0	0	0	0	0	Texas	A	0	A	C	A	A
Maryland	A	0	0	A	0	0	Utah	A	0	0	A	0	0
Massachusetts	C	C	0	0	0	0	Vermont	B	0	0	0	0	0
Michigan	A	A	0	A	0	0	Virginia	A	0	A	A	0	0
Minnesota	C	C	0	0	0	0	Washington	B	0	0	C	0	0
Mississippi	C	0	A	0	0	0	West Virginia	A	0	0	A	A	A
Missouri	A	0	0	A	0	0	Wisconsin	C	C	0	0	0	0
Montana	A	0	B	C	.....	.....	Wyoming	A	0	B	A	A	.....

KILNS AND KILN PRACTICE.

NUMBER AND LENGTH OF KILNS IN OPERATION.

In 1907 the total number of rotary kilns in operation for all or part of the year was 876, an increase of 83 over the active kilns of 1906. Classified according to their length these kilns may be grouped as follows:

Kilns in operation, classified according to length, in 1906 and 1907.

Length.	Number of kilns operated.		Length.	Number of kilns operated.	
	1906.	1907.		1906.	1907.
60 feet and less	398	362	120 feet	17	41
70 to 78 feet	40	43	125 feet and over	57	117
80 feet	69	85	Of unspecified length	14	.....
85 to 95 feet	66	68			
96 to 100 feet	52	76	Total	793	876
104 to 110 feet	80	84			

AVERAGE ANNUAL OUTPUT PER KILN.

The relatively small quantity of Portland cement still made in vertical kilns being omitted, each active rotary kiln averaged 55,691 barrels

Digitized by Google

in 1907. Compared with 1906, when the average annual output per kiln was 58,592 barrels, a small but noticeable decrease is shown. This is not due to any falling off in the average capacity of the kiln, for that has really shown an increase, but to the stoppage of many kilns during the latter part of the year.

The data as to number and output of kilns collected in earlier years may be summarized as follows for convenience in comparison:

Number and average annual output of kilns, 1902–1907.

Year.	Number of active rotaries.	Average output per kiln (barrels).
1902	456	36,909
1905	722	48,818
1906	793	58,592
1907	876	55,691

KILNS UNDER CONSTRUCTION.

In the report for 1906 it was stated that, in addition to the 793 rotary kilns actually operated in 1906, 92 kilns were in course of construction and sufficiently far advanced to begin producing in 1907. This estimate was very close to the truth, for the number of kilns operated in 1907 was 876, a gain of 83 over the preceding year.

On January 1, 1908, there were under construction 87 new kilns, in plants sufficiently far advanced to become factors in the 1908 cement production, provided that market conditions should justify their operation. The number of these new kilns, classified according to size, is as follows:

Kilns under construction, classified according to size, in 1907.

Number.	Length.
20 kilns	100 feet.
22 kilns	110 feet.
9 kilns	120 feet.
36 kilns	125 feet and over.

MAXIMUM ANNUAL CAPACITY OF CEMENT PLANTS IN THE UNITED STATES.

In view of the often repeated statement that the output of Portland cement in the United States is still far behind the possible demand for the product, it is of interest to consider the data as to kiln capacity already presented.

It has been stated that 876 kilns were in operation in 1907, and that 87 new kilns will be ready some time in 1908. This gives a total of 963 kilns which can be used if the cement trade become prosperous enough to justify it. As all the new kilns are 100 feet or more in length, and as many old kilns are being lengthened, it seems entirely safe to estimate that the average possible output per kiln per year is now considerably over 60,000 barrels. Assuming for convenience that this average is now about 62,000 barrels per kiln, it will be possible to make Portland cement during the latter part of 1908 at the rate of 5,000,000 barrels per month, or 60,000,000 barrels per year. In

Digitized by Google

view of existing financial conditions, however, it would appear probable that the cement production of 1908 will not exceed that of 1907.

FUELS IN USE.

The fuels used in Portland-cement kilns are powdered coal, oil, natural gas, and producer gas. The relative importance of these four fuels is well brought out by the following table, which is based upon the 1907 statistics.

Oil is used by all of the cement plants in Arizona, California, Texas, and Washington. Natural gas is used by all the operating Kansas plants, and by one plant elsewhere. A small output on producer gas at one plant is included in the natural-gas figures. Powdered coal is, however, the principal fuel used, 79 plants, with a total of 753 kilns, and producing 88.5 per cent of the total output, being equipped with powdered-coal burners.

Fuels used in Portland-cement plants in 1907.

Fuel used.	Number of plants.	Number of kilns.	Output in 1907.	Percentage of total.
			Barrels.	
Powdered coal	79	753	43,151,461	88.5
Oil	8	64	2,229,004	4.5
Natural gas	6	58	3,404,925	7.0
Producer gas	1	1		
Total	94	876	48,785,390	100.0

CONCENTRATION OF INTEREST IN THE CEMENT INDUSTRY.

The Portland-cement industry affords a peculiarly interesting example of an important and growing branch of manufacture whose future organization and control is still a matter of uncertainty. Ten or even five years ago the business of making Portland cement in the United States was confined to a number of comparatively small mills, each of which was practically independent. To-day there is a noticeable degree of concentration of interest in the industry, and three processes are at work to increase steadily this concentration. Owing to the peculiar character of the industry, the final result is still a matter of much doubt. In an earlier report of this series it was pointed out that it is impossible for any one organization to gain control of the supply of raw materials, so that in this industry the most effective basis for monopoly is not available. The ownership of comprehensive basic patents would, as noted later, afford a peculiarly serviceable type of control, inasmuch as patent monopolies are thoroughly legal in form.

Setting aside for the moment the possibility of monopoly, it can be said that the three factors which make for concentration of control are—

1. The normal growth of profitable plants.
2. Consolidation by stock control.
3. The growth of the patent-holding company.

Digitized by Google

NORMAL GROWTH OF PROFITABLE PLANTS.

A well-located and well-managed plant always has opportunity for expansion which is denied to plants of less technical or financial soundness. Many plants in this country have had opportunities for growth, and some have seized these opportunities. Plants which are built or extended at the height of a boom period, and companies which pay out all the profits of prosperous years as dividends can hardly expect to share in this growth. For in by far the majority of instances, lack of growth in a cement plant has been due, not to defective raw materials or to lack of technical skill, but to unwise financial management either at the inception or during the active life of the company.

CONSOLIDATION BY STOCK CONTROL.

Several strong groups of plants connected by stock control rather than by direct ownership are now in existence. Of these the most important is the Iola or Nicholson group, which controls seven plants, mostly in the Kansas district. A second important group is that controlled by Mr. W. J. Dingee and his associates, including plants in California, Washington, and Pennsylvania. The Cowhan series of plants located in Michigan, Iowa, Kansas, and Texas also requires notice in this connection, and a number of smaller examples of "community of interest" are known to exist.

THE GROWTH OF THE PATENT-HOLDING COMPANY.

Numerous patents have been taken out in connection with various phases of the cement industry, but it is only within the last two years that the patent question has become of the first importance to the cement industry. This recent development is due to the organization and growth of a great patent-holding corporation.

Late in 1906 the North American Portland Cement Company was organized, with a capital stock of $10,000,000, this stock being held by the Atlas, Alpha, American, Lawrence, Lehigh, and Vulcanite cement companies. The North American Company took over from the Atlas Portland Cement Company the United States rights to the Hurry and the Seaman patents, which cover certain methods for the burning of pulverized coal in cement kilns. At a later date it acquired the Edison long-kiln and the Carpenter patents. The companies now licensed under this system include the six companies which control the North American and also the Whitehall, Northampton, Hexter, Edison, Nazareth, Pennsylvania, Penn-Allen, Catskill, Buckhorn, Phoenix, Bath, and Glens Falls Portland cement companies. In January, 1907, these licensed companies organized as the Association of Licensed Cement Manufacturers. The following material is quoted from a statement then issued:

> The purposes of the association include the general betterment of the mechanical and chemical processes used in making cement, the improvement of the quality of cement, dealing with matters of traffic and shipment and the establishment of an association laboratory for technical tests and experiments. It is understood that all existing and properly equipped cement plants will be granted licenses and admitted to membership. Infringers of the patents above referred to will be rigorously prosecuted.

Digitized by Google

Nearly 70 per cent of the output of the Portland-cement industry in this country is already represented by the association, this being double the annual production in Great Britain, the pioneer Portland-cement manufacturing country, equal to the combined output of England and France, and in excess of that of Germany

* * * * * *

The Association of Licensed Cement Manufacturers, with its facilities for tests and experiments, its investigation of mechanical and chemical problems, its establishment of standards of quality, and its assistance in obtaining proper shipping facilities and rates is expected to be of great benefit to its members.

PRESENT STATUS OF THE INDUSTRY

The facts discussed in preceding paragraphs may be summarized as in the schedule below, which is an attempt to indicate the groupings at present existing in the domestic Portland-cement industry. This table is based on information supplied by those in control of most of the plants mentioned, and is believed to be substantially free from error.

Present status of the Portland-cement industry in the United States.

Names of companies.	Location of plants.
1. North American Portland Cement Company:	
Alpha Portland Cement Company	Alpha, N. J.; Martins Creek, Pa.
Martins Creek Portland Cement Company	Martins Creek, Pa.
American Cement Company	Egypt, Pa.
Central Cement Company	Egypt, Pa.
Reliance Cement Company	Egypt, Pa.
Seaboard Cement Company	Norfolk, Va.[a]
Atlas Portland Cement Company	Northampton, Pa.; Hannibal, Mo.
Lawrence Cement Company	Siegfried, Pa.
Lehigh Portland Cement Company	Ormrod, Pa.; Wellston, Ohio; Mitchell, Ind.; Des Moines, Iowa.[a]
Shenango Portland Cement Company	Newcastle, Pa.
Vulcanite Portland Cement Company	Vulcanite, N. J.
2. Nicholson or Iola group:	
Iola Portland Cement Company	Iola, Kans.
United Kansas Portland Cement Company:	
Kansas Portland Cement Company	Iola, Kans.
Independence Portland Cement Company.	Independence, Kans.
Indian Portland Cement Company	Neodesha, Kans.
Dixie Portland Cement Company	Copenhagen, Tenn.
Iowa Portland Cement Company	Des Moines, Iowa.[a]
Texas Portland Cement Company	Dallas, Tex.
3. United States Steel Corporation:	
Universal Portland Cement Company	Chicago, Ill.; Buffington, Ind.; Pittsburg, Pa.[a]
4. Dingee group:	
Standard Portland Cement Company	Napa Junction, Cal.
Santa Cruz Portland Cement Company	Santa Cruz, Cal.
Northwestern Portland Cement Company	Kendall, Wash.[a]
Atlantic Portland Cement Company	Stockertown, Pa.[a]
Northampton Portland Cement Company	Stockertown, Pa.
Quaker Portland Cement Company	Sandts Eddy, Pa.[a]
5. Cowhan group:	
Peninsular Portland Cement Company	Cement City, Mich.
Southwestern States Portland Cement Company.	Dallas, Tex.[a]
Western States Portland Cement Company	Independence, Kans.
Northwestern States Portland Cement Company.	Mason City, Iowa.[a]
6. Sandusky Portland Cement Company	Bay Bridge, Ohio; Dixon, Ill.; Syracuse, Ind.; York, Pa.

[a] Plants thus designated are not yet in operation.

Digitized by Google

NATURAL CEMENT.

PRODUCTION.

The natural cement produced in the United States during 1907 amounted to 2,887,700 barrels, valued at $1,467,302. As compared with a production of 4,055,797 barrels, valued at $2,423,170, in 1906, this output indicates a decrease of about 29 per cent in quantity and of about 39 per cent in value in 1907.

PRODUCTION BY STATES.

In the following table the natural cement production of 1907 is classified by States, the figures for 1906 being added for comparison:

Production of natural cement in 1906 and 1907, by States.

State.	1906.			State.	1907.		
	Number of works.	Quantity (barrels).	Value.		Number of works.	Quantity (barrels).	Value.
Georgia	3	180,500	$98,075	Illinois	3	284,599	$92,750
Illinois	3	365,843	118,221	Indiana	12	400,000	140,000
Indiana	12	600,000	240,000	New York	15	947,929	633,170
Maryland	4	63,350	32,675	Pennsylvania	4	645,871	263,969
New York	16	1,515,866	1,055,785	Kansas	2	129,077	71,052
Pennsylvania	4	744,403	560,534	Texas	1		
Kansas	2	238,311	129,781	Georgia	2	338,195	176,379
Texas	1			Kentucky	2		
Kentucky	2	170,194	95,539	Maryland	4		
Ohio	1			Ohio	1		
Virginia	1			Virginia	1		
Minnesota	2	177,330	92,560	Minnesota	2	162,029	89,982
North Dakota	1			North Dakota	1		
Wisconsin	2			Wisconsin	2		
Total	54	[a] 4,055,797	[a] 2,423,170	Total	52	2,887,700	1,467,302

[a] A small quantity of hydraulic lime was produced in Georgia, Maryland, and New York, and is included in this table.

Digitized by Google

COMPARISON OF PRODUCTION OF PORTLAND AND NATURAL CEMENT 1890–1907.

On examining the cement statistics for a series of years, it will be seen that the output of Portland cement has so far shown an increase each year, rising from 42,000 barrels in 1880 to 335,500 barrels in 1890, to 8,482,020 barrels in 1900, and to 48,785,390 barrels in 1907. The natural cement production, on the other hand, reached its maximum in 1899, with an output of 9,868,179 barrels. Since that year it has shown an almost continuous and quite rapid decrease annually, until now it has become a relatively unimportant factor in the cement situation. These facts are brought out clearly in the appended diagram (fig. 1).

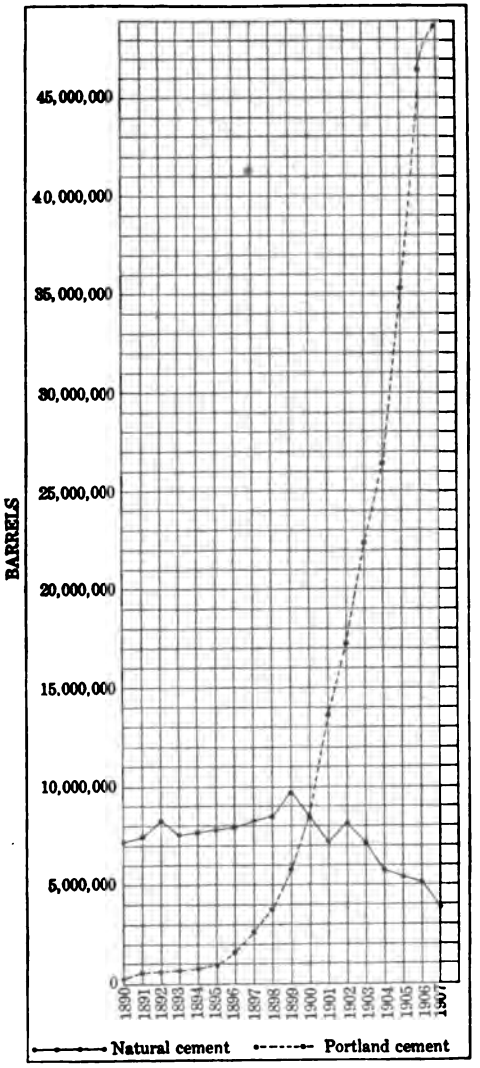


FIG. 6.—Comparison of production of Portland and natural cement, 1890–1907.

PRODUCTION OF HYDRAULIC LIME IN THE UNITED STATES.

For the last two or three years several domestic natural-cement plants have been manufacturing and marketing a true hydraulic lime, similar in every technical respect to the well-known French hydraulic lime of Teil.

In 1907 the production of hydraulic lime amounted to 49,769 barrels, valued at $23,133, as compared with a production in 1906 of 40,800 barrels, valued at $19,300.

PUZZOLAN CEMENT.

PRODUCTION.

Puzzolan cement, made by mixing slag with slaked lime, was manufactured during 1907 to the amount of 557,252 barrels, valued at $443,998.

There are 10 plants equipped for the manufacture of slag cement in the United States. Of these, the States of Ohio and Alabama contain 2 plants each, while Illinois, Kentucky, Maryland, New Jersey, New York, and Pennsylvania have 1 plant each. During 1907 the plants in Maryland and New Jersey were idle.

Digitized by Google

Owing to this fact, it is impossible to distribute the total production in any instructive manner without disclosing individual statistics.

The following table contains the leading facts relative to this industry for the four years from 1904 to 1907, inclusive:

Statistics of the puzzolan cement industry, 1904–1907.

	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Number of plants:				
Alabama	2	2	2	2
Illinois	1	1	1	1
Kentucky	.....	1	1	1
Maryland	1	1	1	1
New Jersey	1	1	1	1
New York	.....	.....	1	1
Ohio	2	2	2	2
Pennsylvania	1	1	1	1
Total	8	9	10	10
Production, in barrels	303,045	382,447	481,224	557,252
Value of production	$226,651	$272,614	$412,921	$443,998

IMPORTATION OF JAPANESE VOLCANIC ASH.

Reports that cargo loads of Japanese volcanic ash, for use in puzzolan cement, were being shipped to the Pacific coast of the United States in 1907 attracted considerable attention to that type of material. The data below are summarized from a consular report issued during the year.

The puzzolanic ash is widely distributed in Japan, the present workings being on the island of Kyushu, 7 miles inland from the port of Karatsu. The ash is dug, dried in the open air, roasted, and ground to 50 mesh or slightly finer. Four analyses of various samples of the ash are as follows:

Analyses of Japanese volcanic ash.

Silica	41.95	42.10	44.15	42.63
Alumina	25.00	25.72	24.81	27.52
Iron oxide	18.56	18.28	17.40	16.83
Lime	1.33	1.15	1.57	0.03
Magnesia	0.92	0.85	0.94	0.96
Soda and potash	2.35	2.20	2.73	0.93
Loss on ignition	9.90	9.70	8.40	10.02

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the results of tensile tests of mixtures containing this material, made at the Sasebo naval depot, where large quantities have been used in Government work:

Tensile tests of mixtures containing Japanese volcanic ash.

Quality of water used in experiments.	Proportions in weight of mixture.				Tensile strength per square inch in English pounds.				
	Portland cement.	Lime.	Puzzolan cement.	Sand.	After 4 weeks.	After 3 months.	After 6 months.	After 12 months.	After 24 months.
Sea	7	.....	3	20	284	455	553	574	583
	6	.....	4	20	284	405	469	432	515
	5	.....	5	20	268	364	463	459	500
Sulphate of magnesia	7	.....	3	20	278	431	500	511	518
	6	.....	4	20	251	385	415	441	464
	5	.....	5	20	238	340	414	427	472
Fresh	7	.....	3	20	291	376	449	436	471
	6	.....	4	20	243	345	426	414	439
	5	.....	5	20	205	318	401	370	388
Sea	7	.....	3	30	167	325	401	400	423
	6	.....	4	30	158	264	300	300	349
	5	.....	5	30	147	244	291	291	333
Sulphate of magnesia	7	.....	3	30	167	277	296	260	311
	6	.....	4	30	133	175	195	177	206
	5	.....	5	30	116	170	162	176	265
Fresh	7	.....	3	30	161	247	293	306	345
	6	.....	4	30	152	256	285	291	331
	5	.....	5	30	124	210	249	229	288
Fresh	.....	2	8	20	160	312	271	306	.....
	.....	3	7	20	156	292	295	317	.....
	.....	2	8	30	122	215	214	214	.....
	.....	3	7	30	106	234	217	223	.....

The following is a report of compression test of Karatsu volcanic ash said to have been made at the Kioto Imperial University:

Compression test of Karatsu volcanic ash.

Description.	Proportion in volume.			Per square inch in pounds.				
	Portland cement.	Volcanic ash.	Sand.	After 1 week.	After 4 weeks.	After 3 months.	After 6 months.	After 1 year.
Fresh water	1	.....	3	782.25	1,177.63	1,639.88	1,880.25	2,104.97
Fresh water	.5	0.5	3	493.53	782.25	1,173.38	1,191.87	1,453.57

As a result of experience the Japanese company recommends the following mixtures, the proportions being in volumes:

For harbor, dock, and general sea work, ash 3, cement 2, sand 10; for water works, drains, river embankments, roads, and tunnels, ash 3, lime 1, cement 1, sand 10; for drains and plastering, ash 4, lime 2, cement 1.5, sand 10; for foundations and brickwork, ash 1, lime 1, sand 30 to 40; for concrete add gravel one and one-half to twice the quantity of sand used. Sand and gravel should be well washed and partially dried before mixing.

The following directions for mixing are given: Place the kneading stand at the desired spot. Have all the materials ready at hand. Have volcanic ash and lime or cement well mixed as desired, and adding sand to it, mix it again, pouring in a proper amount of water; knead it over and over, using sufficient pressure, and covering entirely the outside of sand with volcanic ash, etc., knead them until the different materials lose their own colors and come to one color.

The company prepares the ash, ready for use, packed in straw bags, weighing about 140 pounds each, the prices for which are at Nagasaki 70 sen (35 cents), at Kobe 80 sen (40 cents), and at Yokohama 1 yen (50 cents). In large quantities the prices, free on board ship,

Digitized by Google

per ton of 2,000 pounds, are at Nagasaki and Shimonoseki (Moji) 10.5 yen ($5.23); at Kobe 12 yen ($5.98), at Yokohama 15 yen ($7.47). Freights from Nagasaki and Shimonoseki (Moji) to Seattle and San Francisco per ton of 2,000 pounds are about $4, and from Nagasaki to Manila about $2.50.

As very extensive deposits of similar volcanic ash are known to occur in the Rocky Mountain and Pacific coast States, it seems probable that the importation of Japanese ash will result in the development of the domestic deposits in the near future.

IMPORTS, EXPORTS, AND CONSUMPTION.

The following tables show the imports for consumption, the exports, and the apparent consumption of hydraulic cement of all kinds in the United States for the years respectively mentioned:

Imports for consumption of hydraulic cement into the United States, 1902–1907, in barrels.

1902	1,963,023	1905	896,845
1903	2,251,969	1906	2,273,493
1904	968,410	1907	2,033,463

Exports of hydraulic cement, 1902–1907 in barrels.

1902	340,821	1905	897,686
1903	285,463	1906	583,299
1904	774,940	1907	900,550

Total consumption of hydraulic cement in 1907, in barrels.

Total production in the United States	52,230,342
Imports withdrawn for consumption	2,033,463
Total	54,263,805
Exports	900,550
Total apparent consumption	53,363,255

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

CLAY-WORKING INDUSTRIES.

By JEFFERSON MIDDLETON.

INTRODUCTION.

With the exception of the section on clay production, this report deals with the products of the clay-working industries, and hence the tables are made up to show the products of clay manufactured and not the production of clay.

The year under review, 1907, was one of unusual interest from the standpoint of production, not only in the clay-working industries, but in all industrial lines. The financial disturbance of October came too late to affect the clay industries very seriously, as is shown by the figures given in this report. This was especially true of the brick and tile industries, since building and engineering operations, at least where climatic conditions affect them, were either completed or too far advanced to be much influenced by want of confidence or lack of capital; consequently the loss in these industries was very slight, being only 0.61 of 1 per cent in value of output. On the other hand, the pottery industry, whose sales are probably heaviest during the fall and winter, was appreciably affected by the financial stress, and the value of these products fell considerably—4.13 per cent, as compared with 1906.

Notwithstanding these losses, the value of the clay products in 1907 is considerably greater than it was in 1905, which was a year of unusual prosperity, the difference in favor of 1907 in comparison with 1905 being $9,245,181, or 6.18 per cent. The year 1907 must, therefore, be considered one of great activity in the clay industries, and only by comparison with 1906, the most prosperous in the history of the country, does it suffer, and then but slightly, as the total decrease in volume of business represented by the value of the product was 1.30 per cent.

The most noteworthy incidents in the history of the trade during 1907 were the large increase in the value of the paving-brick product, the decrease in the brick industry along the Hudson River, and the large gain in the value of products in California, West Virginia, Illinois, and Texas.

The increase in the paving-brick industry is probably due to the inherent qualities of brick as a paving material and the educational campaign conducted by the National Association of Paving Brick Manufacturers for several years. The decrease along the Hudson River and the increases in California, Illinois, and Texas are due to local causes. The increase in West Virginia is due to increased output of pottery and paving brick.

Digitized by Google

The labor situation in the building trades and the clay-working industries was good in 1907, no general strike being in force, though there is always more or less disturbance of local character.

The year 1908, owing to financial and political causes, will probably show a considerable decrease from the product reported for 1907.

The total value of all clay products marketed in the United States in 1907 was $158,942,369, compared with $161,032,722 in 1906, a loss of $2,090,353, or 1.30 per cent. In 1906 the gain over 1905 was $11,335,534, or 7.57 per cent. The increase of 1905 over 1904 was $18,673,940, or 14.25 per cent.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS.

Again, the writer, on behalf of the office, desires to thank the clay workers of the country for their cooperation, without which this report would be impossible.

Thanks are also extended to the officials who have supplied information concerning the building operations of the various cities of the country, and to the clay-working press for its support and appreciation.

As in previous years, the State geological surveys of Illinois, Iowa, Maryland, and North Carolina have cooperated in the collection of the statistics of their States, the completeness of the returns for these States being due largely to their efforts. For 1907 the State surveys of Alabama and Missouri also gave assistance in the collection of these statistics for those States.

BUILDING OPERATIONS.

The following tables show the number of permits issued or of buildings erected thereunder in the leading cities of the country from 1900 to 1907 by years, the number in 1906 and 1907 by cities, the increase or decrease in the cost of the buildings erected in each city and the total decrease in 1907, together with the percentage of increase or decrease in each case, and the percentage of the total decrease; also in certain cities the number and cost of the so-called fireproof or fire-resisting buildings and those of wood. In some instances more than one building is erected under the same permit, though in most cities one permit is issued for each building.

Building operations in the leading cities in the United States, 1900–1907.

Year.	Number of cities reporting.	Number of permits.	Cost of buildings.	Gain (+) or loss (−) over preceding year.	Percentage of gain or loss over preceding year.
1900	42	68,417	$241,516,785	(a)	(a)
1901	46	79,029	365,420,004	+$123,904,319	+ 51.30
1902	45	96,423	368,469,037	+ 3,049,133	+ .83
1903	46	131,000	401,594,169	+ 33,125,132	+ 8.99
1904 b	49	140,652	469,318,575	+ 67,724,406	+ 16.86
1905	49	185,806	644,620,873	+ 175,302,298	+ 37.35
1906	49	181,174	678,710,069	+ 34,090,096	+ 5.29
1907	49	184,055	661,076,286	− 17,634,683	− 2.06

a Statistics not collected prior to 1900.
b One city estimated.

Digitized by Google

From the foregoing table it will be seen that the number of cities reporting varied somewhat, especially in the first few years; for the last four years they have been the same. Estimating the building operation in Lowell, the only city that did not report in 1904, the totals for that year were permits 140,652 and cost of buildings erected $469,318,575. Comparing the last four years, when the cities reporting are the same, the total cost of buildings erected varied from $469,318,575 in 1904 to $678,710,969, its highest, in 1906, an increase of $209,392,394, or 44.62 per cent. In 1907 the cost of the buildings erected in these cities decreased $17,634,683, or 2.60 per cent, as compared with 1906, when there was a gain of $34,090,096 over 1905. The largest gain was in 1905. Notwithstanding the loss in 1907 the total cost of the buildings erected in that year was $16,455,413, or 2.55 per cent, greater than in 1905, and $191,757,711, or 40.86 per cent greater than in 1904.

Building operations in the leading cities of the United States in 1906 and 1907.

City.	1906.		1907.		Gain (+) or loss (−) in 1907.	Percentage of gain or loss in 1907.
	Number of permits or buildings.	Cost of buildings.	Number of permits or buildings.	Cost of buildings.		
Allegheny, Pa.	713	$2,080,634	609	$2,224,541	+ $143,907	+ 6.92
Atlanta, Ga.	3,741	5,156,149	4,169	4,554,771	− 601,378	− 11.66
Baltimore, Md.	2,826	12,619,970	3,129	8,250,677	− 4,369,293	− 34.62
Boston, Mass.	3,328	23,064,741	3,546	19,223,226	− 3,841,515	− 16.66
Brooklyn, N. Y.	18,083	71,442,148	17,397	71,292,844	− 149,304	− .21
Buffalo, N. Y.	2,867	8,686,630	3,049	8,742,082	+ 56,052	+ .65
Cambridge, Mass.	457	1,458,105	451	2,729,345	+ 1,271,240	+ 87.18
Chicago, Ill.	10,641	64,709,325	9,353	59,093,080	− 5,616,245	− 8.68
Cincinnati, Ohio.	2,130	7,065,746	2,215	7,680,160	+ 614,414	+ 8.70
Cleveland, Ohio.	7,553	12,972,974	8,174	15,888,407	+ 2,915,433	+ 22.47
Columbus, Ohio.	2,025	4,006,175	2,173	4,181,260	+ 175,085	+ 4.37
Dayton, Ohio.	1,223	2,898,380	1,394	3,837,180	+ 938,800	+ 32.39
Denver, Colo.	2,461	7,000,996	2,509	6,349,604	− 651,392	− 9.30
Detroit, Mich.	4,705	13,275,250	4,941	14,226,300	+ 951,050	+ 7.16
Fall River, Mass.	275	939,325	312	1,414,916	+ 475,591	+ 50.63
Grand Rapids, Mich.	1,250	2,181,307	1,174	2,053,755	− 127,552	− 5.85
Hartford, Conn.	652	3,732,915	733	4,054,335	+ 321,420	+ 8.61
Indianapolis, Ind.	3,825	5,530,998	3,903	5,893,726	+ 362,728	+ 6.56
Jersey City, N. J.	1,503	4,334,244	1,687	6,008,014	+ 1,673,770	+ 38.62
Kansas City, Kans.	541	3,622,670	944	1,472,279	− 2,150,391	− 59.36
Kansas City, Mo.	3,993	10,765,480	3,943	9,611,922	− 1,153,558	− 10.72
Los Angeles, Cal.	9,358	18,502,446	7,599	13,304,696	− 5,197,750	− 28.09
Louisville, Ky.	2,916	5,116,917	2,634	3,078,404	− 2,038,513	− 39.84
Lowell, Mass.	353	901,745	441	1,225,317	+ 323,572	+ 35.88
Memphis, Tenn.	2,549	4,346,767	2,592	4,957,999	+ 611,232	+ 14.06
Milwaukee, Wis.	3,782	9,713,284	3,625	10,771,244	+ 1,057,960	+ 10.89
Minneapolis, Minn.	4,724	9,466,150	4,960	10,006,485	+ 540,335	+ 5.71
Nashville, Tenn.	5,124	2,840,212	5,202	2,040,458	− 799,754	− 28.16
Newark, N. J.	1,946	10,411,328	2,732	9,543,320	− 867,908	− 8.34
New Haven, Conn.	687	3,018,890	781	2,824,942	− 193,948	− 6.42
New Orleans, La.	.....	5,008,773	1,880	5,815,247	+ 716,474	+ 14.05
New York, N. Y.	8,573	154,964,655	7,470	113,372,673	−41,591,982	− 26.84
Omaha, Nebr.	1,093	4,273,050	1,500	4,536,643	+ 263,593	+ 6.17
Philadelphia, Pa.	17,872	40,711,510	15,359	36,352,075	− 4,359,435	− 10.71
Pittsburg, Pa.	3,738	15,370,047	3,631	12,740,762	− 2,629,285	− 17.11
Providence, R. I.	1,350	3,983,300	1,201	3,224,400	− 758,900	− 19.05
Reading, Pa.	1,347	1,645,135	1,193	1,532,050	− 113,085	− 6.87
Richmond, Va.	740	2,504,895	701	1,914,184	− 590,711	− 23.58
Rochester, N. Y.	1,373	6,175,478	1,420	6,752,615	+ 577,137	+ 9.35
St. Joseph, Mo.	898	1,052,746	824	1,667,563	+ 614,817	+ 58.40
St. Louis, Mo.	8,988	29,938,693	8,554	21,893,167	− 8,045,526	− 26.87
St. Paul, Minn.	2,813	9,537,449	1,892	6,321,937	− 3,215,512	− 33.71
San Francisco, Cal.	5,686	34,927,396	12,126	91,502,240	+56,574,844	+161.98
Scranton, Pa.	1,097	2,174,075	937	2,435,024	+ 260,949	+ 12.00
Seattle, Wash.	7,194	11,875,397	10,478	13,572,770	+ 1,697,373	+ 14.29
Syracuse, N. Y.	1,057	3,313,261	1,299	4,222,282	+ 909,021	+ 27.44
Toledo, Ohio.	1,759	4,696,058	1,176	3,400,665	− 1,295,393	− 27.58
Washington, D. C.	8,453	11,668,347	5,015	10,215,604	− 1,452,743	− 12.45
Worcester, Mass.	912	2,939,403	1,028	3,068,806	+ 129,493	+ 4.41
Total.	181,174	678,710,969	184,055	661,076,286	−17,634,683	− 2.60

Digitized by Google

This table shows a comparison of the building industries in the cities in 1907 and 1906. Of these 49 cities 24 showed a decrease and 25 an increase. The total of the increases was $74,176,290; the decreases totaled $91,810,973, a net decrease of $17,634,683. While the total cost of buildings decreased, the total number of permits increased from 181,174 to 184,055. The city showing the greatest decrease in 1907 in cost of buildings was New York, which fell off in value $41,591,982, or 26.84 per cent. In 1905 the value of buildings erected in New York was $178,032,527. St. Louis, after enjoying great prosperity in the building industry since the time just preceding the Louisiana Purchase Exposition, showed the second largest decrease, $8,045,526, or 26.87 per cent. The city showing the next largest decrease was Chicago, which reported a falling off of $5,616,245, or 8.68 per cent, and the progressive city of Los Angeles, which has shown remarkable increases of late years, also showed a decrease. The cause of the falling off in Los Angeles does not appear to have been so much due to the financial depression as to the scarcity and high cost of material. Baltimore, after showing large gains in 1904 and 1905, caused by the fire of 1904, was found in both 1906 and 1907 in the list of cities showing a decrease in the cost of its building operations, though they were more than twice as great in 1907 as in 1903, when the cost was $3,327,225. Philadelphia, Boston, and Brooklyn also showed decreases in 1907. Brooklyn, however, nearly held its own, the decrease being only $149,304, or 0.21 of 1 per cent, the best showing of any of the very large cities where general conditions prevailed. In San Francisco, owing to local conditions, the increase was $56,574,844, or 161.98 per cent. In the other cities the increases, where shown, were with few exceptions small. In Cambridge, which showed the largest proportional gain, except San Francisco, several large mercantile buildings were erected, which swelled the total, and in Cleveland the building industry did not seem to have been affected by the general financial trouble, and reported an increase of $2,915,433, or 22.47 per cent, over 1906. Milwaukee showed an increase of over $1,000,000, due to the increased number of fireproof or fire-resisting buildings erected.

Character of buildings erected in the leading cities of the United States in 1907.

City.	Brick and stone.		Wood.	
	Number of permits.	Value.	Number of permits.	Value.
Atlanta, Ga.	108	$1,574,948	1,698	$2,322,681
Boston, Mass.	355	10,607,367	865	4,464,052
Brooklyn, N. Y.	6,132	57,090,213	2,346	7,059,894
Buffalo, N. Y.	166	2,918,689	1,734	4,097,418
Cambridge, Mass.	25	1,150,000	80	693,210
Chicago, Ill.	7,043	43,391,080	2,310	15,702,000
Cincinnati, Ohio.	534	5,528,202	705	1,364,513
Cleveland, Ohio.	5,024	9,558,262	3,150	4,698,530
Columbus, Ohio.	675	2,787,592	1,498	1,393,668
Dayton, Ohio.	149	2,044,600	1,086	1,693,740
Denver, Colo.	1,639	5,693,115	415	208,175
Detroit, Mich.	400	5,000,000	3,842	7,226,300
Fall River, Mass.	39	746,300	162	400,000
Grand Rapids, Mich.	61	602,728	662	994,504
Hartford, Conn.	134	2,845,026	344	871,630
Indianapolis, Ind.	366	1,956,159	2,044	3,350,452
Kansas City, Kans.	47	413,000	856	1,040,279
Kansas City, Mo.	380	4,934,522	1,537	3,671,125
Los Angeles, Cal.	219	4,793,658	4,810	7,125,601
Louisville, Ky.	278	1,512,913	1,490	1,322,312
Lowell, Mass.	13	531,100	188	474,648

Digitized by Google

Character of buildings erected in the leading cities of the United States in 1907—Continued.

City.	Brick and stone.		Wood.	
	Number of permits.	Value.	Number of permits.	Value.
Memphis, Tenn.	138	$2,703,470	1,118	$1,841,754
Milwaukee, Wis.	199	5,071,128	1,517	4,292,795
Minneapolis, Minn.	267	4,036,530	2,373	4,378,795
Nashville, Tenn.	290	1,042,066	1,464	533,078
Newark, N. J.	631	3,181,174	2,101	6,362,346
New Haven, Conn.	99	1,272,068	385	1,244,076
New York, N. Y.	1,821	90,490,394	1,094	5,234,205
Omaha, Nebr.	165	2,305,603	966	1,935,325
Philadelphia, Pa.	9,058	29,178,535	46	82,780
Pittsburg, Pa.	597	7,552,709	1,330	3,258,209
Providence, R. I.	54	1,068,900	664	1,705,950
Reading, Pa.	790	1,499,550	.....	.....
Richmond, Va.	305	1,488,850	277	332,054
Rochester, N. Y.	122	2,538,790	1,298	3,373,675
St. Joseph, Mo.	64	927,175	421	581,632
St. Louis, Mo.	2,313	18,923,897	3,794	1,039,104
St. Paul, Minn.	120	2,540,975	1,167	2,474,355
San Francisco, Cal.	1,190	51,928,892	7,453	32,579,343
Scranton, Pa.	45	557,991	458	1,686,250
Seattle, Wash.	96	5,769,525	5,450	6,318,607
Syracuse, N. Y.	55	1,720,196	632	1,746,448
Washington, D. C.	891	6,995,916	835	1,488,380
Worcester, Mass.	48	961,050	473	1,341,733
Total.	43,145	409,434,858	67,138	154,005,626

This table shows the character of the buildings erected—that is, those of brick or stone or other fire-resisting material and those of wood. Of the 49 cities reporting, 44 reported by classes for 1907 as compared with 35 for 1906. Of the permits issued or buildings erected, 60.88 per cent were for wooden buildings and 39.12 per cent for fire-resisting buildings, thus showing that even in the larger cities of the country the buildings of wood are greatly in excess of the fire-resisting and more permanent buildings, although, as one would expect, the value of the latter class is much greater than that of the former, $154,005,626, or 27.33 per cent, being the total cost of the wooden and $409,434,858, or 72.67 per cent, the total cost of the brick or stone buildings. A further evidence of the value of the different classes is shown by the individual cost; the average cost of brick or stone buildings was $9,490 compared with $2,294 for the wooden buildings. Philadelphia shows the largest number of brick or stone buildings erected and, with the exception of Reading, the smallest number of wooden buildings. The average cost of the former was $3,221 and of the latter $1,800. In New York the average cost of brick or stone buildings was $49,693. There were no wooden buildings erected in the borough of Manhattan, those reported being in the Bronx; nor were any erected in Reading. Of the larger cities Brooklyn, next to New York, reports the greatest cost of brick or stone buildings, although the average was comparatively small, being $9,310. In Chicago, too, the average cost of brick or stone buildings, $6,161, was low. The substantial character of the buildings erected in San Francisco is shown by the average cost, the 1,190 brick or stone buildings averaging $43,638. In Cambridge, the average cost was $46,000 for fire-resisting buildings. In Lowell, the average was $40,854. The highest average of all cities, however, was $60,099, in Seattle. San Francisco reports the largest number of wooden buildings, 7,453, costing $32,579,343, an average of $4,371 each. The only other city reporting wooden buildings to the cost of over

Digitized by Google

$10,000,000 was Chicago, which erected 2,310 buildings of this character at a cost of $15,702,000, or an average of $6,797 per building—a greater average than for buildings of stone or brick, and a very high average for this class of structure. In the Bronx, New York City, there were erected 1,094 wooden buildings at a cost of $5,234,205, or an average of $4,784 each. The cost of the wooden buildings erected exceeded the cost of the fire-resisting buildings in 15 cities, namely: Atlanta, Buffalo, Detroit, Grand Rapids, Indianapolis, Kansas City, Kans., Los Angeles, Minneapolis, Newark, Providence, Rochester, Scranton, Seattle, Syracuse, and Worcester.

PRODUCTION.

In the following table will be found a statement of the value of the clay products of the United States in 1906 and 1907:

Value of the products of clay in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	1906.			1907.		
	Brick and tile.	Pottery.	Total.	Brick and tile.	Pottery.	Total.
Alabama	$1,650,903	$37,996	$1,688,899	$1,726,664	$27,745	$1,754,409
Arizona	93,694	.....	93,694	101,462	.....	101,462
Arkansas	512,694	19,500	532,194	519,336	16,950	536,286
California	4,265,633	98,597	4,364,230	5,642,699	97,838	5,740,537
Colorado	1,784,005	47,083	1,831,088	1,997,331	44,144	2,041,475
Connecticut and Rhode Island	1,613,761	[a] 133,444	1,747,205	1,361,476	[a] 123,116	1,484,592
Delaware	237,768	.....	237,768	190,440	.....	190,440
District of Columbia	335,139	[b]	335,139	322,084	[b]	322,084
Florida	289,644	[b]	289,644	354,575	[b]	354,575
Georgia	2,380,367	20,257	2,400,624	2,456,352	33,885	2,490,237
Idaho and Nevada	282,889	.....	282,889	327,078	.....	327,078
Illinois	11,651,278	982,903	12,634,181	12,216,323	1,004,166	13,220,489
Indiana	6,224,541	933,693	7,158,234	5,988,970	869,154	6,858,124
Indian Territory	299,790	.....	299,790	.....	.....	.....
Iowa	3,411,027	58,000	3,469,027	3,709,903	18,882	3,728,785
Kansas	2,432,371	[b]	2,432,371	2,370,058	[b]	2,370,058
Kentucky	2,425,214	167,209	2,592,423	2,444,743	166,621	2,611,364
Louisiana	894,277	6,420	900,697	922,877	5,693	928,570
Maine	680,370	[b]	680,370	658,913	[b]	658,913
Maryland	1,763,040	373,499	2,136,539	1,519,465	366,897	1,886,362
Massachusetts	1,895,199	277,534	2,172,733	1,826,076	302,744	2,128,820
Michigan	1,793,367	51,110	1,844,477	1,786,190	61,574	1,847,764
Minnesota	1,603,279	[b]	1,603,279	1,689,933	[b]	1,689,933
Mississippi	831,769	19,311	851,080	825,408	21,121	846,529
Missouri	6,626,775	69,500	6,696,275	6,820,684	78,187	6,898,871
Montana	297,299	[b]	297,299	272,872	[b]	272,872
Nebraska	990,708	.....	990,708	953,432	.....	953,432
New Hampshire	726,051	[b]	726,051	510,599	[b]	510,599
New Jersey	10,079,611	7,282,658	17,362,269	9,019,834	6,985,626	16,005,460
New Mexico	152,599	.....	152,599	180,284	.....	180,284
New York	12,008,260	1,868,347	13,876,607	9,838,376	1,934,498	11,772,874
North Carolina	1,170,568	11,770	1,182,338	1,305,600	10,222	1,315,822
North Dakota	269,873	.....	269,873	287,919	.....	287,919
Ohio	17,023,806	13,990,359	31,014,165	16,807,631	13,533,199	30,340,830
Oklahoma	241,111	.....	241,111	664,512	.....	664,512
Oregon	506,192	[b]	506,192	545,839	[b]	545,839
Pennsylvania	19,363,794	2,410,817	21,774,611	18,981,743	1,309,878	20,291,621
South Carolina	805,212	25,269	830,481	829,029	14,350	843,379
South Dakota	58,175	.....	58,175	40,107	.....	40,107
Tennessee	1,405,458	214,768	1,620,226	1,446,647	167,215	1,613,862
Texas	1,860,963	108,635	1,969,598	2,401,388	156,173	2,557,561
Utah	632,344	2,100	634,444	633,387	[b]	633,387
Vermont	112,368	.....	112,368	109,500	.....	109,500
Virginia	1,966,078	[b]	1,966,078	1,611,335	[b]	1,611,335
Washington	1,458,324	41,560	1,499,884	1,891,239	30,695	1,921,934
West Virginia	1,194,757	1,588,555	2,783,312	1,481,255	2,159,132	3,640,387
Wisconsin	1,215,172	12,170	1,227,342	1,118,987	8,832	1,127,819
Wyoming	74,821	.....	74,321	88,340	.....	88,340
Other States	.....	587,820	587,820	.....	594,937	594,937
Total	129,591,838	31,440,884	161,032,722	128,798,895	30,143,474	158,942,369
Per cent of total	80.48	19.52	100.00	81.03	18.97	100.00

[a] Produced by Connecticut alone.

[b] Included in other States.

Digitized by Google

This table shows that the marketed clay products of the United States in 1907 were valued at $158,942,369, as against $161,032,722 in 1906, a decrease of $2,090,353, or 1.30 per cent.

Of the output for 1907, the brick and tile of this classification, the materials which enter most largely into structural and engineering arts, were valued at $128,798,895, or 81.03 per cent, and the pottery or finer grade of goods was valued at $30,143,474, or 18.97 per cent. These relative percentages about 80 and 20 have been maintained for a number of years. In 1905 the value of the brick and tile products was $121,778,294, or 81.35 per cent, and the pottery products $27,918,894, or 18.65 per cent.

Every State and Territory contributes to this total, though in Rhode Island and Nevada there were not a sufficient number of producers to permit the publication of State totals without disclosing individual statements, so that these States are combined with contiguous ones.

Value of the clay products of the United States, by States, in 1906 and 1907, showing increase or decrease, with percentage of increase or decrease.

State.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) and decrease (−) in 1907.	Percentage of increase (+) and decrease (−) in 1907.
Alabama	$1,688,899	$1,754,409	+ $65,510	+ 3.88
Arizona	93,694	101,462	+ 7,768	+ 8.29
Arkansas	532,194	536,286	+ 4,092	+ .77
California	4,364,230	5,740,537	+1,376,307	+31.54
Colorado	1,831,068	2,041,475	+ 210,387	+11.49
Connecticut and Rhode Island	1,747,205	1,484,592	− 262,613	−15.03
Delaware	237,768	190,440	− 47,328	−19.91
District of Columbia	335,139	322,084	− 13,055	− 3.90
Florida	289,644	354,575	+ 64,931	+22.42
Georgia	2,400,624	2,490,237	+ 89,613	+ 3.73
Idaho and Nevada	282,889	327,078	+ 44,189	+15.62
Illinois	12,634,181	13,220,489	+ 586,308	+ 4.64
Indiana	7,158,234	6,858,124	− 300,110	− 4.19
Iowa	3,469,027	3,728,785	+ 259,758	+ 7.49
Kansas	2,432,371	2,370,058	− 62,313	− 2.56
Kentucky	2,592,423	2,611,364	+ 18,941	+ .73
Louisiana	900,097	928,570	+ 27,873	+ 3.09
Maine	680,370	658,913	− 21,457	− 3.15
Maryland	2,136,539	1,886,362	− 250,177	−11.71
Massachusetts	2,172,733	2,128,820	− 43,913	− 2.02
Michigan	1,844,477	1,847,764	+ 3,287	+ .18
Minnesota	1,603,279	1,689,933	+ 86,654	+ 5.40
Mississippi	851,080	846,529	− 4,551	− .53
Missouri	6,696,275	6,898,871	+ 202,596	+ 3.03
Montana	297,299	272,872	− 24,427	− 8.22
Nebraska	990,708	953,432	− 37,276	− 3.76
New Hampshire	726,051	510,599	− 215,452	−29.67
New Jersey	17,362,269	16,005,460	−1,356,809	− 7.81
New Mexico	152,599	180,284	+ 27,685	+18.14
New York	13,876,607	11,772,874	−2,103,733	−15.16
North Carolina	1,182,338	1,315,822	+ 133,484	+11.29
North Dakota	269,873	287,919	+ 18,046	+ 6.69
Ohio	31,014,165	30,340,830	− 673,335	− 2.1
Oklahoma	[a] 540,901	664,512	+ 123,611	+22.85
Oregon	506,192	545,839	+ 39,647	+ 7.83
Pennsylvania	21,774,611	20,291,621	−1,482,990	− 6.81
South Carolina	830,481	843,379	+ 12,898	+ 1.55
South Dakota	58,175	40,107	− 18,068	−31.06
Tennessee	1,620,226	1,613,862	− 6,364	− .39
Texas	1,969,598	2,557,561	+ 587,963	+29.85
Utah	634,444	633,387	− 1,057	− .17
Vermont	112,368	109,500	− 2,868	− 2.55
Virginia	1,966,078	1,611,335	− 354,743	−18.04
Washington	1,499,884	1,921,934	+ 422,050	+28.14
West Virginia	2,783,312	3,640,387	+ 857,075	+30.79
Wisconsin	1,227,342	1,127,819	− 99,523	− 8.11
Wyoming	74,321	88,340	+ 14,019	+18.86
Other States	[b] 587,820	[b] 594,937	+ 7,117	+ 1.21
Total	161,032,722	158,942,369	−2,090,353	− 1.30

[a] Includes Indian Territory.

[b] Includes pottery products which could not be separately classified without disclosing individual figures.

Digitized by Google

Of the States and Territories represented by the 47 totals, 25 showed gains and 22 losses in 1907. Thirty-seven showed gains and 11 losses in 1906, there being one more total than in 1907 by reason of Indian Territory, which is now merged with Oklahoma. In 1907 the increases ranged from $3,287, or 0.18 of 1 per cent, in Michigan to $1,376,307, or 31.54 per cent, in California; and the decreases ranged from $1,057, or 0.17 of 1 per cent, in Utah to $2,103,733, or 15.16 per cent, in New York. The gains and losses do not appear to be confined to any definite portions of the country. The largest gain and the largest loss may easily be accounted for, the former by the local conditions produced by the earthquake and fire, and the latter by the decrease in the brickmaking industry along Hudson River. Of the 11 States which showed decreases in 1906, 8 showed decreases in 1907—Maryland, Montana, Nebraska, New York, South Dakota, Vermont, Virginia, and Wisconsin. In 1906 none of the leading clay-working States, except New York, showed a decrease; in 1907 all of the first five, except Illinois, show large decreases. Next to California, the State showing the largest increase was West Virginia, which reported a gain of $857,075, or 30.79 per cent. This gain came from an increase in both the brick and tile and the pottery products of the State. Illinois and Texas also showed large gains, over $500,000 in each State. The largest decrease, next to New York, was Pennsylvania, where it was $1,482,990, or 6.81 per cent. New Jersey also showed a loss of over $1,000,000, and Ohio one of $673,335, or 2.17 per cent.

In the following table will be found a comparison of the several varieties of clay products marketed in 1906 and 1907, showing the actual gain or loss in each variety and the percentage of gain or loss in each variety:

Value of the products of clay in the United States in 1906 and 1907, with increase or decrease.

Product.	1906.	1907.	Increase (+) and decrease (−) in 1907.	Percentage of increase (+) and decrease (−) in 1907.
Common brick	$61,300,696	$58,785,461	−$2,515,235	− 4.10
Vitrified paving brick or block	7,857,768	9,654,282	+ 1,796,514	+22.86
Front brick	7,895,323	7,329,360	− 565,963	− 7.17
Fancy or ornamental brick	207,119	361,243	+ 154,124	+74.41
Enameled brick	773,104	918,173	+ 145,069	+18.76
Drain tile	6,543,289	6,864,162	+ 320,873	+ 4.90
Sewer pipe	11,114,967	11,482,845	+ 367,878	+ 3.31
Architectural terra cotta	5,739,460	6,026,977	+ 287,517	+ 5.01
Fireproofing and terra-cotta lumber	3,652,181	3,162,453	− 489,728	−13.41
Hollow building tile or blocks	934,357	1,088,165	+ 153,808	+16.46
Tile (not drain)	4,634,898	4,551,881	− 83,017	− 1.79
Stove lining	743,414	627,647	− 115,767	−15.57
Fire brick	14,206,868	14,946,045	+ 739,177	+ 5.20
Miscellaneous	3,988,394	3,000,201	− 988,193	−24.78
Total brick and tile	129,591,838	128,798,895	− 792,943	− .61
Total pottery	31,440,884	30,143,474	− 1,297,410	− 4.13
Grand total	161,032,722	158,942,369	− 2,090,353	− 1.30

This table more than any other shows in concise form the industries in the two years under review, and shows at a glance the total value of the several products, as well as the gain or loss in 1907 compared with 1906. Seven of the items given in the table show a

Digitized by Google

decrease, and 8 show an increase, the grand total showing a decrease of $2,090,353, or 1.30 per cent.

The only important product to show a large gain was vitrified paving brick, which increased in value $1,796,514, or 22.86 per cent. Fire brick made the next largest gain—$739,177, or 5.20 per cent. Next to common brick this is the product of greatest value.

The product showing the largest proportional gain was fancy or ornamental brick, which increased 74.41 per cent. As, however, this is one of the least important branches of the industry and varies much from year to year, no significance can be given to this increase.

The enameled-brick industry, although small, appears to be steadily growing and reached a value in 1907 of nearly $1,000,000, showing a gain of $145,069, or 18.76 per cent.

The use of drain tile seems to be extending, as indicated by the increased value of this product from year to year. In 1907 it gained $320,873 over 1906, or 4.90 per cent. Its principal use is in the Middle Western States, though it is spreading to other portions of the country.

Sewer pipe, the product of third largest value, made a fair gain in 1907, considering the depressed condition of affairs. This gain was $367,878, or 3.31 per cent.

The product of greatest importance, common brick, showed the greatest loss in 1907—$2,515,235, or 4.10 per cent. This decrease was not confined to any one section and can only be accounted for by the general falling off in building.

The front brick, fireproofing, and tile (not drain) industries all showed decreases. As these products are all used in the higher class of structures, their decrease would indicate a falling off in this class of buildings.

The following table shows the products of clay in the United States from 1898 to 1907, inclusive, by varieties of products, together with the total for each year and the number of operating firms reporting:

Products of clay in the United States, 1898–1907, by varieties.

Year.	Number of operating firms reporting.	Common brick.			Vitrified paving brick.		
		Quantity. (thousands).	Value.	Average price per thousand.	Quantity. (thousands).	Value.	Average price per thousand.
1898.....	5,971	5,867,415	$30,980,704	$5.28	474,419	$4,016,822	$8.47
1899.....	6,962	7,695,305	39,887,522	5.18	580,751	4,750,424	8.18
1900.....	6,475	7,140,622	38,621,514	5.41	546,679	4,764,124	8.71
1901.....	6,421	8,038,579	45,503,076	5.66	605,077	5,484,134	9.06
1902.....	6,046	8,475,067	48,885,869	5.77	617,192	5,744,530	9.31
1903.....	6,034	8,463,683	50,532,075	5.97	654,499	6,453,849	9.86
1904.....	6,108	8,665,171	51,768,568	5.97	735,489	7,557,425	10.28
1905.....	5,925	9,817,355	61,394,383	6.25	665,879	6,703,710	10.07
1906.....	5,857	10,027,039	61,300,696	6.11	751,974	7,857,768	10.45
1907.....	5,536	9,795,698	58,785,461	6.00	876,245	9,654,382	11.02

Year.	Front brick.			Fancy or ornamental brick (value).	Enameled brick (value).	Fire brick (value).	Stove lining (value).	Drain tile (value).
	Quantity. (thousands).	Value.	Average price per thousand.					
1898.....	295,833	$3,572,385	$12.08	$358,372	$279,993	$6,093,071	(a)	$3,115,318
1899.....	438,817	4,767,343	10.86	476,191	329,969	8,641,882	$416,235	3,682,394
1900.....	344,516	3,864,670	11.09	289,698	323,630	9,830,517	462,541	2,976,281
1901.....	415,343	4,709,737	11.34	372,131	463,709	9,870,421	423,371	3,143,001
1902.....	458,391	5,318,008	11.60	335,290	471,163	11,970,511	630,924	3,506,787
1903.....	433,016	5,402,861	12.48	328,387	599,689	a 14,062,369	(a)	4,639,214
1904.....	434,351	5,560,131	12.80	300,233	545,397	11,167,972	(a)	5,348,555
1905.....	541,590	7,108,092	13.12	293,907	636,279	12,735,404	645,432	5,850,210
1906.....	617,469	7,895,323	12.79	207,119	773,104	14,206,868	743,414	6,543,289
1907.....	585,943	7,329,360	12.51	361,243	918,173	14,946,045	627,647	6,864,162

a Stove lining not separately classified prior to 1899 is included in fire brick in 1903; in miscellaneous in 1904.

Digitized by Google

Products of clay in the United States, 1898–1907, by varieties—Continued.

Year.	Sewer pipe (value).	Architectural terra cotta (value).	Fireproofing (value).	Hollow building tile or blocks (value).	Tile, not drain (value).	Miscellaneous (value).	Pottery (value).	Total value.
1898.....	$3,791,057	$2,043,325	$1,900,642	(a)	$1,746,024	$2,000,743	$14,589,224	$74,487,680
1899.....	4,560,334	2,027,532	1,665,066	(a)	1,276,300	6,065,928	17,250,250	95,797,370
1900.....	5,842,562	2,372,568	1,820,214	(a)	2,349,420	2,896,036	19,798,570	96,212,345
1901.....	6,736,969	3,367,982	1,860,269	(a)	2,867,659	2,945,268	22,463,860	110,211,587
1902.....	7,174,892	3,526,906	3,175,593	(a)	3,622,863	3,678,742	24,127,453	122,169,531
1903.....	8,525,369	4,672,028	2,708,143	$1,153,200	3,505,329	3,073,856	25,436,052	131,062,421
1904.....	9,187,423	4,107,473	2,502,603	1,126,498	3,023,428	3,669,282	25,158,270	131,023,248
1905.....	10,097,089	5,003,158	3,004,526	1,094,267	3,647,726	3,564,111	27,918,894	149,697,188
1906.....	11,114,967	5,739,460	3,652,181	934,357	4,634,898	3,988,394	31,440,884	161,032,722
1907.....	11,482,845	6,026,977	3,162,453	1,088,165	4,551,881	3,000,201	30,143,474	158,942,369

a Hollow building tile or blocks included in fireproofing prior to 1903.

This table shows the growth of the clay-working industries during ten years. In this decade, the industries have made great progress, both in quality and quantity of ware. Improvements in the processes of manufacture, especially looking toward economies in production, have been made. The total value of the clay products ranged from $74,487,680 in 1898 to $161,032,722 in 1906, 1907 showing a slight falling off. This is a difference between the maximum and minimum of $86,545,042, or 116.19 per cent.

In 1907 the maximum total was reached in only 6 products, viz, vitrified paving brick, enameled brick, fire brick, drain tile, sewer pipe, and architectural terra cotta.

The maximum quantity of common brick was reached in 1906, 10,027,039,000, and the maximum value in 1905, $61,394,383. The average price per thousand ranged from $5.18 in 1899 to $6.25 in 1905.

Front brick reached its maximum quantity and value in 1906, and its highest average value, $13.12, in 1905. Fancy or ornamental brick, although it increased in 1907, reached its maximum in 1899, since which time it has been declining almost continuously. Fireproofing reached its maximum, $3,652,181, in 1906 and declined to $3,162,453 in 1907. Hollow building tile or block has been separately classified only since 1903, when it was reported at its highest value, and has declined steadily since, until 1907 when it showed a slight increase, although it did not reach the value reported for it in 1905. Tile, not drain, reached its maximum in 1906, and showed a decrease in 1907. Pottery in the period covered, showed almost a uniform increase, reaching its maximum in 1906.

The vitrified paving brick product showed its maximum quantity and value, as well as its highest average price in 1907, which indicates the increasing popularity of this material. Its consumption as a structural material seems also to be increasing. The increase of the maximum, in 1907, over the minimum, in 1898, was $5,637,460, or 140.35 per cent. The average price ranged from $8.18 in 1899 to $11.02 in 1907.

Enameled brick, which at the beginning of the decade was valued at $279,993, increased almost steadily to 1907, when it was valued at $918,173, a gain of $638,180, or 227.93 per cent.

The value of the fire-brick product also reached its maximum in 1907, ranging from $6,093,071, the minimum, in 1898 to $14,946,045 in 1907, an increase of $8,852,974, or 145.30 per cent.

Digitized by Google

Drain tile increased steadily from $2,976,281 in 1900 to $6,864,162 in 1907, an increase of $3,887,881, or 130.63 per cent. Sewer pipe showed a gain and its maximum in 1907. This product has shown a steady growth throughout the entire decade, increasing from $3,791,057 in 1898 to $11,482,845 in 1907, an increase of $7,691,788, or 202.89 per cent.

In 1907 the value of architectural terra cotta reached its maximum of $6,026,977, the minimum being in 1899, from which time until 1907, except in 1904, there was a steady gain. The difference between the minimum and the maximum was $3,999,445, or an increase of 197.26 per cent.

RANK OF STATES.

In the following table will be found a statement of the rank of the States in the value of clay products, the number of operating firms reporting, the value of the products by States, and the percentage of total value produced by each State in 1906 and 1907:

Rank of States, value of output, and percentage of total value of clay products in 1906 and 1907.

State.	1906.				1907.			
	Rank.	Number of operating firms reporting.	Value.	Percentage of total product.	Rank.	Number of operating firms reporting.	Value.	Percentage of total product.
Ohio	1	784	$31,014,165	19.26	1	736	$30,340,830	19.09
Pennsylvania	2	514	21,774,611	13.52	2	487	20,291,621	12.77
New Jersey	3	175	17,362,269	10.78	3	165	16,005,460	10.07
Illinois	5	466	12,634,181	7.85	4	417	13,220,489	8.32
New York	4	253	13,876,607	8.62	5	247	11,772,874	7.41
Missouri	7	190	6,696,275	4.16	6	172	6,898,871	4.34
Indiana	6	419	7,158,234	4.44	7	392	6,858,124	4.32
California	8	113	4,364,230	2.71	8	118	5,740,537	3.61
Iowa	9	304	3,469,027	2.15	9	276	3,728,785	2.35
West Virginia	10	65	2,783,312	1.73	10	63	3,640,387	2.29
Kentucky	11	117	2,592,423	1.61	11	115	2,611,364	1.64
Texas	16	139	1,969,398	1.22	12	131	2,557,561	1.61
Georgia	13	99	2,400,624	1.49	13	106	2,490,237	1.57
Kansas	12	66	2,432,371	1.51	14	67	2,370,058	1.49
Massachusetts	14	82	2,172,733	1.35	15	80	2,128,820	1.34
Colorado	19	94	1,831,088	1.14	16	88	2,041,475	1.28
Washington	24	61	1,499,884	.93	17	63	1,921,934	1.21
Maryland	15	70	2,136,530	1.33	18	63	1,886,362	1.19
Michigan	18	142	1,844,477	1.14	19	136	1,847,764	1.16
Alabama	21	112	1,688,899	1.05	20	100	1,754,409	1.10
Minnesota	23	109	1,603,279	1.00	21	106	1,689,933	1.06
Tennessee	22	116	1,620,226	1.01	22	116	1,613,862	1.02
Virginia	17	91	1,966,078	1.22	23	87	1,611,335	1.01
Connecticut and Rhode Island	20	42	1,747,205	1.08	24	43	1,484,592	.93
North Carolina	26	214	1,182,338	.73	25	215	1,315,822	.83
Wisconsin	25	147	1,227,342	.76	26	138	1,127,819	.71
Nebraska	27	98	990,708	.62	27	89	953,432	.60
Louisiana	28	67	900,697	.56	28	62	928,570	.58
Mississippi	29	102	851,080	.53	29	90	846,529	.53
South Carolina	30	63	830,481	.52	30	63	843,379	.53
Oklahoma	34	47	[a] 540,901	.34	31	41	664,512	.42
Maine	32	59	680,370	.42	32	59	658,913	.42
Utah	33	52	634,444	.39	33	41	633,387	.40
Oregon	36	63	506,192	.31	34	63	545,539	.34
Arkansas	35	62	532,194	.33	35	52	536,286	.34
New Hampshire	31	33	726,051	.45	36	32	510,599	.32
Florida	39	20	289,644	.18	37	23	354,575	.22
Idaho and Nevada	40	57	282,889	.18	38	55	327,078	.21
District of Columbia	37	13	335,139	.21	39	11	322,084	.20
North Dakota	41	19	269,873	.17	40	19	287,919	.18
Montana	38	25	297,299	.18	41	24	272,872	.17
Delaware	42	23	237,768	.15	42	20	190,440	.12
New Mexico	43	21	152,599	.09	43	16	180,284	.11
Vermont	44	11	112,368	.07	44	11	109,500	.07
Arizona	45	18	93,694	.06	45	17	101,462	.06
Wyoming	46	11	74,321	.05	46	13	88,340	.06
South Dakota	47	9	58,175	.04	47	8	40,107	.03
Other States	.....	.....	[b] 587,820	.36	.....	.....	[b] 594,937	.37
Total	.....	5,857	161,032,722	100.00	.....	5,536	158,942,369	100.00

[a] Including Indian Territory.

[b] Undistributed pottery products.

Digitized by Google

This table shows that every State and Territory was a producer of clay products in 1907, which ranged in value from $40,107 in South Dakota, or 0.37 of 1 per cent of the total, to $30,340,830, or 19.09 per cent, in Ohio. Ohio continues to be the leading clay-working State. The difference between the value of the clay products of Ohio and that of the next State, Pennsylvania, is so great—$10,049,209—as to justify the opinion that Ohio will continue to be the leading State for many years. In 1906 Ohio's clay products were valued at $31,014,165, or 19.26 per cent of the total. Pennsylvania was second in both years, reporting products valued at $20,291,621, or 12.77 per cent of the total in 1907, as compared with $21,774,611, or 13.52 per cent of the total in 1906. New Jersey was third in both years, reporting products valued at $16,005,460, or 10.07 per cent of the total, in 1907, and at $17,362,269, or 10.78 per cent of the total, in 1906. Illinois, which was fifth in 1906 became fourth in 1907, exchanging places with New York. Missouri and Indiana also exchanged places, the former becoming sixth and the latter seventh in 1907. California and Iowa retained the same relative ranks in both years—eighth and ninth—and West Virginia was tenth in both years. Texas rose from sixteenth to twelfth; Virginia fell from seventeenth to twenty-third; New Hampshire fell from thirty-first to thirty-sixth, and Washington rose from twenty-fourth to seventeenth. These were the only changes worthy of note.

The first ten States marketed wares valued at $118,497,978, or 74.55 per cent of the total; in 1906 the same States reported wares valued at $121,132,911, or 75.22 per cent of the total. The first five States reported wares valued at $91,631,274, or 57.66 per cent in 1907; in 1906 the products from these States were valued at $96,661,833, or 60.03 per cent.

The number of firms reporting continues to decrease, notwithstanding the large number of plants started each year—a change to be accounted for both by the temporary character of many of the brickyards, which are abandoned at the close of one season, and by the fact that consolidations are still going on, which reduce the number of firms reporting, but not the number of plants. No attempt is made to show the number of yards nor the plants—a considerable number—from which no sales of products were made in 1907.

Ohio had the largest number of reporting firms: 736 in 1907 and 784 in 1906. California was the only one of the first ten States that showed a gain in the number of firms, and in that State the gain was only 5; Georgia also showed a gain of 7, Kansas 1, Washington 2, Connecticut and Rhode Island 1, North Carolina 1, Florida 3, and Wyoming 2. All of the rest of the States showed losses.

Digitized by Google

BRICK AND TILE.

PRODUCTION.

The following tables show the production and value of the building brick and other structural products of clay, together with fire brick, paving brick, and other clay products used in engineering works, the rank of States, and the percentage of total value of each State in 1906 and 1907:

Brick and tile products of the United States in 1906.

Rank.	State.	Common brick.			Vitrified paving brick or block.		
		Quantity.	Value.	Average price per thousand.	Quantity.	Value.	Average price per thousand.
		Thousands.			*Thousands.*		
19	Alabama	166,225	$1,046,986	$6.30	(a)	(a)	$11.62
46	Arizona	10,953	93,014	8.49			
34	Arkansas	72,306	489,633	6.77	(a)	(a)	12.00
8	California	278,780	1,962,866	7.05	(a)	(a)	18.49
17	Colorado	120,944	787,084	6.51	6,239	$74,460	11.93
20	Connecticut and Rhode Island	212,648	1,503,929	7.07	(a)	(a)	16.36
43	Delaware	28,004	222,628	7.95			
36	District of Columbia	32,597	242,085	7.43			
39	Florida	42,635	285,224	6.69			
12	Georgia	303,286	1,783,988	5.88	(a)	(a)	13.99
40	Idaho and Nevada	32,757	272,174	8.31	(a)	(a)	26.50
4	Illinois	1,195,210	5,719,906	4.79	122,227	1,306,476	10.69
7	Indiana	307,076	1,778,270	5.79	45,725	502,509	10.99
37	Indian Territory	41,913	252,608	6.03	2,169	20,231	9.33
9	Iowa	168,871	1,118,709	6.62	16,930	185,990	10.99
10	Kansas	314,371	1,376,552	4.38	78,199	658,392	8.42
11	Kentucky	142,185	881,879	6.20	(a)	(a)	14.13
28	Louisiana	116,073	811,185	6.99	(a)	(a)	10.00
32	Maine	58,344	383,011	6.56	(a)	(a)	15.04
18	Maryland	204,238	1,267,771	6.21	(a)	(a)	15.60
14	Massachusetts	204,282	1,415,864	6.93			
16	Michigan	206,583	1,178,202	5.70	6,229	81,814	13.13
21	Minnesota	165,598	986,962	5.96	(a)	(a)	10.68
29	Mississippi	121,107	801,420	6.62			
6	Missouri	257,292	1,810,304	7.04	57,414	539,700	9.40
38	Montana	24,488	203,365	8.30	(a)	(a)	15.95
27	Nebraska	119,501	835,702	6.99	(a)	(a)	8.00
31	New Hampshire	95,770	716,051	7.48			
5	New Jersey	413,258	2,610,686	6.32	(a)	(a)	14.98
44	New Mexico	16,416	115,131	7.01	(a)	(a)	10.00
3	New York	1,535,579	9,205,961	6.00	10,787	163,969	15.20
26	North Carolina	166,338	1,041,078	6.26	(a)	(a)	10.00
41	North Dakota	25,972	204,188	7.86			
2	Ohio	550,422	3,243,157	5.89	202,978	1,955,360	9.63
42	Oklahoma	33,918	234,162	6.90	(a)	(a)	8.00
35	Oregon	45,007	341,127	7.58			
1	Pennsylvania	1,027,541	6,586,374	6.41	93,417	996,347	10.67
30	South Carolina	128,009	748,648	5.85			
48	South Dakota	6,064	54,175	8.93			
23	Tennessee	169,371	1,038,266	6.13	(a)	(a)	13.00
15	Texas	211,842	1,307,199	6.17	(a)	(a)	10.00
33	Utah	54,903	368,151	6.71			
45	Vermont	13,836	85,755	6.20			
13	Virginia	232,697	1,536,312	6.60			
22	Washington	99,788	708,968	7.10	9,609	156,476	16.28
25	West Virginia	74,833	469,527	6.27	47,902	578,164	12.07
24	Wisconsin	170,496	1,109,386	6.51			
47	Wyoming	6,713	65,033	9.69			
	Other States [b]				52,149	637,880	12.23
	Total	10,027,039	61,300,696	6.11	751,974	7,857,768	10.45
	Per cent of brick and tile products		47.30			6.06	
	Per cent of total of clay products		38.07			4.88	

[a] Included in "Other States."
[b] Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State.

Digitized by Google

Brick and tile products of the United States in 1906—Continued.

Rank.	State.	Front brick.			Fancy or ornamental brick (value).	Drain tile (value).	Sewer pipe (value).	Architectural terra cotta (value).	Fireproofing (value).
		Quantity.	Value.	Average price per thousand.					
		Thousands.							
19	Alabama	(a)	(a)	$11.35	.....	$2,285	(a)	.....	(a)
46	Arizona	(a)	(a)	20.00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
34	Arkansas	539	$6,046	11.22	.....	3,795	.....	.....	.....
8	California	18,421	501,746	27.24	(a)	30,545	$827,477	$254,932	$98,968
17	Colorado	24,147	256,770	10.63	$2,806	6,126	(a)	(a)	(a)
20	Connecticut and Rhode Island	(a)	(a)	16.51	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
43	Delaware	(a)	(a)	18.97	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
36	District of Columbia	(a)	(a)	13.05	.....	(a)	30,004	.....	(a)
39	Florida	.....	.....	.....	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
12	Georgia	2,094	20,747	9.91	.....	12,000	221,000	(a)	(a)
40	Idaho and Nevada	425	10,095	23.75	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4	Illinois	30,022	341,298	11.37	11,635	1,052,588	587,805	(a)	409,171
7	Indiana	35,090	395,368	11.27	4,700	1,373,441	486,897	(a)	323,015
37	Indian Territory	733	8,413	11.48	(a)	.....	.....	.....	.....
9	Iowa	8,871	101,795	11.48	.....	1,721,614	(a)	.....	.....
10	Kansas	19,875	187,577	9.44	(a)	19,894	(a)	.....	.....
11	Kentucky	11,893	109,771	9.23	.....	27,359	(a)	.....	.....
28	Louisiana	(a)	(a)	12.67	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
32	Maine	(a)	(a)	10.53	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
18	Maryland	2,266	31,968	14.11	(a)	3,315	.....	(a)	.....
14	Massachusetts	(a)	(a)	22.17	(a)	.....	.....	(a)	(a)
16	Michigan	1,474	14,162	9.61	(a)	314,098	(a)	.....	.....
21	Minnesota	7,510	98,170	13.07	.....	41,779	(a)	.....	(a)
29	Mississippi	1,051	12,549	11.94	.....	9,000	.....	.....	.....
6	Missouri	29,019	394,563	13.59	30,689	64,063	1,208,236	(a)	(a)
38	Montana	(a)	(a)	20.00	(a)	(a)	(a)	.....	(a)
27	Nebraska	(a)	(a)	13.96	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....
31	New Hampshire	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
5	New Jersey	62,138	896,887	14.43	1,951	23,209	(a)	1,682,022	1,399,233
44	New Mexico	(a)	(a)	12.46	(a)	.....	.....	.....	.....
3	New York	23,625	351,824	14.89	.....	153,237	(a)	967,987	75,631
26	North Carolina	385	4,410	11.45	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	(a)
41	North Dakota	2,732	51,100	18.70	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
2	Ohio	90,310	1,025,590	11.36	38,218	1,520,748	3,987,360	(a)	793,179
42	Oklahoma	559	6,149	11.00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
35	Oregon	1,247	33,837	27.13	(a)	23,424	(a)	.....	(a)
1	Pennsylvania	151,138	1,761,991	11.66	40,880	9,113	985,635	367,353	191,489
30	South Carolina	(a)	(a)	13.74	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
48	South Dakota	(a)	(a)	20.00	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
23	Tennessee	12,077	124,031	10.27	3,663	19,719	(a)	.....	.....
15	Texas	8,492	110,189	12.98	(a)	3,652	(a)	.....	.....
33	Utah	9,917	107,255	10.82	(a)	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
45	Vermont	.....	.....	.....	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
13	Virginia	25,385	392,130	15.45	(a)	4,805	.....	.....	.....
22	Washington	4,439	122,770	27.66	.....	13,057	313,880	(a)	14,792
25	West Virginia	(a)	(a)	15.00	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
24	Wisconsin	5,384	52,038	9.67	(a)	51,143	.....	.....	.....
47	Wyoming	533	8,788	16.49	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
	Other States[b]	25,678	355,296	13.84	72,577	38,880	2,466,673	2,467,166	346,703
	Total	617,469	7,895,323	12.79	[c]980,223	6,543,289	11,114,967	5,739,460	3,652,181
	Per cent of brick and tile products	.....	6.09	.....	.76	5.05	8.58	4.43	2.82
	Per cent of total of clay products	.....	4.90	.....	.61	4.07	6.90	3.57	2.27

[a] Included in "Other States."
[b] Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State.
[c] Including enameled brick valued at $773,104, made in the following States: California, Colorado, Illinois, Maryland, Missouri, New Jersey, New York, Ohio, and Pennsylvania.

Digitized by Google

Brick and tile products of the United States in 1906—Continued.

Rank.	State.	Hollow building tile or blocks (value).	Tile, not drain (value).	Stove lining (value).	Fire brick.			Miscellaneous (value).[a]	Total value.	Per centage of total value.
					Quantity (thousands)	Value.	Average price per thousand.			
19	Alabama	(b)			9,094	$157,147	$17.28	$23,602	$1,650,903	1.27
46	Arizona							180	93,694	.07
34	Arkansas	(b)			(b)	(b)	12.12	700	512,694	.40
8	California	$31,600	$69,023	(b)	14,272	347,806	24.37	68,055	4,265,633	3.29
17	Colorado	(b)	40,640		14,280	278,407	19.50	75,258	1,784,005	1.38
20	Connecticut and Rhode Island	(b)		(b)	(b)	(b)	22.00		1,613,761	1.25
43	Delaware				(b)	(b)	20.00		237,768	.18
36	District of Columbia							30,366	335,139	.26
39	Florida				(b)	(b)	20.00		289,644	.22
12	Georgia	(b)	(b)		3,555	51,310	14.43	7,000	2,380,367	1.84
40	Idaho and Nevada				(b)	(b)	30.00		282,889	.22
4	Illinois	7,757	(b)	(b)	14,646	236,032	16.12	34,330	11,651,278	8.99
7	Indiana	99,404	(b)	(b)	14,074	149,351	10.61	442,145	6,224,541	4.80
37	Indian Territory				(b)	(b)	17.10	17,100	299,790	.23
9	Iowa	162,664			57	930	16.32	5,084	3,411,027	2.63
10	Kansas	(b)	(b)		(b)	(b)	24.73	443	2,432,371	1.88
11	Kentucky	(b)	296,391		50,022	898,527	17.96		2,425,214	1.87
28	Louisiana							29,721	894,277	.69
32	Maine				(b)	(b)	14.99	80	680,370	.52
18	Maryland		(b)	$32,200	14,278	266,980	18.70	10,000	1,763,040	1.36
14	Massachusetts		91,394	186,815	1,435	57,940	40.38	2,456	1,895,199	1.46
16	Michigan	4,290		(b)	(b)	(b)	10.05		1,793,367	1.38
21	Minnesota	5,991			(b)	(b)	17.50	13,080	1,603,279	1.24
29	Mississippi	(b)						1,200	831,769	.64
6	Missouri	27,717	(b)	(b)	70,201	1,324,895	18.87	470,688	6,626,775	5.11
38	Montana				1,008	45,034	44.68	6,000	297,299	.23
27	Nebraska	(b)			(b)	(b)	30.00		990,708	.76
31	New Hampshire				(b)	(b)	25.00		726,051	.56
5	New Jersey	85,962	1,163,401	(b)	39,415	954,081	24.21	858,722	10,079,611	7.78
44	New Mexico	(b)							152,599	.12
3	New York	32,428	101,319	131,908	13,605	451,783	33.21	233,411	12,008,260	9.27
26	North Carolina				(b)	(b)	17.91		1,170,568	.90
41	North Dakota	(b)			(b)	(b)	21.62		269,873	.21
2	Ohio	365,842	1,523,410	110,800	109,675	1,670,630	15.23	754,712	17,023,806	13.14
42	Oklahoma								241,111	.19
35	Oregon	(b)	(b)		183	5,524	30.19	20,000	506,192	.39
1	Pennsylvania	51,179	389,013	203,674	374,857	6,854,640	18.29	839,295	19,363,794	14.94
30	South Carolina				2,169	30,564	14.09		805,212	.62
48	South Dakota				(b)	(b)	40.00		58,175	.04
23	Tennessee	(b)			3,473	45,379	13.07	5,000	1,405,458	1.08
15	Texas		(b)		2,484	45,557	18.34	18,137	1,860,963	1.44
33	Utah		(b)		1,654	40,512	24.49	9,680	632,344	.49
45	Vermont			(b)					112,368	.09
13	Virginia				1,284	21,110	16.44		1,966,078	1.52
22	Washington	(b)	(b)		1,670	46,525	27.86	7,999	1,458,324	1.13
25	West Virginia		(b)		4,428	59,757	13.50	2,450	1,194,757	.92
24	Wisconsin	810						1,500	1,215,172	.94
47	Wyoming	(b)							74,321	.06
	Other States[c]	58,713	960,307	78,017	9,020	166,447	18.45		(d)	
	Total	934,357	4,634,898	743,414	770,839	14,206,868	18.43	3,988,394	129,591,838	100.00
	Per cent of brick and tile products	.72	3.58	.57		10.96		3.08	100.00	
	Per cent of total of clay products	.58	2.88	.46		8.82		2.47	80.48	

[a] Including adobes, aquarium ornaments, art terra cotta, assayers' supplies, boiler and locomotive tile and tank blocks, brick and tile for chemical purposes, burnt clay ballast, chimney pipe, flues and tops, charcoal furnaces, conduits, crucibles, flue and furnace lining, gas logs, glass-house supplies, grave markers, insulators, muffles, oven tile, radial chimney brick and blocks, retorts and settings, rustic stumps, saggers, scorifiers, sewer brick and blocks, sleeves and nozzles, stone pumps, tunnel blocks, vitrified curbing, wall coping, and well brick and tile.

[b] Included in "Other States."

[c] Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State.

[d] The total of "Other States" is distributed among the States to which it belongs in order that they may be fully represented in the totals.

Digitized by Google

Brick and tile products of the United States in 1907.

Rank.	State.	Common brick.			Vitrified paving brick or block.		
		Quantity.	Value.	Average price per thousand.	Quantity.	Value.	Average price per thousand.
		Thousands.			*Thousands.*		
18	Alabama	159,315	$1,004,644	$6.31	13,362	$183,895	$13.76
45	Arizona	10,988	100,062	9.11			
35	Arkansas	68,463	468,706	6.85	(a)	(a)	10.00
8	California	339,439	2,483,062	7.32	(a)	(a)	15.79
14	Colorado	118,551	803,701	6.78	3,145	37,782	12.01
24	Connecticut and Rhode Island	198,414	1,240,575	6.25	(a)	(a)	24.23
42	Delaware	22,047	175,410	7.96			
39	District of Columbia	28,735	219,110	7.63			
37	Florida	51,779	342,704	6.64			
10	Georgia	318,844	1,807,148	5.67	(a)	(a)	12.50
38	Idaho and Nevada	34,034	299,403	8.80	(a)	(a)	25.14
3	Illinois	1,494,807	6,499,777	4.35	126,927	1,405,821	11.08
7	Indiana	251,766	1,509,415	6.00	46,224	548,448	11.87
9	Iowa	157,618	1,085,383	6.89	21,686	223,193	10.29
13	Kansas	263,887	1,189,263	4.51	85,110	727,979	8.55
11	Kentucky	143,731	932,469	6.49	(a)	(a)	14.27
28	Louisiana	110,386	839,236	7.60			
32	Maine	54,815	394,003	7.19	(a)	(a)	15.00
21	Maryland	166,768	1,026,922	6.16	(a)	(a)	15.00
16	Massachusetts	184,005	1,294,918	7.04			
17	Michigan	200,817	1,181,015	5.88	7,911	94,601	11.96
19	Minnesota	168,931	1,045,874	6.19	(a)	(a)	12.00
30	Mississippi	114,054	783,789	6.87			
6	Missouri	264,462	1,844,255	6.97	47,807	462,341	9.67
41	Montana	21,957	188,819	8.60	(a)	(a)	15.01
27	Nebraska	117,276	789,170	6.73	2,900	24,600	8.48
36	New Hampshire	66,737	500,599	7.50			
5	New Jersey	388,735	2,289,883	5.89	(a)	(a)	13.31
43	New Mexico	15,275	116,519	7.63	(a)	(a)	10.00
4	New York	1,319,416	7,056,453	5.35	18,516	253,664	13.70
25	North Carolina	174,800	1,150,685	6.58	(a)	(a)	10.00
40	North Dakota	27,058	210,212	7.77			
2	Ohio	495,025	3,012,485	6.09	264,571	2,672,600	10.10
31	Oklahoma	88,124	590,488	6.70	4,528	39,676	8.76
34	Oregon	42,857	355,912	8.30	(a)	(a)	20.00
1	Pennsylvania	980,102	6,353,799	6.48	115,729	1,232,718	10.65
29	South Carolina	125,642	760,461	6.05			
47	South Dakota	4,072	40,107	9.85			
23	Tennessee	170,972	1,036,112	6.06	(a)	(a)	11.98
12	Texas	243,853	1,707,812	7.00	(a)	(a)	10.36
33	Utah	50,982	357,010	7.00			
44	Vermont	12,724	83,200	6.54			
20	Virginia	197,052	1,285,374	6.52			
15	Washington	101,905	846,971	8.31	(a)	(a)	18.22
22	West Virginia	58,102	384,007	6.61	60,681	952,060	15.69
26	Wisconsin	158,602	1,019,522	6.43	(a)	(a)	8.04
46	Wyoming	7,774	78,017	10.04			
	Other States b				57,148	794,904	13.91
	Total	9,795,698	58,785,461	6.00	876,245	9,654,282	11.02
	Per cent of brick and tile products		45.64			7.50	
	Per cent of total of clay products		36.99			6.07	

a Included in "Other States."
b Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State.

Digitized by Google

Brick and tile products of the United States in 1907—Continued.

Rank.	State.	Front brick.			Fancy or ornamental brick (value).	Drain tile (value).	Sewer pipe (value).	Architectural terra cotta (value).	Fireproofing (value).
		Quantity.	Value.	Average price per thousand.					
		Thousands.							
18	Alabama	(a)	(a)	$13.90	(a)	(a)	(a)	.....	(a)
45	Arizona	(a)	(a)	13.73	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
35	Arkansas	1,010	$11,940	11.82	.....	$5,160	.....	.....	.....
8	California	12,922	283,375	21.93	$150,165	53,997	$1,086,916	$528,623	$149,959
14	Colorado	24,572	254,522	10.36	46,128	19,608	(a)	(a)	(a)
24	Connecticut and Rhode Island	(a)	(a)	15.44	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
42	Delaware	(a)	(a)	19.40	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
39	District of Columbia	.....	.....	.....	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	(a)
37	Florida	(a)	(a)	15.00	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
10	Georgia	1,625	16,450	10.12	(a)	8,050	244,000	(a)	(a)
38	Idaho and Nevada	361	7,675	21.26	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
3	Illinois	20,828	266,270	12.78	(a)	1,031,192	662,487	(a)	404,265
7	Indiana	36,890	437,796	11.87	(a)	1,437,735	487,537	(a)	304,151
9	Iowa	8,028	96,316	12.00	.....	2,011,793	(a)	.....	.....
13	Kansas	24,381	236,876	9.72	(a)	15,320	(a)	(a)	.....
11	Kentucky	7,926	86,568	10.92	.....	32,723	(a)	.....	.....
28	Louisiana	(a)	(a)	11.50	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
32	Maine	(a)	(a)	10.00	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
21	Maryland	1,597	19,854	12.43	(a)	3,190	.....	(a)	.....
16	Massachusetts	(a)	(a)	37.13	(a)	.....	.....	(a)	(a)
17	Michigan	3,956	32,110	8.12	.....	289,868	(a)	.....	.....
19	Minnesota	(a)	(a)	12.93	(a)	49,622	(a)	.....	(a)
30	Mississippi	1,608	20,769	12.92	.....	18,200	.....	.....	.....
6	Missouri	30,178	387,455	12.84	33,638	72,316	1,332,080	(a)	(a)
41	Montana	(a)	(a)	20.00	(a)	.....	(a)	.....	.....
27	Nebraska	7,280	100,654	13.83	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....
36	New Hampshire	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
5	New Jersey	61,521	825,767	13.42	4,605	21,869	(a)	1,722,067	1,039,808
43	New Mexico	4,047	51,362	12.69	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
4	New York	12,265	198,265	16.17	(a)	180,818	(a)	1,089,278	73,064
25	North Carolina	770	7,925	10.29	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
40	North Dakota	4,067	67,482	16.59	(a)	.....	.....	.....	.....
2	Ohio	88,992	1,033,434	11.61	24,468	1,433,341	3,792,352	(a)	691,531
31	Oklahoma	1,752	20,990	11.98	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
34	Oregon	1,713	49,900	29.13	.....	25,631	(a)	.....	(a)
1	Pennsylvania	134,869	1,526,565	11.32	17,727	10,386	795,991	507,116	185,127
29	South Carolina	1,850	26,750	14.46	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
47	South Dakota	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
23	Tennessee	15,514	169,616	10.93	3,087	28,000	(a)	.....	.....
12	Texas	11,494	153,187	13.33	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
33	Utah	14,166	167,581	11.83	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
44	Vermont	(a)	(a)	10.00	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
20	Virginia	19,989	290,411	14.53	8,903	6,250	.....	.....	.....
15	Washington	4,539	127,245	28.03	.....	17,025	482,870	94,795	(a)
22	West Virginia	(a)	(a)	15.16	.....	1,211	.....	.....	.....
26	Wisconsin	4,106	43,387	10.57	(a)	49,832	.....	.....	.....
46	Wyoming	728	10,323	14.18	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
	Other States[b]	20,399	300,534	14.73	72,522	41,025	2,598,612	2,085,098	314,548
	Total	585,943	7,329,360	12.51	[b] 1,279,416	6,864,162	11,482,845	6,026,977	3,162,453
	Per cent of brick and tile products	.....	5.69	.....	.99	5.33	8.92	4.68	2.46
	Per cent of total of clay products	.....	4.61	.....	.81	4.32	7.22	3.79	1.99

[a] Included in "Other States."
[b] Includes enameled brick, valued at $918,173, made in the following States: California, Colorado, Illinois, Maryland, New Jersey, and Pennsylvania.

Digitized by Google

Brick and tile products of the United States in 1907—Continued.

Rank.	State.	Hollow building tile or blocks (value).	Tile, not drain (value).	Stove lining (value).	Fire brick.			Miscellaneous (value).[a]	Total value.	Per centage of total value.
					Quantity.	Value.	Average price per thousand.			
					Thousands.					
18	Alabama	(b)			11,026	$170,711	$15.48	$6,900	$1,726,664	1.34
45	Arizona								101,462	.08
35	Arkansas	(b)			(b)	(b)	12.36		519,336	.40
8	California	$58,246	$107,492	(b)	13,048	374,378	28.69	137,542	5,642,699	4.38
14	Colorado		(b)		19,863	430,897	21.69	75,225	1,997,331	1.55
24	Connecticut and Rhode Island			(b)	(b)	(b)	22.00	7,000	1,361,476	1.06
42	Delaware								190,440	.15
39	District of Columbia	(b)							322,084	.25
37	Florida				(b)	(b)	18.00		354,575	.28
10	Georgia	(b)	(b)	(b)	5,831	82,391	14.13	13,500	2,456,352	1.91
38	Idaho and Nevada				(b)	(b)	30.00	400	327,078	.25
3	Illinois	25,270	(b)	(b)	15,102	241,008	15.96	38,451	12,216,323	9.48
7	Indiana	110,192	(b)		15,825	160,373	10.13	344,885	5,988,970	4.65
9	Iowa	176,854			48	795	16.56	12,200	3,709,903	2.88
13	Kansas	(b)	(b)		(b)	(b)	25.08	4,535	2,370,058	1.84
11	Kentucky	(b)	255,054		53,398	940,415	17.61		2,444,743	1.90
28	Louisiana							37,341	922,877	.72
32	Maine				(b)	(b)	15.00		658,913	.51
21	Maryland		(b)	$31,048	12,964	242,312	18.69	10,864	1,519,465	1.18
16	Massachusetts		123,220	206,042	2,019	74,115	36.71	753	1,826,076	1.42
17	Michigan	6,386	(b)		(b)	(b)	12.00	1,500	1,786,190	1.39
19	Minnesota	(b)			(b)	(b)	20.00		1,689,933	1.31
30	Mississippi				(b)	(b)	15.00	2,500	825,408	.64
6	Missouri	42,673	(b)	(b)	76,351	1,634,209	21.40	175,846	6,820,684	5.30
41	Montana	(b)			948	35,553	37.50		272,872	.21
27	Nebraska	29,000							953,432	.74
36	New Hampshire				(b)	(b)	31.25		510,599	.40
5	New Jersey	119,659	1,050,085	(b)	36,918	947,472	25.66	620,482	9,019,834	7.00
43	New Mexico				(b)	(b)	25.00		180,284	.14
4	New York	47,254	43,726	129,467	13,769	538,721	39.13	98,828	9,838,376	7.64
25	North Carolina				(b)	(b)	17.99	5,000	1,305,600	1.01
40	North Dakota	(b)			(b)	(b)	25.87		287,919	.22
2	Ohio	314,545	1,586,174	22,416	108,197	1,668,728	15.42	550,395	16,807,631	13.05
31	Oklahoma				(b)	(b)	15.53	11,883	664,512	.52
34	Oregon	(b)			540	22,000	40.74		545,839	.42
1	Pennsylvania	59,646	406,269	179,218	369,956	6,907,904	18.67	784,830	18,981,743	14.74
29	South Carolina				3,025	41,318	13.66		829,029	.64
47	South Dakota								40,107	.03
23	Tennessee	(b)			3,386	40,959	12.09	6,000	1,446,647	1.12
12	Texas				4,154	75,946	18.28	16,763	2,401,388	1.86
33	Utah		(b)		1,359	34,804	25.61	11,555	633,387	.49
44	Vermont			(b)					109,500	.09
20	Virginia				(b)	(b)	15.59		1,611,335	1.25
15	Washington	(b)			1,506	43,940	29.18	13,660	1,891,239	1.47
22	West Virginia	(b)	52,429		2,384	34,438	14.45	9,680	1,481,255	1.15
26	Wisconsin	1,595						1,653	1,118,967	.87
46	Wyoming								88,340	.07
	Other States[c]	96,845	927,432	59,456	11,400	202,658	17.78		(d)	
	Total	1,088,165	4,551,881	627,647	783,017	14,946,045	19.09	3,000,201	128,796,895	100.00
	Per cent of brick and tile products	.84	3.53	.49		11.60		2.33	100.00	
	Per cent of total of clay products	.68	2.86	.40		9.40		1.89	81.03	

[a] Including adobes, brick for chemical purposes, burnt clay ballast, charcoal furnaces, chimney pipe flues and tops, conduits, crucibles, curbing, gas logs, glass-house supplies, grave and lot markers, insulators, muffles, oven tile, radial chimney brick, block and tile, retorts, scorifiers, sewer brick and blocks, sleeves and nozzles, stone pumps, vases and ornaments, and wall coping.

[b] Included in "Other States."

[c] Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State.

[d] The total of "Other States" is distributed among the States to which it belongs in order that they may be fully represented in the totals.

Digitized by Google

These tables show the details, by States, of the production of the coarser clay products in 1906 and 1907. The total value of these products in 1907 was $128,798,895, as compared with $129,591,838 in 1906, a loss of $792,943, or 0.61 of 1 per cent. In 1906 the gain in these products over 1905 was $7,813,544, or 6.42 per cent. In 1905 these products were valued at $121,778,294, so that in 1907 they were greater by $7,020,601, or 5.77 per cent, than in 1905, though less than in 1906.

The common building brick, as its name indicates, is the most widely spread of all clay products, being reported from every State and Territory. In 1907, 9,795,698,000 common brick were reported, valued at $58,785,461, a loss of 231,341,000, or 2.31 per cent, from 1906, when the increase over 1905 was 209,684,000 brick, or 2.13 per cent. The value of the common brick in 1907 was $58,785,461, as compared with $61,300,696 in 1906, a decrease of $2,515,235, or 4.10 per cent. Increases in the output of common brick were reported by 16 out of the 46 States: Arizona, California, Florida, Georgia, Idaho and Nevada, Illinois, Kentucky, Minnesota, Missouri, North Carolina, North Dakota, Oklahoma, Tennessee, Texas, Washington, and Wyoming.

Illinois showed the largest increase, from 1,195,210,000 in 1906 to 1,494,807,000, a gain of 299,597,000, or 25.07 per cent; the value increased from $5,719,906 in 1906 to $6,499,777 in 1907, a gain of $779,871, or 13.63 per cent.

Next to Illinois the State to show the largest increase, as might be expected as a result of the earthquake and fire of 1906, was California, whose common-brick product increased 60,659,000 brick in number and $520,196 in value—a gain of 21.76 per cent in quantity and of 26.50 per cent in value. Texas also made a notable gain—32,011,000 brick and $400,613.

New York, which has been the leading common-brick producer was, in 1907, surpassed by Illinois, which has been second. In 1907 Illinois reported 1,494,807,000 common brick, valued at $6,499,777, or $4.35 per thousand; in 1906 Illinois reported 1,195,210,000 brick, valued at $5,719,906, or $4.79 per thousand, and in 1905, 1,125,024,000 brick, valued at $6,259,232, or $5.56 per thousand. This production in 1907 was 15.26 per cent of the total common-brick output of the entire country in that year. New York's product in 1907 was reported at 1,319,416,000 brick, a decrease from 1906, when the product was 1,535,579,000; this is a loss of 216,163,000, or 14.08 per cent. Of this decrease nearly 86 per cent, or 185,887,000 brick, was in the Hudson River region, as shown elsewhere. The value of New York's common-brick product decreased from $9,205,981 in 1906 to $7,056,453 in 1907—$2,149,528, or 23.35 per cent, of which $1,986,804, or 92.43 per cent, was in the Hudson River region. No State other than Illinois and New York reported as many as 1,000,000,000 common brick in 1907, Pennsylvania being the nearest, with 980,102,000, which made this State rank third in both quantity and value of common brick. If value of product be considered the standard, New York would be first in 1907, her common brick for that year being valued at $7,056,453, as compared with $6,499,777 for Illinois. Ohio retains fourth position in quantity and value, and New Jersey was fifth in quantity, 388,735,000 brick, valued at $2,289,883, or $5.89 per thousand, although California, reporting 339,439,000 brick, valued at

Digitized by Google

$2,483,062, or $7.32 per thousand, was fifth in value. Other States ranged from Georgia, with 318,844,000 brick, valued at $1,807,148, down to South Dakota, with 4,072,000 brick, valued at $40,107, or $9.85 per thousand.

The average price per thousand for common brick in 1907 ranged from $10.04 in Wyoming to $4.35 in Illinois, the average for the whole country being $6, which was the same as that for Indiana. In 1906 the average per thousand for the whole country was $6.11, the extremes being $4.38 in Kansas and $9.69 in Wyoming. In value common brick constituted 45.64 per cent of all the brick and tile products and 36.99 per cent of all clay products; in 1906 these percentages were, respectively, 47.30 and 38.07.

Vitrified paving brick reported for 1907 numbered 876,245,000, valued at $9,654,282, or $11.02 per thousand; in 1906 the product reported was 751,974,000, valued at $7,857,768, or $10.45 per thousand, a gain in 1907 of 124,271,000, or 16.53 per cent in number, and of $1,796,514, or 22.86 per cent in value. Ohio continues to be the leading producer, reporting 264,571,000 vitrified brick, valued at $2,672,600, or $10.10 per thousand. This is 30.19 per cent of the output for the entire country and 27.68 per cent of the value. In 1906 this State reported nearly 27 per cent of the total product of the country and nearly 25 per cent of the total value. Illinois and Pennsylvania were next in order of production and value, the former reporting 126,927,000 brick, valued at $1,405,821, or $11.08 per thousand, and the latter 115,729,000 brick, valued at $1,232,718, or $10.65 per thousand. Kansas was again fourth in output and fifth in value, reporting 85,110,000 brick, valued at $727,979, or $8.55 per thousand, though West Virginia was fourth in value of output and fifth in quantity, reporting 60,681,000 brick, valued at $952,060, or $15.69 per thousand. In 1906 Ohio reported 202,978,000 vitrified brick, valued at $1,955,360, or $9.63 per thousand; Illinois, 122,227,000, valued at $1,306,476, or $10.69 per thousand; Pennsylvania, 93,417,000, valued at $996,347, or $10.67 per thousand; Kansas, 78,199,000, valued at $658,392, or $8.42 per thousand, and West Virginia 47,902,000, valued at $578,164, or $12.07 per thousand. It will thus be seen that in all of these leading producing States the product and value showed a good increase. The average price per thousand ranged from $25.14 in Idaho and Nevada to $8.04 in Wisconsin. As, however, these are not important producing States, a better idea of the actual range of the average price would be obtained by taking $8.55 in Kansas as one extreme and $15.69 in West Virginia as the other, with the general average for the country at $11.02. In 1906 the average value per thousand for the whole country was $10.45. Vitrified brick in 1907 was 7.50 per cent of the brick and tile product and 6.07 per cent of all the clay products; in 1906 these percentages were, respectively, 6.06 and 4.88.

Front brick reported in 1907 numbered 585,943,000, valued at $7,329,360, or $12.51 per thousand; in 1906, 617,469,000 were reported, valued at $7,895,323, or $12.79 per thousand—a loss of 31,526,000 brick, or 5.11 per cent in quantity, and of $565,963, or 7.17 per cent in value. As in 1906 Pennsylvania, Ohio, and New Jersey were the leading producers of front brick in the order given, the first reporting 134,869,000 brick, valued at $1,526,565, or $11.32 per thousand, the second 88,992,000, valued at $1,033,434, or $11.61 per thousand, and the third 61,521,000, valued at $825,767, or $13.42

Digitized by Google

per thousand. These three States contributed 48.70 per cent of the total number and 46.19 per cent of the total value of front brick. In 1906 California was fourth in value of product, reporting brick valued at $501,746; in 1907 Indiana was fourth, with a product valued at $437,796. The average price per thousand ranged from $8.12 in Michigan to $37.13 in Massachusetts, with an average for the whole country of $12.51. In 1906 the average ranged from $9.23 in Kentucky to $27.66 in Washington, with a general average of $12.79. In 1907 this product was 5.69 per cent of the value of the brick and tile products and 4.61 per cent of the value of all the clay products. In 1906 these percentages were 6.09 and 4.90, respectively.

The drain-tile industry continues to be one of growing importance, the total value of this product in 1907 being $6,864,162, which is an increase of $320,873, or 4.90 per cent, over 1906. Of this total, the States of Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Michigan, and Ohio reported drain tile marketed to the value of $6,203,929, or 90.38 per cent of the total. Iowa is the leading State. Indiana and Iowa are the only ones of these leading States that show increases. Drain tile was 5.33 per cent of the brick and tile products and 4.32 per cent of all clay products in 1907; in 1906 the percentages were, respectively, 5.05 and 4.07.

Sewer pipe is another clay product, whose progress was not stopped even by financial disturbances. The value of this product in 1907 was $11,482,845 as compared with $11,114,967 in 1906, a gain of $367,878, or 3.31 per cent. It is produced in 25 States, but in only 8 were there a sufficient number of producers to enable the publication of State totals without revealing individual returns. Of these 8 States, Ohio is the leader, reporting sewer pipe marketed in 1907 to the value of $3,792,352 as compared with $3,987,360 in 1906, a loss of $195,008, or 4.89 per cent. Missouri was the second largest producer, reporting sales valued at $1,332,080, a gain over the report for 1906, and California was the third, displacing Pennsylvania. These three States produced considerably over one-half of the output of the entire country. Sewer pipe was 8.92 per cent of the brick and tile products, and 7.22 of all clay products in 1907; and 8.58 per cent and 6.90 per cent, respectively, in 1906.

Architectural terra cotta may be called one of the highest grades of wares classed in this report as brick and tile. Certainly it requires the highest kind of technical skill in its manufacture; consequently its manufacture may be looked for in but few States. For 1907 it was reported from 14 States, but in only 5 can the totals be given without disclosing individual returns. In 1906 State totals in only 4 cases could be given, and nearly one-half of the total had to be concealed in "Other States." The total product also increased in value in 1907 over 1906 about 5 per cent. The largest producing State is New Jersey, which reported ware valued at $1,722,067, or 28.57 per cent of the total; in 1906 this State reported a product valued at $1,682,022, or 29.31 per cent of the total for the country. This product constituted 4.68 per cent of the brick and tile products and 3.79 per cent of all clay products in 1907; in 1906, these percentages were respectively 4.43 and 3.57. Illinois is one of the leading States in the production of this ware, but owing to there being less than three producers in the State, it is impossible to give a total.

Fireproofing is of a lower grade than architectural terra cotta, and was reported from 16 States; the total from only 7 can be given without disclosing individual returns. Of these 7, New Jersey was the

Digitized by Google

largest producer in 1907, reporting a product valued at $1,039,808, or 32.88 per cent of the total for the country; in 1906 this State's product was valued at $1,399,233, or 38.31 per cent of the total. Ohio was second in both years, reporting 21.87 per cent of the product in 1907. Illinois, third, and Indiana, fourth, maintained their respective places in 1906 and 1907. The value of fireproofing in 1907 was 2.46 per cent of all brick and tile product and 1.99 per cent of all clay products; in 1906 these percentages were 2.82 and 2.27 respectively.

Hollow building tile or block, although not used very extensively in any State, the largest State product being valued at only $314,545, appears to be used in a large number of States, 25 reporting it for 1907. The value of the product increased from $934,357 in 1906 to $1,088,165 in 1907, a gain of 16.46 per cent. Ohio is by far the largest producer, reporting ware valued at $314,545, or 28.91 per cent of the total; in 1906, this State reported 39.15 per cent of the total. Iowa was second and New Jersey third in value of this product in 1907; in 1906 Iowa was second and Indiana third.

Tile, not drain, embraces quite a number of products, such as roofing tile, floor, wall and art tile. These products are used in high-class structures, and with a decrease in these buildings, a decline in these products may be expected. Tile not drain was reported from 17 States in 1907, as against 19 in 1906, but in only 8 States are there a sufficient number of producers to permit the publication of totals. Ohio is the leading producer, reporting a product valued at $1,586,174, or over one-third of the total; and New Jersey was second, reporting a product valued at $1,050,085. These relative ranks were maintained in 1906 and 1905. The value of the tile product was 3.53 per cent of the brick and tile products in 1907 and 2.86 per cent of all clay products; in 1906, these percentages were, respectively, 3.58 and 2.88.

Stove lining was reported from 12 States in 1907 and from 13 in 1906. Owing, however, to the small number of producers in many of these States, it is possible to give totals for only 5. Of these, Massachusetts was the principal producer, with an output valued at $206,042; Pennsylvania was second, reporting a product valued at $179,218. In 1906 these relative positions were reversed. Massachusetts showed an increase in 1907 and Pennsylvania a decrease. New York was third in both years.

Fire brick is one of the most important branches of the clay-working industries. It is widely spread, fire brick being reported from 38 States. The figures given in this report for quantity represent the product reduced to the equivalent of the standard 9-inch fire brick. The quantity so reported for 1907 was 783,017,000 brick, valued at $14,946,045, or $19.09 per thousand, compared with 770,839,000, valued at $14,206,868, or $18.43 per thousand in 1906. This was a gain of 12,178,000 fire brick, or 1.58 per cent in quantity, and of $739,177, or 5.20 per cent in value. Pennsylvania is by far the largest producer, reporting 369,956,000 fire brick, valued at $6,907,904, or $18.67 per thousand; for 1906 this State reported 374,857,000 fire brick, valued at $6,854,640, or $18.29 per thousand, a loss in 1907 of 4,901,000 brick in quantity but a gain of $53,264 in value. Pennsylvania alone, in 1907, produced 47.25 per cent of the fire brick of the whole country and 46.22 per cent of the total value. Ohio was second in both years, reporting 108,197,000 fire brick in 1907, valued at

Digitized by Google

$1,668,728, or $15.42 per thousand, against 109,675,000 fire brick in 1906, valued at $1,670,630, or $15.23 per thousand—a small loss in 1907 in both quantity and value, though the average price per thousand in 1907 was slightly higher than that for 1906. Missouri was third in 1906 and 1907, reporting increases in both quantity and value. Kentucky was fourth in quantity in 1907 and fifth in value, and New Jersey was fifth in quantity and fourth in value. The other States were comparatively small producers, New York reporting the product of next largest value, $538,721, though the quantity was small, 13,769,000 fire brick, the average value per thousand being very high, $39.13. The range in average value per thousand was from $10.13 in Indiana to $40.74 in Oregon, with a general average of $19.09. As in other varieties of brick, these extremes are in States of small importance as producers. Fire brick composed in 1907 11.60 per cent of the value of the brick and tile products and 9.40 per cent of all clay products; in 1906 these percentages were, respectively, 10.96 and 8.82.

Ohio is the leading State in the clay-working industries as a whole, but when the coarser products are considered—brick and tile of this classification—Pennsylvania is the leading State, its output being valued in 1907 at $18,981,743, or 14.74 per cent of all brick and tile products, and in 1906 at $19,363,794, or 14.94 per cent of the total—a loss in 1907 of $382,051, or 1.97 per cent. Ohio ranked second, with products valued at $16,807,631, or 13.05 per cent of the total brick and tile products; in 1906 Ohio's brick and tile products were valued at $17,023,806, or 13.14 per cent of the total—a decrease of $216,175, or 1.27 per cent. Illinois was third in 1907, displacing New York, which became fourth. The product reported from Illinois in 1907 was valued at $12,216,323, or 9.48 per cent of the total, as compared with $11,651,278, or 8.99 per cent of the total, a gain of $565,045, or 4.85 per cent. The product reported from New York in 1907 was valued at $9,838,376, or 7.64 per cent of the total; in 1906 the product of this State was valued at $12,008,260, or 9.27 per cent of the whole—a decrease of $2,169,884, or 18.07 per cent. New Jersey was fifth in both years, reporting 7 per cent of the total brick and tile products in 1907, and 7.78 per cent in 1906. Her products were valued respectively in 1907 and 1906 at $9,019,834 and $10,079,611. There were no other changes in 1907 in relative rank of States until tenth place is reached, when Georgia displaced Kansas. Texas rose from fifteenth place in 1906 to twelfth in 1907, and Kansas fell from tenth in 1906 to thirteenth in 1907. Colorado which was seventeenth in 1906 became fourteenth in 1907. Washington rose from twenty-second in 1906 to fifteenth in 1907.

In 1906 there were 7 States contributing over $5,000,000 each; in 1907 there were 8 States—Pennsylvania, Ohio, Illinois, New York, New Jersey, Missouri, Indiana, and California, and the total output of these States was $85,316,260, or 66.24 per cent of the total value of the brick and tile products.

HUDSON RIVER REGION.

The Hudson River district has been for years the largest brick-making center in this country, and probably in the world. Ten counties are included in this region, 9 in New York and 1 in New Jersey. As the market for the product of this region is New York City and its

Digitized by Google

environs, the brick business naturally follows the course of building in the metropolis. The building operations of Greater New York in 1905, when buildings were erected at a cost of over $250,000,000, naturally caused a great demand for the products of the Hudson River brickyards. With this great demand, the prices rose correspondingly until the price of common brick of this region was nearly doubled, and the output, as compared with only a few years previous, was more than 50 per cent greater and the value nearly two and one-half times as great. The year 1906 showed a falling off in both product and price of brick in this region, and 1907 showed a still further decrease, the figures being approximately the same as those of 1904. The cause in both years was the falling off in building in Greater New York.

The total number of brick marketed from these 10 counties by 132 firms in 1907 was 1,064,892,000, valued at $5,515,585, or $5.18 per thousand, as compared with 1,274,372,000, valued at $7,672,639, or $6.02 per thousand in 1906, a decrease of 209,480,000 brick, or 16.44 per cent in quantity, and of $2,157,054, or 28.11 per cent in the value. Compared with 1904, the year before the extraordinary increase in production of this region, the marketed product of 1907 was greater by 77,248,000 brick, though the value of the product was $294,529, or 5.07 per cent less than that of 1904, the average price per thousand being $5.88 in 1904 and $5.18 in 1907.

New York's portion of this region contributed about 95 per cent of both quantity and value. This product of 1,012,513,000 common brick, which was a decrease of 185,887,000, or 15.51 per cent, from 1906 constituted 76.74 per cent of New York's total output of common brick, and was greater than the common brick output of any other State except Illinois, although Pennsylvania nearly approached it with 980,102,000 brick. The value of New York's portion of the product of this region was $5,241,237, a decrease of $1,986,804, or 27.49 per cent, from 1906. This value was exceeded in 1907 by both Illinois and Pennsylvania. In 1906 New York's portion exceeded by $641,667 the value of Pennsylvania's product of common brick, that State being next to New York the largest producer of that variety of brick. In 1906 the value of clay products in only 5 States exceeded the value of the product of New York's portion of this region, but in 1907 this value was exceeded by 8 States.

Of the counties included in this region, Ulster had the largest product in 1907, 235,584,000 brick; Rockland was second with 233,562,000 brick; in value of product, however, Rockland was first, reporting $1,272,455, or $5.45 per thousand, compared with Ulster's $1,217,613, or $5.17 per thousand. In 1906 Rockland was first with 287,538,000 brick, valued at $1,823,371, and Ulster second with 261,970,000 brick, valued at $1,391,013. Orange and Dutchess counties maintained their respective places in production, third and fourth, the former reporting 148,103,000 brick and the latter 135,469,000 brick in 1907, as compared with 182,103,000 brick and 154,456,000 brick, respectively, in 1906.

The average value per thousand for the whole region was $5.18 in 1907, $6.02 in 1906, and $6.99 in 1905. In New York's portion in 1907 the average price ranged from $5.55 per thousand in Westchester County to $4.56 in Columbia, with a general average of $5.18 in 1907. In 1906 the average for the whole New York region was $6.03 and in 1905 it was $7.

Digitized by Google

The conditions in Bergen County, N. J., were similar to those in the New York portion of the region, and the product showed a large loss, declining from 75,972,000 brick in 1906 to 52,379,000 brick in 1907, a loss in quantity of 23,593,000 brick, or 31.05 per cent, and in value of $170,250, or 38.29 per cent. The average price per thousand in New Jersey was slightly above the general average in 1907 and below it in 1906.

The number of firms reporting also decreased from 135 in 1906 to 132 in 1907; of this loss 2 firms were in New Jersey and 1 in New York. The largest number of firms that have reported from this region was 135 in 1906. This number was due no doubt to the attractive prices received for brick during 1905.

Production of common brick in the Hudson River district from Cohoes to New York City in 1906 and 1907, by counties.

County.	1906.				1907.			
	Number of firms reporting.	Quantity (thousands).	Value.	Average price per thousand.	Number of firms reporting.	Quantity (thousands).	Value.	Average price per thousand.
Albany	12	72,936	$454,392	$6.23	11	62,685	$306,316	$4.89
Columbia	6	79,500	539,850	6.79	6	82,937	378,576	4.56
Dutchess	16	154,456	883,607	5.72	16	135,469	727,313	5.37
Greene	6	61,467	370,131	6.02	5	40,289	191,676	4.76
Orange	10	182,103	1,130,683	6.21	10	148,103	740,372	5.00
Rensselaer	7	24,900	143,550	5.77	7	17,681	95,236	5.39
Rockland	32	287,538	1,823,371	6.34	33	233,562	1,272,455	5.45
Ulster	24	261,970	1,391,013	5.31	25	235,584	1,217,613	5.17
Westchester	10	73,530	491,444	6.68	9	56,203	311,680	5.55
Total for New York	123	1,198,400	7,228,041	6.03	122	1,012,513	5,241,237	5.18
Bergen County, N. J.	12	75,972	444,598	5.85	10	52,379	274,348	5.24
Total	135	1,274,372	7,672,639	6.02	132	1,064,892	5,515,585	5.18

POTTERY.

INTRODUCTION.

The pottery industry of the United States seems to have suffered to a larger extent from the financial depression of 1907 than did the other branches of the clay-working industries, as is shown by the figures hereinafter given. The total value of the pottery products of the country as reported to this office was $30,143,474 as compared with $31,440,884, a decrease of $1,297,410, or 4.13 per cent; in 1906 the increase over 1905 was $3,521,990, or 12.62 per cent. Compared with 1905, however, the 1907 figures are much larger, $2,224,580, or 7.97 per cent. The value of the pottery products of 1907 is more than twice as great as it was in 1898—$14,589,224; so it is only by comparison with 1906 that 1907 was small. The imports of pottery showed the small increase in 1907 over 1906, $354,510, or 2.68 per cent, compared with the increase in 1906 over 1905 of $1,255,040, or 10.48 per cent. At present the domestic production is nearly three-fourths of the consumption. Its proportion to consumption declined slightly in 1907, but its trend in previous years has been steadily upward, and no doubt it will continue to increase until eventually the domestic potter will supply the demand for the higher

Digitized by Google

grades of his wares just as he now supplies the lower grades. The general tendency in quality of ware of the domestic pottery is undoubtedly upward, and the fact that there was a marked advance made during 1907 in the production of a distinctively American china augurs well for the future of the industry. The potters, some of them at least, seem to be making every effort to remove the stigma that has rested on "American pottery." That they can and will do this no one doubts, and it is only a question of time when our wares of highest grade will be sought by the discriminating purchaser as are the foreign wares to-day.

PRODUCTION.

In the following tables will be found statistics of the production of pottery in the United States in 1906 and 1907, the former year being given for comparative purposes:

Value of pottery products in 1906, by varieties of products, by States.

Rank of State.	State.	Number of active firms.	Red earthenware.	Stoneware and yellow and Rockingham ware.	C. C. ware, white granite, semi-porcelain ware, and semivitreous porcelain ware.	China, bone china Delft, and Belleek ware.
20	Alabama	25	$2,620	$35,376	.....	.....
23	Arkansas	3	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
14	California	15	37,781	25,199	.....	.....
18	Colorado	6	9,077	26,266	.....	.....
12	Connecticut	4	41,544	(a)	.....	.....
	District of Columbia	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
	Florida	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
22	Georgia	17	5,345	14,912	.....	.....
6	Illinois	23	37,643	897,650	(a)	.....
7	Indiana	18	6,550	66,774	(a)	.....
16	Iowa	6	10,100	(a)	.....	.....
	Kansas	.....	.....	(a)	.....	.....
11	Kentucky	11	26,637	140,572	.....	.....
27	Louisiana	3	(a)	.....	.....	.....
	Maine	.....	.....	(a)	.....	.....
8	Maryland	10	12,733	(a)	$352,000	.....
9	Massachusetts	14	171,160	18,210	(a)	.....
17	Michigan	6	43,510	.....	.....	.....
	Minnesota	.....	.....	(a)	.....	.....
24	Mississippi	8	2,004	17,307	.....	.....
15	Missouri	11	4,429	65,071	.....	.....
	Montana	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
	New Hampshire	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
2	New Jersey	57	22,068	54,725	1,436,246	$1,065,986
4	New York	25	34,034	70,131	(a)	657,817
26	North Carolina	28	713	11,057	.....	.....
1	Ohio	126	206,258	1,581,732	9,735,072	(a)
	Oregon	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
3	Pennsylvania	46	165,073	312,150	845,366	(a)
21	South Carolina	8	11,701	13,568	.....	.....
10	Tennessee	11	(a)	163,900	.....	.....
13	Texas	21	10,045	98,590	.....	.....
28	Utah	3	2,100	.....	.....	.....
	Virginia	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
19	Washington	4	5,500	36,060	.....	.....
5	West Virginia	13	.....	23,200	1,047,770	.....
25	Wisconsin	4	11,470	.....	.....	.....
	Other States[b]	.....	29,267	521,434	736,049	63,973
	Total	[c]540	909,262	4,193,884	14,152,503	1,787,776
	Per cent of pottery products	.....	2.89	13.34	45.01	5.69
	Per cent of total clay products	.....	.56	2.60	8.79	1.11
	Number of firms reporting each variety	.....	186	255	77	14

[a] Included in "Other States."
[b] Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State. The total of "Other States" is distributed among the States to which it belongs.
[c] Includes fourteen firms not distributed.

Digitized by Google

Value of pottery products in 1906, by varieties of products, by States—Continued.

Rank of State.	State.	Sanitary ware.	Porcelain electrical supplies.	Miscellaneous.[a]	Total.	Percentage of total.
20	Alabama				$37,996	0.12
23	Arkansas			$1,500	19,500	.06
14	California	(b)		18,447	98,397	.31
18	Colorado			11,740	47,063	.15
12	Connecticut		(b)	20,000	133,444	.42
	District of Columbia				(c)	
	Florida				(c)	
22	Georgia				20,257	.07
6	Illinois		(b)	36,876	982,903	3.13
7	Indiana	$435,000	(b)		933,693	2.97
16	Iowa			3,400	58,000	.19
	Kansas				(c)	
11	Kentucky				167,309	.53
27	Louisiana			5,920	6,420	.02
	Maine				(c)	
8	Maryland			4,000	373,499	1.19
9	Massachusetts		(b)	24,033	277,534	.88
17	Michigan			7,600	51,110	.16
	Minnesota				(c)	
24	Mississippi				19,311	.06
15	Missouri				69,500	.22
	Montana				(c)	
	New Hampshire			(b)	(c)	
2	New Jersey	3,742,045	$783,549	178,039	7,282,658	23.16
4	New York	(b)	663,886	46,944	1,868,147	5.94
26	North Carolina				11,770	.04
1	Ohio	285,000	1,100,979	1,021,020	13,990,359	44.50
	Oregon				(c)	
3	Pennsylvania	186,560		897,993	2,410,317	7.67
21	South Carolina				25,369	.08
10	Tennessee			50,000	214,768	.68
13	Texas				108,635	.35
28	Utah				2,100	.01
	Virginia		(b)	(b)	(c)	
19	Washington				41,560	.13
5	West Virginia	387,000	(b)	85,000	1,588,555	5.05
25	Wisconsin			700	12,170	.04
	Other States[d]	62,705	289,870	47,653	[e]587,820	1.87
	Total	5,098,310	2,838,284	2,460,865	31,440,884	100.00
	Per cent of pottery products	16.21	9.03	7.83	100.00	
	Per cent of total clay products	3.17	1.76	1.53	19.52	
	Number of firms reporting each variety	35	35			

[a] Including art and chemical pottery, bread toasters, craquelle porcelain, faïence, Hampshire pottery, handmade tile, hanging baskets, jardinieres and pedestals, Pewabic pottery, pins, stilts, and spurs for potters' use; porcelain doorknobs, shuttle eyes, thread guides and filter tubes, porcelain hardware trimmings, porcelain-lined cooking ware, porcelain teeth, stems, and mouth rings; stove crocks, Teco pottery, tobacco pipes, toy marbles, turpentine cups, umbrella stands, and vases.

[b] Included in "Other States."

[c] Included in [e] ($587,820).

[d] Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State. The total of "Other States" is distributed among the States to which it belongs.

[e] Made up of State totals of District of Columbia, Florida, Kansas, Minnesota, Montana, New Hampshire, Oregon, and Virginia.

Digitized by Google

Value of pottery products in 1907, by varieties of products, by States.

Rank of State.	State.	Number of active firms.	Red earthenware.	Stoneware and yellow and Rockingham ware.	C. C. ware, white granite, semiporcelain ware, and semivitreous porcelain ware.	China, bone china, Delft, and Belleek ware.
20	Alabama	22	$7,530	$20,215	.....	.....
23	Arkansas	3	(a)	15,200	.....	.....
14	California	13	42,856	39,382	.....	.....
17	Colorado	6	1,931	35,644	.....	.....
13	Connecticut	4	31,616	(a)	.....	.....
	District of Columbia	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
	Florida	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
18	Georgia	15	13,440	15,445	.....	.....
6	Illinois	24	37,045	898,267	(a)	.....
7	Indiana	18	5,075	45,579	(a)	.....
22	Iowa	6	8,250	(a)	.....	.....
	Kansas	.....	.....	(a)	.....	.....
11	Kentucky	11	27,546	139,075	.....	.....
27	Louisiana	3	(a)	.....	.....	.....
	Maine	.....	.....	(a)	.....	.....
8	Maryland	10	12,895	(a)	$348,890	.....
9	Massachusetts	16	166,978	17,693	(a)	.....
16	Michigan	6	54,474	.....	.....	.....
	Minnesota	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
21	Mississippi	7	865	20,256	.....	.....
15	Missouri	12	3,289	69,323	.....	.....
	Montana	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
	New Hampshire	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
2	New Jersey	55	21 067	(a)	1,225,691	$1,135,885
4	New York	24	32 896	87,471	(a)	746,634
25	North Carolina	24	2,382	7,840	.....	.....
1	Ohio	118	142,042	1,648,213	9,419,960	(a)
	Oregon	.....	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
5	Pennsylvania	40	164,096	380,361	531,634	(a)
24	South Carolina	6	4,450	9,900	.....	.....
10	Tennessee	13	6,185	111,030	.....	.....
12	Texas	19	6,759	149,414	.....	.....
	Utah	.....	(a)	.....	.....	.....
	Virginia	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
19	Washington	4	2,500	28,195	.....	.....
3	West Virginia	12	.....	(a)	1,651,732	.....
26	Wisconsin	3	8,832	.....	.....	.....
	Other States[b]	.....	35,466	542,098	735,773	48,150
	Total	[c] 509	845,465	4,280,601	13,913,680	1,930,669
	Per cent of pottery products	.....	2.80	14.20	46.16	6.41
	Per cent of total clay products	.....	.53	2.69	8.75	1.22
	Number of firms reporting each variety	.....	193	219	68	16

[a] Included in "Other States."

[b] Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State. The total of "Other States" is distributed among the States to which it belongs.

[c] Includes fifteen firms not distributed.

Digitized by Google

Value of pottery products in 1907, by varieties of products, by States—Continued.

Rank of State.	State.	Sanitary ware.	Porcelain electrical supplies.	Miscellaneous.[a]	Total.	Percentage of total.
20	Alabama				$27,745	0.09
23	Arkansas				16,950	.06
14	California	(b)		$2,800	97,838	.32
17	Colorado			6,569	44,144	.15
13	Connecticut		(b)	18,500	123,116	.41
	District of Columbia				(c)	
	Florida				(c)	
18	Georgia				33,885	.11
6	Illinois		(b)	57,054	1,004,166	3.33
7	Indiana	$400,000	(b)	500	869,154	2.88
22	Iowa			3,500	18,882	.06
	Kansas				(c)	
11	Kentucky				166,021	.55
27	Louisiana			5,293	5,693	.02
	Maine				(c)	
8	Maryland			3,500	366,897	1.22
9	Massachusetts		(b)	23,100	302,744	1.00
16	Michigan			7,100	61,574	.20
	Minnesota				(c)	
21	Mississippi				21,121	.07
15	Missouri			5,575	78,187	.26
	Montana				(c)	
	New Hampshire			(b)	(c)	
2	New Jersey	3,615,685	$744,068	186,809	6,985,626	23.18
4	New York	(b)	626,032	51,582	1,934,498	6.42
25	North Carolina				10,222	.03
1	Ohio	226,000	933,256	1,130,678	13,533,199	44.90
	Oregon				(c)	
5	Pennsylvania	192,854		25,833	1,309,878	4.35
24	South Carolina				14,350	.05
10	Tennessee			50,000	167,215	.56
12	Texas				156,173	.52
	Utah				(c)	
	Virginia		(b)	(b)	(c)	
19	Washington				30,695	.10
3	West Virginia	378,000	(b)	78,985	2,159,132	7.16
26	Wisconsin				8,832	.03
	Other States[d]	50,683	310,415	38,688	[e] 594,937	1.97
	Total	4,863,222	2,613,771	1,696,066	30,143,474	100.00
	Per cent of pottery products	16.13	8.67	5.63	100.00	
	Per cent of total clay products	3.06	1.65	1.07	18.97	
	Number of firms reporting each variety	36	36	75		

[a] Including art and chemical pottery, craquelle porcelain, faience, garden vases, Grueby, Hampshire, and Teco pottery, handmade tile, hanging baskets, incandescent mantle supplies, jardinieres and pedestals, pins, stilts, and spurs for potters' use; porcelain doorknobs and filter tubes, porcelain hardware trimmings, statuettes, stove crocks, tobacco pipes, toy marbles, turpentine cups, and umbrella stands.

[b] Included in "Other States."

[c] Included in [e] ($594,937).

[d] Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State. The total of "Other States" is distributed among the States to which it belongs.

[e] Made up of State totals of District of Columbia, Florida, Kansas, Maine, Minnesota, Montana, New Hampshire, Oregon, Utah, and Virginia.

Digitized by Google

As in former years, pottery products, except earthenware and stoneware, were reported from but few States. White ware, or what is known as "general ware," was produced, as in 1906, in 9 States, though it seems possible in view of the high freight rates and the accessibility of suitable material in the Western States that general ware potteries may be established in that section of the country before long. Sanitary ware was reported from 7 States and porcelain electrical supplies from 9. Where there are less than 3 producers in any State, the total for that State is not given. This is done in order to prevent the disclosing of individual returns; hence some of these columns have figures for only a few States, the others, which are indicated by a footnote, being grouped under "Other States."

Red earthenware, the commonest of pottery products, being made from almost any red-brick clay, was reported from 32 States, Minnesota, which reported none in 1906, entering this column in 1907. Massachusetts, which was second in value of this ware in 1906, was first in 1907, reporting ware to the value of $166,978. Even this was a loss of $4,182. In 1905 this State was first, reporting ware valued at $185,074. Pennsylvania, which was third in 1906, reporting ware valued at $165,073, was second in 1907, and Ohio, which was first in 1906, became third in 1907. The total value of this ware in 1907 was $845,465, as compared with $909,262 in 1906, a loss of $63,797, or 7.02 per cent. The total value for 1907 was greater by $64,828, or 8.30 per cent, than in 1905, when it was $780,637. This product was reported by 186 producers in 1906 and by 193 in 1907. In 1906 it constituted 2.89 per cent of all pottery products and 2.80 per cent in 1907.

Stoneware and yellow and Rockingham wares were reported from 29 States in 1907 and from 30 States in 1906, Montana reporting a product in 1906 and none in 1907. Ohio was the leading producer, reporting wares valued at $1,648,213, or 38.5 per cent of the whole. This was an increase of $66,481 over 1906. Illinois was second and Pennsylvania third in both 1906 and 1907. The total value of these products was $4,280,601 in 1907 and $4,193,884 in 1906, a gain in 1907 of $86,717, or 2.07 per cent. The number of firms reporting decreased from 255 in 1906 to 219 in 1907. In point of value, these wares are one of the three most important classes, being 14.20 per cent of all pottery products in 1907 and 13.34 in 1906.

The wares embraced under the heading C. C. ware, white granite, semiporcelain ware, and semivitreous porcelain ware are the most important pottery products from a monetary standard produced in this country, their value being $13,913,680 in 1907, as compared with $14,152,503 in 1906, a decrease of $238,823, or 1.69 per cent. In 1905 these products were valued at $13,196,614, so that it will be seen that 1907, while showing a small loss as against 1906, exceeded the production of 1905 in value by $717,066, or 5.43 per cent. The wares embraced in this column represent the general household wares and compose the bulk of what is known as "pottery." Ohio was the leading producer, reporting material valued at $9,419,960, or 67.70 per cent of the whole. West Virginia was second with a value of $1,651,732, and New Jersey, which was second in 1906, was third with $1,225,691. Ohio and New Jersey each showed a decrease, Ohio from $9,735,072, or 68.79 per cent of the whole, and New Jersey from

Digitized by Google

$1,436,246, or 10.15 per cent of the whole. West Virginia, on the other hand, showed an increase from $1,047,770 in 1906 to $1,651,732 in 1907. This increase was partly due to the starting up during the year of the large plant at Newell, W. Va. These wares composed 46.16 per cent of the pottery products in 1907 and 45.01 per cent in 1906; they were reported by 77 producers in 1906 and by 68 in 1907.

China, including bone china, delft, and belleek ware, probably the most interesting of all pottery products, showed a slight increase in value from $1,787,776 in 1906 to $1,930,669 in 1907, a gain of $142,893, or 7.99 per cent. As heretofore, these products are reported from but 4 States, for only 2 of which are totals given, owing to the small number of producers. New Jersey is the leading china-producing State, reporting products valued at $1,135,885 in 1907, as compared with $1,065,986 in 1906. New York also showed an increase in these products. These two States produce practically all of the china made in this country, the other two States reporting these wares to the value of only $48,150, or 2.49 per cent of the total. Two more producers reported these wares for 1907 than for 1906, 14 in 1906 and 16 in 1907.

Sanitary ware being used almost exclusively in construction work, showed a decline in sympathy with the decrease in building operations. The decrease in value of this ware in 1907, however, was small, being $235,088, or 4.61 per cent; the value for 1907 was $4,863,222, against $5,098,310 for 1906 and $4,580,145 for 1905. In 1907 the output was from 7 States, New Jersey being by far the largest producer and reporting 74.35 per cent of the total. Indiana was second and West Virginia third in production, with decreases in both States. This ware constituted 16.21 per cent of the pottery products in 1906 and 16.13 per cent in 1907.

The products of the porcelain electrical supply branch of the pottery industry being, like those of sanitary ware, used in construction work, fell off in value in 1907 as compared with 1906 to the extent of $224,513, or 7.91 per cent. The value of the product in 1907 was greater, however, than that for 1905, a year of great prosperity. In 1906 this product was 9.03 per cent of the pottery products and in 1907 it was 8.67 per cent.

Ohio was the leading pottery-producing State, with wares valued at $13,533,199, or 44.90 per cent of the total. This is a decrease of $457,160, or 3.27 per cent, from 1906, when the wares were valued at $13,990,359, or 44.50 per cent of the total. In 1905 the value was $13,024,071, or 46.65 per cent of the total. New Jersey was second in rank, with wares valued at $6,985,626, or 23.18 per cent of the total; in 1906 the value was $7,282,658, or 23.16 per cent of the total. West Virginia, passing both New York and Pennsylvania, was fifth in 1906 and third in 1907, and reported wares valued at $2,159,132, or 7.16 per cent of the total in 1907, and at $1,588,555, or 5.05 per cent of the total, in 1906—an increase in 1907 of $570,577, or 35.92 per cent. New York was fourth in both 1906 and 1907, the value of the product in 1907 being $1,934,498, a gain of $66,151, or 3.54 per cent. Pennsylvania, which was third in 1906, with wares valued at $2,410,817, was fifth in 1907, with wares valued at $1,309,878, a loss of $1,100,939, or 45.67 per cent.

Digitized by Google

The only other changes in relative rank worthy of note were Georgia, which rose from twenty-second to eighteenth; Iowa, which fell from sixteenth to twenty-second, and Mississippi, which rose from twenty-fourth to twenty-first.

The number of firms reporting pottery sales fell from 540 in 1906 to 509 in 1907. Ohio had the largest number of firms, reporting 118 in 1907 and 126 in 1906. New Jersey reported 57 firms in 1906 and 55 in 1907; Pennsylvania, 46 in 1906 and 40 in 1907; New York, 24 in 1907 and 25 in 1906; West Virginia, 13 in 1906 and 12 in 1907. Illinois reported 23 in 1906 and 24 in 1907, and Indiana reported the same, 18, for both years.

The value of the white ware, exclusive of sanitary ware and porcelain electrical supplies, was $15,844,349 in 1907, against $15,940,279 in 1906, a loss of $95,930, or only 0.6 of 1 per cent. This total for white ware in 1907 is greater by $1,089,005, or 7.38 per cent, than the total for 1905. These products composed 52.56 per cent of the pottery products in 1907 and 50.70 per cent in 1906; if sanitary ware and porcelain electrical supplies be added, most of which are made of high-grade body, the total value of these products in 1907 would be $23,321,342, or 77.37 per cent of all pottery products.

TRENTON, N. J., AND EAST LIVERPOOL, OHIO.

Although pottery products were reported from 37 States, in only 9 were high-grade general wares made, namely, Illinois, Indiana, Maryland, Massachusetts, New Jersey, New York, Ohio, Pennsylvania, and West Virginia. Of these, two—New Jersey and Ohio—are the leading pottery-producing States, with a combined output in 1907 of 68.08 per cent of the pottery products of the entire country. In New Jersey 93.32 per cent of the total of the State was produced in Trenton; in Ohio the great pottery center is East Liverpool, but its proportion of the State's total in 1907 was much less than that of Trenton, being 42.33 per cent. In 1906 these cities produced, respectively, 93.25 and 43.98 per cent of the State totals. As these two cities may be considered the two leading pottery centers of the country, the following table has been prepared showing the details of production in them:

Value of pottery products of Trenton, N. J., and East Liverpool, Ohio, in 1906 and 1907, by varieties.

Variety.	1906.			1907.		
	Trenton.	East Liverpool.	Total.	Trenton.	East Liverpool.	Total.
Stoneware and yellow and Rockingham ware	.....	$72,492	$72,492	.....	$73,444	$73,444
White ware, C. C. ware, white granite, semiporcelain ware, and semivitreous porcelain ware	$1,436,246	5,317,016	6,753,262	$1,225,691	5,030,996	6,256,687
China, bone china, delft and belleek ware	1,065,986	.....	1,065,986	1,135,885	.....	1,135,885
Sanitary ware	3,372,054	.....	3,372,054	3,265,625	.....	3,265,625
Porcelain electrical supplies	778,549	604,906	1,383,455	744,068	458,940	1,203,008
Miscellaneous[a]	138,593	158,303	296,896	147,920	164,594	312,514
Total	6,791,428	6,152,717	12,944,145	6,519,189	5,727,974	12,247,163
Per cent of total pottery product	21.60	19.57	41.17	21.63	19.00	40.63

[a] Including art and chemical pottery, stilts, pins, and spurs for potters' use; porcelain hardware trimmings; porcelain door and shutter knobs, stems and rings, etc

Digitized by Google

This table shows that these two cities continue close together in value of products, though the difference in Trenton's favor seems to be growing. In 1906 Trenton's products were valued at $638,711 or 10.38 per cent more than East Liverpool's, and in 1907 at $791,215 or 13.81 per cent more. In 1905 the difference in Trenton's favor was $183,232. Trenton produces no yellow nor Rockingham ware and East Liverpool no china nor sanitary ware. The only important increase noted in this table is in the china from Trenton which increased $69,899 or 6.56 per cent.

These two cities together produced 40.63 per cent of the value of pottery for the whole country in 1907, Trenton reporting 21.63 per cent and East Liverpool 19 per cent. In 1905 the percentages were, Trenton, 22.10; East Liverpool, 21.44; total, 43.54.

CONSUMPTION.

The pottery imports into the United States in 1907 were valued at $13,585,612 and the production at $30,143,474, a total of $43,729,086. After deducting the exports, domestic $1,131,641 and foreign $36,538 there appears to have been a net consumption of $42,560,907, of which the domestic production was 70.82 per cent. In 1906 the domestic production was 72.26 per cent of the consumption and in 1905 it was 71.81 per cent. The highest proportion reached was 72.91 per cent in 1902.

IMPORTS AND EXPORTS.

The following table shows the value of imports of clay products from 1903 to 1907, inclusive. It will be noted that the total value has increased every year. The total for 1907 was $13,810,932, as compared with $13,406,899 in 1906, an increase of $404,033, or 3.01 per cent. The increase in 1906 over 1905 was $1,258,758, or 10.36 per cent.

Value of earthenware, china, brick, and tile imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1903–1907.

Year.	Pottery.				Brick, fire brick, tile, etc.	Grand total.
	Brown earthen and common stone ware[a]	China and porcelain, not decorated.	China and porcelain, decorated.	Total.		
1903	$95,890	$1,234,223	$9,897,588	$11,227,701	$228,589	$11,456,290
1904	81,951	1,329,146	9,859,144	11,270,241	218,170	11,488,411
1905	100,618	1,157,573	10,717,871	11,976,062	172,079	12,148,141
1906	96,400	1,312,326	11,822,376	13,231,102	175,797	13,406,899
1907	113,477	1,315,591	12,156,544	13,585,612	225,320	13,810,932

[a] Including Rockingham ware.

It will be noted that practically all of the imports are pottery. In 1907 pottery was 98.37 per cent and brick and tile 1.63 per cent of the total; in 1906 these percentages were respectively, 98.69 and 1.31. Of the pottery imports 99.16 per cent was general ware and 0.84 of 1 per cent of the lower grade wares; in 1906 these percentages were,

Digitized by Google

respectively, 99.27 and 0.73 of 1 per cent. The total pottery imports increased in 1907, $354,510, or 2.68 per cent, over those of 1906. In 1906 the increase was $1,255,040, or 10.48 per cent.

The following table shows the exports of clay products of domestic manufacture from the United States from 1903 to 1907, inclusive.

Exports of clay wares of domestic manufacture from the United States, 1903–1907.

Year.	Brick.				Pottery.			Grand total (value).
	Building.		Fire (value).	Total (value).	Earthen and stone ware (value).	China (value).	Total (value).	
	Quantity (thousands).	Value.						
1903	8,783	$63,774	$375,503	$439,277	$527,689	$61,312	$589,001	$1,028,278
1904	25,012	179,866	407,519	587,385	697,381	94,358	791,739	1,379,124
1905	34,242	263,876	536,002	799,878	882,069	101,485	983,554	1,783,432
1906	27,758	247,625	637,441	885,066	1,003,969	114,481	1,118,450	2,003,516
1907	22,340	185,192	631,779	816,971	1,022,730	108,911	1,131,641	1,948,612

From this table it will be seen that the value of the exports of clay products decreased from $2,003,516 in 1906 to $1,948,612 in 1907—a loss of $54,904, or 2.74 per cent. In 1906 the increase over 1905 was $220,084, or 12.34 per cent.

The pottery exports showed a slight increase from $1,118,450 in 1896 to $1,131,641, a gain of $13,191, or 1.18 per cent, while the brick and tile exports decreased from $885,066 to $816,971, a loss of $68,095, or 7.69 per cent. The decrease in the brick and tile products was almost entirely in the building brick exported, and the increase in the pottery was in the coarser products, the china exported showing a slight decline in value. The average value per thousand of the brick exported was $8.29 in 1907 as compared with $8.92 in 1906 and with $7.71 in 1905.

CLAY PRODUCTS IN VARIOUS STATES.

The following table gives the statistics of clay products from 1903 to 1907, inclusive, for the more important clay-working States, and will be of interest to those who desire to compare the growth of the industries in these States for several years. Owing to the changes in the classification of the products in some of the minor items, the figures do not always represent solely the values of the products named, though the classification as given in the tables is the nearest that can be made without reconstructing them entirely. The item "Miscellaneous" under each State includes all products not otherwise classified, and those which could not be published separately without disclosing individual returns.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907.

CALIFORNIA.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	217,715,000	256,898,000	284,205,000	278,780,000	339,439,000
Value	$1,600,882	$1,843,936	$1,961,909	$1,962,866	$2,483,062
Average per M	$7.35	$7.18	$6.90	$7.05	$7.32
Vitrified—					
Quantity	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$15.00	$18.08	$19.23	$18.49	$15.79
Front—					
Quantity	8,886,000	11,722,000	11,871,000	18,421,000	12,922,000
Value	$229,537	$291,813	$302,872	$501,746	$283,375
Average per M	$25.83	$24.89	$25.51	$27.24	$21.93
Fancy or ornamental, value	(a)	$27,037	$31,899	(a)	$150,165
Fire, do	$200,332	$285,718	$290,878	$347,806	$374,378
Stove lining, do	(b)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Draintile, do	$17,994	$29,440	$27,852	$30,545	$53,997
Sewer pipe, do	$411,380	$568,626	$663,044	$827,477	$1,086,916
Architectural terra cotta, do	$180,488	$221,000	$215,160	$254,932	$528,623
Fireproofing, do	$61,649	$51,125	$45,551	$98,968	$149,959
Tile, not drain, do	(a)	(a)	$34,679	$69,023	$107,492
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	$37,740	$45,005	$53,359	$62,980	$82,238
Sanitary ware, value	(a)		(a)	(a)	(a)
Miscellaneous, do	$91,541	$261,034	$237,944	$207,887	$440,332
Total value	$2,831,543	$3,624,734	$3,865,147	$4,364,230	$5,740,537
Number of operating firms reporting	105	121	122	113	118
Rank of State	9	8	8	8	8

CONNECTICUT AND RHODE ISLAND.

Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	158,382,000	186,908,000	211,613,000	212,648,000	198,414,000
Value	$890,989	$1,039,204	$1,329,220	$1,503,929	$1,240,575
Average per M	$5.62	$5.56	$6.28	$7.07	$6.25
Vitrified—					
Quantity	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$14.03	$14.00	$19.00	$16.36	$24.23
Front—					
Quantity	(a)	3,060,000	(a)	(a)	(a)
Value	(a)	$45,730	(a)	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$15.04	$14.94	$14.01	$16.51	$15.44
Fancy or ornamental, value	(a)	(a)	(a)		
Fire, do	$61,500	$43,500	(a)	(a)	(a)
Stove lining, do	(b)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fireproofing, do	(a)				
Tile, not drain, do		(a)			
Pottery:c					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	$42,250	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Miscellaneous, value	$211,330	$87,175	$279,358	$243,276	$244,017
Total value	$1,206,069	$1,215,609	$1,608,578	$1,747,205	$1,484,592
Number of operating firms reporting	41	43	42	42	43
Rank of Connecticut and Rhode Island	23	23	20	20	24

a Included in miscellaneous.
b Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.
c Produced by Connecticut alone.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

GEORGIA.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	257,844,000	269,815,000	275,841,000	303,286,000	318,844,000
Value	$1,305,896	$1,374,318	$1,444,479	$1,783,988	$1,807,148
Average per M	$5.06	$5.09	$5.24	$5.88	$5.67
Vitrified—					
Quantity	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$10.93	$12.00	$14.00	$13.99	$12.50
Front—					
Quantity	2,915,000	3,924,000	2,667,000	2,094,000	1,625,000
Value	$25,748	$42,064	$28,676	$20,747	$16,450
Average per M	$8.83	$10.72	$10.75	$9.91	$10.12
Fancy or ornamental, value	$2,100	(a)			(a)
Fire, do	$73,600	$28,100	$73,050	$51,310	$82,391
Stove lining, do	(b)	(a)			(a)
Drain tile, do	(a)	$8,099	$13,500	$12,000	$8,050
Sewer pipe, do	$162,068	$165,068	$218,000	$221,000	$244,000
Architectural terra cotta, do	$85,500	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fireproofing, do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Tile, not drain, do		(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	$21,942	$22,057	$21,890	$20,257	$33,885
Yellow and Rockingham ware, value					
Miscellaneous, do	$54,168	$281,230	$320,151	$291,322	$298,313
Total value	$1,731,022	$1,920,936	$2,119,746	$2,400,624	$2,490,237
Number of operating firms reporting	99	103	95	99	106
Rank of State	15	12	12	13	13

ILLINOIS.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	1,015,541,000	999,310,000	1,125,024,000	1,195,210,000	1,494,807,000
Value	$5,388,589	$5,167,165	$6,259,232	$5,719,906	$6,499,777
Average per M	$5.31	$5.17	$5.56	$4.79	$4.35
Vitrified—					
Quantity	96,568,000	121,073,000	90,563,000	122,227,000	126,927,000
Value	$1,015,710	$1,234,703	$973,247	$1,306,476	$1,405,821
Average per M	$10.52	$10.20	$10.75	$10.69	$11.08
Front—					
Quantity	25,122,000	21,299,000	30,447,000	30,022,000	20,828,000
Value	$274,723	$251,762	$348,354	$341,298	$266,270
Average per M	$10.93	$11.82	$11.44	$11.37	$12.78
Fancy or ornamental, value	$12,927	$11,733	$13,567	$11,635	(a)
Fire, do	$233,106	$217,008	$176,602	$236,032	$241,008
Drain tile, do	$892,807	$1,002,463	$1,051,852	$1,052,588	$1,031,192
Sewer pipe, do	$532,858	$550,344	$580,538	$587,805	$662,487
Architectural terra cotta, do	$1,198,477	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fireproofing, do	$335,838	$324,264	$323,550	$409,171	$404,265
Tile, not drain, do	$283,426	$194,471	(a)	(a)	(a)
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	$694,770	$801,946	$889,857	$935,193	$935,312
Yellow and Rockingham ware, value	(a)	(a)	(a)		
C. C. and white granite ware, value	$168,363			(a)	(a)
Semivitreous porcelain ware, value	(c)				
Miscellaneous, value	$159,203	$1,021,568	$1,744,897	$2,034,077	$1,774,357
Total value	$11,190,797	$10,777,447	$12,361,786	$12,634,181	$13,220,489
Number of operating firms reporting	502	492	469	466	417
Rank of State	4	4	5	5	4

a Included in miscellaneous.
b Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.
c Included in C. C. and white granite ware.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

INDIANA.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	294,890,000	283,707,000	279,073,000	307,076,000	251,766,000
Value	$1,697,190	$1,677,714	$1,630,072	$1,778,270	$1,509,415
Average per M	$5.76	$5.91	$5.84	$5.79	$6.00
Vitrified—					
Quantity	47,864,000	51,859,000	43,573,000	45,725,000	46,224,000
Value	$482,967	$513,209	$474,600	$502,509	$548,448
Average per M	$10.09	$9.90	$10.89	$10.99	$11.87
Front—					
Quantity	24,742,000	19,890,000	22,212,000	35,090,000	36,890,000
Value	$232,487	$197,890	$231,353	$395,368	$437,796
Average per M	$9.36	$9.95	$10.42	$11.27	$11.87
Fancy or ornamental.value	(a)	(a)	$15,520	$4,700	(a)
Fire.....do	$115,526	$130,216	$163,728	$149,351	$160,373
Stove lining.....do	(b)	(a)	(a)	(a)	.....
Draintile.....do	$1,014,706	$1,205,717	$1,267,691	$1,373,441	$1,437,735
Sewer pipe.....do	$363,212	$294,000	$430,680	$486,997	$487,557
Architectural terra cotta..do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fireproofing.....do	(a)	$210,800	$393,985	$323,015	$304,151
Tile, not drain.....do	$463,082	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware.....value	$73,160	$65,390	$74,462	$73,324	$50,654
C. C. ware, white granite, semiporcelain and semivitreous porcelain ware, value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Sanitary ware.....value	(a)	$425,000	$496,000	$435,000	$400,000
Miscellaneous.....do	$1,252,295	$1,182,653	$1,321,482	$1,636,359	$1,522,015
Total value	$5,694,625	$5,902,589	$6,499,573	$7,158,234	$6,858,124
Number of operating firms reporting	490	465	441	419	392
Rank of State	6	6	6	6	7

IOWA.

Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	191,323,000	207,041,000	193,259,000	168,871,000	157,618,000
Value	$1,355,129	$1,440,758	$1,366,653	$1,118,709	$1,085,383
Average per M	$7.08	$6.96	$7.07	$6.62	$6.89
Vitrified—					
Quantity	21,888,000	19,231,000	13,253,000	16,930,000	21,686,000
Value	$232,510	$199,528	$134,802	$185,990	$223,193
Average per M	$10.62	$10.38	$10.17	$10.99	$10.29
Front—					
Quantity	12,815,000	7,994,000	5,676,000	8,871,000	8,028,000
Value	$135,849	$91,269	$60,669	$101,795	$96,316
Average per M	$10.60	$11.42	$10.69	$11.48	$12.00
Fancy or ornamental.value	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....
Fire.....do	$975	(a)	$869	$930	$795
Stove lining.....do	(b)	(a)	.....	.....	.....
Draintile.....do	$1,028,383	$1,294,134	$1,509,226	$1,721,614	$2,011,793
Sewer pipe.....do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fireproofing, terra-cotta lumber, and hollow building block or tile.....value	$131,191	$161,658	$137,554	$162,664	$176,854
Tile, not drain.....do	(a)	$4,300	(a)	.....	.....
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware.....value	$52,922	$66,050	$68,859	$54,600	$15,382
Miscellaneous.....do	$156,444	$203,156	$113,490	$122,725	$119,069
Total value	$3,093,403	$3,460,853	$3,392,122	$3,469,027	$3,728,785
Number of operating firms reporting	304	327	306	304	276
Rank of State	8	9	9	9	9

a Included in miscellaneous.
b Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

KENTUCKY.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	123,309,000	138,677,000	147,702,000	142,185,000	143,731,000
Value	$689,403	$796,074	$862,330	$881,879	$932,469
Average per M	$5.59	$5.74	$5.84	$6.20	$6.49
Vitrified—					
Quantity	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$15.20	$14.91	$14.27	$14.13	$14.27
Front—					
Quantity	6,869,000	2,178,000	11,558,000	11,893,000	7,926,000
Value	$53,769	$20,571	$128,777	$109,771	$86,568
Average per M	$7.83	$9.44	$11.14	$9.23	$10.92
Fire.....value..	$873,294	$680,084	$739,059	$808,527	$940,415
Stove lining.....do....	(b)	(a)			
Draintile.....do....	$20,621	$26,564	$28,865	$27,359	$32,723
Sewer pipe.....do....	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Architectural terra cotta..do....			(a)		
Fireproofing.....do....	(a)	(a)			
Tile, not drain.....do....	$222,420	(a)	$296,949	$296,391	$255,054
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware.....value..	$139,827	$157,613	$157,083	$167,209	$166,621
Miscellaneous.....do....	$191,625	$406,371	$193,287	$211,287	$197,514
Total value	$2,190,959	$2,067,277	$2,406,350	$2,592,423	$2,611,364
Number of operating firms reporting	113	120	121	117	115
Rank of State	11	10	10	11	11

MARYLAND.

Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	147,663,000	160,279,000	210,446,000	204,238,000	166,768,000
Value	$976,969	$1,048,850	$1,423,663	$1,267,771	$1,026,922
Average per M	$6.62	$6.54	$6.76	$6.21	$6.16
Vitrified—					
Quantity	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$9.46	$10.08	$17.96	$15.60	$15.00
Front—					
Quantity	2,728,000	2,245,000	1,426,000	2,266,000	1,597,000
Value	$40,479	$37,537	$24,118	$31,968	$19,854
Average per M	$14.84	$16.72	$16.91	$14.11	$12.43
Fancy or ornamental.value..	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fire.....do....	$272,295	$235,136	$224,667	$266,980	$242,312
Stove lining.....do....	(b)	(a)	$32,890	$32,200	$31,048
Draintile.....do....	$1,355	$2,848	$4,703	$3,315	$3,190
Architectural terra cotta..do....	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Tile, not drain.....do....	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware.....value..	$16,428	$13,440	$13,325	$17,499	(a)
Yellow and Rockingham ware.....value..	(a)	(a)	(a)		
C. C. and white granite semiporcelain and semivitreous porcelain ware, value	$450,000	$382,500	(a)	$352,000	$348,890
Miscellaneous.....value..	$151,295	$151,746	$526,001	$164,806	$214,416
Total value	$1,908,821	$1,872,057	$2,249,367	$2,136,539	$1,886,362
Number of operating firms reporting	59	63	68	70	63
Rank of State	14	13	11	15	18

a Included in miscellaneous.
b Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

MASSACHUSETTS.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	190,812,000	165,435,000	194,504,000	204,282,000	184,005,000
Value	$1,236,103	$1,012,226	$1,264,787	$1,415,864	$1,294,918
Average per M	$6.48	$6.12	$6.50	$6.93	$7.04
Vitrified—					
Quantity		(a)			
Value		(a)			
Average per M		$14.00			
Front—					
Quantity	2,625,000	(a)	2,080,000	(a)	(a)
Value	$52,450	(a)	$33,971	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$19.98	$21.67	$16.33	$22.17	$37.13
Fancy or ornamental..value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fire.....do	$200,225	(a)	$68,180	$57,940	$74,115
Stove lining.....do	(b)	(a)	$173,151	$186,815	$206,042
Architectural terracotta..do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fireproofing.....do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Tile, not drain.....do	(a)	$72,000	$52,000	$91,394	$123,220
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	$198,382	$193,633	$208,950	$189,370	$184,671
C. C. and white granite ware, value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Miscellaneous.....value	$421,525	$451,199	$219,418	$231,350	$245,854
Total value	$2,108,685	$1,729,058	$2,050,457	$2,172,733	$2,128,820
Number of operating firms reporting	86	87	78	82	80
Rank of State	12	16	13	14	15

MICHIGAN.

Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	215,791,000	205,196,000	211,558,000	206,583,000	200,817,000
Value	$1,251,572	$1,116,714	$1,152,505	$1,178,202	$1,181,015
Average per M	$5.80	$5.44	$5.45	$5.70	$5.88
Vitrified—					
Quantity	(a)	(a)	6,112,000	6,229,000	7,911,000
Value	(a)	(a)	$81,706	$81,814	$94,601
Average per M	$13.27	$13.26	$13.37	$13.13	$11.96
Front—					
Quantity	2,225,000	1,080,000	693,000	1,474,000	3,956,000
Value	$19,000	$7,500	$5,995	$14,162	$32,116
Average per M	$8.54	$6.94	$8.65	$9.61	$8.12
Fancy or ornamental..value	(a)	(a)		(a)	
Fire.....do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Stove lining.....do	(b)	(a)	(a)	(a)	
Draintile.....do	$129,028	$208,088	$205,445	$314,098	$289,868
Sewer pipe.....do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Architectural terra cotta..do	(a)				
Fireproofing, terra cotta lumber, and hollow building tile or blocks.....value	$19,138	$8,080	(a)	$4,290	$6,386
Tile, not drain.....do					(a)
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	$42,007	$40,621	(a)	$43,510	$54,474
Miscellaneous.....value	$249,676	$333,510	$320,056	$208,401	$189,304
Total value	$1,710,421	$1,714,513	$1,765,707	$1,844,477	$1,847,764
Number of operating firms reporting	178	168	154	142	136
Rank of State	16	17	17	18	19

a Included in miscellaneous.
b Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

MINNESOTA.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	161,911,000	164,154,000	166,233,000	165,598,000	168,931,000
Value	$982,728	$970,247	$977,837	$986,982	$1,045,874
Average per M	$6.07	$5.91	$5.88	$5.96	$6.19
Vitrified—					
Quantity	195,000	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Value	$1,875	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$9.62	$10.00	$14.54	$10.68	$12.00
Front—					
Quantity	6,922,000	6,566,000	6,636,000	7,510,000	(a)
Value	$78,930	$113,260	$85,300	$98,170	(a)
Average per M	$11.40	$17.25	$12.85	$13.07	$12.93
Fancy or ornamental..value	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	(a)
Fire.....do	.....	.....	(a)	(a)	(a)
Draintile.....do	$10,087	$11,100	$15,770	$41,779	$49,622
Sewer pipe.....do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fireproofing.....do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	(b)	(b)	(b)	(b)	(b)
Miscellaneous.....value	$453,388	$225,300	$420,479	$476,348	$594,437
Total value	$1,527,008	$1,319,907	$1,499,386	$1,603,279	$1,689,933
Number of operating firms reporting	116	114	111	109	106
Rank of State	18	21	21	23	21

MISSOURI.

Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	274,755,000	271,370,000	316,002,000	257,292,000	264,462,000
Value	$1,725,253	$1,690,460	$2,028,957	$1,810,304	$1,844,255
Average per M	$6.28	$6.23	$6.42	$7.04	$6.97
Vitrified—					
Quantity	31,496,000	47,235,000	43,375,000	57,414,000	47,807,000
Value	$307,237	$480,671	$470,935	$539,700	$462,341
Average per M	$9.75	$10,17	$10.86	$9.40	$9.67
Front—					
Quantity	26,153,000	25,599,000	28,224,000	29,019,000	30,178,000
Value	$333,965	$322,445	$362,996	$394,563	$387,455
Average per M	$12.77	$12.60	$12.86	$13.59	$12.84
Fancy or ornamental..value	$39,756	$32,967	$44,632	$30,689	$33,638
Fire.....do	$925,915	$925,520	$1,117,209	$1,324,895	$1,634,209
Stove lining.....do	(c)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Draintile.....do	$45,363	$80,479	$59,858	$64,063	$72,316
Sewer pipe.....do	$1,050,794	$1,176,679	$1,101,938	$1,208,236	$1,332,080
Architectural terra cotta..do	$371,006	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fireproofing, terra cotta lumber, and hollow building tile or blocks.....value	$98,888	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Tile, not drain.....do	$235,091	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	$50,001	$69,327	$43,368	$69,500	$72,612
Miscellaneous.....value	$478,338	$702,956	$973,518	$1,254,325	$1,059,965
Total value	$5,661,607	$5,481,504	$6,203,411	$6,696,275	$6,898,871
Number of operating firms reporting	242	232	224	190	172
Rank of State	7	7	7	7	6

a Included in miscellaneous.
b The value of pottery products for Minnesota could not be included in the State totals without disclosing the operations of individual establishments.
c Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

NEW JERSEY.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	272,178,000	319,975,000	465,040,000	413,258,000	388,735,000
Value	$1,500,295	$1,842,075	$3,090,809	$2,610,686	$2,289,883
Average per M	$5.51	$5.76	$6.65	$6.32	$5.89
Vitrified—					
Quantity	1,402,000	4,983,000	991,000	(a)	(a)
Value	$22,195	$66,813	$13,803	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$15.83	$13.49	$13.93	$14.98	$13.31
Front—					
Quantity	41,075,000	47,058,000	53,770,000	62,138,000	61,521,000
Value	$548,553	$687,469	$852,744	$896,887	$825,767
Average per M	$13.35	$14.61	$15.86	$14.43	$13.42
Fancy or ornamental.value	$14,970	(a)	$1,975	$1,951	$4,605
Enameled.....do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fire.....do	$949,392	$908,882	$1,393,448	$954,081	$947,472
Stove lining.....do	(b)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Draintile.....do	$20,825	$24,842	$24,315	$23,209	$21,869
Sewer pipe.....do	(a)	$23,299	$56,576	(a)	(a)
Architectural terra cotta..do	$1,364,094	$1,412,023	$1,614,263	$1,682,022	$1,722,567
Fireproofing, terra-cotta lumber, and hollow building tile or blocks.....value	$1,325,654	$1,211,646	$1,308,075	$1,485,195	$1,159,467
Tile, not drain.....do	$734,159	$548,097	$585,130	$1,163,401	$1,050,065
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware.....value	$65,004	$70,819	$70,825	$76,793	$77,488
Yellow and Rockingham ware.....value	(a)				
C. C. ware.....do	$454,029	$325,959	(a)		
White granite ware...do	$1,575,892	$1,284,199	$1,288,926	$1,436,246	$1,225,691
Semivitreous porcelain ware.....value					
China.....do	$805,691	$816,374	$816,917		
Bone china, delft, and belleek ware.....value	$106,000	$162,500	$129,000	$1,065,986	$1,135,885
Sanitary ware.....do	$2,794,984	$2,878,621	$3,426,291	$3,742,045	$3,615,685
Porcelain electrical supplies.....value	$385,398	$302,293	$540,206	$783,549	$744,068
Miscellaneous.....do	$749,804	$738,136	$1,486,222	$1,440,218	$1,185,428
Total value	$13,416,939	$13,304,047	$16,699,525	$17,362,269	$16,006,460
Number of operating firms reporting	159	161	163	175	165
Rank of State	3	3	3	3	3

a Included in miscellaneous.
b Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

NEW YORK.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	1,068,464,000	1,169,233,000	1,518,196,000	1,535,579,000	1,319,416,000
Value	$5,305,522	$6,783,528	$10,297,214	$9,205,981	$7,056,453
Average per M	$4.96	$5.80	$6.78	$6.00	$5.35
Vitrified—					
Quantity	16,797,000	14,490,000	12,076,000	10,787,000	18,516,000
Value	$220,296	$189,281	$149,391	$163,969	$253,664
Average per M	$13.11	$13.06	$12.37	$15.20	$13.70
Front—					
Quantity	18,383,000	19,104,000	12,610,000	23,625,000	12,265,000
Value	$248,760	$263,150	$237,305	$351,824	$198,265
Average per M	$13.53	$13.77	$18.82	$14.89	$16.17
Fancy or ornamental . value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Enameled . . . do					
Fire . . . do	$629,245	$381,784	$427,873	$451,783	$538,721
Stove lining . . . do	(b)	(a)	$133,383	$131,908	$129,467
Drain tile . . . do	$140,181	$139,876	$153,598	$153,237	$180,818
Sewer pipe . . . do	$134,360	$125,510	(a)	(a)	(a)
Architectural terra cotta . . do	$947,153	$785,978	$874,722	$967,987	$1,089,278
Fireproofing . . . do	(a)	$132,034	$117,577	$75,631	$73,064
Tile, not drain . . . do	$150,504	$154,417	$164,445	$101,319	$43,726
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware . . . value	$82,310	$74,781	$83,780	$104,165	$120,367
Yellow and Rockingham ware . . . value	(a)	(a)			
C. C. and white granite ware . . . value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
China . . . do	(a)	(a)	(a)	$857,817	$746,634
Sanitary ware . . . do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Porcelain electrical supplies . . . value	$474,842	$438,792	$617,663	$663,886	$626,032
Miscellaneous . . . do	$875,079	$1,073,939	$1,229,396	$847,100	$716,385
Total value	$9,208,252	$10,543,070	$14,486,347	$13,876,607	$11,772,874
Number of operating firms reporting	242	240	249	253	247
Rank of State	5	5	4	4	5

[a] Included in miscellaneous.
[b] Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

OHIO.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	497,071,000	455,936,000	514,419,000	550,422,000	495,025,000
Value	$3,002,506	$2,708,456	$3,033,435	$3,243,157	$3,012,485
Average per M	$6.04	$5.94	$5.90	$5.89	$6.09
Vitrified—					
Quantity	202,649,000	218,791,000	224,086,000	202,978,000	264,571,000
Value	$1,860,071	$2,222,931	$2,055,120	$1,955,360	$2,672,600
Average per M	$9.17	$10.16	$9.17	$9.63	$10.10
Front—					
Quantity	50,997,000	65,645,000	89,390,000	90,310,000	88,992,000
Value	$633,101	$755,870	$1,074,007	$1,025,590	$1,033,434
Average per M	$12.41	$11.51	$12.01	$11.36	$11.61
Fancy or ornamental..value..	$42,522	$64,514	$18,153	$38,218	$24,468
Fire.....do....	$1,561,936	$1,186,966	$1,427,919	$1,670,630	$1,668,728
Stove lining.....do....	(a)	(b)	$49,538	$110,800	$22,416
Draintile.....do....	$1,149,990	$1,143,957	$1,291,323	$1,520,748	$1,433,341
Sewer pipe.....do....	$3,295,635	$3,495,917	$3,560,160	$3,987,360	$3,792,352
Architectural terra cotta..do....	(b)	.....	.....	(b)	(b)
Fireproofing, terra-cotta lumber, and hollow building tile or blocks.....value..	$865,649	$788,825	$923,762	$1,159,021	$1,006,076
Tile, not drain.....do....	$1,072,103	$1,005,611	$1,188,460	$1,523,410	$1,586,174
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware.....value..	$1,225,735	$1,226,973	$1,448,007	$1,787,990	$1,790,255
Yellow and Rockingham ware.....value..	$222,904	$231,994	$177,143		
C. C. ware.....do....	$762,475	$503,945	$609,478		
White granite ware...do....	$6,681,080	$7,422,196	$8,521,944	$9,735,072	$9,419,960
Semivitreous porcelain ware.....value..					
China.....do....	$265,300	$280,614	(b)	(b)	(b)
Sanitary ware.....do....	(b)	(b)	(b)	$285,000	$226,000
Porcelain electrical supplies.....value..	$496,740	$557,027	$879,207	$1,100,979	$933,256
Miscellaneous.....do....	$2,080,381	$2,051,987	$2,055,383	$1,870,830	$1,719,285
Total value.....	$25,208,128	$25,647,783	$28,303,039	$31,014,165	$30,340,830
Number of operating firms reporting.....	815	819	792	784	736
Rank of State.....	1	1	1	1	1

a Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.
b Included in miscellaneous.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

PENNSYLVANIA.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	927,212,000	856,963,000	1,036,777,000	1,027,541,000	980,102,000
Value	$6,174,437	$5,439,116	$6,532,814	$6,586,374	$6,353,799
Average per M	$6.66	$6.35	$6.30	$6.41	$6.48
Vitrified—					
Quantity	72,039 000	71,522.000	71,888.000	93,417,000	115,729,000
Value	$685,274	$766,638	$750,389	$996,347	$1,232,718
Average per M	$9.51	$10.72	$10.44	$10.67	$10.65
Front—					
Quantity	80,177 000	75,407 000	131,368 000	151,138,000	134,869,000
Value	$1,050,805	$962,765	$1,683,031	$1,761,991	$1,526,565
Average per M	$13 11	$12 77	$12 81	$11.66	$11.32
Fancy or ornamental. value	$32,602	$23,317	$37,966	$40,880	$17,727
Enameled do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Fire do	$6,537,076	$5,477,475	$5,771,795	$6,854,640	$6,907,904
Stove lining do	(b)	(a)	$180,353	$203,674	$179,218
Draintile do	$11,451	$8,646	$13,509	$9,113	$10,386
Sewer pipe do	$727,465	$834,646	$896,979	$985,635	$795,991
Architectural terra cotta do	$329,004	$349,317	$405,015	$367,353	$507,116
Fireproofing, terra-cotta lumber, hollow building tile or blocks value	$278,621	$193,190	$352,107	$242,668	$244,773
Tile, not drain do	$207,608	$215,107	$310,931	$389,013	$406,269
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware value	$533,535	$504,221	$459,111	$477,223	$544,457
Yellow and Rockingham ware value	(a)	(a)	(a)		
C. C. ware do	.....	(a)	.....	$845,366	$531,634
White granite ware do	$1,036,194	$707,809	$716,245		
Sanitary ware do	$144,414	(a)	(a)	$186,560	$192,854
Miscellaneous do	$1,098,838	$1,339,616	$1,024,308	$1,827,774	$840,210
Total value	$18,847,324	$16,821,863	$19,124,553	$21,774,611	$20,291,621
Number of operating firms reporting	523	529	516	514	487
Rank of State	2	2	2	2	2

TEXAS.

Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	178,134,000	197,033,000	202,070,000	211,842,000	243,853,000
Value	$1,074,051	$1,157,130	$1,209,898	$1,307,199	$1,707,812
Average per M	$6.03	$5.87	$5.99	$6.17	$7.00
Vitrified—					
Quantity	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Value	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$9.53	$8.81	$10.47	$10.00	$10.36
Front—					
Quantity	5,462,000	5,645,000	8,001,000	8,492,000	11,494,000
Value	$65,628	$58,734	$102,054	$110,189	$153,187
Average per M	$12 02	$10.40	$12.76	$12.98	$13.33
Fancy or ornamental. value	$11,240	$2,544	$18,127	(a)	.....
Fire do	$22,333	$30,208	$14,724	$45,557	$75,946
Draintile do	(a)	(a)	.....	$3,652	(a)
Sewer pipe do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)
Tile, not drain do	(a)	(a)	.....	(a)	.....
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	$96,136	$106,471	$100,788	$108,635	$156,173
Miscellaneous value	$203,192	$181,010	$273,354	$304,366	$464,443
Total value	$1,472,580	$1,536,097	$1,718,945	$1,969,598	$2,557,561
Number of operating firms reporting	168	152	129	139	131
Rank of State	20	18	18	16	12

a Included in miscellaneous.
b Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

VIRGINIA.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	189,891,000	203,484,000	237,161,000	232,697,000	197,052,000
Value	$1,245,861	$1,292,558	$1,572,442	$1,536,312	$1,285,374
Average per M	$6.56	$6.35	$6.63	$6.60	$6.52
Vitrified—					
Quantity	(a)	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
Value	(a)	(a)	(a)	.....	.....
Average per M	$8.92	$10.46	$10.80	.....	.....
Front—					
Quantity	18,866,000	21,077,000	22,155,000	25,385,000	19,989,000
Value	$303,431	$344,891	$352,297	$392,130	$290,411
Average per M	$16.08	$16.36	$15.90	$15.45	$14.53
Fancy or ornamental, value	$27,330	$28,576	$20,363	(a)	(a)
Fire, do	(a)	(a)	(a)	$21,110	(a)
Drainitle, do	$4,750	$5,673	$4,500	$4,805	$6,250
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....
Porcelain electrical supplies, value	.....	(a)	(b)	(b)	(b)
Miscellaneous, value	$91,974	$64,694	$44,976	$11,721	$29,300
Total value	$1,673,346	$1,736,392	$1,994,578	$1,966,078	$1,611,335
Number of operating firms reporting	100	99	94	91	87
Rank of State	17	15	15	17	23

WEST VIRGINIA.

Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	88,060,000	68,133,000	69,228,000	74,833,000	58,102,000
Value	$576,404	$469,501	$476,630	$469,527	$384,007
Average per M	$6.55	$6.89	$6.88	$6.27	$6.61
Vitrified—					
Quantity	51,762,000	39,620,000	24,692,000	47,902,000	60,681,000
Value	$576,258	$470,339	$263,449	$578,164	$952,060
Average per M	$11.13	$11.87	$10.67	$12.07	$15.69
Front—					
Quantity	269,000	388,000	(a)	(a)	(a)
Value	$3,356	$5,380	(a)	(a)	(a)
Average per M	$12.48	$13.87	$16.67	$15.00	$15.16
Fire, value	$70,802	$11,814	$26,868	$59,757	$34,438
Stove lining, do	(c)	(a)	.....	.....	.....
Drainitle, do	$1,499	$1,398	(a)	(a)	$1,211
Sewer pipe, do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	.....
Tile, not drain, do	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	$52,429
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	$16,600	$18,923	$19,110	$23,200	(a)
C. C. and white granite ware, value	$1,099,900	$912,935	(a)	$1,047,770	$1,651,732
Semivitreous porcelain ware, value					
Sanitary ware, value	(a)	(a)	(a)	$387,000	$378,000
Miscellaneous, do	$213,741	$184,259	$1,232,738	$217,894	$186,510
Total value	$2,558,560	$2,074,549	$2,018,795	$2,783,312	$3,640,387
Number of operating firms reporting	56	64	62	65	63
Rank of State	10	11	14	10	10

a Included in miscellaneous.
b The value of pottery products for Virginia for 1905, 1906, and 1907 could not be included in the State total without disclosing individual figures.
c Stove lining included in fire brick in 1903.

Digitized by Google

Clay products of the United States, by States, from 1903 to 1907—Continued.

WISCONSIN.

Product.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Brick:					
Common—					
Quantity	181,722,000	186,292,000	186,531,000	170,496,000	158,602,000
Value	$1,193,360	$1,230,620	$1,260,066	$1,109,386	$1,019,522
Average per M	$6.57	$6.61	$6.76	$6.51	$6.43
Vitrified—					
Quantity	(a)				(a)
Value	(a)				(a)
Average per M	$12.00				$8.04
Front—					
Quantity	6,794,000	8,438,000	4,917,000	5,384,000	4,106,000
Value	$62,857	$86,688	$49,275	$52,038	$43,387
Average per M	$9.25	$10.27	$10.02	$9.67	$10.57
Fancy or ornamental, value	(a)	(a)	$1,048	(a)	(a)
Drain tile, do	$34,556	$54,831	$57,576	$51,143	$49,832
Pottery:					
Earthenware and stoneware, value	$13,586	$13,075	$11,950	$11,470	$8,832
Miscellaneous, value	$3,037	$5,780	$2,200	$3,305	$6,246
Total value	$1,307,396	$1,390,994	$1,382,115	$1,227,342	$1,127,819
Number of operating firms reporting	158	159	157	147	138
Rank of State	22	20	24	25	26

a Included in "Miscellaneous."

CLAY.

INTRODUCTION.

The clay-mining industry in 1907 appears to have been in a prosperous condition, there being an increase in both quantity and value of the clay mined and sold during the year, the former increasing 7.71 per cent and the latter 6.26 per cent. This gain, as shown elsewhere, was principally in the fire clay. Slip clay was the only other variety of clay to show an increase in value. Brick clay was reported separately for the first time. This clay, although occurring in every State, is generally burned by the miner and is not often sold as clay; hence it is not reported from every State represented in the table.

The clay given in these tables is only such as is sold as clay by the miner and does not include the clay burned into clay products by the miner. The clay thus sold is a small quantity compared with the quantity of clay consumed, and includes mainly clay used for pottery, paper clay, and fire clay. Potters, especially makers of high-grade ware, usually purchase their clay, and fire-brick makers do so to some extent. The makers of the coarser products generally mine their own clay, which is not included here.

PRODUCTION.

In the following tables will be found statements of the clay mined and shipped by the miner as such in 1906 and 1907:

Digitized by Google

Clay mined and sold in the United States in 1906, in short tons.

State.	Kaolin.		Paper clay.		Slip clay.		Ball clay.		Fire clay.		Stoneware clay.		Miscellaneous.[a]		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama									25,871	$16,564			20,000	$4,000	45,871	$20,564
Arizona[b]	(c)	(c)					(c)	(c)	16,966	21,917			4,618	1,975	42,258	126,912
California									44,213	53,918	(c)	(c)			57,413	67,418
Colorado									19,761	27,318	(c)	(c)	50,390	40,272	71,796	70,597
Delaware	(c)	(c)							(c)	(c)	(c)	(c)			29,766	122,661
Georgia			32,552	$141,765					6,070	14,568	(c)	(c)	(c)	(c)	38,979	156,690
Illinois	(c)	(c)			(c)	(c)	(c)	(c)	44,989	50,793	44,950	$37,603	34,060	20,845	139,704	131,272
Indiana									52,474	52,200	(c)	(c)	3,500	1,750	63,279	62,974
Iowa									355	560			1,650	1,350	2,005	1,910
Kentucky							(c)	(c)	31,658	24,912	(c)	(c)	7,250	11,000	45,910	59,780
Maryland	(c)	(c)							13,628	24,234	1,525	1,894	1,260	950	18,413	39,078
Massachusetts									1,585	4,224			2,826	2,218	4,411	6,442
Michigan					1,989	$5,455									1,989	5,455
Missouri	(c)	(c)							158,845	346,437	3,486	2,616	2,617	14,500	165,258	365,793
Montana									1,615	3,598					1,615	3,598
New Jersey			(c)	(c)			1,908	$9,081	360,411	523,835	23,523	41,787	84,302	106,041	470,174	680,999
New York					(c)	(c)			2,962	3,508	(c)	(c)	1,124	806	6,864	9,933
North Carolina	11,803	$90,036							(c)	(c)	140	65	48	72	12,010	90,358
Ohio					1,435	1,625			200,159	210,832	43,175	33,702	4,226	5,142	248,995	251,301
Pennsylvania	19,281	109,040	6,831	38,663					300,386	392,545	1,767	543	57,773	31,540	386,038	572,331
South Carolina			36,550	162,025					(c)	(c)			7,600	10,600	44,665	175,351
Tennessee							25,811	64,522	20,656	23,904	3,188	3,216	9,283	12,755	58,938	104,397
Texas									888	2,570	(c)	(c)	1,929	2,889	3,167	5,984
Utah	(c)	(c)							4,688	11,166					4,713	11,416
Vermont	4,992	36,125							(c)	(c)					5,392	37,325
Virginia	(c)	(c)							(c)	(c)			1,102	659	2,903	24,354
West Virginia									53,457	36,052	(c)	(c)			54,207	36,377
Wyoming													719	3,986	719	3,986
Other States[d]	15,861	134,251	30	255	18,003	24,466	26,454	125,470	18,835	32,356	25,107	29,348	342	342	(e)	(e)
Total	51,937	369,452	75,963	342,708	21,427	31,546	54,173	199,073	1,380,472	1,878,011	146,861	150,774	296,619	273,692	2,027,452	3,245,256
Average value per ton		7.11		4.51		1.47		3.67		1.36		1.03		0.92		1.60

[a] Including bentonite, brick clay, plaster clay, puddled clay, sagger clay, sewer-pipe clay, shale, terra-cotta clay, and wad clay.
[b] Including Connecticut, Florida, Idaho, Indian Territory, New Mexico, North Dakota, Oregon, South Dakota, Washington, and Wisconsin.
[c] Included in "Other States."
[d] Includes all products which could not be published separately without disclosing individual figures.
[e] The total of "Other States" is distributed among the States to which it belongs in order that they may be fully represented in the totals.

Digitized by Google

Clay mined and sold in the United States in 1907, in short tons.

State.	Kaolin.		Paper clay.		Slip clay.		Ball clay.		Fire clay.		Stoneware clay.		Brick clay.		Miscellaneous.[a]		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama									79,668	$59,416					34,000	$12,100	113,668	$71,516
Arizona[b]	(c)	(c)			1,668	$5,373	(c)	(c)	1,624	10,634	(c)	(c)	(c)	(c)	2,277	3,234	35,841	195,791
California									73,138	90,327	4,436	$5,459	(c)	(c)	10,919	11,919	94,932	109,949
Colorado									22,396	27,312	(c)	(c)	36,205	$31,069	29,578	17,615	89,210	78,091
Georgia			28,503	$126,253					15,080	14,060	984	1,784	(c)	(c)	2,170	2,151	47,737	147,248
Illinois	(c)	(c)					(c)	(c)	66,525	55,545	23,633	20,150	8,500	7,139	24,787	20,079	123,775	105,703
Indiana					(c)	(c)			64,004	63,826	3,331	3,831			19,730	20,780	87,565	89,687
Iowa									3,732	2,841			(c)	(c)	6,055	1,535	10,012	4,691
Kentucky							(c)	(c)	37,415	41,877	(c)	(c)			5,808	8,687	47,732	68,528
Maryland	(c)	(c)							7,818	9,448	2,256	3,028	4,879	6,850	1,950	550	18,441	29,876
Massachusetts									1,800	4,298			6,367	2,327	2,707	2,757	10,874	9,382
Missouri	307	$2,194							167,043	428,349	2,510	1,673	(c)	(c)	425	10,625	171,302	443,553
Montana									6,835	12,384							6,835	12,384
New Jersey					(c)	(c)	3,666	$16,918	318,603	485,613	21,108	44,704	18,876	16,517	75,885	103,496	440,138	675,248
New Mexico									16,326	18,446							16,326	18,446
New York					(c)	(c)			699	5,412					1,001	1,381	4,255	11,902
North Carolina	11,035	85,505							(c)	(c)	143	93	(c)	(c)	50	50	11,938	86,491
Ohio					(c)	(c)			217,746	201,215	47,312	32,956	6,066	7,767	9,033	8,637	292,157	265,575
Pennsylvania	18,428	109,839	4,785	23,808					296,278	433,714	4,916	4,884	44,885	31,777	13,328	14,121	382,620	618,143
South Carolina			32,860	143,624					(c)	(c)					3,633	10,400	37,273	158,341
Tennessee					(c)	(c)	25,653	70,088	4,754	5,541	11,608	13,049	(c)	(c)	15,747	21,211	58,645	111,287
Texas									1,725	6,583	617	845	(c)	(c)	377	1,505	2,735	8,941
Utah									10,054	26,898							10,054	26,898
Vermont	(c)	(c)							(c)	(c)							8,045	46,943
Virginia	(c)	(c)							636	1,657			(c)	(c)	22	8	2,008	11,415
Washington					(c)	(c)			(c)	(c)	(c)	(c)			950	2,350	1,754	4,623
West Virginia									56,528	34,952	(c)	(c)					57,128	35,252
Wyoming			(c)	(c)											636	2,386	679	2,644
Other States[d]	17,875	142,773	43	258	18,627	32,552	23,094	108,509	4,035	14,350	2,206	4,120	10,737	8,557			(e)	(e)
Total	47,645	340,311	66,191	293,943	20,325	37,925	52,413	195,515	1,474,462	2,054,698	125,060	136,576	136,515	112,003	261,068	277,577	2,183,679	3,448,548
Average value per ton		7.14		4.44		1.87		3.73		1.39		1.09		0.82		1.06		1.58

[a] Including bentonite, plaster clay, sagger clay, sewer-pipe clay, shale, terra-cotta clay, wad clay, and clay for medicinal use.
[b] Including Delaware, Florida, Idaho, Michigan, Minnesota, North Dakota, Oklahoma, Oregon, South Dakota, and Wisconsin.
[c] Included in "Other States."
[d] Includes all products which could not be published separately without disclosing individual figures.
[e] The total of "Other States" is distributed among the States to which it belongs in order that they may be fully represented in the totals.

Digitized by Google

From these tables it will be seen that the clay mined and sold as such in the United States in 1907 amounted to 2,183,679 short tons, valued at $3,448,548, a gain of 156,227 tons, or 7.71 per cent, in quantity and of $203,292, or 6.26 per cent, in value. The gains in 1906 were 221,319 tons, or 12.25 per cent, and $477,250, or 17.24 per cent.

New Jersey continued to be the leading clay-producing State both in quantity of clay mined and in value of product, though in both quantity and value there was a slight falling off in 1907. This State reported 440,138 tons of clay, valued at $675,248, or 19.58 per cent of the total in 1907, as compared with 470,174 tons, valued at $680,999, or 20.98 per cent of the total in 1906. This was a decrease in 1907 of 30,036 tons and $5,751. Fire clay is the principal variety of clay mined in New Jersey, its value being 71.92 per cent of the State total. Small quantities of slip, ball, and stoneware clays were also mined in New Jersey in 1907, and brick clay to the value of $16,517 was sold.

Pennsylvania was second in quantity and value of clay mined in both 1906 and 1907, reporting 386,038 short tons of clay, valued at $572,331, or 17.64 per cent of the total for 1906, and 382,620 tons, valued at $618,143, or 17.92 per cent of the total value for 1907. This is a loss of only 0.89 of 1 per cent in quantity and a gain of 8 per cent in value. Missouri, third in value of clay mined in 1907, was fourth in quantity, and Ohio was third in quantity and fourth in value. Missouri's product was 12.86 per cent of the total value in 1907, and 11.27 per cent of the total in 1906. The gain in value in this State over 1906 was $77,760, or 21.26 per cent. Ohio also showed a gain in both quantity and value, the product in 1906 being valued at $251,301 and in 1907 at $265,575, a gain of $14,274, or 5.68 per cent.

In 1906 only 5 States showed decreases in value of clay mined; in 1907, however, 9 showed decreases, as follows: Georgia, Illinois, Maryland, New Jersey, North Carolina, South Carolina, Virginia, West Virginia, and Wyoming.

Fire clay was the only variety of clay that increased in both quantity and value, the quantity increasing from 1,380,472 short tons in 1906 to 1,474,462 tons in 1907, a gain of 93,990 tons, or 6.81 per cent, and the value from $1,878,011 in 1906 to $2,054,698 in 1907, a gain of $176,687, or 9.41 per cent. New Jersey was the leading fire clay producing State, reporting 318,603 tons, valued at $485,613, which is a decrease from 1906. Pennsylvania and Missouri were second and third in both years, both showing an increase in 1907 over 1906.

Kaolin decreased in value $29,141, or 7.89 per cent; paper clay $48,765, or 14.23 per cent; and stoneware clay, $14,198, or 9.42 per cent.

The average price per ton increased slightly in 1907 in every variety of clay, except paper clay, in which it showed a decline from $4.51 in 1906 to $4.44 in 1907. The largest increase was in slip clay—from $1.47 to $1.87 per ton. The other prices varied only a few cents from those of 1906, and the general average for 1907 was practically the same as in 1906—$1.58 per ton in 1907 and $1.60 in 1906.

In addition to the clay included in these tables 300,000 tons were reported from California as having been used in making a dam at Salton Sea.

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS.

The following table shows the imports of clay from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Classified imports of clay for consumption, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Kaolin or china clay.		All other clays.						Total.	
			Unwrought.		Wrought.		Common blue.			
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903.....	157,088	$898,573	32,691	$152,018	2,725	$36,211	10,165	$110,794	202,669	[a]$1,198,418
1904.....	160,046	891,708	25,402	123,241	1,363	25,026	5,263	50,364	192,074	1,090,339
1905.....	187,803	1,019,650	30,661	151,583	1,560	38,036	5,909	54,390	225,933	1,263,659
1906.....	223,404	1,208,189	33,267	166,366	1,889	37,549	9,220	84,578	267,780	1,496,682
1907.....	239,923	1,582,893	31,196	145,698	2,520	81,155	12,378	110,686	286,017	1,920,432

[a] Includes clay not otherwise provided for, valued at $822, but for which no quantity is reported.

It will be seen that the clay imports have been increasing since 1903 until 1907 shows the greatest quantity and value yet recorded. The average value of the kaolin imported in 1907 was $6.60 per ton; in 1906 it was $5.41 per ton.

Digitized by Google

LIME AND SAND-LIME BRICK.

By EDWIN C. ECKEL.

INTRODUCTION.

Until recently statistics relative to the lime industry were reported in the volume on Mineral Resources in the chapter on stone, and the sand-lime brick production was reported in the chapter on clay products. This practice had grown up quite naturally, as the earlier statistics on lime were gathered merely incidentally to the collection of limestone statistics, and the sand-lime brick industry was new and unimportant. The recent growth of both industries, however, seemed to make it desirable to devote a separate section to lime and its products, and accordingly this was done in 1905. This year the same plan has been followed, but additional material is now presented relative to certain technologic features of the industries reported on. This is possible owing to the complete responses made by individual producers to requests for information as to fuel used, uses of their lime, and other particulars.

LIME.

PRODUCTION.

As with most other industries in 1907, the lime production during the first eight or nine months of the year was heavily in excess of the production during the corresponding months of 1906. Shutdowns during the last quarter of the year, however, reduced the total gain in value over the output of 1906 to a relatively small sum, while the tonnage produced actually showed a slight decrease

The total lime production of 1907 amounted to 3,084,799 short tons, as compared with an output of 3,198,087 tons in 1906—a decrease of 113,288 tons. The higher prices that obtained during the earlier part of the year, however, operated to bring the value of the 1907 product up to $12,640,512, as compared with $12,480,653 in 1906—an increase of $159,859. The average price per ton in 1907 was $4.10 as against $3.90 per ton in 1906.

In 1907 the number of lime burners reporting operations was 899; in 1906 it was 979.

Digitized by Google

The following table gives the value of the total lime production in the United States for the years 1896 to 1907, inclusive.

Value of total production of lime in the United States, 1896–1907.

1896	$6,327,900	1902	$9,335,618
1897	6,390,487	1903	9,255,882
1898	6,886,549	1904	9,951,456
1899	6,983,067	1905	10,941,680
1900	6,797,496	1906	12,480,653
1901	8,204,054	1907	12,640,512

Detailed statistics of lime production during 1906 and 1907, by States, are given in the following table:

Quantity and value of lime burned in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States, in short tons.

1906.

State.	Quantity.	Value.	Average price per ton.	Number of operators.
Alabama	92,403	$341,627	$3.70	11
Arizona	14,084	96,470	6.85	3
Arkansas	30,348	121,953	4.02	8
California	73,941	601,557	8.19	20
Colorado	6,595	32,020	4.86	3
Connecticut	90,457	411,853	4.55	6
Florida	18,362	71,382	3.89	3
Georgia	18,903	72,840	3.85	5
Idaho	5,932	39,840	6.72	3
Illinois	121,546	534,118	4.39	24
Indiana	114,819	353,648	3.08	17
Iowa	17,497	78,366	4.48	11
Kansas	1,893	10,217	5.40	6
Kentucky	9,784	28,081	2.87	8
Maine	228,208	1,066,275	4.67	9
Maryland	127,863	350,460	2.74	48
Massachusetts	119,267	563,100	4.72	10
Michigan	68,133	281,465	4.13	13
Minnesota	19,920	93,555	4.70	4
Missouri	207,334	916,693	4.42	28
Montana	4,745	30,098	6.34	7
New Jersey	42,714	187,978	4.40	25
New Mexico	1,790	9,975	5.57	4
New York	114,620	519,855	4.54	37
North Carolina	5,896	41,468	7.03	5
Ohio	331,972	1,100,133	3.31	39
Oregon	3,934	32,388	8.23	9
Pennsylvania	624,060	1,857,754	2.98	425
South Dakota	3,666	23,930	6.53	5
Tennessee	83,047	307,165	3.70	16
Texas	41,183	192,527	4.67	8
Utah	17,461	86,518	4.95	12
Vermont	32,755	167,393	5.11	9
Virginia	104,468	382,063	3.66	24
Washington	59,094	347,924	5.89	8
West Virginia	98,447	257,333	2.61	48
Wisconsin	225,633	769,808	3.41	48
Wyoming	396	4,265	10.77	3
Nevada	14,917	96,538	16.00	7
Oklahoma (Indian Territory)			7.70	
Rhode Island			7.79	
South Carolina			4.87	
Total	3,198,067	12,480,653	3.90	979

Digitized by Google

Quantity and value of lime burned in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States, in short tons—Continued.

1907.

State.	Quantity.	Value.	Average price per ton.	Number of operators.
Alabama	85,909	$368,902	$4.29	12
Arizona	12,825	84,262	6.66	5
Arkansas	33,472	159,566	4.77	11
California	84,981	691,851	8.14	27
Colorado	5,679	28,798	5.07	3
Connecticut	81,433	358,052	4.39	7
Georgia	18,349	70,826	3.85	6
Idaho	5,964	49,022	8.22	4
Illinois	124,784	559,305	4.48	22
Indiana	107,964	335,151	3.10	15
Iowa	19,944	84,011	4.21	8
Kansas	4,124	18,131	4.40	6
Kentucky	4,670	14,945	3.20	8
Maine	159,494	747,947	4.68	7
Maryland	103,423	324,316	3.14	41
Massachusetts	119,072	596,778	5.01	10
Michigan	65,822	276,534	4.20	12
Minnesota	20,450	88,900	4.35	4
Missouri	190,300	877,970	4.61	27
Montana	4,217	25,340	6.01	7
New Jersey	34,043	167,159	4.91	22
New Mexico	485	3,866	7.97	4
New York	137,111	652,205	4.76	30
North Carolina	5,000	24,010	4.80	4
Ohio	322,917	1,239,912	3.84	36
Oregon	4,095	39,738	9.70	6
Pennsylvania	655,166	2,075,842	3.17	366
South Dakota	3,673	24,895	6.78	4
Tennessee	66,699	263,323	3.95	16
Texas	38,101	186,372	4.89	9
Utah	12,671	68,085	5.37	13
Vermont	47,369	254,281	5.36	12
Virginia	115,155	447,307	3.89	26
Washington	35,913	238,568	6.64	9
West Virginia	107,895	290,298	2.69	34
Wisconsin	219,644	733,996	3.34	46
Wyoming	282	3,220	11.41	3
Florida	25,704	166,828	6.02	8
Hawaii			15.00	
Nevada			20.00	
Oklahoma			7.86	
Rhode Island			6.80	
South Carolina			5.43	
Total	3,084,799	12,640,512	4.10	899

USES OF THE LIME PRODUCED.

In the following table the total lime production of 1906 and 1907 is classified according to the uses to which the product was put as reported by the burners. There is, of course, abundant room for error in a summary of this kind, for much of the product is handled through middlemen, and the manufacturers in that case can not be certain of how their product is used. It is believed, however, that even in its present imperfect form the table contains data of much value to the lime trade.

Digitized by Google

Production of lime in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by uses, in short tons.

1906.

Use.	Quantity.	Value.	Use.	Quantity.	Value.
Building lime	2,506,452	$10,247,579	Glue factories	1,050	$3,000
Hydrated lime	120,357	479,079	Chemical works	79,922	282,400
Sand-lime brick	19,737	85,845	Acetate lime	2,400	12,000
Slag cement	175	500	Lead smelters	10,750	55,275
Quicklime brick	1,003	4,391	Sheep dipping	70	525
Sugar factories	28,678	128,547	Tanneries	7,472	37,780
Fertilizer	300,024	713,336	Alkali works	2,450	9,000
Steel works	11,517	46,100	Ground lime	18,627	58,220
Paper mills	53,266	197,277	Cyaniding plants	2,222	13,890
Glass works	20,558	62,216	Soap	6,000	27,000
Ammonia works	2,049	5,643			
Water purification	2,965	10,950	Total	3,197,754	12,480,653

1907.

Building lime	1,762,784	$7,738,211	Fertilizer	269,608	$712,410
Hydrated lime	140,135	657,636	Dealers—uses not specified	396,337	1,540,473
Alkali works	10,747	36,355	Other purposes[a]	118,310	436,128
Chemical works	173,422	691,096			
Paper mills	153,681	572,838	Total	3,084,799	12,640,512
Sugar factories	24,640	110,940			
Tanneries	35,135	144,425			

[a] Includes lime for sand-lime brick, slag cement, steel works, glass works, smelters, sheep dipping, manufacture of soap, cyanide plants, glue factories, etc.

On comparison of these statistics, it will be seen that they are of service primarily for determining the relative importance of the structural and of the chemical uses of lime. The figures for 1906 showed that the lime sold for structural uses—building lime, hydrated lime, for sand-lime brick manufacture, for slag cement, etc.—amounted to 2,647,724 short tons out of a total lime production of 3,198,087 tons, leaving 550,363 tons for the various chemical industries in which lime is used. According to the reports for 1907, on the assumption that most of the lime handled by dealers was marketed as building lime, the total lime used for structural purposes was apparently about 2,300,000 tons; hence about 785,000 tons were used in the chemical industries.

FUELS USED IN BURNING LIME.

Kind and quantity of fuel used in burning lime in 1906 and 1907.

1906.

Kind of fuel used.	Quantity of fuel.	Quantity of lime burned.	Number of plants using.
		Short tons.	
Wood, cords	412,359	921,073	285
Shavings, short tons	22,945	43,677	3
Coal, do	357,735	1,150,220	549
Coke, do	2,160	9,889	7
Oil, barrels	24,486	16,921	5
Gas, cubic feet	236,435,000	60,760	6
Mixed fuels:			
Wood, cords	71,282	429,411	76
Coal, short tons	95,960		
Wood, cords	300	1,120	1
Coke, short tons	150		
Wood, cords	300		
Coal, short tons	2,000	18,286	1
Coke, do	500		
Coal and coke, do	9,288	28,685	9
Coal, do	37,386	128,944	9
Gas, cubic feet	193,543,000		
Total		2,808,986	951

Digitized by Google

Kind and quantity of fuel used in burning lime in 1906 and 1907—Continued.

1907.

Kind of fuel used.	Quantity of fuel.	Quantity of lime burned.	Number of plants using.
		Short tons.	
Wood.....cords..	333,665	618,005	190
Shavings.....short tons..	9,827	20,149	2
Coal.....do....	520,726	1,287,355	497
Coke.....do....	3,436	30,535	7
Oil.....barrels..	26,374	15,815	9
Gas.....cubic feet..	157,721,000	28,510	7
Mixed fuels:			
Wood.....cords..	76,009	352,877	75
Coal.....short tons..	113,335		
Coal and coke.....do....	8,686	55,795	7
Coal.....do....	12,824	66,356	4
Gas.....cubic feet..	198,602,000		
Coal.....short tons..	3,560	12,657	1
Shavings.....do....	4,772		
Manure.....do....	2,402		
Total.....	.....	2,488,554	789

The total quantity of the various kinds of fuel consumed in the domestic lime industry during 1906 and 1907 was, therefore, as follows:

Total fuel consumed in burning lime in 1906 and 1907.

	1906.	1907.		1906.	1907.
Wood.....cords..	484,241	409,674	Coke....short tons..	4,098	4,406
Shavings.short tons..	22,945	14,599	Gas.....cubic feet..	429,978,000	356,323,000
Coal.....do....	501,081	646,885	Oil.....barrels..	24,486	26,374

The "gas" in this table includes both natural gas and producer gas, as can be determined from its fuel efficiency.

FUEL CONSUMPTION PER TON OF LIME.

The most valuable use to which the data given above may be put is the determination of the average fuel consumption per short ton of lime burned with different kinds of fuel. Disregarding the product from the plants using mixed fuels, these averages are as shown in the following table:

Fuel consumption per short ton of lime burned in 1906 and 1907.

	1906.	1907.		1906.	1907.
Wood.....cord..	0.448	0.540	Coke.....short ton..	0.219	0.113
Shavings.....short ton..	.525	.488	Oil.....barrels..	1.447	1.668
Coal.....do....	.311	.404	Gas.....cubic feet..	3,891	5,532

HYDRATED LIME.

Lime-hydrating plants reported as in operation during 1906 and 1907 are classified by States in the following table. The output of hydrated lime in 1906 was 120,357 short tons, valued at $479,079, or $3.98 per barrel; in 1907 it was 140,135 short tons, valued at $657,636, or $4.69 per barrel.

Digitized by Google

Number of lime-hydrating plants in operation in 1906 and 1907, by States.

State.	1906.	1907.	State.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	1	1	Maine	1	1
Arizona	1	1	Michigan	1	1
California		1	Missouri		2
Colorado		1	New York	1	2
Connecticut	1		Ohio	8	9
Georgia	2	1	Pennsylvania	8	6
Illinois		1	West Virginia	1	1
Indiana	2	2	Wisconsin	1	2
Iowa	1				
Kansas	1	1	Total	30	33

IMPORTS AND EXPORTS.

The imports of lime for consumption into the United States in 1907 were 15,388 short tons, valued at $86,304, as against 20,692 short tons, valued at $91,241, in 1906, and 22,247 short tons, valued at $84,564, in 1905.

The exports in 1907 were valued at $90,379, as against $101,668 in 1906.

SAND-LIME BRICK.

PRODUCTION.

The year 1907 showed an increase of $55,764, or 4.77 per cent, in the value of the sand-lime brick output, the product being valued at $1,225,769, as compared with $1,170,005 in 1906. The common building brick averaged $6.61 per thousand in 1907, as against an average of $6.71 in 1906. The average price per thousand for front brick in 1907 was $10.96, as against $10.42 in 1906.

In the following table statistics are given in detail for 1906 and 1907:

Production of sand-lime brick in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States.

1906.

State.	Number of operating firms reporting.	Common brick.		Front brick.		Fancy brick.		Blocks, value.	Total value.
		Quantity (thousands).	Value.	Quantity (thousands).	Value.	Quantity (thousands).	Value.		
Alabama, Kentucky, Mississippi, and Tennessee.	6	6,877	$51,079	1,276	$11,947	.....	.....	.....	$63,026
Arkansas, Kansas, Minnesota, Nebraska, South Dakota, and Texas	8	14,877	96,128	1,897	17,962	(a)	(a)	.....	114,390
California	4	4,837	38,789	1,900	22,400	.....	.....	.....	61,189
Colorado and Idaho	4	569	6,043	2,191	22,743	.....	.....	(a)	31,464
Delaware, Maryland, and Virginia	4	9,403	61,719	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....	67,119
Florida	8	11,678	83,306	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....	89,306
Georgia	3	5,139	37,701	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....	40,701
Illinois and Wisconsin	4	8,150	49,150	690	6,060	.....	.....	.....	55,210
Indiana	6	17,077	84,361	326	2,474	(a)	(a)	.....	86,880
Iowa	3	3,921	28,271	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	38,255
Michigan	11	27,281	162,879	1,796	12,022	(a)	(a)	.....	174,921
New Jersey	3	6,520	49,143	.....	.....	.....	.....	(a)	50,143
New York	9	21,288	169,257	1,910	22,064	.....	.....	.....	191,321
North Carolina	3	3,147	22,225	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....	32,975
Ohio	4	1,232	7,049	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....	10,184
Pennsylvania	7	6,673	50,211	978	12,710	.....	.....	.....	62,921
Other States b	.....	.....	.....	2,718	32,963	121	$3,473	$5,876	(c)
Total	87	148,669	997,311	15,682	163,345	121	3,473	5,876	1,170,005
Average value per M	.....	.....	6.71	.....	10.42	.....	28.70	.....	.....

a Included in other States.

b Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State, to prevent disclosing individual operations.

c The total of other States is distributed among the States to which it belongs in order that they may be fully represented in the totals.

Digitized by Google

Production of sand-lime brick in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States—Con.

1907.

State.	Number of operating firms reporting.	Common brick.		Front brick.		Fancy brick.		Blocks, value.	Total value.
		Quantity (thousands).	Value.	Quantity (thousands).	Value.	Quantity (thousands).	Value.		
Alabama, Kentucky, and Mississippi	5	8,840	$58,060	568	$5,000	.....	.....	.....	$63,060
Arizona, North Dakota, and Washington	3	2,039	16,469	11	200	.....	.....	$300	16,969
Arkansas, Kansas, Minnesota, Nebraska, South Dakota, and Texas	13	20,442	144,028	2,754	31,319	40	$800	.....	176,147
California	4	5,263	42,915	1,390	20,085	.....	.....	(a)	63,150
Colorado and Idaho	4	2,235	23,351	3,625	37,414	12	513	1,059	62,337
Delaware, Maryland, and Virginia	5	10,259	67,948	20	200	.....	.....	.....	68,148
Florida	6	16,421	106,871	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....	109,275
Georgia	4	11,167	78,086	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....	89,582
Illinois and Wisconsin	4	8,854	51,941	300	3,120	.....	.....	.....	54,361
Indiana	8	14,841	86,927	1,300	10,600	.....	.....	.....	97,527
Iowa	3	6,295	45,471	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	(a)	55,618
Michigan	13	25,488	158,006	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....	172,840
New Jersey	3	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....	22,792
New York	6	10,925	64,904	1,173	10,558	.....	.....	.....	75,462
North Carolina	3	4,068	29,458	755	9,350	.....	.....	.....	38,808
Ohio	5	1,726	11,283	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	11,283
Pennsylvania	5	6,402	41,515	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....	48,410
Other States[b]	.....	630	3,780	5,186	60,375	.....	.....	3,963	(c)
Total	94	155,895	1,030,913	17,172	188,221	52	1,313	5,322	1,225,769
Average value per M	.....	.....	6.61	.....	10.96	.....	25.25	.....	.....

[a] Included in other States.

[b] Includes all products made by less than three producers in one State, to prevent disclosing individual operations.

[c] The total of other States is distributed among the States to which it belongs in order that they may be fully represented in the totals.

Value of production of sand-lime brick in the United States, 1903–1907.

Year.	Number of plants.	Value of product.	Year.	Number of plants.	Value of product.
1903	16	$155,040	1906	87	$1,170,005
1904	57	463,128	1907	94	1,225,769
1905	84	972,064			

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SAND AND GRAVEL.

PRODUCTION.

The production of sand and gravel in 1907 amounted to 41,851,918 short tons, valued at $14,492,069. In 1906 the production was 32,932,002 short tons, valued at $12,698,208. The increase in 1907 was 8,919,916 short tons in quantity and $1,793,861 in value.

The large increase in quantity as compared with the increase in value was due to the inclusion in the figures of large quantities of sand and gravel used as ballast and for filling on the lines of railroads. This material is taken out by the railroads themselves and the value as reported ranges from 8 to 20 cents per cubic yard. Glass sand and molding sand command the highest prices, the average prices per ton in 1907 being $1.53 for glass sand and 67 cents for molding sand. Building sand, including sand used for concrete, mortar, and all structural purposes, had an average value of 32 cents per ton in 1907.

The price of sand varies so with the treatment of the material after being taken from the mine or pit that a statement of average price can hardly be taken as representing the market conditions. Much of the sand, especially the building sand, is dredged from the Ohio, Tennessee, Mississippi, Missouri, Potomac, and Delaware rivers, the shores of the Great Lakes, and from the sea beaches of Long Island. This sand is sometimes sold as dredged, being simply loaded from the dredge for shipment on scows or barges, and represents the lowest reported value to the producer. Sand washed, dried, screened, and then loaded for shipment commands a higher price. Sand crushed from stone has a higher value than natural sand, and sand for glass making, which calls for especially pure sand, commands the highest price.

Pennsylvania leads in the value of sand and gravel production, followed by New York, Ohio, Illinois, and New Jersey in the order named. There was a general increase in production in 1907 as compared with 1906, an exception being noted in the case of furnace sand, in which there was a slight decrease.

The following table gives the production of sand and gravel in the United States in 1906 and 1907 by States and uses, in short tons:

Digitized by Google

Production of sand and gravel in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and uses, in short tons.

1906.

State.	Glass sand.		Molding sand.		Building sand.		Fire sand.		Engine sand.		Furnace sand.		Other sand.		Gravel.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama			61,295	$24,000	86,443	$48,818			9,000	$2,500	6,000	$4,800			53,299	$49,798	216,037	$129,916
Arkansas			545	520	125,680	62,752			51,975	14,521			28,025	$17,731	8,200	8,688	214,425	104,212
California	7,324	$6,124	4,987	6,064	16,624	6,675			25,446	7,130			1,132	1,615	179,861	81,816	235,374	109,424
Colorado	750	938	12,139	7,717	30,417	9,672	3,000	$1,000	1,000	300			900	900			48,206	20,527
Connecticut			1,446	1,428	13,187	4,040											14,633	5,466
Delaware			220	110	31,878	12,751			30,327	12,131	22,416	10,161	30	38			84,871	35,191
Georgia	6,000	6,000	57,550	18,988	227,972	73,177	1,875	900	26,575	6,575	2,625	1,710	5,400	3,666	7,800	6,800	335,797	117,816
Hawaii													5,985	9,294	2,375	1,750	8,360	11,044
Illinois	238,178	156,684	372,307	216,087	868,014	314,071	1,070	428	70,000	27,400	86,490	38,038	64,903	32,068	956,597	258,265	2,657,559	1,043,041
Indiana	38,940	29,259	142,252	71,368	753,542	310,806	65	20	103,305	13,016	114,405	17,799	2,816,567	149,389	2,252,699	443,695	6,221,775	1,035,352
Iowa			4,952	5,152	127,271	45,158	1,800	1,400	8,550	2,100			14,975	4,863	27,125	15,707	184,673	74,380
Kansas			288,155	65,310					5,000	1,000			34	14	729	438	293,918	66,762
Kentucky	2,400	2,040	67,825	36,484	303,992	153,547			35,512	11,448	3,000	2,300	12,485	5,674	161,663	81,643	586,877	293,136
Louisiana					152,545	96,657			113,839	20,328			113,741	20,942	561,609	310,522	941,734	448,449
Maryland	10,000	14,000	13,200	6,000	463,531	186,605			80	56			28,865	19,375	98,541	59,761	614,217	285,797
Massachusetts	6,829	31,738	4,190	4,350	81,168	38,076	8,000	5,200					3,620	6,410	9,846	7,318	113,653	93,092
Michigan	600	3,000	61,387	26,108	403,199	127,937			4,000	400	5,000	2,500	51,005	12,140	72,598	25,614	597,789	197,699
Minnesota			27,470	25,181	82,041	38,474							5,685	5,470	29,824	8,816	145,020	77,941
Mississippi			251	375	8,637	2,875							8,300	4,460	51,375	25,550	68,563	33,260
Missouri	101,862	65,393	89,249	51,922	2,276,485	722,913	9,808	5,970	62,533	12,531	500	280	49,384	29,673	474,857	147,696	3,064,658	1,036,378
Montana					2,000	900											2,000	900
Nebraska					143,465	34,000			19,860	2,830			7,942	953	1,150	525	177,417	38,308
New Jersey	102,658	83,031	422,794	290,054	533,681	195,249	105,014	101,700	47,993	17,094	22,750	11,300	261,148	188,152	123,424	71,735	1,619,462	958,315
New Mexico													1,250	1,500			1,250	1,500
New York	1,500	1,200	215,368	151,268	3,369,194	1,045,844	22,647	7,110	32,528	14,948	7,019	3,678	59,102	22,574	390,127	126,547	4,097,485	1,373,169
Ohio	71,329	71,246	816,540	555,910	796,472	275,799	16,600	12,000	16,348	7,443	71,204	92,148	55,394	43,328	580,387	196,568	2,424,274	1,254,442
Oregon					91,843	60,000									154,407	47,644	246,250	107,644
Pennsylvania	342,967	510,910	555,449	399,091	2,288,008	808,679	7,949	6,851	154,387	110,809	77,797	46,094	367,397	291,786	1,428,923	306,591	5,232,875	2,480,811
Tennessee			23,599	15,443	276,195	127,497	1,425	675	28,250	10,700	2,875	1,250	15,710	6,680	283,952	96,818	632,006	259,063
Texas			2,687	1,859	150,616	74,106			6,700	820			45,007	4,657	109,100	77,925	314,110	159,367
Vermont			1,500	712	1,987	1,225							77,350	9,375	750	300	81,587	11,612
Virginia			26,654	15,466	272,396	91,265	1,000	500	4,370	1,970	21,376	8,028	8,602	4,072	780	650	335,178	121,951
Washington			3,300	6,200	114,032	46,473									176,239	92,052	293,571	144,725
West Virginia	158,093	227,225	10,616	7,745	123,259	62,346			31,844	21,267			12,322	8,490	58,724	13,301	394,858	340,374
Wisconsin			55,973	33,907	122,718	70,020			1,260	1,260	800	800	6,200	14,074	114,659	51,413	301,610	171,474
Other States[a]			27,203	18,334	44,888	18,125			8,189	1,949			1,260	2,668	48,390	14,594	129,930	55,670
Total	1,089,430	1,208,788	3,371,103	2,063,151	14,388,378	5,166,532	180,253	143,754	898,871	322,526	444,257	240,886	4,129,700	922,031	8,430,010	2,630,540	32,932,002	12,698,208

[a] Includes Florida, Maine, North Carolina, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Utah, and Wyoming.

Digitized by Google

Production of sand and gravel in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and uses, in short tons—Continued.

1907.

State.	Glass sand.		Molding sand.		Building sand.		Fire sand.		Engine sand.		Furnace sand.		Other sand.		Gravel.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama			57,683	$25,698	161,073	$73,829			9,000	$3,000	6,720	$4,500			77,183	$62,845	311,659	$169,872
Arkansas	43	$32	43	20	120,434	57,197			20,356	6,208			1,707	$670	22,530	17,550	165,113	81,677
California	11,064	8,179	6,278	5,076	84,433	29,154			35,720	12,560			26,971	21,802	1,080,467	102,095	1,244,933	178,866
Colorado	2,000	2,500	20,168	6,986	2,897	944	500	$750			4,800	2,880	21,989	6,505	15,102	4,508	68,456	25,073
Connecticut			945	2,553	28,870	23,640											29,815	26,193
Delaware			28,610	12,687	15,285	9,500			49,250	19,700			53,000	21,200	1,137	800	147,282	63,887
Florida			3,643	1,641	8,000	2,000									4,155	2,968	15,798	6,609
Georgia	4,800	4,800	22,695	10,735	179,255	59,309			10,000	2,000			9,140	5,547	5,200	4,400	231,090	86,791
Illinois	235,716	152,619	372,884	237,149	1,067,776	419,450	6,668	2,667	113,742	29,091	16,000	12,350	940,746	133,090	1,797,459	381,237	4,550,991	1,367,653
Indiana	30,500	23,000	110,432	65,495	727,069	193,915	65	20	142,806	24,050	75,781	11,563	3,093,777	192,035	1,438,462	297,640	5,618,892	807,718
Iowa			6,633	7,508	214,005	69,856			25,945	5,285	3,000	1,200	93,405	9,771	118,796	16,881	461,784	110,501
Kansas					265,512	66,314			4,050	600			10,900	1,705	276,163	48,004	556,625	117,313
Kentucky	7,400	4,592	40,119	27,498	219,963	137,016	1,200	900	9,596	4,327			5,785	4,241	152,729	85,376	436,792	263,960
Louisiana					130,275	17,784			21,580	2,800			184,153	32,804	897,742	389,536	1,233,750	442,924
Maryland	13,370	13,215	4,600	5,100	394,203	144,308							680	830	175,006	104,595	587,759	268,048
Massachusetts	7,500	37,734	8,485	4,418	130,072	62,483	8,500	5,525	50	32			18,320	10,872	27,832	20,213	200,759	141,277
Michigan	4,300	8,600	54,172	24,190	451,646	157,160	6,000	3,000	1,534	153	3,858	3,133	173,724	12,187	329,407	81,182	1,024,641	289,595
Minnesota			24,575	27,324	87,437	38,577			2,587	259	50	25	17,505	9,117	285,538	55,048	417,692	130,350
Mississippi			447	295	68,700	21,500			900	600			3,150	650	96,218	52,818	169,415	75,863
Missouri	138,483	92,898	48,314	32,668	1,899,822	435,441	15,738	8,979	34,500	6,803	15,000	7,500	48,760	27,051	874,663	179,634	3,075,280	790,974
Nebraska					261,702	41,258			28,713	3,648			82,908	8,778	1,267	543	374,590	54,227
New Jersey	87,140	73,914	746,102	381,403	784,060	197,996	82,153	81,963	38,920	14,611	8,131	3,257	213,900	231,742	251,430	60,373	2,211,836	1,045,259
New Mexico					662	550							1,000	1,000	207,816	49,174	209,478	50,724
New York			693,293	539,674	3,633,726	925,028	24,086	7,826	47,862	23,385	2,997	1,436	46,235	18,624	806,697	251,548	5,254,896	1,767,521
North Carolina			885	573	3,500	1,580	110	18							250	20	4,745	2,191
Ohio	95,449	104,127	683,714	521,494	1,219,225	442,469	13,077	9,046	41,257	15,585	122,801	98,235	125,901	40,010	677,377	285,071	2,978,801	1,516,037
Oklahoma					40,860	12,780							4,700	865	63,000	8,861	108,560	22,506
Oregon			2,250	1,300	197,542	123,708									304,350	164,414	504,142	289,422
Pennsylvania	370,977	489,989	561,980	398,691	2,288,586	855,567	44,662	51,245	194,986	145,935	103,127	63,078	701,101	430,893	1,534,029	347,170	5,799,448	2,782,568
South Carolina	3,000	2,400	512	248	1,062	670							875	700	375	400	5,824	4,418
Tennessee			39,155	26,141	372,936	155,031			41,550	11,552	14,843	9,310	9,081	3,775	316,799	107,402	794,364	313,211
Texas			4,934	3,471	171,125	94,725			1,875	1,200			6,025	5,793	99,525	37,105	283,484	142,294
Vermont			968	600	3,674	2,975							72,500	29,000	1,592	835	78,734	33,410
Virginia	1,246	4,535	50,627	30,377	158,715	67,160			10,239	4,603	10,059	4,227	24,334	9,958	13,002	2,952	268,222	123,812
Washington			3,600	8,500	140,610	62,375			500	300					259,250	108,625	403,960	179,800
West Virginia	171,338	225,003	8,400	6,438	151,622	70,456			78,985	47,400	10,221	3,276	32,776	17,378	51,242	15,487	504,584	385,438
Wisconsin	2,970	1,930	72,348	42,683	335,420	124,122	210	136	21,618	2,162	4,000	5,600	55,485	4,844	475,608	98,917	967,659	280,394
Other States [a]			3,000	2,120	27,475	14,865			11,803	2,646	16,000	8,000	15,778	5,756	476,009	20,316	550,065	53,703
Total	1,187,296	1,250,067	3,682,494	2,460,754	16,049,229	5,212,682	202,969	172,075	990,924	390,495	417,388	239,570	6,096,311	1,299,193	13,216,407	3,467,233	41,851,918	14,492,069

[a] Includes Arizona, Maine, Montana, South Dakota, Utah, and Wyoming.

Digitized by Google

Production of sand and gravel in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and uses, in short tons.

1906.

State.	Glass sand.		Molding sand.		Building sand.		Fire sand.		Engine sand.		Furnace sand.		Other sand.		Gravel.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama			61,295	$24,000	86,443	$48,818			9,000	$2,500	6,000	$4,800			53,299	$49,798	216,037	$129,916
Arkansas			545	520	125,680	62,752			51,975	14,521			28,025	$17,731	8,200	8,688	214,425	104,212
California	7,324	$6,124	4,987	6,064	16,624	6,675			25,446	7,130			1,132	1,615	179,861	81,816	235,374	109,424
Colorado	750	938	12,139	7,717	30,417	9,672	3,000	$1,000	1,000	300			900	900			48,206	20,527
Connecticut			1,446	1,426	13,187	4,040											14,633	5,466
Delaware			220	110	31,878	12,751			30,327	12,131	22,416	10,161	30	38			84,871	35,191
Georgia	6,000	6,000	57,550	18,988	227,972	73,177	1,875	900	26,575	6,575	2,625	1,710	5,400	3,666	7,800	6,800	335,797	117,816
Hawaii													5,985	9,294	2,375	1,750	8,360	11,044
Illinois	238,178	156,684	372,307	216,087	868,014	314,071	1,070	428	70,000	27,400	86,490	38,038	64,903	32,068	956,597	258,265	2,657,559	1,043,041
Indiana	38,940	29,259	142,252	71,368	753,542	310,806	65	20	103,305	13,016	114,405	17,799	2,816,567	149,389	2,252,699	442,695	6,221,775	1,035,352
Iowa			4,952	5,152	127,271	45,158	1,800	1,400	8,550	2,100			14,975	4,863	27,125	15,707	184,673	74,380
Kansas			288,155	65,310					5,000	1,000			34	14	729	428	293,918	66,762
Kentucky	2,400	2,040	67,825	36,484	303,992	153,547			35,512	11,448	3,000	2,300	12,485	5,674	161,663	81,643	586,877	293,136
Louisiana					152,545	96,657			113,839	20,328			113,741	20,942	561,609	310,522	941,734	448,449
Maryland	10,000	14,000	13,200	6,000	463,531	186,605			80	56			28,865	19,375	98,541	59,761	614,217	285,797
Massachusetts	6,829	31,738	4,190	4,350	81,168	38,076	8,000	5,200					3,620	6,410	9,846	7,318	113,653	93,092
Michigan	600	3,000	61,387	26,106	403,199	127,937			4,000	400	5,000	2,500	51,005	12,140	72,598	25,614	597,789	197,699
Minnesota			27,470	25,181	82,041	38,474							5,685	5,470	29,824	8,816	145,020	77,941
Mississippi			251	375	8,637	2,875							8,300	4,460	51,375	25,550	68,563	33,260
Missouri	101,862	65,393	89,249	51,922	2,276,485	722,913	9,808	5,970	62,533	12,531	500	280	49,364	29,673	474,857	147,696	3,064,658	1,036,378
Montana					2,000	900											2,000	900
Nebraska					148,465	34,000			19,860	2,830			7,942	953	1,150	525	177,417	38,308
New Jersey	102,658	83,031	422,794	290,054	533,681	195,249	105,014	101,700	47,993	17,094	22,750	11,300	261,148	188,152	123,424	71,735	1,619,462	958,315
New Mexico													1,250	1,500			1,250	1,500
New York	1,500	1,200	215,368	151,268	3,369,194	1,045,844	22,647	7,110	32,528	14,948	7,019	3,678	59,102	22,574	390,127	126,547	4,097,485	1,373,169
Ohio	71,329	71,246	816,540	555,910	796,472	275,799	16,600	12,000	16,348	7,443	71,204	92,148	55,394	43,328	580,387	196,568	2,424,274	1,254,442
Oregon					91,843	60,000									154,407	47,644	246,250	107,644
Pennsylvania	342,967	510,910	555,449	399,091	2,288,006	808,679	7,949	6,851	154,387	110,809	77,797	46,094	367,397	291,786	1,438,923	306,591	5,232,875	2,480,811
Tennessee			23,599	15,443	276,195	127,497	1,425	675	28,250	10,700	2,875	1,250	15,710	6,680	283,952	96,818	632,006	259,063
Texas			2,687	1,859	150,616	74,106			6,700	820			45,007	4,657	109,100	77,925	314,110	159,367
Vermont			1,500	712	1,987	1,225							77,350	9,375	750	300	81,587	11,612
Virginia			26,654	15,466	272,396	91,265	1,000	500	4,370	1,970	21,376	8,028	8,602	4,072	780	650	335,178	121,951
Washington			3,300	6,200	114,032	46,473									176,239	92,052	293,571	144,725
West Virginia	158,093	227,225	10,616	7,745	123,259	62,346			31,844	21,267			12,322	8,490	58,724	13,301	394,858	340,374
Wisconsin			55,973	33,907	122,718	70,020			1,260	1,260	800	800	6,200	14,074	114,659	51,413	301,610	171,474
Other States[a]			27,203	18,334	44,888	18,125			8,189	1,949			1,260	2,668	43,390	14,594	129,930	55,670
Total	1,089,430	1,208,788	3,371,103	2,063,151	14,388,378	5,166,532	180,253	143,754	898,871	322,526	444,257	240,886	4,129,700	922,031	8,430,010	2,630,540	32,932,002	12,698,208

[a] Includes Florida, Maine, North Carolina, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Utah, and Wyoming.

Digitized by Google

Production of sand and gravel in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and uses, in short tons—Continued.

1907.

State.	Glass sand.		Molding sand.		Building sand.		Fire sand.		Engine sand.		Furnace sand.		Other sand.		Gravel.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama			57,683	$25,698	161,073	$73,829			9,000	$3,000	6,720	$4,500			77,183	$62,845	311,659	$169,872
Arkansas	43	$32	43	20	120,434	57,197			20,356	6,208			1,707	$670	22,530	17,550	165,113	81,677
California	11,064	8,179	6,278	5,076	84,433	29,154			35,720	12,560			26,971	21,802	1,080,467	102,095	1,244,933	178,866
Colorado	2,000	2,500	20,168	6,986	2,897	944	500	$750			4,800	2,850	21,989	6,506	16,102	4,508	68,456	25,073
Connecticut			945	2,553	28,870	23,640											29,815	26,193
Delaware			28,610	12,687	15,285	9,500			49,250	19,700			53,000	21,200	1,137	800	147,282	63,887
Florida			3,643	1,641	8,000	2,000									4,155	2,968	15,798	6,609
Georgia	4,800	4,800	22,695	10,735	179,255	59,309			10,000	2,000			9,140	5,547	5,200	4,400	231,090	86,791
Illinois	235,716	152,619	372,884	237,149	1,067,776	419,450	6,668	2,667	113,742	29,091	16,000	12,350	940,746	133,090	1,797,459	381,237	4,550,991	1,367,653
Indiana	30,500	23,000	110,432	65,495	727,069	193,915	65	20	142,806	24,050	75,781	11,563	3,093,777	192,035	1,438,462	297,640	5,618,892	807,718
Iowa			6,633	7,508	214,005	69,856			25,945	5,285	3,000	1,200	93,405	9,771	118,796	16,881	461,784	110,501
Kansas					265,512	66,314			4,050	600			10,900	1,705	276,163	48,094	556,625	117,313
Kentucky	7,400	4,592	40,119	27,498	219,963	137,016	1,200	900	9,596	4,327			5,785	4,241	152,729	85,376	436,792	263,960
Louisiana					130,275	17,784			21,580	2,800			184,153	32,804	897,742	389,536	1,233,750	442,924
Maryland	13,370	13,215	4,600	5,100	394,203	144,308							680	830	175,006	104,595	587,759	268,048
Massachusetts	7,500	37,734	8,485	4,418	130,072	62,483	8,500	5,525	50	32			18,320	10,872	27,832	20,213	200,759	141,277
Michigan	4,300	8,600	54,172	24,190	451,646	157,150	6,000	3,000	1,534	153	3,858	3,133	173,724	12,187	329,407	81,182	1,024,641	289,595
Minnesota			24,575	27,324	87,437	38,577			2,587	259	50	25	17,505	9,117	285,538	55,048	417,692	130,350
Mississippi			447	295	68,700	21,500			900	600			3,150	650	96,218	52,818	169,415	75,863
Missouri	138,483	92,898	48,314	32,668	1,899,822	435,441	15,738	8,979	34,500	6,803	15,000	7,500	48,760	27,051	874,663	179,634	3,075,280	790,974
Nebraska					261,702	41,258			28,713	3,648			82,908	8,778	1,267	543	374,590	54,227
New Jersey	87,140	73,914	746,102	381,403	784,060	197,996	82,153	81,963	38,920	14,611	8,131	3,257	213,900	231,742	251,430	60,373	2,211,836	1,045,259
New Mexico					662	550							1,000	1,000	207,816	49,174	209,478	50,724
New York			693,293	539,674	3,633,726	925,028	24,086	7,826	47,862	23,385	2,997	1,436	46,235	18,624	806,697	251,548	5,254,896	1,767,521
North Carolina			885	573	3,500	1,580	110	18							250	20	4,745	2,191
Ohio	95,440	104,127	683,714	521,494	1,219,225	442,469	13,077	9,046	41,257	15,585	122,801	98,235	125,901	40,010	677,377	285,071	2,978,801	1,516,037
Oklahoma					40,860	12,780							4,700	865	63,000	8,861	108,560	22,506
Oregon			2,250	1,300	197,542	123,708									304,350	164,414	504,142	289,422
Pennsylvania	370,977	489,989	561,980	398,691	2,288,586	855,567	44,662	51,245	194,986	145,935	103,127	63,078	701,101	430,893	1,534,029	347,170	5,799,448	2,782,568
South Carolina	3,000	2,400	512	248	1,062	670							875	700	375	400	5,824	4,418
Tennessee			39,155	26,141	372,936	155,031			41,550	11,552	14,843	9,310	9,081	3,775	316,799	107,402	794,364	313,211
Texas			4,934	3,471	171,125	94,725			1,875	1,200			6,025	5,793	99,525	37,105	283,484	142,294
Vermont			968	600	3,674	2,975							72,500	29,000	1,592	835	78,734	33,410
Virginia	1,246	4,535	50,627	30,377	158,715	67,160			10,239	4,603	10,059	4,227	24,334	9,958	13,002	2,952	268,222	123,812
Washington			3,600	8,500	140,610	62,375			500	300					259,250	108,625	403,960	179,800
West Virginia	171,338	225,003	8,400	6,438	151,622	70,456			78,985	47,400	10,221	3,276	32,776	17,378	51,242	15,487	504,584	385,438
Wisconsin	2,970	1,930	72,348	42,683	335,420	124,122	210	136	21,618	2,162	4,000	5,600	55,485	4,844	475,608	98,917	967,659	280,394
Other States [a]			3,000	2,120	27,475	14,865			11,803	2,646	16,000	8,000	15,778	5,756	476,009	20,316	550,065	53,703
Total	1,187,296	1,250,067	3,682,494	2,460,754	16,049,229	5,212,682	202,969	172,075	999,924	390,495	417,388	239,570	6,096,311	1,299,193	13,216,407	3,467,233	41,851,918	14,492,069

[a] Includes Arizona, Maine, Montana, South Dakota, Utah, and Wyoming.

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS.

Sand valued at $94,871 was imported into the United States in 1907, as compared with imports valued at $85,566 in 1906, an increase in 1907 over 1906 of $9,305. In 1905 the value of the sand imported was $48,710.

LITERATURE.

Papers in which the character, distribution, relation to markets and fuel supplies, and methods of extraction and preparation of glass sand and other sands are discussed are listed below in the order of their dates

WEEKS, JOSEPH D., Glass materials: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1883–1884, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1885, pp. 958–973.
———, Glass materials: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1885, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1886, pp. 544–555.
CAMPBELL, M. R., Description of the Brownsville-Connellsville quadrangles, Pennsylvania: Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 94, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1903, p. 49.
COONS, A. T., Glass sand: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1902, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1904, pp. 1007–1015.
BURCHARD, E. F., Requirements of sand and limestone for glass making: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, 1906, pp. 452–458.
———, Glass sand of the middle Mississippi basin: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, 1906, pp. 459–472.
STOSE, G. W., Glass-sand industry in eastern West Virginia: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, 1906, pp. 473–475.
BURCHARD, E. F., Glass-sand industry of Indiana, Kentucky, and Ohio: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315, 1907, pp. 361–376.
———, Notes on glass sands from various localities, mainly undeveloped: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315, 1907, pp. 377–382.
———, Production of glass sand, sand, and gravel in 1906: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1906, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1907, pp. 993–1000.
RANDOLPH, B. S., The silica sand industry: Eng. and Min. Jour., December 28, 1907, pp. 1211–1212.
KÜMMEL, HENRY B., and GAGE, R. B., The glass-sand industry of New Jersey: Ann. Rept. New Jersey Geol. Survey for 1906, 1907, pp. 77–96.
ROCK PRODUCTS, An up-to-date Illinois (sand) plant; January 22, 1908, pp. 63–64.

The following three papers, arranged chronologically, contain much valuable information concerning molding sands. The last paper is probably the most complete that has yet been published concerning the sands of a particular area, and embodies tabulated results of considerable experimental work on the physical properties of the material

MERRILL, G. P., Guide to the study of the collections in the section of applied geology. Nonmetallic minerals: Rept. U. S. Nat. Mus. for 1899, 1901, pp. 474–477.
ECKEL, EDWIN C., Molding sand, its uses, properties, and occurrence. Twenty-first Rept. New York State geologist, 1901, pp. 91–96.
KÜMMEL, H. B., and others, Report upon some molding sands of New Jersey: Ann. Rept. State geologist of New Jersey for 1904, 1905, pp. 189–246.

Three papers recently issued by the United States Geological Survey which deal with sand and gravel as constituents of concrete are the following:

BURCHARD, E. F., Concrete materials produced in the Chicago district: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 340, 1908.
HUMPHREY, R. L., and JORDAN, W., Jr., Portland cement mortars and their constituent materials: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 331, 1908.
HUMPHREY, R. L., The strength of concrete beams: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 344, 1908.

Digitized by Google

SLATE.

By A. T. Coons.

PRODUCTION.

The statistics presented in this report represent the output of slate as reported to this office directly by the quarrymen, and include the quantity and value of the roofing slate sold by them, the quantity and value of mill stock sold by them, and the value of a quantity of slate sold for other purposes. The statistics for the rough material of the mill stock represent the rough slate sold by the quarrymen to mills to be made into a finished product, and those for the manufactured material represent the slate used by the quarrymen in their own mills and sold in the finished or partly finished state. The values given represent the prices free on board at point of shipment.

The figures giving the quantity of mill stock and other slate sold by the quarrymen are shown for the first time in 1907, and it is hoped that their future publication will be of interest and value to the producer, representing as they do with the figures for roofing slate the entire quantity of slate marketed during the year.

During the years since and including 1903 the slate trade has been more or less adversely affected by the financial condition of the country or by labor troubles in the building trades and strikes in slate quarries, by the use of tiles, concrete, shingles, and of patent roofing processes and cheaper grades of material for roofing, by the high price and scarcity of labor, and by a decrease in the export trade.

In 1907 there were nine States producing a commercial output of slate in the United States. These States were Pennsylvania, Vermont, Maine, Virginia, Maryland, New York, California, Arkansas, and New Jersey, named in order of value of output. In 1906 Georgia reported an output and New Jersey had no production in that year.

Slate valued at $6,019,220 was quarried and sold in the United States in 1907. This is an increase of $350,874 over the value reported for 1906, which was $5,668,346. The production in 1907 represents the largest output since 1903, when it was $6,256,885, the largest production of slate in the history of the United States.

In 1907 the production of roofing slate was reported as 1,277,554 squares, valued at $4,817,769; in 1906 the figures reported were 1,214,742 squares, valued at $4,448,786, an increase in 1907 of 62,812 squares in quantity and of $368,983 in value. The increase in average value per square from $3.66 in 1906 to $3.77 in 1907 was 11 cents. Producers generally reported an advance in price per square on account of increased cost of supplies and from scarcity and increased cost of labor.

The value of mill stock, including slate sold for other purposes, decreased from $1,219,560 in 1906 to $1,201,451 in 1907, or $18,109.

Digitized by Google

Of the States producing mill stock, Vermont and New York decreased in value of output, a loss probably caused by the strike affecting almost all of the quarries in the Vermont-New York region which began in May, 1907, and is still in progress in May, 1908.

As already indicated, the greater part of the slate quarried in the United States is made into roofing slates. Produced almost entirely in the northeastern part of the country, these slates are shipped all over the United States, and are also exported to a small extent. A few years ago, during the strikes in the famous Welsh quarries, they were shipped in large quantities to England and English colonies. The great durability of slate as a roofing material overcomes to a large extent the disadvantages of the weight of the roof and of the cost of slate as compared with cheaper and lighter materials, and also unfavorable labor conditions. The scarcity and high price of shingles also have served to keep slate in favor both for local use and for shipment.

Roofing slate as put on the market is sold by "squares," a square meaning a sufficient number of pieces of slate of any size to cover 100 square feet of surface on a roof, allowing a 3-inch lap. The approximate weight of roofing slate of ordinary thickness is 650 pounds per square, and the slate is generally shipped in carload lots of from 50 to 100 squares per carload, according to the size of the pieces. The sizes of slate in a square vary from 24 by 16 inches to 9 by 7 inches, and the number of pieces necessary for a square varies from 85 to 686, according to the size of the pieces. The thickness of ordinary slate is from one-eighth to three-sixteenths of an inch, slates less than one-eighth commanding less price per square as they are more liable to breakage, while those over three-sixteenths command higher prices.

The price per square depends on the size of the pieces, the quality of the slate, and the uniformity of the pieces as to thickness, smoothness, and straightness. The color of the slates, which varies considerably, also affects the price. Among the distinguishing colors are the black, dark gray, green, and red of Arkansas slates, the very dark gray of California and Maine slates, and of the Maryland-Pennsylvania Peachbottom slates, the black of New Jersey, the red and green of New York, the bluish black, dark gray, and dark green of Pennsylvania, and the dark grays, green, purple, and bluish black of Vermont slates. Some of these slates fade somewhat on exposure to the sun, and are therefore not considered entirely satisfactory by some, though their other roofing properties remain unimpaired. On the other hand, these fading slates are often preferred as giving a softer tone and assisting in producing a roof of more beauty than the brighter slates. Roofing slates of cheaper quality are also made of mottled and ribboned slate, it being possible to conceal these deficiencies of color and appearance under the lap of the slate.

The prices per square of slate of good quality and of ordinary thickness range from $3.75 to $10 free on board at quarries, the highest prices being for New York red slate. Slate inferior in quality or color is quoted as low as $2.75 per square, while squares of selected pieces over three-sixteenths of an inch thick are quoted at much higher prices. The prices per square vary from month to month, and the freight rates, changing according to point of shipment, range from $1 to $1.75 per square to places west of Pittsburg and east of the

Digitized by Google

Mississippi to nearly $8 per square to San Francisco and along the Pacific coast, the only local source of supply for the West being in Eldorado County, Cal.

Among the uses of slate other than for roofing are for blackboards, school slates, flooring, sinks, laundry tubs, grave vaults, sanitary ware, electrical switchboards, billiard and laboratory table tops, mantels, hearths, and caps. Slate used for these purposes is known as mill stock and is sold either by the quarrymen to milling companies or is milled by the quarry operators who have their own mills. It is generally sold in the form of slabs from 1 to 3 inches thick, the price varying according to the thickness and to the work done on the slab. Maine, Pennsylvania, and Vermont produce nearly all the mill slate, and Pennsylvania reported the only slate that was used in 1907 for blackboards and school slates.

The following table shows the value of roofing and mill slate quarried in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States:

Value of roofing, mill, and other slate produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States.

1906.

State.	Roofing slate.		Value of mill stock.	Total value.
	Number of squares.	Value.		
Arkansas			$5,000	$5,000
California	10,000	$80,000		80,000
Georgia	1,000	5,000		5,000
Maine	18,498	100,916	137,765	238,681
Maryland	25,288	129,965	1,004	130,969
New York	10,788	60,000	12,360	72,360
Pennsylvania	755,966	2,710,249	811,900	3,522,149
Vermont	354,134	1,189,799	251,531	1,441,330
Virginia	39,068	172,857		172,857
Total	1,214,742	4,448,786	1,219,560	5,668,346

1907.

State.	Roofing slate.		Mill stock.						Other.	Total value.
	Number of squares.	Value.	Manufactured.		Rough.		Total.			
			Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.		
			Sq. feet.		*Sq. feet.*		*Sq. feet.*			
Arkansas									[a]$8,500	$8,500
California	7,000	$60,000								60,000
Maine	16,879	91,583	404,829	$145,023			404,829	$145,023		236,606
Maryland	21,815	113,665							2,395	116,060
New Jersey	2,000	8,000								8,000
New York	11,908	81,535	13,000	1,950			13,000	1,950		83,485
Pennsylvania	793,466	2,987,740	3,447,654	557,714	1,492,839	$63,039	4,940,493	620,753	[b]247,147	3,855,640
Vermont	385,314	1,301,576	696,317	141,130	265,594	34,553	963,911	175,683		1,477,259
Virginia	39,172	173,670								173,670
	1,277,554	4,817,769	4,563,800	845,817	1,758,433	97,592	6,322,233	943,409	258,042	6,019,220

[a] Used chiefly for electrical supplies.
[b] Composed of 5,711,105 school slates, valued at $48,152, and 1,531,330 square feet of blackboard material, valued at $196,995.

The quantity and value of blackboard and school slates stated in the preceding table represent not the entire quantity and value of these articles made in 1907, but the quantity and value of the material sold as such by the quarrymen. It is possible that some of the rough milling stock sold to the slate mills by the quarrymen was used

Digitized by Google

for these purposes. This office does not, however, collect slate statistics from manufacturers, but from quarrymen. Were figures from dealers and slate-mill operators included, it would be almost impossible to avoid duplication. On the other hand, it is impossible to obtain the value of rough slate stock from the quarryman who mills his own slate, as the only value the material has to him is its value at the completion of his work.

The following table shows the total value of the slate production of the United States from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Value of slate produced in the United States, 1903–1907, by States.

State.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Arkansas	$4,709	$14,300	$10,000	$5,000	$8,500
California	70,000	39,200	40,000	80,000	60,000
Georgia	.....	4,500	7,500	5,000	.....
Maine	231,230	181,168	224,254	238,681	236,606
Maryland	137,631	133,972	151,215	130,969	116,060
New Jersey	33,403	.....	5,360	.....	8,000
New York	111,998	71,543	66,646	72,360	83,485
Pennsylvania	3,959,906	3,633,246	3,491,905	3,522,149	3,855,640
Tennessee	.....	607	.....	.....	.....
Utah	.....	300	.....	.....	.....
Vermont	1,592,652	1,406,151	1,352,541	1,441,330	1,477,259
Virginia	115,356	130,208	146,786	172,857	173,670
Total	6,256,885	5,617,195	5,496,207	5,668,346	6,019,220

The following table shows the value of slate for roofing purposes and for mill stock from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Value of roofing slate and mill stock, 1903–1907.

	Roofing slate.		Value of mill stock.	Total value.
	Number of squares.	Value.		
1903	1,378,194	$5,345,078	$911,807	$6,256,885
1904	1,233,757	4,669,289	947,906	5,617,195
1905	1,241,227	4,574,550	921,657	5,496,207
1906	1,214,742	4,448,786	1,219,560	5,668,346
1907	1,277,554	4,817,769	1,201,451	6,019,220

The following table shows the average price of roofing slate per square since 1902:

Average annual price per square of roofing slate for the entire country.

1902	$3.45	1905	$3.69
1903	3.88	1906	3.66
1904	3.78	1907	3.77

IMPORTS.

Practically no slate is imported into the United States. In 1906 slate valued at $9,471 was imported in the form of mantels, chimney pieces, etc., including $228 for roofing slate; in 1907 the importations were valued at $5,404, of which $5,196 was for chimney pieces, etc., and $208 for roofing slate.

EXPORTS.

In comparison with the total output the value of roofing slate exported from this country in 1907 was very small, being only $220,995, as against $255,785 in 1906.

Digitized by Google

SLATE INDUSTRY BY STATES.

Arkansas.—The development of the slate industry in Arkansas is still retarded by lack of transportation facilities. This slate is at present used principally for electrical purposes, although good roofing material may be obtained in the State. The developed deposits are chiefly in Polk and Montgomery counties.

California.—There was a decrease in the slate operations in the Eldorado County, Cal., district from 10,000 squares, valued at $80,000, in 190[illegible], to 7,000 squares, valued at $60,000, in 1907.

Georgia.—Development work was done at the Rockmart, Polk County, slate deposits in 1907.

Maine.—Operations in the Maine slate district were practically the same in 1907 as in 1906, the output for 1907 being valued at $236,606, as compared with $238,681 in 1906, a decrease of $2,075. The decrease was in quantity and value of roofing slate. The average price per square was $5.43, against $5.45 in 1906. The producing localities were Blanchard, Monson, and Brownville, Piscataquis County.

Maryland.—The entire output of slate in Maryland in 1907 was obtained from the Peachbottom region at Cardiff, Harford County. There was a decrease in value of $14,909, from $130,969 in 1906 to $116,060 in 1907. The decrease was in the quantity and value of roofing slate. The average value per square was $5.21 in 1907, as against $5.14 in 1906.

New Jersey.—The slate properties in Sussex County, N. J., were operated to some extent in 1907.

New York.—The output of slate in New York was obtained from Granville, Middle Granville, and Salem, Washington County. The total value increased from $72,360 in 1906 to $83,485 in 1907, a gain of $11,125. The average price per square was $5.56 in 1906 and $6.85 in 1907. This increase in value was on account of a larger quantity of the better quality of red slate sold in 1907.

Pennsylvania.—The output of slate from this State amounted to 64.06 per cent of the total value of the slate produced in the United States. This represents 62.02 per cent of the value of the roofing slate and 72.24 per cent of the value of all the other slate produced. The value of the slate output in Pennsylvania in 1906 increased $333,491, from $3,522,149 in 1906 to $3,855,640 in 1907. The increase was both in roofing slate and in mill stock.

In 1906 the output was curtailed by a strike in the Bangor region lasting two months. In 1907 operators reported steady demand equal to or greater than the supply until October and November, when the general financial situation depressed the slate trade somewhat; however, but little stock was left on hand, and many orders were placed for 1908. Prices were higher in 1907 for roofing slate and mill stock.

The roofing-slate output increased from 755,966 squares, valued at $2,710,249, in 1906 to 793,466 squares, valued at $2,987,740, in 1907, an increase of 37,500 squares in quantity and of $277,491 in value. The average price per square was $3.59 in 1906 and $3.77 in 1907, an increase of $0.18 per square. The roofing slate in Pennsylvania comes from York, Lehigh, and Northampton counties. In 1907

Digitized by Google

Pennsylvania produced 62.11 per cent of the quantity of roofing slate produced in the United States, and Northampton County produced 70.07 per cent of the Pennsylvania output and 43.52 per cent of the total for the United States.

In 1906 other kinds of slate in Pennsylvania, including slabs, blackboards, school slates, and other milled products, were valued at $811,900; in 1907 at $867,900, an increase of $56,000. In 1907 for the first time an attempt was made to separate the quantity of slate sold directly to the mills by the quarrymen from the slate milled by them in their own mills and also to separate the quantity and value of the slate sold by the quarrymen for school slates and blackboards. The results are shown in the tables showing the total slate output.

Pennsylvania is the only State reporting slate sold for blackboards and school slates. The detailed statement of the slate output in Pennsylvania in 1906 and 1907, by counties, is given in the following table:

Slate production in Pennsylvania in 1906 and 1907, by counties.

County.	Number of squares.	Value.	Mill slate.	Total value.
1906.				
York	11,468	$59,833		$59,833
Lehigh	206,505	741,933	$197,487	939,420
Northampton	537,993	1,908,483	614,413	2,522,896
Total	755,966	2,710,249	811,900	3,522,149
1907.				
York	14,769	82,286		82,286
Lehigh	222,752	841,389	[a] 166,224	1,007,613
Northampton	555,945	2,064,065	[b] 701,676	2,765,741
Total	793,466	2,987,740	867,900	3,855,640

[a] Represents 731,218 square feet of blackboard material, valued at $88,707; 1,579,737 school slates, valued at $12,792, and 909,621 square feet of mill slate, valued at $64,725.

[b] Represents 800,112 square feet of blackboard material, valued at $110,288; 4,131,368 school slates, valued at $35,360, and 4,030,872 square feet of mill slate, valued at $556,028.

Vermont.—Vermont ranks next to Pennsylvania in the production of slate. In 1907 Pennsylvania produced 64.06 per cent of the total value of slate for the United States, and Vermont 24.54 per cent. A labor strike beginning May 1, 1907, caused the output of slate in Vermont to remain practically the same as in 1906. A good demand was reported, which, owing to the strike, could not be supplied. The total value in 1906 was $1,441,330, and in 1907 $1,477,259, a gain for 1907 of $35,929. The gain was in quantity and value of roofing slate; this increased from 354,134 squares, valued at $1,189,799, in 1906, to 385,314 squares, valued at $1,301,576, in 1907, a gain of 31,180 squares in quantity and of $111,777 in value. The average price per square was $3.36 in 1906 and $3.38 in 1907.

The mill stock decreased in value from $251,531 in 1906 to $175,683 in 1907, a loss of $75,848. The slate output of this State was chiefly from Rutland County, a small production being reported from Washington County.

Virginia.—A labor strike for about three months curtailed the output of slate in 1907, although the total output remained practically the same as in 1906, being 39,068 squares, valued at $172,857, in 1906, and 39,172 squares, valued at $173,670, in 1907.

Digitized by Google

STONE.

By A. T. Coons.

INTRODUCTION.

As in the chapters on stone published in preceding volumes, the present statistics of the production of stone in the United States include the stone sold by the quarrymen and only such manufactured product as is turned out by the producers themselves.

For many years the cards sent by the United States Geological Survey to quarrymen requesting statistics of building and monumental stone simply asked for the building and monumental stone sold by them; but the replies were so unsatisfactory, the value per unit of measurement differed so widely, even in the same locality and for the same firm as reported for different years, that in order to get figures capable of comparison it was found advisable to separate the rough stone from the dressed stone. By this means it became possible to get statistics capable of comparison, as the average producer sells his output in the same manner each year, and a comparison of the individual reports for different years showed which producers manufacture their stone and which sell it rough. The large quantities of stone sold in the rough make it inadvisable to put a valuation on this class of stone other than the value it bears as it leaves the quarryman's hands—that is, the value free on board at point of shipment in the rough or merely rough-cut condition desired by the purchaser. On the other hand, the stone which is quarried and manufactured by the quarryman himself has no value to him until it is sold by him in its finished state. This method of valuation would appear to tend to give an unfair value to the same stone reported from different States. For example, the Georgia marble is practically all sold rough to the manufacturers, and to its output of 807,000 cubic feet in 1907 was given a value of $864,757, or $1.07 per cubic foot as rough material; on the other hand, by far the greater part of the Vermont marble is dressed by its producers, and to the 1,450,000 cubic feet produced in that State in 1907 was given a dressed-stone value of $4,596,724, or $3.10 per cubic foot. Most of the Vermont granite, however, especially the monumental stone, is sold rough to the manufacturers. In Indiana the celebrated "Bedford" stone is usually shipped direct from quarry to market in the unfinished or partly finished state.

It will thus be seen that, although the desire of the United States Geological Survey is to publish figures of production with as little

Digitized by Google

value of labor added to the value of the raw material as possible, the labor value could only be excluded from the manufactured stone quarried and sold by the quarrymen if the Survey assigned a value to the stone itself. In many cases this would not be possible. Often no unit of measurement is stated, and it is to be regretted that there is not more uniformity in the measurement of stone as sold and reported by the quarrymen. In case of building and monumental stone, rubble, riprap, etc., the quantities are reported in cubic feet, cubic yards, tons, cords, perches, rods, etc. The ton is indefinitely long or short; the cord is from 11,000 to 13,000 pounds; and in many cases where weights are given no regard is had to the specific gravity of the stone, the weight seeming to be arbitrarily fixed by the producer.

In reporting stone for flagging and curbing the lineal measurement and also the weight are used; but the stone, of course, is not of uniform thickness.

In case of crushed stone the usual measurements are the ton, long and short, and the cubic yard, which varies in weight from 2,300 pounds to 3,000 pounds. Squares of 100 square feet are also reported from some localities. It has been possible, however, for the last few years to give the quantity as well as the value of crushed stone, and this quantity has been given in short tons, on account both of the large number of producers reporting in that manner and also of the ease with which the other units may be converted into short tons. The average weight of the cubic yard, as reported by the quarrymen, is 2,500 pounds.

It is also possible to give the number of paving blocks made as well as the value of these blocks. However, the size, and therefore the weight, of these blocks vary considerably.

The quantity as well as the value of stone used for furnace flux has been published for some years.

In this report is published for the first time the quantity as well as the value of the granite produced in Vermont, and it is to be hoped that in the near future it may be possible to obtain the figures of quantity for other States as complete as are those given for Vermont.

Much consideration has been given to the proper statement of the value of the stone production by the United States Geological Survey and by the Survey in cooperation with various State surveys, as those of Illinois, North Carolina, Iowa, and Maryland, and at the office of the United States Census, and the decision has always been to give the value as herein stated, with the hope that ability to publish in the near future the quantity of material sold may do away with any appearance of inconsistency.

PRODUCTION.

For simplicity of treatment the kinds of stone covered by the figures given in this report are classified as granite, trap rock, sandstone, bluestone, limestone, and marble.

Granite includes true granites and other igneous rocks, as gneiss, mica schist, andesite, syenite, trachyte, quartz porphyry, lava, tufa, diabase, trap rock, basalt, diorite, gabbro, and a small quantity of serpentine. Rocks of these kinds are as a rule quarried commercially

Digitized by Google

in quantities too small to permit their being tabulated separately, but the trap rock output for California, Connecticut, Massachusetts, New York, New Jersey, and Pennsylvania represents an important industry, and it is therefore considered advisable to show the value of this stone separately. The trap rock from California includes a considerable quantity of basalt.

Sandstone includes the quartzites of South Dakota and Minnesota and the fine-grained sandstones of New York and Pennsylvania, known to trade as bluestone. As the bluestone is a product of a separate industry, its production is also shown apart from that of the other sandstone. Bluestone is also quarried in New Jersey and West Virginia, but this product is small and is not separated from sandstone. In Kentucky most of the sandstone quarried and sold is known locally as freestone. The figures given for sandstone do not include the value of the grindstones, whetstones, and pulpstones made from sandstone quarried in Michigan, Ohio, and West Virginia. Neither does the total sandstone value include sandstone crushed into sand and used in the manufacture of glass and as molding sand.

Limestone does not include limestone burned into lime, bituminous limestone, nor limestone entering into the manufacture of Portland cement. It includes, however, a small quantity of stone sold locally as marble.

Marble includes a small quantity of serpentine quarried and sold as marble in Georgia, Washington, and Pennsylvania, and also a small quantity of the so-called "onyx" marble or travertine as obtained from caves and other deposits.

The following table shows the value of the different kinds of stone produced in the United States from 1898 to 1907, inclusive:

Value of the different kinds of stone produced in the United States, 1898–1907.

Year.	Granite.	Trap rock.	Sandstone.	Bluestone.	Marble.	Limestone.	Total.
1898	$9,324,406	.....	$4,724,412	[a]$1,000,000	$3,629,940	$9,956,417	$28,635,175
1899	10,343,298	$1,275,041	[b]4,910,111	815,284	4,011,081	13,889,302	35,244,717
1900	10,969,417	1,706,200	[b]5,272,865	1,198,519	4,267,253	13,556,523	36,970,777
1901	14,266,104	1,710,857	[b]6,974,199	1,164,481	4,965,699	18,202,843	47,284,183
1902	16,083,475	2,181,157	[b]9,430,958	1,163,525	5,044,182	20,895,385	54,798,682
1903	15,703,793	2,732,294	[b]9,482,802	1,779,457	5,302,686	22,372,109	57,433,141
1904	17,191,479	2,823,546	[b]8,482,162	1,791,729	6,297,835	22,178,964	58,765,715
1905	17,563,139	3,074,554	[b]8,075,149	1,931,625	7,129,071	26,025,210	63,798,748
1906	18,562,806	3,736,571	[b]7,147,439	2,021,898	7,582,938	27,327,142	66,378,794
1907	18,064,708	4,594,103	[b]6,753,762	2,117,916	7,837,685	31,737,631	71,105,805

[a] Estimated. [b] Does not include the value of grindstones and whetstones.

From this table it will be seen that in the last decade the value of the stone produced in the United States has increased from $28,635,175 in 1898 to $71,105,805 in 1907, the increase being $42,470,630, or 148 per cent.

There has been an increase in value of output for each year during this time, but the increase has not been regular, the years 1899 and 1900, 1903 and 1904 showing comparatively small differences in output; the trade in these years was influenced by labor strikes in the building trades and by the general financial condition of the country. It is noticeable, however, that for 1907, a year of markedly unsettled financial and trade conditions, there was an increase of $4,727,011, or

Digitized by Google

7 per cent, from $66,378,794 in 1906 to $71,105,805 in 1907. This increase was chiefly in crushed stone, the stone used directly as building stone decreasing in value. The chief increase in the years preceding 1907 was also in the crushed-stone output and, in 1905, also of the limestone used as a furnace flux. During this time the greater number of producers, especially the small quarrymen, reported increased cost of labor, scarcity of good labor, and greater cost for fuel and supplies. The selling prices have increased slightly from year to year.

There was also in 1907 a noticeable decrease in the number of producers of stone; a great many of the smaller producers were idle, and of the large producers nearly all, except the producers of crushed stone, had a decrease in production.

In 1907 trap rock, marble, and limestone increased in value of output, and granite and sandstone, including bluestone, decreased.

Granite represented 25.41 per cent of the total output and decreased in value from $18,562,806 in 1906 to $18,064,708 in 1907, a loss of $498,098. This loss was in building stone, the other products showing an increase.

Trap rock represented 6.46 per cent of the total and increased $857,532, or from $3,736,571 in 1906 to $4,594,103 in 1907. The trap-rock output is principally crushed stone.

Sandstone, including bluestone, represented 12.48 per cent of the total, and decreased in value from $9,169,337 in 1906 to $8,871,678 in 1907, a loss of $297,659. Bluestone produced in New York and Pennsylvania increased slightly in value from $2,021,898 in 1906 to $2,117,916 in 1907, a gain of $96,018. Sandstone, exclusive of bluestone, decreased $393,677, or from $7,147,439 in 1906 to $6,753,762 in 1907.

Marble, valued at $7,837,685 in 1907, represented 11.02 per cent of the total stone output; in 1906 the value of marble was $7,582,938, an increase of $254,747 for 1907.

Limestone represented 44.63 per cent of the total stone production in 1907, the value being $31,737,631; in 1906 the value was $27,327,142, a gain for 1907 of $4,410,489. This gain was in the value of crushed stone and in stone used for blast furnace flux.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the value of the various kinds of stone produced in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories:

Value of various kinds of stone produced in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories.

1906.

State or Territory.	Granite.	Trap rock.	Sandstone.	Marble.	Limestone.	Total value.
Alabama			$40,467	$85,000	$579,344	$704,811
Alaska				(a)		(a)
Arizona	$32,042		33,149		40	65,231
Arkansas	118,903		55,703	16,900	48,844	240,350
California	740,784	$688,423	642,166	103,048	80,205	2,254,626
Colorado	65,402		286,544		373,158	725,104
Connecticut	974,024	411,345	(b)		1,171	1,386,540
Delaware	146,346					146,346
Florida					1,450	1,450
Georgia	792,315			919,356	16,042	1,727,713
Hawaii	23,346					23,346
Idaho	400		11,969		12,600	24,969
Illinois			19,125		2,942,331	2,961,456
Indiana			30,740		3,725,565	3,756,305
Indian Territory			615		44,622	45,237
Iowa			5,601		493,815	499,416
Kansas			42,809		849,203	892,012
Kentucky			125,123		795,408	920,531
Maine	2,560,021				2,000	2,562,021
Maryland	883,881		9,533	176,495	170,046	1,239,955
Massachusetts	3,327,416	462,795	260,721	271,934	10,750	4,333,616
Michigan			65,395		656,269	721,664
Minnesota	626,069		285,633		632,115	1,543,817
Missouri	150,009		20,951	(c)	1,988,334	2,159,294
Montana	114,005		37,462		141,082	292,549
Nebraska			6,899		276,381	283,280
Nevada				5,000		5,000
New Hampshire	818,131					818,131
New Jersey	101,224	856,886	215,142		221,141	1,394,393
New Mexico			42,574	500	125,493	168,567
New York	304,048	623,435	d e 1,905,892	557,954	2,204,724	5,596,053
North Carolina	778,847		3,531		30,583	812,961
North Dakota			44			44
Ohio			1,426,645		3,025,038	4,451,683
Oklahoma	18,847		40,246		127,361	186,454
Oregon	58,961		25,950		7,480	92,391
Pennsylvania	349,453	693,687	d 2,724,874	171,632	4,865,130	8,804,776
Rhode Island	622,812				678	623,490
South Carolina	247,998					247,998
South Dakota			145,966		10,400	156,366
Tennessee			14,136	635,821	481,952	1,131,909
Texas	168,061		111,533		239,125	518,719
Utah	4,948		37,529	1,400	248,868	292,745
Vermont	2,934,825			4,576,913	14,728	7,526,466
Virginia	340,900		5,100		260,343	606,343
Washington	459,975		169,500	59,985	49,192	738,652
West Virginia			113,369		628,602	741,971
Wisconsin	798,213		181,986		891,746	1,871,945
Wyoming	600		24,715	1,000	53,783	80,098
Total	f 18,562,806	3,736,571	9,169,337	7,582,938	27,327,142	66,378,794

a Included with Washington.
b Included with New York.
c Included in limestone.
d Includes bluestone.
e Includes a small output for Connecticut.
f Includes a small value for trap rock and other igneous rocks.

Digitized by Google

Value of various kinds of stone produced in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories—Continued.

1907.

State or Territory.	Granite.	Trap rock.	Sandstone.	Marble.	Limestone.	Total value.
Alabama			$48,673	$85,475	$694,699	$828,847
Alaska				38,110		38,110
Arizona	$13,700		158,435		64,975	237,110
Arkansas	168,996		94,275		52,207	315,478
California	1,306,324	$1,029,749	437,738	183,285	177,333	3,134,429
Colorado	67,134		299,443		502,751	869,328
Connecticut	591,153	459,953	(a)		1,476	1,052,582
Delaware	158,192					158,192
Florida					15,000	15,000
Georgia	858,603			864,757	22,278	1,745,638
Hawaii	19,599					19,599
Idaho	25,942		24,001	(b)	15,900	65,843
Illinois			14,996		3,774,346	3,789,342
Indiana			15,425		3,624,126	3,639,551
Iowa			3,542		560,582	564,124
Kansas			46,831		813,748	860,579
Kentucky			98,450	12,500	891,500	1,002,450
Maine	2,146,420				1,350	2,147,770
Maryland	1,183,753		13,859	98,918	142,825	1,439,355
Massachusetts	2,328,777	432,604	243,323	212,438	1,837	3,218,979
Michigan			53,003		760,333	813,336
Minnesota	546,603		300,204		735,319	1,582,126
Missouri	136,405		35,289	(c)	2,153,917	2,325,611
Montana	102,050		39,216		124,690	265,956
Nebraska			11,609		312,630	324,239
New Hampshire	647,721					647,721
New Jersey	75,757	995,436	177,667		274,452	1,523,312
New Mexico	167,294		12,450	d 7,535	193,732	381,011
New York	289,722	915,395	e f 1,978,117	911,951	2,898,520	6,993,705
North Carolina	906,476		4,105		22,328	932,909
North Dakota			3,260			3,260
Ohio			1,591,148		3,566,822	5,157,970
Oklahoma	24,550		43,403	16,805	189,568	274,326
Oregon	117,625		3,904		5,750	127,279
Pennsylvania	366,679	760,966	f 2,064,913	118,539	5,821,275	9,132,372
Rhode Island	674,148				750	674,898
South Carolina	129,377					129,377
South Dakota	600		143,585		11,600	155,875
Tennessee			16,523	688,148	385,450	1,090,121
Texas	122,158		108,047		267,757	497,962
Utah	5,240		24,298	2,500	306,344	338,382
Vermont	2,693,889			4,596,724	23,126	7,313,739
Virginia	398,426		(g)		362,062	760,488
Washington	562,352		295,585	(h)	62,317	920,254
West Virginia			i 197,926		855,941	1,053,867
Wisconsin	1,228,863		236,183		1,027,095	2,492,141
Wyoming	90		32,252		18,920	51,262
Total	18,064,708	4,594,103	f 8,871,678	7,837,685	31,737,631	71,105,805

a Small value included with New York.
b Small value included with New Mexico.
c Included in Missouri limestone.
d Includes small values for Idaho and Washington.
e Includes small value for Connecticut.
f Includes bluestone.
g Small value included with West Virginia.
h Small value included with New Mexico.
i Includes small value for Virginia.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the rank of States and Territories in 1906 and 1907, according to value of production, and the percentage of the total produced by each State or Territory:

Rank of States and Territories in 1906 and 1907, according to value of production, and percentage of total produced by each State or Territory.

1906.				1907.			
Rank of State.	State or Territory.	Total value.	Percentage of total.	Rank of State.	State or Territory.	Total value.	Percentage of total.
1	Pennsylvania	$8,804,776	13.27	1	Pennsylvania	$9,132,372	12.84
2	Vermont	7,526,466	11.34	2	Vermont	7,313,739	10.29
3	New York [a]	5,596,053	8.43	3	New York [c]	6,993,705	9.84
4	Ohio	4,451,683	6.71	4	Ohio	5,157,970	7.25
5	Massachusetts	4,333,616	6.53	5	Illinois	3,789,942	5.33
6	Indiana	3,756,305	5.66	6	Indiana	3,639,551	5.12
7	Illinois	2,961,456	4.46	7	Massachusetts	3,218,979	4.53
8	Maine	2,562,021	3.86	8	California	3,134,929	4.41
9	California	2,254,026	3.40	9	Wisconsin	2,492,141	3.51
10	Missouri	2,159,394	3.25	10	Missouri	2,325,611	3.27
11	Wisconsin	1,871,945	2.82	11	Maine	2,147,770	3.02
12	Georgia	1,727,713	2.60	12	Georgia	1,745,038	2.46
13	Minnesota	1,543,817	2.33	13	Minnesota	1,582,126	2.23
14	New Jersey	1,394,393	2.10	14	New Jersey	1,523,312	2.14
15	Connecticut	1,386,540	2.09	15	Maryland	1,439,355	2.02
16	Maryland	1,239,055	1.87	16	Tennessee	1,090,121	1.53
17	Tennessee	1,131,009	1.71	17	West Virginia [d]	1,053,867	1.48
18	Kentucky	920,531	1.39	18	Connecticut [e]	1,052,582	1.48
19	Kansas	892,012	1.34	19	Kentucky	1,002,450	1.41
20	New Hampshire	818,131	1.23	20	North Carolina	932,109	1.31
21	North Carolina	812,961	1.23	21	Washington [f]	920,254	1.29
22	West Virginia	741,971	1.12	22	Colorado	869,528	1.22
23	Washington [b]	738,052	1.11	23	Kansas	860,579	1.21
24	Colorado	725,104	1.09	24	Alabama	828,847	1.17
25	Michigan	721,664	1.09	25	Michigan	813,536	1.14
26	Alabama	704,811	1.06	26	Virginia [g]	760,488	1.07
27	Rhode Island	623,490	.94	27	Rhode Island	674,498	.95
28	Virginia	606,343	.91	28	New Hampshire	647,721	.91
29	Texas	518,719	.78	29	Iowa	564,124	.79
30	Iowa	499,416	.75	30	Texas	497,962	.70
31	Utah	292,745	.44	31	New Mexico [h]	381,011	.54
32	Montana	292,549	.44	32	Utah	338,382	.48
33	Nebraska	283,280	.43	33	Nebraska	324,239	.46
34	South Carolina	247,998	.37	34	Arkansas	315,478	.44
35	Arkansas	240,350	.36	35	Oklahoma	274,326	.39
36	Oklahoma	186,454	.28	36	Montana	265,956	.37
37	New Mexico	168,567	.25	37	Arizona	237,110	.33
38	South Dakota	156,366	.24	38	Delaware	158,192	.22
39	Delaware	146,346	.22	39	South Dakota	155,875	.22
40	Oregon	92,391	.13	40	South Carolina	129,377	.18
41	Wyoming	80,098	.12	41	Oregon	127,279	.18
42	Arizona	65,231	.10	42	Idaho [i]	65,843	
43	Indian Territory	45,237		43	Wyoming	51,262	
44	Idaho	24,969		44	Alaska	38,110	
45	Hawaii	23,346	.15	45	Hawaii	19,599	.27
46	Nevada	5,000		46	Florida	15,000	
47	Florida	1,450		47	North Dakota	3,260	
48	North Dakota	44					
	Total	66,378,794	100.00		Total	71,105,805	100.00

[a] Includes a small output of sandstone from Connecticut.
[b] Includes Alaska marble.
[c] Includes a small value of sandstone for Connecticut.
[d] Includes a small value of sandstone for Virginia.
[e] Exclusive of a small value for sandstone included with New York.
[f] Exclusive of a small value for marble included with New Mexico.
[g] Exclusive of a small value for sandstone included with West Virginia.
[h] Includes small values of marble for Idaho and Washington.
[i] Exclusive of a small value of marble included with New Mexico.

From this table it will be seen that the four ranking States in the production of stone in the United States did not change their relative position in regard to the value of stone quarried, although the percentage of output of the first two, Pennsylvania and Vermont, decreased

Digitized by Google

somewhat, while New York and Ohio, coming next, increased in percentage of output. Massachusetts went from fifth to seventh place and Maine from eighth place to eleventh. These States produce large quantities of building granite, and the decrease was on account of the falling off in demand for this material. Illinois advanced from seventh place to fifth with a large increase in crushed stone output; Indiana remained in sixth place, although with decreased output. California, Wisconsin, and Missouri, with increased values, took eighth, ninth, and tenth places, respectively. Each of the above-mentioned States produced an output valued at over $2,000,000, while Georgia, Minnesota, New Jersey, Maryland, Tennessee, West Virginia, Connecticut, and Kentucky, in order of rank, each produced stone valued at more than $1,000,000.

The rank of States in the production of stone is influenced, especially in the States having small productions, by spasmodic demands for stone for special work—demands lasting perhaps two or three years and then followed by the abandonment of the quarry, which was possibly opened or reopened for this work. This applies especially to the building of dams, locks, and breakwaters, to the ballasting of railroads and the building of roads, to contracts for large buildings given to special quarries, to the running or closing down of iron furnaces which obtain their flux from local deposits, and to other local conditions. On the other hand, the demand upon well-known and regularly operated deposits, which receive orders for stone to be shipped all over the country, is influenced more by general conditions, particularly by the financial state of the market. The use of stone is rather a luxury than a necessity. There are other and cheaper building materials, although none perhaps so satisfactory as regards either durability or finished appearance. The prevailing taste or fashion for the variety or the color of the stone also influences sectional demand, which is at present largely confined to the light-colored stones for both building and monumental work. Hence the large amount of building and monumental work in white marbles and the use of light granites and of the light-colored limestones and light sandstones, and the consequent lack of demand for other darker stones which are equally good and durable.

The following table is given to show the total values of the stone used for various purposes in 1906 and 1907. Only those values are given which are for uses common to two or more varieties of stone:

Value of granite, trap rock, sandstone, limestone, and marble used for various purposes in 1906 and 1907.

1906.

Kind.	Building (rough and dressed).	Monumental (rough and dressed).	Flagstone.	Curbstone.	Paving stone.	Crushed stone.
Granite	$8,430,022	$4,115,665	$50,609	$785,995	$1,459,915	$2,162,464
Trap rock	94,683	.....	.....	.....	193,012	3,341,863
Sandstone	4,275,669	.....	1,097,438	1,074,369	694,995	889,894
Limestone	5,098,631	.....	109,632	289,615	531,275	11,073,265
Marble	2,782,620	2,657,813	.....	.....	.....	.....
Total	20,681,625	6,773,478	1,257,679	2,149,979	2,879,197	17,467,486

Digitized by Google

Value of granite, trap rock, sandstone, limestone, and marble used for various purposes in 1906 and 1907—Continued.

1907.

Kind.	Building (rough and dressed).	Monumental (rough and dressed).	Flagstone.	Curbstone.	Paving stone.	Crushed stone.
Granite	$6,033,362	$4,338,819	$69,854	$819,621	$1,928,308	$3,110,762
Trap rock	48,203	.....	.....	.....	182,490	4,280,554
Sandstone	3,154,783	.....	1,185,879	1,380,516	884,843	987,528
Limestone	4,580,226	.....	84,076	378,853	545,300	13,675,453
Marble	2,859,237	2,640,130	.....	.....	.....	.....
Total	16,675,811	6,978,949	1,339,809	2,578,990	3,540,941	22,054,297

This table shows that the total value of building stone decreased from $20,681,625 in 1906 to $16,675,811 in 1907, a loss of $4,005,814. In 1907 granite represented 36.18 per cent of this building stone, limestone 27.47 per cent, sandstone 18.92 per cent, and marble 17.15 per cent.

Monumental stone increased in value from $6,773,478 in 1906 to $6,978,949 in 1907, a gain of $205,471. Of the monumental stone, 62.17 per cent was granite in 1907 and 37.83 per cent marble. Small quantities of sandstone and limestone used for monuments and bases for monuments are not given separately, but are included under stone used for "Other purposes."

Flagstone increased in value $82,130, or from $1,257,679 in 1906 to $1,339,809 in 1907. Sandstone represented 88.51 per cent of the flagstone output in 1906, the quantity of granite and limestone used for this purpose being very small. Of the sandstone used as flagstone over one-half was the bluestone of New York and Pennsylvania.

Curbstone increased in value from $2,149,979 in 1906 to $2,578,990 in 1907, or $429,011. Sandstone represented 53.53 per cent of this output in 1906, granite 31.78 per cent, and limestone 14.69 per cent.

Paving stone increased in value from $2,879,197 in 1906 to $3,540,941 in 1907, a gain of $661,744. Granite represented 54.46 per cent of the total paving material, sandstone 24.99 per cent, limestone 15.40 per cent, and trap rock 5.15 per cent.

Crushed stone increased in value from $17,467,486 in 1906 to $22,054,297 in 1907, or $4,586,811. Limestone represented 62.01 per cent of the output, trap rock 19.41 per cent, granite 14.10 per cent, and sandstone 4.48 per cent.

Notwithstanding the fact that the financial and trade conditions during the last half of 1907 caused a break in building operations and so materially affected the output of building stone that it decreased in value $4,005,814, there was a decided increase of $4,727,011 in the total value of the stone output, the principal increase being in the value of crushed stone, which gained $4,586,811 in 1907 as compared with 1906. Building stone, however, has been affected not only by the financial depression, but by the use of concrete, in which large quantities of crushed stone are consumed; also heavy building stone for foundations and for the construction of walls, bridges, etc., has been to some extent replaced by concrete. Thus the loss in one branch of the stone industry has helped to keep up the demand in another.

Digitized by Google

The crushed-stone industry has shown a remarkable increase in the past decade. The demand for this kind of stone was first established by the demand for good roads, especially in the New England and the Middle Atlantic States, and the industry has steadily grown, developing various different uses for this stone as well as increasing in quantity and value. In 1897 the crushed stone reported was chiefly trap rock from New York and New Jersey, some granite, and a small quantity of limestone. The value of crushed granite and trap rock at that time did not equal $1,000,000, and the limestone was not reported separately from stone sold for building purposes. The crushed stone was all reported as used for road making, but probably included some stone sold for railroad ballast. In 1898 the crushed-stone output, including trap rock, granite, and limestone, was valued at $4,031,445, and the increase has been steady, although not regular, ever since, reaching the highest value in 1907 and showing an increase over 1898 of $18,022,852. This makes the value for 1907 5.47 times as large as that for 1898. The price per ton has also increased slightly in the last three or four years, the average selling price in the ten years ranging from about 45 cents per ton to 63 cents per ton.

The irregularity of the building-stone production as compared with the steady and more regular increase in crushed stone is of such interest in showing the condition of these two branches of the stone industry that the following table has been made, which gives the values of these two products for the last ten years. The figures for 1898 are incomplete in that they do not include the value of sandstone used for building purposes, nor do they include some stone sold rough for building purposes.

Value of building stone and of crushed stone, 1898–1907.

Year.	Building stone (rough and dressed).	Crushed stone.	Year.	Building stone (rough and dressed).	Crushed stone.
1898	[a] $5,122,511	[b] $4,031,445	1903	$19,795,491	$13,188,938
1899	[c] 10,741,927	4,692,343	1904	18,883,455	15,530,122
1900	10,672,598	6,525,368	1905	20,240,809	16,419,614
1901	15,112,600	8,560,432	1906	20,681,625	17,467,486
1902	20,790,341	11,480,959	1907	16,675,811	22,054,297

[a] Does not include stone sold rough for building or sandstone used for building.
[b] Includes limestone used for paving.
[c] Does not include stone sold rough for building.

Digitized by Google

The following tables show the quantity and value of crushed stone produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories, and uses:

Production of crushed stone in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses, in short tons.

1906.

State or Territory.	Road making.		Railroad ballast.		Concrete.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama	17,040	$9,380	.....	.....	10,192	$7,280	27,232	$16,660
Arizona	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	0	0
Arkansas	27,390	22,577	30,000	$26,000	63,059	61,264	120,449	109,841
California	396,029	327,457	65,031	34,904	651,590	453,648	1,112,650	816,009
Colorado	7,210	3,832	22,000	7,600	49,697	26,139	78,907	37,571
Connecticut	387,288	231,001	47,803	20,750	280,731	152,448	715,822	404,199
Delaware	10,299	6,814	56,839	37,129	74,928	48,849	142,066	92,792
Florida	.....	.....	.....	.....	250	100	250	100
Georgia	23,862	19,400	290,450	151,365	107,700	82,450	422,012	253,215
Hawaii	2,796	4,476	300	150	9,184	6,645	12,280	11,271
Illinois	1,235,186	686,292	737,028	389,065	1,090,679	709,907	3,062,893	1,785,264
Indiana	658,727	321,891	477,737	169,695	243,834	119,222	1,380,298	610,808
Indian Territory	.....	.....	50,000	20,000	50,000	20,000	100,000	40,000
Iowa	59,362	38,339	60,803	26,268	251,686	142,124	371,851	206,731
Kansas	62,952	39,877	1,119,416	533,173	50,034	34,228	1,232,402	607,278
Kentucky	332,137	222,877	578,502	250,237	79,508	50,827	990,147	523,941
Maine	14,580	9,931	.....	.....	17,045	11,504	31,625	21,435
Maryland	168,191	156,245	197,126	116,306	171,944	190,993	537,261	463,544
Massachusetts	504,289	390,517	69,930	28,000	398,787	329,174	973,006	747,691
Michigan	145,155	78,437	206,375	103,442	94,536	61,852	446,066	243,731
Minnesota	138,380	102,246	31,509	24,741	241,563	190,027	411,452	317,014
Missouri	360,785	294,511	671,803	336,752	524,969	379,994	1,557,557	1,011,257
Montana	4,555	6,000	.....	.....	.....	.....	4,555	6,000
Nebraska	20,000	16,000	49,968	29,980	135,462	112,253	205,430	158,233
New Hampshire	14,200	10,350	1,770	426	13,660	9,918	29,630	20,694
New Jersey	604,010	451,174	260,044	147,191	400,804	259,964	1,264,858	858,329
New Mexico	.....	.....	350,167	139,217	12,500	6,000	362,667	145,217
New York	1,307,524	844,226	771,106	369,940	1,276,893	734,055	3,355,523	1,948,221
North Carolina	51,972	49,274	299,391	134,800	79,964	60,762	431,327	244,836
Ohio	1,728,163	931,146	951,888	426,305	632,942	300,035	3,312,993	1,657,486
Oklahoma	12,700	9,050	157,500	90,000	15,600	10,175	185,800	109,225
Oregon	59,247	34,223	15,918	7,111	17,175	8,342	92,340	49,676
Pennsylvania	822,774	517,751	1,757,718	1,000,044	1,221,162	782,640	3,801,654	2,300,435
Rhode Island	53,112	41,018	.....	.....	3,150	3,765	56,262	44,783
South Carolina	9,320	6,825	24,111	11,796	78,007	56,896	111,438	75,517
South Dakota	225	180	300	157	23,940	24,000	24,465	24,337
Tennessee	43,175	23,725	420,063	192,614	115,657	75,063	578,915	291,402
Texas	28,600	19,450	59,872	26,067	125,881	67,829	214,353	113,346
Utah	13,100	13,030	.....	.....	20	15	13,120	13,045
Vermont	5,284	4,045	2,402	1,100	2,840	2,472	10,526	7,617
Virginia	31,308	35,141	159,490	80,436	118,553	107,377	309,351	222,954
Washington	15,640	13,262	12,250	9,500	6,203	4,963	34,093	27,725
West Virginia	38,507	21,140	145,525	71,260	55,982	32,980	240,014	125,380
Wisconsin	596,476	363,214	181,067	86,575	392,605	250,870	1,170,148	700,659
Wyoming	.....	.....	1,800	810	2,364	1,207	4,164	2,017
Total	10,011,550	6,376,324	10,335,022	5,100,906	9,193,280	5,990,256	29,539,852	17,467,486

Digitized by Google

Production of crushed stone in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses, in short tons—Continued.

1907.

State or Territory.	Road making.		Railroad ballast.		Concrete.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama	10,000	$5,000	.....	.....	45,164	$21,287	55,164	$26,287
Arizona	.....	.....	.....	.....	25,062	41,645	25,062	41,645
Arkansas	6,537	6,983	5,000	$5,000	164,956	179,617	176,493	191,600
California	849,869	629,114	265,038	96,214	525,938	479,592	1,640,845	1,204,920
Colorado	1,000	900	23,978	21,580	41,342	20,715	66,320	43,195
Connecticut	393,842	222,206	149,321	74,660	283,110	148,435	826,273	445,301
Delaware	60,535	40,298	58,153	36,668	51,610	41,628	170,298	118,594
Florida	6,000	15,000	.....	.....	.....	.....	6,000	15,000
Georgia	39,027	25,407	310,969	152,847	82,078	61,051	432,074	239,305
Hawaii	.....	.....	.....	.....	9,850	7,599	9,850	7,599
Idaho	11,631	17,392	.....	.....	.....	.....	11,631	17,392
Illinois	1,517,425	958,032	788,894	429,204	1,576,256	1,118,919	3,882,575	2,576,155
Indiana	972,695	476,711	323,650	134,932	120,289	60,918	1,416,634	672,561
Iowa	101,696	69,817	158,651	77,571	186,636	118,682	446,983	266,070
Kansas	87,208	76,420	733,511	357,820	122,903	55,469	943,622	489,709
Kentucky	417,823	292,241	691,405	292,714	76,718	54,917	1,185,946	639,872
Maine	1,688	1,511	750	325	33,437	19,926	35,875	21,762
Maryland	366,910	348,875	164,800	103,147	429,598	499,337	961,308	951,359
Massachusetts	423,905	315,221	85,920	42,860	394,005	326,864	903,830	684,945
Michigan	225,522	131,708	90,279	46,516	191,167	97,762	506,968	275,986
Minnesota	183,021	156,026	42,592	36,398	182,224	153,937	407,837	346,361
Missouri	673,659	444,085	532,050	284,158	549,972	454,433	1,755,681	1,183,276
Nebraska	63,221	55,824	65,148	53,584	145,757	121,027	274,126	230,435
New Hampshire	5,300	3,975	.....	.....	21,887	14,349	27,187	18,324
New Jersey	735,681	578,640	323,682	210,247	304,168	235,129	1,363,531	1,024,016
New Mexico	375	300	783,961	342,546	.....	.....	784,336	342,846
New York	2,500,143	1,827,416	958,506	466,890	956,080	601,605	4,414,729	2,895,911
North Carolina	97,907	62,939	364,369	175,847	145,014	106,497	601,290	345,283
Ohio	2,367,125	1,245,296	975,735	414,653	666,757	306,277	4,009,617	1,966,226
Oklahoma	4,600	4,000	243,137	146,747	26,335	16,405	274,072	167,152
Oregon	101,484	80,205	5,888	1,744	5,110	7,450	112,482	89,399
Pennsylvania	1,236,037	785,445	1,701,152	1,075,160	1,136,540	693,354	4,073,729	2,553,959
Rhode Island	22,040	25,480	.....	.....	5,500	5,550	27,540	31,030
South Carolina	26,097	25,887	10	17	6,250	4,500	32,357	30,404
South Dakota	28,000	14,000	.....	.....	10,500	10,500	38,500	24,500
Tennessee	26,250	13,994	270,923	118,911	69,498	41,530	366,671	174,435
Texas	103,915	64,318	171,927	79,843	47,267	48,858	323,109	193,019
Vermont	8,558	7,688	.....	.....	4,050	4,850	12,608	12,538
Virginia	126,775	96,937	138,221	63,073	214,021	200,286	479,017	360,296
Washington	10,550	17,930	1,000	500	.....	.....	11,550	18,430
West Virginia	36,048	18,406	573,454	272,887	70,565	49,012	680,067	340,305
Wisconsin	763,383	506,957	73,006	36,026	417,405	233,477	1,253,794	776,460
Wyoming	100	60	.....	.....	450	375	550	435
Total	14,607,582	9,669,244	11,075,080	5,721,289	9,345,469	6,663,764	35,028,131	22,054,297

From this table it will be seen that New York, producing 13.14 per cent; Illinois, 11.68 per cent; Pennsylvania, 11.58 per cent; Ohio, 8.92 per cent; California, 5.46 per cent; Missouri, 5.37 per cent; and New Jersey, 4.64 per cent of the total crushed stone output of the United States, were the principal crushed-stone producing States in 1907. Each of these had an output valued at more than $1,000,000.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the quantity and value of crushed stone produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by uses and kinds of stone:

Quantity and value of crushed stone produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by kinds and uses, in short tons.

1906.

Kind.	Road making.		Railroad ballast.		Concrete.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Granite	858,289	$722,807	1,066,784	$545,771	1,016,494	$893,886	2,941,567	$2,162,464
Trap rock	2,109,404	1,496,140	799,094	477,022	2,145,690	1,368,701	5,054,188	3,341,863
Limestone	6,685,781	3,857,500	8,106,850	3,899,396	5,493,958	3,316,369	20,286,589	11,073,265
Sandstone	358,076	299,877	362,294	178,717	537,138	411,300	1,257,508	889,894
Total	10,011,550	6,376,324	10,335,022	5,100,906	9,193,280	5,990,256	29,539,852	17,467,486
Average price		.64		.49		.65		.59

1907.

Granite	1,262,069	$1,060,658	1,447,406	$714,574	1,375,973	$1,335,530	4,085,448	$3,110,762
Trap rock	3,265,249	2,435,152	1,181,260	680,897	1,626,963	1,164,505	6,073,472	4,280,554
Limestone	9,619,178	5,860,977	8,122,342	4,144,345	5,791,377	3,670,131	23,532,897	13,675,453
Sandstone	461,086	312,457	324,072	181,473	551,156	493,598	1,336,314	987,528
Total	14,607,582	9,669,244	11,075,080	5,721,289	9,345,469	6,663,764	35,028,131	22,054,297
Average price		.66		.52		.71		.63

From this table it appears that the production of crushed stone increased decidedly in 1907, the output amounting to 35,028,131 short tons, valued at $22,054,297, as compared with 29,539,852 short tons, valued at $17,467,486, in 1906—an increase in quantity of 5,488,279 short tons, and in value of $4,586,811. The total average price per ton increased from 59 cents in 1906 to 63 cents in 1907.

Crushed granite increased from 2,941,567 short tons, valued at $2,162,464, in 1906, to 4,085,448 short tons, valued at $3,110,762, in 1907, a gain of 1,143,881 tons in quantity and of $948,298 in value. The average value per ton increased from 74 cents in 1906 to 76 cents in 1907.

Crushed trap rock increased from 5,054,188 short tons, valued at $3,341,863, in 1906, to 6,073,472 short tons, valued at $4,280,544, in 1907, a gain of 1,019,284 short tons in quantity and of $938,691 in value. The average price per ton was 70 cents in 1907, and 66 cents in 1906.

Crushed limestone increased from 20,286,589 short tons, valued at $11,073,265, in 1906, to 23,532,897 short tons, valued at $13,675,453, in 1907, a gain of 3,246,308 short tons in quantity and of $2,602,188 in value. The average price per ton increased from 55 cents in 1906 to 58 cents in 1907.

Crushed sandstone increased from 1,257,508 short tons, valued at $889,894, in 1906, to 1,336,314 short tons, valued at $987,528, in 1907, a gain of 78,806 short tons in quantity and of $97,634 in value. The average price per ton was 71 cents in 1906 and 74 cents in 1907.

In tabulating the figures for crushed stone according to the uses which this stone served, it is very probable that some of the stone reported as sold for road making was in fact used for concrete, as in many cases large dealers report that they do not know the exact purpose to which the stone sold by them is to be applied, and the division is in many cases approximated.

Digitized by Google

Crushed stone for road making increased from 10,011,550 short tons, valued at $6,376,324, in 1906, to 14,607,582 short tons, valued at $9,669,244, in 1907, a gain of 4,596,032 tons, valued at $3,292,920. It is particularly noteworthy that the greatest increase in the crushed-stone production was in the stone sold for road making. The average price per ton was 64 cents in 1906 and 66 cents in 1907.

Crushed stone for railroad ballast increased from 10,335,022 short tons, valued at $5,100,906, in 1906, to 11,075,080 short tons, valued at $5,721,289, in 1907, a gain of 740,058 short tons in quantity and of $620,383 in value. The average price per ton was 49 cents in 1906 and 52 cents in 1907.

Crushed stone for concrete increased from 9,193,280 short tons, valued at $5,990,256, in 1906, to 9,345,469 short tons, valued at $6,663,744, in 1907, a gain of 152,189 short tons in quantity and of $673,508 in value, a very large increase in value compared with the increase in output. The avarage value increased from 65 cents per ton in 1906 to 71 cents per ton in 1907.

An increase in the price of crushed stone was reported by almost all of the producers, the reason assigned being the cost of labor and of supplies.

EXPORTS AND IMPORTS.

The following figures, compiled from statistics furnished by the Bureau of Statistics of the Department of Commerce and Labor, give the value of the exports and imports of stone for the calendar years 1906 and 1907:

Exports of stone from the United States in 1906 and 1907.

Kind.	1906.	1907.
Marble and stone, unmanufactured	$355,343	$407,193
All others	780,539	681,798
Total	1,135,882	1,088,991

Imports of stone into the United States in 1906 and 1907.

Kind.	1906.	1907.
Marble:		
In block, rough, etc	$892,717	$1,040,333
Sawed or dressed	306	1,132
Slabs or paving tiles	93,760	50,718
All other manufactures	220,150	257,456
Mosaic cubes	48,183	49,893
Total	1,255,116	1,399,532
Onyx:		
In block, rough, etc	76,385	57,795
All other manufactures	1,482	7,678
Total	77,867	65,473
Granite:		
Dressed	$145,144	$166,524
Rough	20,931	8,779
Total	166,075	175,303
Stone (other):		
Dressed	16,354	26,003
Rough	41,255	38,761
Total	57,609	64,764
Grand total	1,556,667	1,705,072

These tables show that the stone exported decreased in value from $1,135,882 in 1906 to $1,088,991 in 1907, a loss of $46,891.

The value of the stone imported increased from $1,556,667 in 1906 to $1,705,072 in 1907, a gain of $148,405.

Digitized by Google

GRANITE.

Total production.—The figures given in this report as representing the value of the granite production in the United States include and the value of small quantities of gneiss, mica schist, lava, tuff, trachyte, andesite, syenite, quartz porphyry, trap, basalt, and allied igneous rocks. The quantities of these allied stones quarried are too small to tabulate separately. Trap rock in the States of California, Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Jersey, New York, and Pennsylvania, however, as already noted, represents an industry sufficient by itself to make it advisable to tabulate this stone separately, and its value is therefore not included in the grand total of granite, as has been done in previous years.

The value of the granite output in the United States, not including the trap rock, was $18,064,708; in 1906 this value was $18,562,806—a decrease in 1907 of $498,098. The increase in 1906 over the total for 1905, which was $17,563,139, was $999,667. In 1906, notwithstanding the large increase in output, the quarrymen, especially the small producers, reported a decrease of trade due to the use of cement and concrete in building, to high wages, to high price of supplies, and to scarcity of common labor. In 1907, in addition to these conditions, the unsettled financial situation during the latter part of the year hurt the building trade and affected the large producers, who depend on general trade, more than the small producers depending on local markets.

Granite for building stone decreased heavily in value of output; monumental stone increased slightly, as did stone sold for flagging and curbing, while stone sold for paving blocks, crushed stone, riprap, rubble, etc., increased considerably.

In 1906 the rank in output of States producing granite to the value of $500,000 or more was Massachusetts, Vermont, Maine, Connecticut, Maryland, New Hampshire, Wisconsin, Georgia, North Carolina, California, Minnesota, and Rhode Island; in 1907 the rank was Vermont, Massachusetts, Maine, California, Wisconsin, Maryland, North Carolina, Georgia, Rhode Island, New Hampshire, Connecticut, and Washington

California showed a large increase in output due to heavy demand and higher prices, contingent to the repair of the ravages made by the earthquake during the spring of 1906.

Connecticut, Maine, Massachusetts, Minnesota, New Hampshire, and Vermont decreased chiefly in the value of building stone; and Georgia, Maryland, North Carolina, Rhode Island, Washington, and Wisconsin showed increased output.

Arkansas, Colorado, Delaware, Idaho, New Mexico, Oklahoma, Oregon, Pennsylvania, South Dakota, Utah, and Virginia increased in output, and Arizona, Hawaii, Missouri, Montana, New Jersey, New York, South Carolina, Texas, and Wyoming decreased.

The output from Arizona, Colorado, Hawaii, Idaho, Oregon, Utah, and Wyoming includes considerable volcanic rock and tuff.

The production of a few of the other States (notably Maryland and Virginia) includes, besides these varieties of igneous rock, gneiss, trap, mica schist, syenite, andesite, diabase, etc., but only in small quantities as compared with the total production.

51506—M B 1907, PT 2——37

Digitized by Google

Building stone.—Building stone, including rough and dressed granite sold by producers, was valued at $6,033,362 in 1907, a decrease of $2,396,660 as compared with the total value of $8,430,022 in 1906. In 1906 the increase over 1905, when the total output was $7,243,219, was $1,186,803.

The rough building stone sold by the granite quarrymen was valued at $1,280,769 in 1907 and at $1,770,918 in 1906, a decrease of $490,149 in this class of material. Maine, Massachusetts, and Pennsylvania report the greatest values for the rough building stone sold, and while this value for Massachusetts increased somewhat in 1907, the value for the other States decreased. Connecticut also showed a decreased output of rough building stone.

The dressed stone sold for building by the quarrymen was valued at $4,752,593 in 1907 and at $6,659,104 in 1906, a decrease of $1,906,511. In 1906 Massachusetts reported $1,750,695 as the value of the dressed building stone sold, Vermont $1,422,862, and Maine $1,413,486; in 1907 these States reported values for this class of product as follows: Vermont $1,009,353, Maine $1,007,572, and Massachusetts $907,119—a decrease of $843,576 for Massachusetts, $413,509 for Vermont, and $405,914 for Maine. A large part of the decrease for Massachusetts was due to the cessation of the quarrying at Milford, Mass., of stone for the new Pennsylvania Railroad station in New York City. Most of the large producers of this class of material report decreased demand for building stone, especially for large foundation stone, due, as already stated, to the financial situation in 1907 and somewhat to the use of concrete for foundations. Although Vermont had the largest output of dressed building stone, Maine and Massachusetts both exceed Vermont in the total value of building stone, including both rough and dressed. The California figures for 1907 show, as compared with those for 1906, a notable increase in output of building stone due to local causes.

Monumental stone.—Monumental stone, including stone cut and dressed by the producers and also the rough stock sold by them, was valued at $4,338,819 in 1907, as against $4,115,665 in 1906, an increase of $223,154. Of the 1907 total, $2,239,327 was the value of rough stock and $2,099,492 the value of dressed stone sold by the producers. In 1906 the rough stock was valued at $2,293,144 and the dressed stone at $1,822,521, a decrease in 1907 of $53,817 in value of rough stock and an increase of $276,971 in value of finished stone.

Vermont produces more rough stock and sells more dressed stone than any other State. The output of this class of stone in Vermont in 1907 was valued at $1,637,922 and in 1906 at $1,444,442, an increase in 1907 of $193,480. Massachusetts ranks next to Vermont, with an output of $403,594 in 1907 and of $724,614 in 1906, a decrease in 1907 of $321,020. Other States prominent in output of monumental stone are Rhode Island, Minnesota, Maine, Wisconsin, New Hampshire, and Connecticut.

Paving blocks.—The paving-block industry increased in value from $1,459,915 in 1906 to $1,928,308 in 1907, a gain of $468,393. Wisconsin, Maine, and Massachusetts were the largest producers of this class of material.

Curbstone.—Granite curbing in 1907 was produced to the value of $819,621, against $785,995 in 1906, an increase of $33,626 for 1907.

Digitized by Google

Georgia, Maine, and California had the largest curbstone output in 1907.

Flagstone.—The value of this class of product increased from $50,609 in 1907 to $69,854 in 1906, a gain of $19,245. Maine and Maryland were the largest producers in 1907.

Rubble.—Granite reported as used for rubble was valued at $717,998 in 1907, as against $360,763 in 1906, an increase of $357,235 in 1907. California, Connecticut, and Massachusetts showed large gains in value of rubble.

Riprap.—Granite sold for riprap increased in value from $322,022 in 1906 to $620,033 in 1907, a gain of $298,011. Washington and Connecticut had the largest values in 1907.

Crushed stone.—Granite crushed and sold for the purpose of road building, as railroad ballast, and as concrete for buildings, pavements, etc., was valued at $3,110,762 in 1907, as against $2,162,464 in 1906, an increase of $948,298 in 1907. These figures represent an output of 4,085,448 short tons in 1907 and of 2,941,567 short tons in 1906, an increase in 1907 of 1,143,881 tons. Of the total 1907 output, 1,262,069 tons, valued at $1,060,658, was for road making; 1,447,406 tons, valued at $714,574, for railroad ballast, and 1,375,973 tons, valued at $1,335,530, for concrete. These figures for 1906 were as follows: 858,289 tons, valued at $722,807, for road making; 1,066,784 tons, valued at $545,771, for railroad ballast; and 1,016,494 tons, valued at $893,886, for concrete, an increase in 1907 of 403,780 tons in quantity and $337,851 in value for road making; of 380,622 tons in quantity and $168,803 in value for railroad ballast, and of 359,479 tons in quantity and $441,644 in value for concrete. The total average price per ton was 74 cents in 1906 and 76 cents in 1907. The average price per ton for road making was 84 cents in 1907 and 84 cents in 1906; for railroad ballast it was 49 cents in 1907 and 51 cents in 1906; for concrete 97 cents in 1907 and 88 cents in 1906. Maryland, North Carolina, Virginia, and Georgia had the largest values for crushed granite in 1907, Maryland reporting the greatest value for road making, North Carolina for railroad ballast, and Maryland for concrete. The output of Maryland includes some trap rock and gneiss; the output of Virginia includes gneiss.

The table following shows the value of the granite, including small values for trap and other igneous rocks, produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories, and by uses in 1906 and 1907.

Digitized by Google

Value of granite and other igneous rocks produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses.

1906.

State or Territory.	Sold in the rough.			Dressed for building.	Dressed for monumental work.	Made into paving blocks.	Curbing.	Flagging.
	Building.	Monumental.	Other.					
Arizona	$7,800	$3,000	$21,042	.....	.....	.....	$50	.....
Arkansas	1,000	500	100	.....	.....	.....	11,250	.....
California	21,489	50,541	119,057	$255,189	$34,285	$61,115	64,975	.....
Colorado	13,450	28,508	.....	.....	18,000	.....	4,000	.....
Connecticut	158,189	44,433	13,880	428,915	64,019	62,305	19,064	$2,235
Delaware	9,997	.....	.....	7,629	.....	7,783	7,509	734
Georgia	109,215	56,010	400	26,350	.....	123,211	189,524	750
Hawaii	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Idaho	400	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Maine	349,668	78,802	54,179	1,413,486	192,577	336,979	66,786	5,299
Maryland	211,524	80,780	9,430	113,693	1,730	51,539	27,745	3,788
Massachusetts	220,121	435,280	117,847	1,750,695	289,334	199,457	89,469	4,080
Minnesota	23,686	100,086	1,300	141,171	189,319	50,000	13,567	1,850
Missouri	199	28,475	.....	25,800	.....	26,295	1,375	.....
Montana	51,020	500	.....	18,700	13,210	.....	13,500	.....
New Hampshire	90,751	91,044	2,337	342,336	98,622	89,878	52,939	9,690
New Jersey	21,019	730	500	25,795	.....	1,216	.....	.....
New York	19,729	623	109,750	162,766	4,368	.....	227	.....
North Carolina	62,059	17,477	748	289,705	5,733	33,428	124,499	3,762
Oklahoma	350	4,070	100	9,500	.....	113	600	640
Oregon	5,848	200	24	.....	.....	.....	673	.....
Pennsylvania	207,451	3,525	13,808	20,052	.....	19,318	3,375	74
Rhode Island	10,310	159,525	1,387	184,614	171,700	42,532	3,500	600
South Carolina	26,910	35,690	25,507	8,564	.....	11,340	45,605	10,700
Texas	12,665	20,961	48,349	1,400	44,500	250	500	.....
Utah	1,273	3,500	9	.....	.....	.....	.....	116
Vermont	47,154	993,220	151	1,422,862	451,222	9,557	6,818	.....
Virginia	18,158	15,804	200	.....	16,936	29,536	14,339	1,216
Washington	68,363	16,196	252,068	8,447	366	16,240	20,980	.....
Wisconsin	520	23,664	.....	1,435	226,600	287,823	3,106	5,075
Wyoming	600	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Total	1,770,918	2,293,144	792,173	6,659,104	1,822,521	1,459,915	785,995	50,609

State or Territory.	Rubble.	Riprap.	Crushed stone.			Other.	Total.
			Road making.	Railroad ballast.	Concrete.		
Arizona	$150	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	$32,042
Arkansas	8,191	$15,000	$20,000	$25,000	$37,862	.....	118,903
California	12,121	33,819	47,028	24,800	16,365	.....	740,784
Colorado	.....	.....	332	.....	1,112	.....	65,402
Connecticut	6,081	168,206	2,648	.....	4,009	$40	974,024
Delaware	3,962	15,940	6,814	37,129	48,849	.....	146,346
Georgia	27,515	7,000	19,400	150,680	81,400	850	792,315
Hawaii	.....	.....	4,476	150	6,645	12,075	23,346
Idaho	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	400
Maine	18,243	1,875	9,931	.....	11,504	20,692	2,560,021
Maryland	52,563	4,290	125,655	5,803	171,869	23,472	883,881
Massachusetts	61,367	3,107	70,897	.....	84,946	816	3,327,416
Minnesota	19,553	660	31,397	16,700	34,950	1,810	626,069
Missouri	150	3,557	300	.....	63,858	.....	150,009
Montana	11,075	.....	6,000	.....	.....	.....	114,005
New Hampshire	15,167	2,323	10,350	426	9,918	2,350	818,131
New Jersey	.....	33	5,000	46,313	300	318	101,224
New York	323	112	3,150	.....	3,000	.....	304,048
North Carolina	5,688	4,140	18,691	134,800	60,762	17,355	778,847
Oklahoma	509	2,565	.....	.....	400	.....	18,847
Oregon	2,070	470	34,223	7,111	8,342	.....	58,961
Pennsylvania	36,631	169	31,312	8,000	5,738	.....	349,453
Rhode Island	666	745	41,018	.....	3,765	2,450	622,812
South Carolina	6,665	750	6,825	11,796	56,896	750	247,998
Texas	.....	16,875	7,200	2,067	13,294	.....	168,061
Utah	50	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	4,948
Vermont	544	.....	1,725	1,100	472	.....	2,934,825
Virginia	28,477	31,790	34,981	64,386	85,077	.....	340,900
Washington	41,549	8,041	13,202	9,500	4,963	.....	459,975
Wisconsin	1,453	555	170,192	.....	77,590	200	798,213
Wyoming	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	600
Total	360,763	322,022	722,807	545,771	893,886	83,178	18,562,806

Digitized by Google

Value of granite and other igneous rocks produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses—Continued.

1907.

State or Territory.	Sold in the rough.			Dressed for building.	Dressed for monumental work.	Made into paving blocks.	Curbing.	Flagging.
	Building.	Monumental.	Other.					
Arizona	$700				$3,000			
Arkansas							$10,973	
California	35,322	$49,216	$6,018	$485,778	80,397	$133,013	107,138	$2,018
Colorado	10,516	18,041		1,490	34,937		2,150	
Connecticut	31,928	26,302	838	110,600	112,393	37,666	24,551	2,357
Delaware	1,649	45		1,470		12,763	8,004	450
Georgia	89,675	31,100	17,050	76,252	1,000	151,181	215,758	5,515
Hawaii								
Idaho		1,800			5,000		1,750	
Maine	318,816	60,263	23,482	1,007,572	166,789	355,462	139,148	18,742
Maryland	107,694	13,657	240	55,781	8,928	56,585	23,279	13,406
Massachusetts	267,984	337,016	39,327	907,119	66,578	319,037	87,898	4,632
Minnesota	8,829	69,936	1,200	52,248	264,333	20,741	22,991	3,768
Missouri	342	34,530		8,550	16,675	15,966		
Montana	2,000	2,000		51,000	13,000	700	4,700	2,000
New Hampshire	49,831	90,352	36	224,269	133,601	74,978	43,944	2,865
New Jersey	4,858	105	500	8,075	300	1,456		
New Mexico								
New York	6,800	4,000		31,567	7,089		1,686	
North Carolina	50,062	16,010	50	319,821	41,120	65,379	63,061	4,236
Oklahoma	4,750	6,000	500	7,000	700		150	
Oregon	3,910	3,100	120	1,250	9,200	8,600	1,510	18
Pennsylvania	189,837	8,846	1,256	60,863		21,310	7,086	
Rhode Island	8,125	172,396	642	172,041	200,573	85,091	50	
South Carolina	9,425	50,515		900		5,253	18,491	25
South Dakota				600				
Texas	8,739	15,447		14,747	44,460	25	780	
Utah	782	1,658	2,000		800			
Vermont	29,764	1,122,063	6,334	1,009,353	515,859	5,330	2,721	
Virginia	19,350	8,039		13,275	9,787	18,072	6,000	
Washington	7,660	34,145	16,750	126,782	1,677	917	25,802	
Wisconsin	11,331	62,745	70,753	4,100	361,296	538,783		9,822
Wyoming	90							
Total	1,280,769	2,239,327	187,096	4,752,593	2,099,492	1,928,308	819,621	69,854

State or Territory.	Rubble.	Riprap.	Crushed stone.			Other.	Total.
			Road making.	Railroad ballast.	Concrete.		
Arizona	$200					$9,800	$13,700
Arkansas	25,271	$13,160	$6,000		$113,592		168,996
California	191,996	36,991	79,254	$5,220	40,713	53,250	1,306,324
Colorado							67,134
Connecticut	114,178	118,830	7,000		3,510	1,000	591,153
Delaware	3,033	12,184	40,298	36,668	41,628		158,192
Georgia	26,954	925	25,000	152,297	60,896	5,000	858,603
Hawaii					7,599	12,000	19,599
Idaho			17,392				25,942
Maine	17,025	2,998	1,511	325	19,926	14,361	2,146,420
Maryland	77,901	7,266	282,310	41,266	490,378	5,062	1,183,753
Massachusetts	118,308	43,900	70,585	1,086	63,297	2,010	2,328,777
Minnesota	15,379	16,700	8,373	14,000	48,105		546,603
Missouri		8,375	16,424	100	35,443		136,405
Montana	20,650	6,000					102,050
New Hampshire	5,572	3,949	3,975		14,349		647,721
New Jersey	500		11,890	45,880	2,193		75,757
New Mexico				167,294			167,294
New York	762	4,900	70,750	19,300	35,591	107,277	289,722
North Carolina	6,823	2,941	53,939	175,847	106,497	690	906,476
Oklahoma	650	3,600			1,200		24,550
Oregon	614		80,103	1,744	7,450	6	117,625
Pennsylvania	19,801	100	28,117	2,726	9,711	17,026	366,679
Rhode Island	448	1,002	25,480		5,550	2,750	674,148
South Carolina	13,939	25	25,887	17	4,500	400	129,377
South Dakota							600
Texas		10,600	16,000		11,360		122,158
Utah							5,240
Vermont	25	9	2,431				2,693,889
Virginia	16,350	28,852	59,937	50,804	167,960		398,426
Washington	40,818	281,936	17,930			7,935	562,352
Wisconsin	801	14,790	110,072		44,062	288	1,228,863
Wyoming							90
Total	717,998	620,033	1,060,658	714,574	1,335,530	238,855	18,064,708

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the value of the production of granite, including a small output of igneous rocks, in the United States from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Value of granite, etc., produced in the United States, by States and Territories, 1903–1907.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Arizona	$3,000	$2,500	$3,700	$32,042	$13,700
Arkansas	47,136	52,616	90,312	118,903	168,996
California	1,161,266	1,180,415	1,161,330	740,784	1,306,324
Colorado	100,791	91,132	73,802	65,402	67,134
Connecticut	871,941	558,334	636,364	974,024	591,153
Delaware	369,166	245,272	178,428	146,346	158,192
Georgia	672,947	942,466	971,207	792,315	858,603
Hawaii	.....	22,042	33,550	23,346	19,599
Idaho	2,750	.....	1,500	400	25,942
Indian Territory	4,030	5,152	1,800	.....	.....
Maine	2,586,765	2,400,509	2,713,795	2,560,021	2,146,420
Maryland	837,787	815,471	957,048	883,881	1,183,753
Massachusetts	2,351,027	2,554,748	2,251,319	3,327,416	2,328,777
Minnesota	403,906	405,956	481,908	626,069	546,603
Mississippi	.....	440	.....	.....	.....
Missouri	150,409	155,716	180,579	150,009	136,405
Montana	25,993	33,890	126,430	114,005	102,050
Nevada	7,450	1,200	.....	.....	.....
New Hampshire	854,513	927,487	838,371	818,131	647,721
New Jersey	124,135	37,197	76,758	101,224	75,757
New Mexico	.....	.....	.....	.....	167,294
New York	159,590	196,685	134,425	304,048	289,722
North Carolina	218,947	297,749	564,578	778,847	889,976
Oklahoma	5,000	26,930	18,920	18,847	24,550
Oregon	118,411	235,213	85,330	58,961	117,625
Pennsylvania	370,551	471,528	450,619	349,453	366,679
Rhode Island	710,291	684,952	556,364	622,812	674,148
South Carolina	476,863	382,428	297,284	247,998	129,377
South Dakota	(a)	900	.....	.....	600
Texas	173,325	348,317	132,193	168,061	122,158
Utah	3,803	7,980	13,630	4,948	5,240
Vermont	1,810,179	2,447,979	2,571,850	2,934,825	2,693,889
Virginia	299,335	510,788	452,390	340,900	398,426
Washington	209,095	422,508	681,730	459,975	562,352
Wisconsin	573,391	724,422	825,625	798,213	1,228,863
Wyoming	.....	557	.....	600	90
Total	15,703,793	17,191,479	17,563,139	18,562,806	18,064,708

a Value of quartzite included in sandstone.

The following table shows the quantity and value of granite paving blocks produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States:

Number and value of granite paving blocks produced in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	Paving blocks.			
	1906.		1907.	
	Number	Value.	Number.	Value.
California	1,415,000	$61,115	2,674,307	$133,013
Connecticut	806,863	62,305	854,134	37,666
Delaware	162,281	7,783	298,073	12,763
Georgia	3,927,500	123,211	5,410,000	151,181
Maine	8,658,437	336,979	6,292,753	355,462
Maryland	1,126,062	51,539	901,225	56,585
Massachusetts	4,936,078	199,457	5,995,040	319,037
Minnesota	744,150	50,000	315,000	20,741
Missouri	624,453	26,295	336,007	15,966
Montana	.....	.....	10,000	700
New Hampshire	2,298,145	89,878	1,782,406	74,978
New Jersey	38,567	1,216	43,426	1,456
New York	.....	.....	.....	.....
North Carolina	974,330	33,428	1,115,859	65,379
Oklahoma	2,250	113	.....	.....
Oregon	.....	.....	200,000	8,600
Pennsylvania	455,401	19,318	442,500	21,310
Rhode Island	834,001	42,532	1,643,360	85,091
South Carolina	348,615	11,340	239,086	5,253
Texas	10,000	250	800	25
Vermont	282,930	9,557	171,000	5,330
Virginia	1,385,000	29,536	685,100	18,072
Washington	230,000	16,240	13,921	917
Wisconsin	5,110,586	287,823	9,136,584	538,783
Total	34,370,669	1,459,915	38,560,581	1,928,308
Average value per thousand	.....	42.48	.....	50.00

Digitized by Google

From this table it appears that there was a considerable increase in the granite paving-block industry in 1907 as compared with 1906. In 1906 the output was 34,370,669 blocks, valued at $1,459,915; in 1907 it was 38,560,581 blocks, valued at $1,928,308, an increase of 4,189,912 blocks in quantity and $468,393 in value. These figures are exclusive of the trap-rock blocks from California, Connecticut, New York, New Jersey, and Pennsylvania.

The average price increased from $42.48 per thousand blocks in 1906 to $50 per thousand in 1907, a gain of $7.52 per thousand. Paving blocks vary in price from $20 per thousand to over $80 per thousand, according to size and regularity of shape.

In many localities, especially in the New England States, paving blocks are cut from the refuse stone of the larger quarries, the cutter paying a small price for the rough stone or paying a certain amount for every thousand cut. Some men go around the country and blast and trim up bowlders and sell the blocks if there is a demand for them. Many of these men are foreigners, and it is almost impossible to get a record of either the number or the value of the blocks they make except through the firms to which they sell, which are often the large quarrymen.

Granite production of Vermont.—The following table made out for the forthcoming report of T. Nelson Dale of the United States Geological Survey on the granites of Vermont gives the granite output of Vermont by counties, and also shows the quantity of stone quarried and sold by the producers for building and monumental work during the years 1906 and 1907. This represents practically all the granite quarried and sold in Vermont in these two years, the quantity used for paving blocks and other purposes being practically negligible:

Production of granite in Vermont in 1906 and 1907, by counties.

1906.

County.	Number of firms reporting.	Building.			
		Rough.		Dressed.	
		Quantity (cubic feet).	Value.	Quantity (cubic feet).	Value.
Washington and Orange	32	66,762	$42,138	234,946	$771,169
Windsor	4	.....	.....	191,793	651,693
Caledonia, Essex, and Orleans	14	2,000	1,000	.....	.....
Windham	3	11,300	4,016	.....	.....
Total	53	80,062	47,154	426,739	1,422,862
Average value per cu. ft	.....	.....	.59	.....	3.33

County.	Monumental.				Paving.		Other purposes.	Total value.
	Rough.		Dressed.					
	Quantity (cubic feet).	Value.	Quantity (cubic feet).	Value.	Quantity (number of blocks).	Value.	Value.	
Washington and Orange	1,006,436	$879,745	110,277	$428,035	112,930	$3,647	$9,688	$2,134,422
Windsor	2,200	3,200	14,534	22,447	.....	.....	.....	677,340
Caledonia, Essex, and Orleans	206,947	110,275	1,850	740	.....	.....	700	112,715
Windham	.....	.....	.....	.....	170,000	5,910	422	10,348
Total	1,215,583	993,220	126,661	451,222	282,930	9,557	10,810	2,934,825
Average value per cu. ft	.....	.82	.....	3.56	.....	.....	.....	.....

Digitized by Google

Production of granite in Vermont in 1906 and 1907, by counties—Continued.

1907.

County.	Number of firms reporting.	Building.			
		Rough.		Dressed.	
		Quantity (cubic feet).	Value.	Quantity (cubic feet).	Value.
Washington and Orange	39	35,543	$25,239	100,081	$234,583
Windsor	4	.....	.....	204,076	774,460
Caledonia and Orleans	9	3,300	1,400	.....	.....
Windham	3	4,450	3,125	325	310
Total	55	43,293	29,764	304,482	1,009,353
Average value per cu. ft	.....	.....	.68	.....	3.31

County.	Monumental.				Paving.		Other purposes.	Total value.
	Rough.		Dressed.					
	Quantity (cubic feet).	Value.	Quantity (cubic feet).	Value.	Quantity (number of blocks).	Value.	Value.	
Washington and Orange	1,144,263	$1,037,993	136,103	$503,759	5,000	$150	3,645	$1,805,362
Windsor	1,847	3,254	3,000	12,000	.....	.....	.....	789,714
Caledonia and Orleans	143,427	77,816	.....	.....	.....	.....	1,751	80,967
Windham	3,371	3,000	40	100	166,000	5,180	6,124	17,839
Total	1,202,908	1,122,063	139,143	515,859	171,000	5,330	11,520	2,693,889
Average value per cu. ft	.....	.93	.....	3.70	.....	.....	.....	.....

It appears that in 1907 there were sold in Vermont 347,775 cubic feet of granite building stone, valued at $1,039,117, and in 1906, 506,801 cubic feet, valued at $1,470,016, a decrease in 1907 of 159,026 cubic feet in quantity and of $430,899 in value.

The figures for monumental stone for the two years were 1,342,051 cubic feet, valued at $1,637,922 in 1907, and 1,342,244 cubic feet, valued at $1,444,442, in 1906, a decrease in 1907 of 193 cubic feet in quantity but an increase of $193,480 in value.

From these figures it will be seen that although the quantity of stone sold for monumental work in 1907 was about four times as great as the quantity sold for building stone, the total value to the quarrymen of the monumental stone increased only one and one-half times. As the table indicates, this is on account of the large quantity of monumental stone sold to the manufacturer in the rough state and the large quantity of building stone sold as dressed stone.

By using the average price per cubic foot of dressed building and dressed monumental stone, it may be calculated that the total value of all the building stone as dressed stone in 1907 was $1,152,653, while the total value of all the monumental stone as dressed or manufactured stone was $4,966,619.

TRAP ROCK.

In former years the figures of trap rock production in the States of California, Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Jersey, New York, and Pennsylvania, where trap rock has formed a considerable industry, have been included in the totals with granite, although a table has

Digitized by Google

been given showing this production by itself. In this report, however, the trap rock figures for the States named have been segregated, only such trap rock values being left in the granite figures as are included in States where the quantity produced is inappreciable. The California output of trap rock includes a considerable quantity of basalt.

The total output of trap rock in 1907 was valued at $4,594,103; in 1906 it was $3,736,571, an increase of $857,532 for 1907.

The chief gain was in crushed stone, which forms the basis of the trap rock industry and which increased in value from $3,341,863 in 1906 to $4,280,554 in 1907, or $938,691. The quantities corresponding to these values were 5,054,188 short tons in 1906 and 6,073,472 short tons in 1907, an increase in 1907 of 1,019,284 tons. The average value per ton was 66 cents in 1906 and 70 cents in 1907.

In the different crushed stone products the increase was in the value of stone used for road building, particularly in California, due to rebuilding of roads destroyed in 1906 by the earthquake. Crushed stone for railroad ballast also increased in value, but crushed stone for concrete decreased.

For many years New Jersey led in value of trap rock production, and in 1906 was followed by Pennsylvania, New York, California, Massachusetts, and Connecticut, in the order named. In 1907, however, California, for reasons above noted, took first place, followed by New Jersey, New York, Pennsylvania, Connecticut, and Massachusetts.

The following table shows the value of the trap rock output in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and uses:

Value of trap produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and uses.

1906.

State.	Building.	Paving.	Crushed stone.			Other.	Total.
			Road making.	Railroad ballast.	Concrete.		
California	$46,414	$136,310	$97,787	$9,019	$392,379	$6,514	$688,423
Connecticut	5,162	340	228,353	20,750	148,439	8,301	411,345
Massachusetts	16,540	.....	286,412	28,000	131,343	500	462,795
New Jersey	17,660	52,700	432,134	92,728	245,564	16,100	856,886
New York	.....	.....	250,215	45,000	264,076	64,144	623,435
Pennsylvania	8,907	3,662	201,239	281,525	186,900	11,454	693,687
Total	94,683	193,012	1,496,140	477,022	1,368,701	107,013	3,736,571

1907.

California	$4,600	$132,345	$435,241	$89,031	$356,427	$12,105	$1,029,749
Connecticut	6,052	15,110	215,206	74,660	144,825	4,100	459,953
Massachusetts	20,947	.....	225,983	41,774	141,370	2,530	432,604
New Jersey	5,369	31,126	557,655	161,367	224,587	10,332	990,436
New York	.....	1,500	764,582	7,367	107,090	34,856	915,395
Pennsylvania	11,235	2,409	236,485	306,698	190,206	13,933	760,966
Total	48,203	182,490	2,435,152	680,897	1,164,505	82,856	4,594,103

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the quantity and value of trap paving blocks produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States:

Number and value of trap paving blocks produced in the United States, 1906–7, by States.

State.	Paving blocks.			
	1906.		1907.	
	Number.	Value.	Number.	Value.
California	3,080,391	$136,310	2,494,989	$132,345
Connecticut	17,015	340	474,580	15,110
New Jersey	1,714,200	52,700	1,107,000	31,126
New York	.....	.....	50,000	1,500
Pennsylvania	88,084	3,662	55,900	2,409
Total	4,899,690	193,012	4,182,469	182,490
Average price per thousand	.....	39	.....	41

SANDSTONE.

Since 1903 sandstone has shown more perhaps than any other kind of stone the effect of the use of cement and concrete for foundations, buildings, paving, flagging, and curbing, and the use of concrete blocks for buildings; and in 1907 it was particularly affected by the general financial depression. The chief use of sandstone is as building stone, and the decrease in this use was so great that it was not offset, as in limestone and to some extent in granite, by any large increase in output for some other purpose. Sandstone, however, for all other uses increased in value in 1907 as compared with 1906.

The total value of the sandstone production was $8,871,678 in 1907 and $9,169,337 in 1906, a decrease of $297,659 in 1907. The total value for 1907 is the smallest since 1901, when the value of the output was $8,138,680. Pennsylvania, New York, and Ohio with total values, respectively, of $2,064,913, $1,978,117, and $1,591,148 in 1907, were the principal sandstone-producing States. The next States in order of value of output were California, Minnesota, Colorado, Washington, and Massachusetts, with values ranging from $437,738 to $243,323. In 1906 the production of the three ranking States, Pennsylvania, New York, and Ohio, was valued at $2,724,874, $1,905,892, and $1,426,645, respectively, showing an increase for 1907 of $72,225 for New York and of $164,503 for Ohio, and a decrease of $659,961 for Pennsylvania. The next States in rank in 1906 were California, Colorado, Minnesota, Massachusetts, and New Jersey, with values of production ranging from $642,166 to $215,142.

In New York and Pennsylvania part of the sandstone output is known to the trade as bluestone, the production of which is given in a separate table. The output of New York also includes in 1906 and 1907 a small value for Connecticut.

Building stone.—Building stone, rough and dressed, was valued at $3,154,783 in 1907 and at $4,275,669 in 1906, a decrease in 1907 of $1,120,886. The decrease was general for all States producing any quantity of this class of material, with the exception of Washington, West Virginia, and Wisconsin, which States showed increase. The decrease in Pennsylvania is especially noticeable. A large quantity of the Pennsylvania stone is ordinarily used by railroad companies

Digitized by Google

in building bridges, and in 1907 this work was either practically stopped or cement or concrete was substituted for stone. California sandstone also showed a decided decrease instead of the recovery noticed for the other varieties of stone.

The leading States in production of building stone were Pennsylvania, Ohio, New York, and California, with values respectively of $651,147, $602,001, $546,415, and $229,771. In 1906 the values were: Pennsylvania, $1,346,140; New York, $724,164; Ohio, $659,611; California, $400,083; a decrease of $694,993 for Pennsylvania, of $57,610 for Ohio, of $177,749 for New York, and of $170,312 for California.

Ganister.—Ganister reported from Pennsylvania, Wisconsin, Colorado, Maryland, Ohio, and Illinois, according to rank of value of output, was valued at $308,520 in 1907, as against $284,066 in 1906, a gain of $24,454.

Paving.—Sandstone for paving increased in value from $694,995 in 1906 to $884,843 in 1907, a gain of $189,848. This class of stone consists chiefly of the bluestone of New York and Pennsylvania with a considerable output from Minnesota, Washington, and South Dakota.

Curbing.—Curbing was valued at $1,380,516 in 1907, as against $1,074,369 in 1906, an increase of $306,147. New York, Ohio, and Pennsylvania, the principal producers of this material, showed marked increases in value. The New York and Pennsylvania production was chiefly bluestone.

Flagging.—There was a small increase in the output of flagging from $1,097,438 in 1906 to $1,185,879 in 1907, a gain of $88,441. Ohio, New York, and Pennsylvania were the largest producers, New York and Pennsylvania decreasing in output, and Ohio increasing.

Rubble.—Rubble increased in value $31,332, from $525,108 in 1906 to $556,440 in 1907.

Riprap.—The value of the sandstone used for riprap increased from $231,654 in 1906 to $289,419 in 1907, an increase of $57,765.

Crushed stone.—Sandstone for crushed stone increased in value in 1907 only to a small extent in comparison with the other varieties of stone. In 1907, the production was 1,336,314 short tons, valued at $987,528, as against 1,257,508 short tons, valued at $889,894 in 1906, an increase of 78,806 tons in quantity and of $97,634 in value. The average price per ton was 71 cents in 1906 and 74 cents in 1907. The largest part of the output is used for concrete and roadmaking. Pennsylvania, California, and Massachusetts were the largest producers.

The total output dues not include sandstone made into abrasives, such as grindstones, whetstones, oilstones, and pulpstones, nor does it include sandstone ground into sand and used for glass sand, molding sand, or polishing sand.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the value of the sandstone production in the United States from 1903 to 1907, inclusive, by States and Territories:

Value of sandstone production in the United States, 1903–1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	$42,933	$12,788	$28,107	$40,467	$48,673
Arizona	526,875	91,960	65,558	33,149	158,435
Arkansas	61,172	63,950	58,161	55,703	94,275
California	762,327	735,662	685,668	642,166	437,738
Colorado	389,132	281,142	453,029	286,544	299,443
Connecticut	119,417	117,696	62,618	(a)	(a)
Idaho	11,856	9,320	22,265	11,969	24,001
Illinois	26,293	47,377	29,115	19,125	14,996
Indiana	32,651	22,681	15,421	30,740	15,425
Indian Territory	.....	.....	2,198	615	.....
Iowa	19,011	9,300	9,335	5,600	3,542
Kansas	102,128	130,516	79,617	42,809	46,831
Kentucky	93,742	93,622	280,579	125,123	98,450
Louisiana	.....	8,315	.....	.....	.....
Maryland	2,170	8,998	12,984	9,533	13,859
Massachusetts	372,478	320,861	367,461	260,721	243,323
Michigan	121,350	74,868	123,123	65,395	53,003
Minnesota	363,262	319,209	294,640	285,433	300,204
Missouri	49,402	44,455	27,686	20,951	35,289
Montana	68,036	64,232	45,116	37,462	39,216
Nebraska	1,067	142	120	6,899	11,609
Nevada	2,370	10,558	1,500	.....	.....
New Jersey	364,337	236,426	294,719	215,142	177,667
New Mexico	7,510	133,390	101,522	42,574	12,450
New York	b1,756,501	b1,755,524	b1,831,756	bc1,905,892	bc1,978,117
North Carolina	600	250	4,483	3,531	4,105
North Dakota	.....	.....	1,055	44	3,260
Ohio	1,793,379	1,808,062	1,744,472	1,426,645	1,591,148
Oklahoma	6,500	2,995	12,914	40,246	43,403
Oregon	2,912	6,186	1,229	25,950	3,904
Pennsylvania	b3,255,073	b2,641,510	b2,487,939	b2,724,874	b2,064,913
South Dakota	163,067	338,970	193,408	145,966	143,585
Tennessee	20,649	24,868	8,715	14,136	16,523
Texas	114,381	209,313	123,281	111,533	108,047
Utah	71,279	70,168	43,429	137,529	24,298
Virginia	4,471	13,522	2,000	5,100	(d)
Washington	47,430	88,185	124,910	169,500	295,585
West Virginia	252,204	287,381	171,309	113,369	e197,926
Wisconsin	142,445	158,503	161,741	181,986	236,183
Wyoming	91,849	30,986	33,591	24,715	32,252
Total	11,262,259	10,273,891	10,006,774	9,169,337	8,871,678

a Included in New York.
b Includes bluestone.
c Includes Connecticut.
d Included in West Virginia.
e Includes a small value for Virginia.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the value of the sandstone production of the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses:

Value of sandstone production in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses.

1906.

State or Territory.	Rough building.	Dressed building.	Ganister.	Paving.	Curbing.	Flagging.	Rubble.
Alabama							$14,975
Arizona	$4,358						1,036
Arkansas	2,879	$1,746		$25	$19,873	$4,636	2,225
California	100,483	299,600			8,642		18,050
Colorado	67,139	15,301	$40,522	16,225	44,543	33,703	29,655
Connecticut							
Idaho	5,088	756					6,125
Illinois	7,735	4,885	1,500	2,500	50	50	1,500
Indiana	4,550	19,240			4,250	150	1,350
Indian Territory	467			8			140
Iowa	4,184	30			113	30	460
Kansas	23,496	700		2,450	6,297	6,546	1,975
Kentucky	64,161	41,762		1,200	1,800	1,875	3,450
Maryland	3,661		5,760		4		
Massachusetts	53,016	52,402					6,860
Michigan	35,272	18,950					10,403
Minnesota	13,112	58,789		72,012	42,193	2,708	31,209
Missouri	6,802	7,298		100	318	418	3,115
Montana	4,257	30,477					2,110
Nebraska	374			7			
New Jersey	119,413	21,250		500	2,950	5,650	45,000
New Mexico	4,040	3,225			375		3,010
New York	230,102	494,062		374,278	375,539	366,423	48,362
North Carolina		2,000					895
North Dakota	10			20			4
Ohio	310,256	349,355	6,750	350	251,509	383,457	36,696
Oklahoma	22,908	8,650			60	115	6,263
Oregon	25,845	105					
Pennsylvania	510,299	835,841	196,804	112,456	305,470	277,623	152,971
South Dakota	26,101	30,356		32,300	320	654	27,875
Tennessee	250	10,531			150	75	3,000
Texas	8,713	21,302			630		5,903
Utah	600	2,014		16,750	400	20	17,645
Virginia	1,250	250					
Washington	41,982	59,700		62,922			2,410
West Virginia	27,169	32,186		592	8,125	10,185	14,418
Wisconsin	21,071	82,357	32,730	100	758	1,120	23,084
Wyoming	14,606	4,900		200		2,000	2,934
Total	1,765,649	2,510,020	284,066	694,995	1,074,369	1,097,438	525,108

Digitized by Google

Value of sandstone production in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses—Continued.

1906—Continued.

State or Territory.	Riprap.	Crushed stone.			Other.	Total.
		Road making.	Railroad ballast.	Concrete.		
Alabama	$25,492					$40,467
Arizona	1,625				$26,130	33,149
Arkansas	350	$977		$22,962	40	55,708
California	63	178,548	$585	33,942	2,253	642,166
Colorado	1,314		7,600	25,027	5,515	286,544
Connecticut						(a)
Idaho						11,969
Illinois	705	200				19,125
Indiana	1,200					30,740
Indian Territory						615
Iowa	32	150			602	5,601
Kansas					1,345	42,809
Kentucky	2,875		7,500	500		125,123
Maryland		8		100		9,533
Massachusetts		33,208		112,885	2,350	260,721
Michigan	770					65,395
Minnesota	7,531	11,619		37,918	8,542	285,633
Missouri	1,400				1,500	20,951
Montana	465				153	37,462
Nebraska	6,500			18		6,899
New Jersey	1,000	9,400	200	3,150	6,629	215,142
New Mexico			30,324		1,600	42,574
New York	2,040	6,600		2,365	6,121	b 1,905,892
North Carolina					636	3,531
North Dakota					10	44
Ohio	38,350	6,800	19,300	13,575	10,247	1,426,645
Oklahoma	50	50		2,075	75	40,246
Oregon						25,950
Pennsylvania	66,626	34,000	108,391	103,120	21,273	2,724,874
South Dakota	13,964	180	157	14,000	59	145,966
Tennessee			100		30	14,136
Texas	40,983	9,000	1,000	23,850	152	111,533
Utah					100	37,529
Virginia				3,600		5,100
Washington	1,923				563	169,500
West Virginia	1,076	3,734	3,560	12,105	219	113,369
Wisconsin	15,320	5,403		43		181,986
Wyoming				75		24,715
Total	231,654	299,877	178,717	411,300	96,144	9,169,337

a Included in New York. b Includes Connecticut.

Digitized by Google

Value of sandstone produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories, and uses—Continued.

1907.

State or Territory.	Rough building.	Dressed building.	Ganister	Paving.	Curbing.	Flagging.	Rubble.
Alabama							$4,095
Arizona	$3,113						60,427
Arkansas	3,680	$800		$525	$16,095	$950	4,325
California	14,318	215,453		4,761	3,950	3,600	20,207
Colorado	67,020	10,283	$35,100	25,638	36,987	46,974	32,792
Connecticut							
Idaho	12,739	5,525					5,737
Illinois	6,464	4,120	1,900	375		50	1,639
Indiana	5,600	2,000		977	325	73	4,850
Iowa	2,765						606
Kansas	11,037	600		28	13,112	20,027	1,204
Kentucky	37,210	38,170		2,700	1,120	3,000	8,601
Maryland	1,769	30	10,200		1,643		100
Massachusetts	38,779	52,729		750			10,215
Michigan	33,561	10,918				528	7,900
Minnesota	9,438	109,270		78,211	19,440	1,968	32,450
Missouri	17,292	7,911		50	150	325	2,940
Montana	8,550	26,357					2,829
Nebraska	1,409						400
New Jersey	83,513	30,750	455	840	240	4,800	47,000
New Mexico	2,640	1,460			50	100	7,900
New York	144,673	401,742		368,697	621,934	361,383	22,454
North Carolina		2,650					455
North Dakota	3,200			60			
Ohio	228,777	373,224	5,500	1,408	336,974	469,072	45,041
Oklahoma	8,758	160		16	85	210	5,354
Oregon	3,306	48			21		
Pennsylvania	181,914	469,233	206,661	145,629	315,307	270,227	116,109
South Dakota	17,288	14,745		60,015	335	584	19,458
Tennessee	795	13,000			90		2,240
Texas	12,680	12,562			450		11,200
Utah	5,353	1,002		15,660			583
Virginia							
Washington	16,680	95,640		175,285			750
West Virginia	46,263	59,609		3,085	12,038		42,021
Wisconsin	56,566	86,267	48,704	333		1,408	25,158
Wyoming	18,850	2,525			170	600	9,402
Total	1,106,000	2,048,783	308,520	884,843	1,380,516	1,185,879	556,440

Digitized by Google

Value of sandstone produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories, and uses—Continued.

1907—Continued.

State or Territory.	Riprap.	Crushed stone.			Other.	Total.
		Road making.	Railroad ballast.	Concrete.		
Alabama	$44,578					$48,673
Arizona	250			$41,645	$53,000	158,435
Arkansas	1,350	$375		66,025	150	94,275
California	2,880	108,244	$163	64,162		437,738
Colorado	4,064	900	21,580	18,095	10	299,443
Connecticut						(a)
Idaho						24,001
Illinois	418				30	14,996
Indiana	1,600					15,425
Iowa	171					3,542
Kansas					823	46,831
Kentucky	2,022	1,572		1,130	2,925	98,450
Maryland				117		13,850
Massachusetts		18,653		122,197		242,323
Michigan	96					53,003
Minnesota	8,364	31,510		1,978	7,575	300,204
Missouri	3,600				3,021	25,289
Montana	1,246				234	39,216
Nebraska	9,750			50		11,609
New Jersey		5,550		4,519		177,667
New Mexico		300				12,450
New York	1,933	35,549		8,225	11,527	b c1,978,117
North Carolina					1,000	4,105
North Dakota						3,260
Ohio	54,222	12,357	21,200	21,118	22,255	1,591,148
Oklahoma	2,700		26,000		120	43,408
Oregon	427	102				3,904
Pennsylvania	99,518	75,496	88,960	80,986	14,873	c2,064,913
South Dakota	15,360	14,000			1,800	143,585
Tennessee		94			304	16,523
Texas	15,555		21,850	33,750		108,047
Utah					d 1,700	24,298
Virginia						(d)
Washington	6,730		500			295,585
West Virginia	4,901	240	1,220	27,845	704	c197,926
Wisconsin	7,534	7,455		1,381	1,379	236,183
Wyoming	150	60		375	120	32,252
Total	289,419	312,457	181,473	493,598	123,750	8,871,678

a Included in New York.
b Includes Connecticut.
c Includes bluestone.
d Included in West Virginia.
e Includes small output for Virginia.

BLUESTONE.

Bluestone as quarried in New York and Pennsylvania increased somewhat in value in 1907, although producers and dealers generally reported lack of demand, and therefore of production, on account of financial conditions.

Bluestone forms a prominent industry in northeastern Pennsylvania and eastern New York. This stone is quarried by a large number of small quarrymen, who, at unoccupied intervals, get out this stone and sell it to large dealers. These large buyers of stone also quarry for themselves, and the best figures of production are obtained from them. Besides this a considerable quantity is sold for local use, especially for flagging and curbing, and difficulty is experienced in getting reports for this stone, as very few of the small producers keep records of the sales made by them.

The bluestone output of New York and Pennsylvania in 1906 represented 22.05 per cent of the total sandstone output in the United States; in 1907 it was 23.87 per cent. New Jersey also produced sandstone known to the trade as bluestone, but this output is included in sandstone.

Digitized by Google

The total value for 1907 was $2,117,916, as against $2,021,898 for 1906, an increase for 1907 of $96,018. The output from New York increased in value from $1,138,934 in 1906 to $1,356,555 in 1907, or $217,621; the output of Pennsylvania decreased from $882,964 in 1906 to $761,361 in 1907, a decrease of $121,603.

Bluestone for building purposes decreased in value from $760,842 in 1906 to $585,341 in 1907, or $175,501. Both States decreased in value of production.

Flagging increased in value from $630,964 in 1906 to $721,568 in 1907, an increase of $90,604. New York increased in value of output and Pennsylvania decreased.

Curbing increased in value from $405,894 in 1906 to $560,403 in 1907, a gain of $154,509, New York increasing and Pennsylvania decreasing in value of output. Bluestone for crushed stone and for other minor purposes increased slightly in 1907.

The following table shows the value and uses of the bluestone produced in New York and Pennsylvania in 1906 and 1907:

Value and uses of bluestone produced in New York and Pennsylvania in 1906 and 1907.

1906.

State.	Building purposes.	Flagging.	Curbing.	Crushed stone.	Other purposes.	Total value.
New York	$492,552	$365,483	$235,791	$600	$44,508	$1,138,934
Pennsylvania	268,290	265,481	170,103	54,994	124,096	882,964
Total	760,842	630,964	405,894	55,594	168,604	2,021,898

1907.

New York	$374,369	$468,045	$431,663	$2,675	$79,803	$1,356,555
Pennsylvania	210,972	253,523	128,740	54,552	113,574	761,361
Total	585,341	721,568	560,403	57,227	193,377	2,117,916

MARBLE.

The marble output in the United States was valued at $7,837,685 in 1907, as against $7,582,938 in 1906, a gain of $254,747.

The commercial output of marble in the United States is from Vermont, New York, Georgia, Tennessee, Massachusetts, California, Pennsylvania, Maryland, Alabama, Alaska, Oklahoma, Kentucky, New Mexico, Utah, Washington, and Idaho, named in order of value of output.

Vermont in 1907 produced 58.65 per cent of the marble output of the United States. The Vermont output was valued at $4,596,724, representing about 1,450,000 cubic feet; in 1906 the value of the production was $4,576,913, or 60.36 per cent of the total, and represented approximately 1,400,000 cubic feet. Vermont marble is used largely both for outside building and monumental work and also for interior decorations in buildings, for electrical work, mosaic work, etc., and is sold by the producers principally as dressed stone.

New York, exceeding Georgia, ranked second in 1907, with a value of $911,951 as compared with $557,954 in 1906, an increase of $353,997. The output for 1907 represented 11.64 per cent of the total.

Digitized by Google

Georgia, which ranked second in 1906, ranked third in 1907, with an output valued at $864,757 as against $919,356 in 1906—a decrease in 1907 of $54,599. In 1906 the value represented about 875,000 cubic feet and in 1907 about 807,000 cubic feet. Most of the marble of this State is sold rough by the quarrymen to the manufacturers. The demand for building marble was reported as very light after the first of September, the output thus remaining practically as in 1906.

Of the other States, Alabama, Alaska, California, New Mexico, Tennessee, and Utah increased in value of output, while Maryland, Massachusetts, Nevada, Pennsylvania, and Wyoming decreased.

Alabama marble, which has recently entered the market, has found favor both as a building and as a monumental stone. Alaska showed a healthy increase in value of output, a description of the quarries being given by Chas. W. Wright [a] in Bulletin 345 of the United States Geological Survey.

From Colorado development work and installation of machinery was reported on marble and onyx property in Gunnison County, but there has been as yet no commercial output.

The Idaho output was very small and only used locally for building and for burning into lime.

The Kentucky output was "onyx" marble from Cave City, Barren County.

Development work was done on deposits of marble in Nevada in 1907 and some marble will probably be shipped in 1908. A description of a Nevada marble deposit is given in Bulletin 340 of the United States Geological Survey.[b]

The output from Oklahoma is from Marble City, Sequoyah County.

Building stone.—The value of building marble, rough and dressed, was $2,859,237 in 1907, an increase of $76,617 over the value for 1906, which was $2,782,620. The total for 1907 includes $954,092 for rough building and $1,905,145 for dressed building; in 1906 the rough building marble sold was valued at $1,222,695 and the dressed building stone at $1,559,925, a decrease in 1907 of $268,603 for rough stock, and an increase of $345,220 for dressed marble. The value of Vermont's production of marble for building was $1,204,212, or 42.12 per cent of the total. This was chiefly dressed stone. New York, whose output is represented principally by dressed building marble, produced 25.80 per cent of the total building stone, with a value of $737,634. The Georgia output was valued at $433,457, or 15.16 per cent of the total. This was almost entirely for rough stone.

Monumental stone.—Monumental marble was valued at $2,640,130 in 1907, and at $2,657,813 in 1906, a decrease of $17,683 for 1907. In 1907 the value of rough stock was $596,130 and of dressed monumental stone $2,044,000; the corresponding figures for 1906 were $442,941 for rough monumental stock and $2,214,872 for dressed monumental stone, an increase in 1907 of $153,189 in value of rough stock and a decrease of $170,872 for dressed stone.

Vermont, with a value of $2,044,029, produced 77.42 per cent of the total monumental marble; Georgia produced 13.36 per cent; and New York, with 5.11 per cent, ranked third.

---

[a] Mineral Resources of Alaska, 1907, Report on Progress of Investigations in 1907, by A. H. Brooks and others: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, No. 345, 1908.

[b] Darton, N. H., Investigations relating to building stones by the United States Geological Survey in 1907: Contributions to Economic Geology, pt. 1, Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, No. 340, 1908.

Digitized by Google

Interior work.—Vermont, Tennessee, California, and Massachusetts produced most of the marble for interior work, the total value for 1907 being $1,900,952, as against $1,722,445 for 1906, an increase of $178,507 for 1907.

Other marble.—Rough stone for other purposes includes waste stone sold to lime burners, carbonic-acid factories, pulp mills, and for road material; and dressed stone includes stone for mosaics and electrical work.

The following table shows the value of the marble production in 1906 and 1907 by States and Territories and uses:

Value of the marble product, 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses.

1906.

State or Territory.	Rough.			Dressed.					Total.
	Building.	Monumental.	Other purposes.	Building.	Monumental.	Ornamental.	Interior decoration.	Other purposes.	
Alabama	$26,500	.....	.....	$48,500	$10,000	.....	.....	.....	$85,000
Alaska	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	(a)
Arkansas	7,000	$2,400	.....	7,500	.....	.....	.....	.....	16,900
California	10,638	5,210	.....	2,400	8,300	$2,000	$73,000	$1,500	103,048
Georgia	425,356	332,500	$75,000	62,500	24,000	.....	.....	.....	919,356
Maryland	91,000	16,400	9,495	59,600	.....	.....	.....	.....	176,495
Massachusetts	1,995	15	10,600	113,380	100	.....	140,844	5,000	271,934
Missouri	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	(b)
Nevada	5,000	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	5,000
New Mexico	.....	500	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	500
New York	240,853	30,200	21,846	122,860	140,195	.....	2,000	.....	557,954
Pennsylvania	16,306	560	4,000	125,766	13,500	5,000	6,500	.....	171,632
Tennessee	210,421	.....	.....	40,100	6,000	.....	358,100	21,200	635,821
Utah	.....	1,400	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1,400
Vermont	186,626	52,756	4,607	977,319	2,007,777	32,523	1,097,001	218,304	4,576,913
Washington	.....	1,000	3,985	.....	5,000	5,000	45,000	.....	c 59,985
Wyoming	1,000	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1,000
Total	1,222,695	442,941	129,533	1,559,925	2,214,872	44,523	1,722,445	246,004	7,582,938

1907.

State or Territory.	Rough.			Dressed.					Total.
	Building.	Monumental.	Other purposes.	Building.	Monumental.	Ornamental.	Interior decoration.	Other purposes.	
Alabama	$67,780	.....	$1,226	$4,537	$8,900	.....	$2,500	$532	$85,475
Alaska	35,250	.....	.....	.....	2,660	.....	200	.....	38,110
California	20,054	$3,100	1,500	429	4,500	.....	153,702	.....	183,285
Georgia	385,704	334,600	76,700	47,753	18,000	.....	2,000	.....	864,757
Idaho	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	(d)
Kentucky	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	12,500	.....	12,500
Maryland	25,653	6,400	2,040	41,750	10,180	.....	10,000	2,895	98,918
Massachusetts	242	.....	2,493	61,800	35,050	$811	97,542	14,500	212,438
Missouri	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	(e)
Nevada	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
New Mexico	2,000	1,050	560	1,500	1,000	200	625	600	f 7,535
New York	147,119	68,565	19,624	590,515	66,286	.....	10,000	9,842	911,951
Oklahoma	15,000	1,325	.....	.....	.....	.....	480	.....	16,805
Pennsylvania	17,667	1,250	3,800	53,587	17,235	.....	.....	25,000	118,539
Tennessee	111,185	10,500	39,500	25,500	3,000	.....	427,463	71,000	688,148
Utah	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,500	.....	.....	.....	2,500
Vermont	126,438	169,340	226	1,077,774	1,874,689	24,039	1,183,940	140,278	4,596,724
Washington	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	(d)
Wyoming	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Total	954,092	596,130	147,669	1,905,145	2,044,000	25,050	1,900,952	264,647	7,837,685

a Included in Washington.
b Included in limestone to prevent disclosure of individual figures.
c Includes Alaska.
d Included in New Mexico.
e Included inlimestone.
f Includes Idaho and Washington.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the value of the marble produced in the United States from 1903 to 1907, inclusive, by States and Territories:

Value of marble produced in the United States, 1903–1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	(a)	(a)	.....	$85,000	$85,475
Alaska	.....	(a)	$710	(b)	38,110
Arizona	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....
Arkansas	.....	(a)	1,000	16,900	.....
California	$78,329	$87,659	95,540	103,048	183,285
Connecticut	(a)	(a)	.....	.....	.....
Georgia	565,605	690,714	774,550	919,356	864,757
Idaho	.....	.....	.....	.....	(c)
Kentucky	.....	.....	.....	.....	12,500
Maryland	83,672	73,814	138,404	176,495	98,918
Massachusetts	154,228	183,388	166,360	271,934	212,438
Missouri	(a)	(a)	.....	(d)	(d)
Nevada	.....	.....	.....	5,000	.....
New Mexico	(a)	4,250	2,200	500	e 7,535
New York	748,160	565,987	795,721	557,954	911,951
North Carolina	4,365	2,741	.....	.....	.....
Oklahoma	.....	.....	.....	.....	16,805
Pennsylvania	93,200	90,390	97,887	171,632	118,539
Tennessee	485,905	505,259	582,229	635,821	688,148
Utah	3,200	3,950	1,150	1,400	2,500
Vermont	3,011,505	4,004,669	4,410,820	4,576,913	4,596,724
Washington	40,117	23,098	60,000	59,985	(c)
Wyoming	3,100	2,000	2,500	1,000	.....
Other States	f 91,300	g 59,916	.....	.....	.....
Total	5,362,686	6,297,835	7,129,071	7,582,938	7,837,685

a Included in "Other States."
b Included in Washington.
c Included in New Mexico.
d Included in limestone.
e Includes Idaho and Washington.
f Includes Alabama, Arizona, Connecticut, Missouri, and New Mexico.
g Includes Alabama, Alaska, Arizona, Arkansas, Connecticut, and Missouri.

The following table shows the various uses to which the marble quarried in 1903, 1904, 1905, 1906, and 1907 was put:

Distribution and value of output of marble, 1903–1907, among various uses.

Use.	1902.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Sold by producers in rough state	$2,275,429	$2,454,263	$2,599,052	$2,987,542	$1,795,169	$1,697,891
Dressed for building	1,038,302	1,111,072	988,671	1,168,450	1,559,925	1,905,145
Ornamental purposes	7,300	51,359	21,554	13,643	44,523	25,050
Dressed for monumental work	956,870	1,062,339	1,211,389	1,170,279	2,214,872	2,044,000
Interior decoration in buildings	679,913	663,553	1,257,963	1,682,651	1,722,445	1,900,952
Other uses	86,368	20,100	219,206	106,506	246,004	264,647
Total	5,044,182	5,362,686	6,297,835	7,129,071	7,582,938	7,837,685

LIMESTONE.

The value of the limestone in this report does not include the value of the stone burned into lime or the value of the lime burned, this being given in a special report on lime. A large quantity of limestone used in the manufacture of Portland cement is also not included in this report, as its value enters into and is included in the value of the cement.

The total limestone output increased in value $4,410,489 in 1907, or from $27,327,142 in 1906 to $31,737,631 in 1907. In 1906 the ncrease over $26,025,210, the value for 1905, was $1,301,932. The

Digitized by Google

large increase in 1907 was in the value of crushed stone, which gained $2,602,188 and in blast furnace flux which gained $1,531,797. Other increases in value were in paving, curbing, rubble, riprap, and in the stone used by sugar factories, paper mills, carbonic-acid plants, alkali works, glass works, and for other miscellaneous purposes. Limestone for building and flagstones decreased in value.

The chief States producing limestone in 1907 were, in order, Pennsylvania, Illinois, Indiana, Ohio, New York, and Missouri, each reporting over $2,000,000. In 1906 the rank of production for these States was Pennsylvania, Indiana, Ohio, Illinois, New York, and Missouri—Illinois becoming second in 1907 in place of Indiana and pushing Ohio to fourth place. The combined output of these six States in 1907 amounted to $21,839,006, or 68.78 per cent of the total; in 1906, these States produced $18,751,122, or 68.62 per cent of the total. The increase for these six States would account for over $3,000,000 of the total limestone increase, but it must be borne in mind, that Indiana did not increase but decreased somewhat in value of output. Other States reporting a value of over $500,000 were Wisconsin, Kentucky, West Virginia, Kansas, Michigan, Minnesota, Alabama, Iowa, and Colorado; in 1906 these States ranked as follows: Wisconsin, Kansas, Kentucky, Michigan, Minnesota, West Virginia, and Alabama.

In 1907 thirty-one States and Territories—Alabama, Arizona, Arkansas, California, Colorado, Connecticut, Florida, Georgia, Idaho, Illinois, Iowa, Kentucky, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, Nebraska, New Jersey, New Mexico, New York, Ohio, Oklahoma, Pennsylvania, Rhode Island, South Dakota, Texas, Utah, Vermont, Virginia, Washington, West Virginia, and Wisconsin—increased in the value of their limestone output; the remaining ten States—Indiana, Kansas, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Montana, North Carolina, Oregon, Tennessee and Wyoming—showed decreases.

States showing notable increases were Alabama, Arizona, California, Colorado, Illinois, Missouri, New York, Ohio, Pennsylvania, West Virginia, and Wisconsin.

The increase in Alabama and Arizona was in value of furnace flux, reports being obtained for the first time from smelting plants in Arizona. In California there was an increase in flux and also in quantity of stone reported as used by sugar factories. The price of California stone was reported as much higher than in previous years on account of conditions of labor and high cost of production occasioned by the earthquake of 1906. The Colorado increase was in value of flux and in more complete returns for stone used in sugar factories. The large gain in Illinois of $832,015 was due to the largely increased demand for crushed stone. This State produced in 1907 18.84 per cent of the total limestone value of crushed stone and 11.68 per cent of the total value of crushed stone for the United States. The increase in New York was in value of crushed stone, furnace flux and stone sold to or used by alkali works, carbonic-acid plants, paper mills, etc. The increase for Ohio was in value of crushed stone, flux, and stone used by or sold to alkali plants, glass works, carbonic-acid plants, etc. The output of Pennsylvania and West Virginia was also increased by the production of more crushed stone than in preceding years.

Building stone.—Limestone for building purposes, including rough and dressed stone sold by the producers, was valued at $4,580,226 in

Digitized by Google

1907, as against $5,098,631 in 1906, a decrease of $518,405. In 1906 the decrease from the 1905 value, $5,312,183, was $213,552.

The rough building stone sold by the quarrymen in 1907 was valued at $2,593,875, the dressed stone at $1,986,351; the figures for 1906 were rough stone $2,730,612, dressed stone $2,368,019—a decrease of $136,737 in rough stone and of $381,668 in dressed stone.

Indiana with an output of building stone valued at $2,378,008 produced 51.92 per cent of the total building limestone in 1907; in 1906 the output was $2,636,421, or 51.71 per cent of the total—a decrease in 1907 of $258,413 for the State. This building stone is quarried principally in Lawrence and Monroe counties and is universally known as "Bedford limestone," from the town of Bedford, Lawrence County, the shipping center for a large quantity of the stone. Although used chiefly for building purposes some of this stone is sold for flagging curbing, monumental stone, crushed stone, furnace flux, and a quantity—not included in this report—for making cement and lime. The total value of the output from Lawrence County in 1907 was $1,413,280; from Monroe County, $908,612, a total of $2,321,892 for the two counties; in 1906 the total for the two counties was $2,622,805, with a value of $1,460,743 for Lawrence County and of $1,162,062 for Monroe County, a decrease of $300,913 in the total for 1907 of $253,450 for Monroe County and of $47,463 for Lawrence County. The total product of these counties in 1907 was 7,849,027 cubic feet of stone, of which 4,930,055 cubic feet were sold rough and 2,918,972 cubic feet as sawed or cut stone. In 1906 the total quantity was 9,282,004 cubic feet, of which 5,586,282 cubic feet were rough stone and 3,695,722 cubic feet were cut or sawed stone. These figures for 1907 do not include 256,960 tons, valued at $110,525, sold for rubble, riprap, crushed stone, flux, etc. The decrease in both quantity and value of output accords with the statements of the quarrymen, who reported less demand during 1907, especially the last half, than in 1906. The average price per cubic foot, including rough and sawed stone, was 30 cents in 1907; in 1906 it was 28 cents.

Missouri ranked next to Indiana in the production of building limestone, the value of the output for 1907 being $538,114 as against $690,625, a decrease of $152,511. This stone is principally from Carthage, Jasper County.

Paving.—Limestone used for paving increased slightly in 1907, from $531,275 in 1906 to $545,300 in 1907, an increase of $14,025. Illinois and Pennsylvania supplied the largest part of this material.

Curbing.—Limestone for curbing increased in value from $289,615 in 1906 of $378,853 in 1907, a gain of $89,238. Indiana gave the largest output for this class of stone.

Flagging.—Flagging decreased in value from $109,632 in 1906 to $84,076 in 1907, a loss of $25,556. Indiana and Missouri had the largest productions.

Rubble.—Limestone for rubble increased from $924,275 in 1906 to $1,067,445 in 1907, a gain of $143,170. Illinois, Missouri, and Minnesota reported the largest productions.

Riprap.—Limestone for riprap increased from $550,385 in 1906 to $620,328 in 1907, a gain of $69,943. Missouri, Minnesota, Illinois, and Ohio reported the largest productions.

Crushed stone.—The largest item in value of the limestone production is for stone crushed and used for road making, railroad ballast,

Digitized by Google

concrete, etc., which in 1907 was valued at $13,675,453, representing 23,532,897 short tons; in 1906 these figures were 20,286,589 short tons, valued at $11,073,265, an increase in 1907 of 3,246,308 short tons in quantity and of $2,602,188 in value. In 1906 the increase over 1905, when the output was reported as 19,334;168 short tons, valued at $10,487,638, was 952,421 short tons in quantity and $585,627 in value.

In 1907 the total was divided into 9,619,178 short tons, valued at $5,860,977, for road making; 8,122,342 tons, valued at $4,144,345, for railroad ballast, and 5,791,377 tons, valued at $3,670,131, for concrete, which, compared with the itemized output for 1906—road making, 6,685,781 tons, valued at $3,857,500; railroad ballast, 8,106,850 tons, valued at $3,899,396; concrete, 5,493,958 tons, valued at $3,316,369—shows an increase of 2,933,397 tons in quantity and of $2,003,477 in value for road making, 15,492 tons and $244,949 for railroad ballast, and 297,419 tons and $353,762 for concrete.

It is possible that the large increase in crushed stone for road making contains some stone used for concrete, many of the operators reporting that they were unable to subdivide, except approximately, their total output of crushed stone, not knowing the exact use which was to be made of the stone. The average price per short ton in 1907 was 58 cents compared with 55 cents in 1906.

Illinois ranked first in 1907 in the production of crushed limestone, followed by Ohio, New York, Pennsylvania, Missouri, Indiana, Kentucky, Wisconsin, and Kansas in the order named. These nine States, each reporting values ranging from $2,576,155 to $489,709, represented 83.46 per cent of the total value of crushed limestone. Ohio, Illinois, and New York had the largest output for road making, Pennsylvania, Illinois, and New York for railroad ballast, and Illinois, New York, Missouri, and Pennsylvania for concrete.

Furnace flux.—Next to crushed stone the largest production of limestone is that for furnace flux, which was valued at $9,144,489 in 1907 as against $7,612,692 in 1906, an increase of $1,531,797 for 1907. These figures represent outputs of 17,119,297 long tons in 1907 and 16,077,202 long tons in 1906, a gain in 1907 of 1,042,095 long tons. The average value per ton increased from 47 cents in 1906 to 53 cents in 1907. Pennsylvania, Ohio, Alabama, and West Virginia are the ranking States, Pennsylvania producing 41.88 per cent of the total quantity. Most producers report increased prices per ton due to increased cost of production. This was especially true in California. In Indiana for perhaps the first time a quantity of the waste stone from the quarries in the Bedford-Bloomington district was utilized as furnace flux, it being sold at a very low price loaded on cars for shipment, mostly to Chicago.

Quantities of stone used or sold in many States for the purpose of sugar refining have warranted a separation of this stone from other chemical industries.

Other purposes.—This heading includes stone quarried and used by alkali works in New York and Michigan in the manufacture of all kinds of alkaline salts; stone sold to glass factories in Pennsylvania, Ohio, Missouri, Indiana, Illinois, and New York; also stone sold to paper mills, to farmers for burning into lime to be used as a fertilizer, and to carbonic-acid plants. It also includes some stone sold for the making of whiting, mineral wool, and for many minor uses.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the value of limestone produced in the United States in 1906 and 1907 by States and Territories and uses:

Value of the production of limestone in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses.

1906.

State or Territory.	Rough building.	Dressed building.	Paving.	Curbing.	Flagging.	Rubble.	Riprap.
Alabama	$200	$22,394					$67,028
Arizona	40						
Arkansas	7,561	37,612				$621	
California	8,985		$200	$5,000		2,500	
Colorado						3,153	
Connecticut							
Florida	300	1,050					
Georgia	2,840		350			670	
Idaho							
Illinois	105,410	25,341	176,646	3,556	$7,775	378,582	48,823
Indiana	1,169,762	1,466,659	6,731	174,135	24,798	24,254	10,780
Indian Territory	500	500				3,622	
Iowa	105,203	31,350	6,527	8,030	7,632	84,553	35,810
Kansas	95,009	36,528	17,492	14,081	4,878	34,351	18,494
Kentucky	116,164	93,675	760	15,387	1,123	6,864	22,353
Maine							
Maryland	8,393		44	20	715		
Massachusetts	775						
Michigan	9,368	641	90,723	75		4,654	1,204
Minnesota	124,651	132,385	4,629	4,867	11,696	112,565	51,476
Missouri	302,627	387,998	9,100	8,516	24,732	128,430	101,755
Montana	5,117		150			875	
Nebraska	30,685	1,230	7,500	10,200		11,878	20,140
New Jersey	2,106						
New Mexico	1,800					2,400	2,400
New York	180,627	64,595	4,100	10,648	11,229	12,692	13,453
North Carolina							
Ohio	155,905	7,894	1,480	1,100	478	6,395	86,215
Oklahoma	2,350	900			741	2,440	11,000
Oregon	3,000			180			200
Pennsylvania	74,625	8,728	139,643	1,453	2,309	8,480	4,029
Rhode Island							
South Dakota	400						
Tennessee	18,597	7,400		4,212	62	11,135	7,422
Texas	38,705	10,949	32,929	407		6,604	12,842
Utah	11,192	500				1,300	
Vermont	6,334	2,000				600	
Virginia	3,448	1,680		275			323
Washington	1,200						
West Virginia	461						745
Wisconsin	136,272	26,010	32,271	27,473	11,464	74,307	33,893
Wyoming						350	
Total	2,730,612	2,368,019	531,275	289,615	109,632	924,275	560,385

Digitized by Google

Value of the production of limestone in the United States in 1906 and 1907 by States and Territories and uses—Continued.

1906—Continued.

State or Territory.	Crushed stone.			Flux.	Sugar factories, etc.	Other.	Total.
	Road making.	Railroad ballast.	Concrete.				
Alabama	$9,380		$7,280	$473,062			$579,344
Arizona							40
Arkansas	1,600	$1,000	450				48,844
California	4,094	500	10,962	25,000	$22,964		80,205
Colorado	3,500			301,913	39,592	$25,000	373,158
Connecticut				1,171			1,171
Florida			100				1,450
Georgia		675	1,050	10,417	40		16,042
Idaho					12,600		12,600
Illinois	686,092	389,065	709,907	384,282	17,433	9,419	2,942,331
Indiana	321,891	169,695	119,222	210,124	9,455	18,059	3,725,565
Indian Territory		20,000	20,000				44,622
Iowa	38,189	26,268	142,124			8,129	493,815
Kansas	39,877	533,173	34,228		5	21,087	849,203
Kentucky	222,877	242,737	50,327	15,170		7,971	795,408
Maine					2,000		2,000
Maryland	30,582	110,503	19,024		40	725	170,046
Massachusetts				9,875	100		10,750
Michigan	78,437	103,442	61,852	81,517	224,356		656,269
Minnesota	59,230	8,041	117,159	150	3,625	1,641	632,115
Missouri	294,211	336,752	316,136	28,381	11,591	38,105	1,988,334
Montana				134,940			141,082
Nebraska	16,000	29,980	112,235	6,600	29,891	42	276,381
New Jersey	4,640	7,950	10,950	195,235		260	221,141
New Mexico		108,893	6,000			4,000	125,493
New York	584,261	324,940	464,614	294,659	221,192	17,714	2,204,724
North Carolina	30,583						30,583
Ohio	924,346	407,005	286,460	1,013,497	48,806	85,457	3,025,038
Oklahoma	9,000	90,000	7,700			3,230	127,361
Oregon					3,600	500	7,490
Pennsylvania	251,200	602,128	486,882	3,168,186	76,073	41,394	4,865,130
Rhode Island				678			678
South Dakota			10,000				10,400
Tennessee	23,725	192,514	75,063	139,227		2,595	481,952
Texas	3,250	23,000	30,685	75,764		3,990	239,125
Utah	13,030		15	198,671	23,910	250	248,868
Vermont	2,320		2,000	250		1,224	14,728
Virginia	160	16,050	18,700	219,707			260,343
Washington				38,831	8,761	400	49,192
West Virginia	17,406	67,700	20,875	513,413	6,865	1,137	628,602
Wisconsin	187,619	86,575	173,237	71,972	7,940	22,713	891,746
Wyoming		810	1,132		51,491		53,783
Total	3,857,500	3,899,396	3,316,369	7,612,692	822,330	315,042	27,327,142

Digitized by Google

Value of the production of limestone in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses—Continued.

1907.

State or Territory.	Rough building.	Dressed building.	Paving.	Curbing.	Flagging.	Rubble.	Riprap.
Alabama	$5,200	$12,375	$11,100	.....	.....	$11,113	$23,970
Arizona	200	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Arkansas	10,373	33,069	.....	.....	.....	3,157	.....
California	9,400	.....	.....	.....	.....	225	.....
Colorado	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Connecticut	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Florida	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Georgia	1,860	500	.....	$200	.....	245	.....
Idaho	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Illinois	83,408	26,022	150,193	12,031	$5,916	363,045	77,627
Indiana	1,168,476	1,209,532	3,202	204,750	21,432	20,188	12,980
Iowa	108,992	34,663	23,411	1,345	3,682	72,232	46,146
Kansas	92,206	49,172	53,885	51,663	4,052	42,613	18,078
Kentucky	106,293	71,938	3,515	23,555	1,663	2,467	8,730
Maine	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Maryland	2,100	.....	1,767	20	150	.....	50
Massachusetts	100	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Michigan	15,120	100	56,500	.....	.....	1,433	1,234
Minnesota	151,985	112,993	3,065	4,264	8,267	109,928	98,529
Missouri	205,436	332,678	2,218	14,104	12,699	218,827	152,090
Montana	6,180	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Nebraska	21,050	29	.....	.....	.....	16,983	17,833
New Jersey	700	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
New Mexico	300	.....	180	.....	.....	.....	.....
New York	176,746	41,202	25,304	14,869	6,630	21,453	8,380
North Carolina	13,328	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Ohio	114,250	4,495	17,027	2,228	440	70,851	63,434
Oklahoma	4,105	2,175	9,000	7,855	877	2,663	19,566
Oregon	3,000	500	.....	100	.....	.....	600
Pennsylvania	113,919	2,315	143,013	2,272	6,820	27,805	11,220
Rhode Island	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
South Dakota	1,100	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Tennessee	9,275	9,497	2,672	3,542	30	11,100	4,018
Texas	31,295	1,948	8,388	1,075	.....	32,150	21,650
Utah	10,855	445	.....	.....	.....	.....	475
Vermont	9,598	364	.....	107	.....	850	.....
Virginia	3,170	1,130	500	.....	.....	.....	.....
Washington	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
West Virginia	420	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Wisconsin	110,955	39,209	30,360	34,873	11,418	38,117	33,718
Wyoming	2,500	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Total	2,593,875	1,986,351	545,300	378,853	84,076	1,067,445	620,328

Digitized by Google

Value of the production of limestone in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and Territories and uses—Continued.

1907—Continued.

State or Territory.	Crushed stone.			Flux.	Sugar factories.	Other.	Total.
	Road making.	Railroad ballast.	Concrete.				
Alabama	$5,000	.....	$21,287	$604,654	.....	.....	$694,699
Arizona	.....	.....	.....	64,775	.....	.....	64,975
Arkansas	608	$5,000	.....	.....	.....	.....	52,207
California	6,375	1,800	18,290	48,376	$88,116	$4,751	177,333
Colorado	.....	.....	2,620	397,244	102,887	.....	502,751
Connecticut	.....	.....	.....	1,476	.....	.....	1,476
Florida	15,000	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
Georgia	407	550	155	18,080	.....	281	22,278
Idaho	.....	.....	.....	6,900	9,000	.....	15,900
Illinois	958,032	499,204	1,118,919	423,315	8,151	48,483	3,774,346
Indiana	476,711	134,932	60,918	279,838	.....	31,667	3,624,126
Iowa	69,817	77,571	118,682	.....	.....	4,041	560,582
Kansas	76,420	357,820	55,469	50	.....	12,320	813,748
Kentucky	290,669	292,714	53,787	14,489	.....	21,680	891,500
Maine	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	1,350	1,350
Maryland	66,565	61,881	8,842	.....	.....	1,450	142,825
Massachusetts	.....	.....	.....	1,737	.....	.....	1,837
Michigan	131,708	46,516	97,762	109,429	22,234	278,297	760,333
Minnesota	116,143	22,398	103,854	119	2,675	1,099	735,319
Missouri	428,261	284,058	418,990	43,612	317	40,627	2,153,917
Montana	.....	.....	.....	118,080	450	.....	124,690
Nebraska	55,824	53,584	120,977	11,700	18,635	1,015	312,603
New Jersey	3,545	3,000	3,830	262,873	.....	504	274,452
New Mexico	.....	175,252	.....	.....	18,000	.....	193,732
New York	956,535	440,223	450,799	343,866	.....	412,513	2,898,520
North Carolina	9,000	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	22,328
Ohio	1,232,939	393,453	285,159	1,134,793	4,800	242,953	3,566,822
Oklahoma	4,000	120,747	15,205	.....	.....	3,375	189,568
Oregon	.....	.....	.....	.....	1,375	175	5,750
Pennsylvania	445,347	676,776	412,451	3,829,967	.....	149,370	5,821,275
Rhode Island	.....	.....	.....	750	.....	.....	750
South Dakota	.....	.....	10,500	.....	.....	.....	11,600
Tennessee	13,900	118,911	41,530	109,775	.....	1,200	385,450
Texas	48,318	57,993	3,748	59,394	.....	1,798	267,757
Utah	.....	.....	.....	266,789	27,600	180	306,344
Vermont	5,257	.....	4,850	535	.....	1,565	23,126
Virginia	37,000	12,269	32,326	275,517	.....	150	362,062
Washington	.....	.....	.....	53,868	1,200	7,249	62,317
West Virginia	18,166	271,667	21,167	528,587	.....	15,934	855,941
Wisconsin	389,430	36,026	188,014	73,901	.....	41,074	1,027,095
Wyoming	.....	.....	.....	.....	16,420	.....	18,920
Total	5,860,977	4,144,345	3,670,131	9,144,489	316,860	1,324,601	31,737,631

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the value of limestone, by States, from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Value of limestone, 1903–1907, by States and Territories.

State or Territory.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Alabama	$502,510	$498,723	$532,103	$579,344	$694,609
Arizona	.....	250	135	40	64,975
Arkansas	153,291	106,147	154,818	48,844	52,207
California	229,376	74,670	49,902	80,205	177,333
Colorado	175,078	124,600	289,920	373,158	502,751
Connecticut	1,968	830	1,558	1,171	1,476
Florida	20,756	34,278	5,800	1,450	15,000
Georgia	10,450	15,200	9,030	16,042	22,278
Idaho	752	5,900	14,105	12,600	15,900
Illinois	2,726,470	2,690,822	3,511,890	2,942,331	3,774,346
Indiana	2,621,068	2,789,500	3,189,259	3,725,565	3,624,126
Indian Territory	650	6,076	5,512	44,622	.....
Iowa	536,906	442,585	451,791	493,815	560,582
Kansas	480,609	799,286	923,389	849,203	813,748
Kentucky	695,602	692,417	744,465	795,408	891,500
Maine	1,863	2,955	7,428	2,000	1,350
Maryland	65,732	128,421	149,402	170,046	142,825
Massachusetts	9,656	7,566	65,908	10,750	1,837
Michigan	390,473	501,708	544,754	656,269	760,333
Minnesota	639,471	517,940	555,401	632,115	735,319
Missouri	1,874,740	2,277,969	2,238,164	1,988,334	2,153,917
Montana	131,594	109,765	103,123	141,082	124,690
Nebraska	187,718	236,780	225,119	276,381	312,630
New Jersey	66,915	76,710	147,353	221,141	274,452
New Mexico	.....	.....	7,200	125,493	193,732
New York	2,007,911	1,636,255	1,970,968	2,204,724	2,898,520
North Carolina	.....	12,088	16,500	30,583	22,328
Ohio	2,349,661	2,406,355	2,850,793	3,025,038	3,566,822
Oklahoma	50,690	92,246	163,412	127,361	189,568
Oregon	3,000	5,390	8,600	7,480	5,750
Pennsylvania	4,343,643	3,708,750	4,499,503	4,865,130	5,821,275
Rhode Island	883	312	300	678	750
South Carolina	950	225	.....	.....	.....
South Dakota	26,215	3,954	6,653	10,400	11,600
Tennessee	356,961	288,053	401,622	481,952	385,450
Texas	188,015	252,745	171,847	239,125	267,757
Utah	125,610	170,447	232,519	248,868	306,344
Vermont	9,955	9,653	11,095	14,728	23,126
Virginia	232,744	165,459	212,660	260,343	362,062
Washington	75,649	71,857	52,470	49,192	62,317
West Virginia	405,077	460,303	671,318	628,602	855,941
Wisconsin	701,347	738,684	804,081	891,746	1,027,085
Wyoming	150	15,090	23,340	53,783	18,920
Total	22,372,109	22,178,964	26,025,210	27,327,142	31,737,631

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the production of limestone for furnace flux in 1906 and 1907, by States, in long tons:

Production of furnace flux in 1906 and 1907, by States, in long tons.

State or Territory.	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Alabama	803,643	$473,062	939,437	$604,654
Arizona			115,714	64,775
California	28,758	25,000	38,225	48,376
Colorado	552,651	301,913	672,801	397,244
Connecticut	3,455	1,171	3,735	1,476
Georgia	17,793	10,417	30,825	18,080
Idaho			4,100	6,900
Illinois	909,375	384,282	970,158	423,315
Indiana	500,702	210,124	577,052	279,838
Kansas			50	50
Kentucky	33,987	15,170	31,752	14,489
Massachusetts	16,528	9,875	3,560	1,737
Michigan	162,603	81,517	128,926	109,429
Minnesota	200	150	135	119
Missouri	43,574	28,381	55,371	43,612
Montana	304,600	134,940	236,200	118,080
Nebraska	12,000	6,600	18,000	11,700
New Jersey	363,508	195,235	465,018	262,873
New York	513,452	294,659	584,964	343,866
Ohio	3,098,346	1,013,497	2,497,616	1,134,793
Pennsylvania	6,396,765	3,168,186	7,178,508	3,829,967
Rhode Island	542	678	500	750
Tennessee	250,835	139,227	299,247	169,775
Texas	122,804	75,764	93,531	59,394
Utah	262,808	198,671	372,896	266,789
Vermont	500	250	535	535
Virginia	467,341	219,707	541,610	275,517
Washington	41,171	38,831	80,295	53,868
West Virginia	1,019,931	513,413	1,063,772	528,587
Wisconsin	149,330	71,972	114,764	73,901
Total	16,077,202	7,612,692	17,119,297	9,144,489
Average price per ton		.47		.53

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ABRASIVE MATERIALS.

By W. C. PHALEN.

INTRODUCTION.

The abrasive materials included in this report are millstones and buhrstones, grindstones and pulpstones, oilstones and scythestones, corundum and emery, abrasive quartz and abrasive feldspar, garnet, infusorial earth and tripoli, pumice, and the artificial abrasives which include carborundum, alundum, and crushed steel. Of some of these materials only a small part of the entire product is actually used for abrasive purposes. In this report, so far as it has been possible, there is included, with the exception of tripoli and possibly infusorial earth, only that part of the product that is actually used for abrasive purposes. Thus under grindstones and pulpstones, which are obtained from sandstone, only a small percentage of the stone that is quarried is used in the manufacture of abrasives, the remainder being used chiefly in the building industry; also, as stated on another page, only a small proportion of the crystalline quartz and feldspar produced is used in the abrasive industry. A large part of the tripoli mined in Missouri is used in the filter stone industry. Practically all the raw material mined or quarried for millstones, pumice, corundum, emery, and garnet (except the gem garnet) is used for abrasive purposes.

Fairly detailed descriptions of the occurrence and mode of preparation of the different abrasive materials have appeared in preceding reports of the United States Geological Survey. Thus oilstones and whetstones were described in the report for 1901, and grindstones, buhrstones, millstones, infusorial earth and tripoli in the reports for 1900 and 1901. In the report for 1902 the deposits of infusorial earth of Pinal County, Ariz., were described by W. P. Blake.[a] Pumice was treated in the report for 1901, and artificial abrasives in the same report. In the report for 1903 an article on carborundum by F. A. J. Fitzgerald was quoted from the Iron Age,[b] and also an abstract on crushed steel, from the Proceedings of the American Association for the Advancement of Science.[c]

In the present report a detailed description is given of the method of preparing millstones from the Esopus conglomerate in Ulster County, N. Y., the center of the millstone industry in that State, and also of the mode of preparing Missouri tripoli for use in filter stones. The garnet deposits in New York are treated at considerable length, as well as the occurrence of pumice in the central Western States. A detailed description of the manufacture and technology of alundum, among the artificial abrasives, is also given. It is planned to treat the other abrasive materials in similar manner in the next report.

[a] Am. Inst. Min. Eng., February meeting, 1902.
[b] Iron Age, October 15, 1903.
[c] Proc. Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Pittsburg meeting, 1903.

Digitized by Google

The following table gives the value of all the natural abrasive materials produced in the United States during the years 1903 to 1907, inclusive. The value of the production in 1907 showed a substantial increase as compared with that of 1906. There was a decrease in the value of millstones, oilstones and scythestones, and emery, but an increase in the value of grindstones and pulpstones, abrasive quartz and feldspar, garnet, infusorial earth and tripoli, and pumice. The most apparent reasons for the decrease in the value of millstones are competition and the introduction of modern machinery in grinding. In the case of emery care has been taken that the values assigned have been those of the crude material on board cars at the point of shipment, for only in this way is it possible to assign a uniform value per ton. This, moreover, explains in part why the value of the material is so much less than it has been in preceding years, another reason being the nonproduction of corundum, which in previous years has been combined with emery.

Value of natural abrasives produced in the United States, 1903–1907.

Kind of abrasive.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Oilstones and scythestones	$366,857	$188,985	$244,546	$268,070	$264,188
Grindstones and pulpstones	721,446	881,527	777,606	744,894	896,022
Buhrstones and millstones	52,552	37,338	37,974	48,590	31,741
Pumice	2,665	5,421	5,540	16,750	33,818
Infusorial earth and tripoli	76,273	44,164	64,637	72,108	104,406
Abrasive quartz	76,908	[a] 74,850	[a] 88,118	[a] 121,671	[a] 126,582
Garnet	132,500	117,581	148,095	157,000	211,686
Corundum and emery	64,102	57,235	61,464	44,310	12,294
Total	1,493,303	1,407,101	1,427,980	1,473,393	1,680,737

[a] Including feldspar used for abrasive purposes.

Natural abrasives were produced in 23 States in 1907, as compared with 25 States in 1906. The list of States follows, together with the material produced by each:

List of States producing abrasives in 1907.

ARKANSAS: Oilstones.
CALIFORNIA: Infusorial earth.
CONNECTICUT: Quartz, feldspar, and infusorial earth.
ILLINOIS: Tripoli.
INDIANA: Oilstones.
KENTUCKY: Infusorial earth.
MARYLAND: Quartz and infusorial earth.
MASSACHUSETTS: Quartz, infusorial earth, and emery.
MICHIGAN: Grindstones and scythestones.
MINNESOTA: Feldspar.
MISSOURI: Tripoli and grindstones.
MONTANA: Grindstones.
NEBRASKA: Pumice.
NEVADA: Infusorial earth.
NEW HAMPSHIRE: Scythestones.
NEW YORK: Garnet, infusorial earth, millstones, and emery.
NORTH CAROLINA: Garnet and millstones.
OHIO: Grindstones, pulpstones, oilstones, and scythestones.
PENNSYLVANIA: Quartz, garnet, and millstones.
VERMONT: Scythestones.
VIRGINIA: Millstones.
WEST VIRGINIA: Grindstones.
WISCONSIN: Quartz.

Under the head of artificial abrasives are included alundum, carborundum, and crushed steel. The production of these substances in the last four years is given in the following table:

Production and value of artificial abrasives in the United States, 1904–1907.

Year.	Quantity, in pounds.	Value.	Year.	Quantity, in pounds.	Value.
1904	11,870,380	$830,926	1906	11,774,300	$777,081
1905	9,820,000	701,400	1907	14,632,000	1,027,246

Digitized by Google

The production of artificial abrasives in 1907 was greater than that of any previous year of which the Survey has record, exceeding that of 1906 by 2,857,700 pounds in quantity and by $250,165 in value.

The total estimated value of all abrasive materials consumed in the United States for the years 1903 to 1907, inclusive, is given in the following table. There was an increase in 1907 in the value of natural abrasives of $207,344 and in the artificial abrasives of $250,165, a total of nearly a half million dollars. There was a decrease in the value of the imports of natural abrasives of $155,824, making a net increase in the domestic consumption of abrasives of all kinds for the year of $301,685, as compared with an increase of $376,437 in 1906. The condition of the domestic industry, however, as appears from the preceding table was much better in 1907 than in any previous year.

Total value of all abrasive materials consumed in the United States, 1903–1907.

Year.	Natural abrasives.	Artificial abrasives.	Imports.	Total value.
1903	$1,493,303	$493,815	$621,575	$2,608,693
1904	1,407,101	830,926	547,804	2,785,831
1905	1,427,980	701,400	654,821	2,784,001
1906	1,473,393	777,081	909,964	3,160,438
1907	1,680,737	1,027,246	754,140	3,462,123

BUHRSTONES AND MILLSTONES.

PRODUCTION.

The production of buhrstones and millstones in the United States during 1907 was valued at $31,741. This is a considerable falling off from the values reported to the Survey during the last few years, and the present condition of the industry approximates that of about eight years ago.

The market for millstones has been greatly curtailed of late years. The table given on a subsequent page shows that recently the industry has dwindled very much and that the value for 1907 is less than one-third of the value for 1887. The explanation of this falling off in the millstone industry is due to the introduction of superior forms of grinding machinery, chiefly rolls, ball mills, etc. The roller-mill process of grinding is now used almost exclusively in grinding wheat. Some corn and mustard mills in the Southern States still use hand-made millstones. A part of the product is sold to the cement and talc manufacturers and grinders of mineral paint.

The production of millstones, as usual, came from but four States, namely, New York, North Carolina, Pennsylvania, and Virginia. Though stone suitable for buhrstones and millstones is found in other States, there was no production from them reported to this office.

Millstone industry in New York.—New York has led for many years in the production of millstones and chasers, the latter term being applied to stones which run on edge. The raw material is obtained in Ulster County, southeastern New York, and is known as Esopus stone, Esopus being an early name for Kingston, which was formerly the main point of shipment. The material suitable for millstones is

Digitized by Google

quarried from the Shawangunk grit, a quartz conglomerate found near the western base of Shawangunk Mountain in the valley of Rondout River. The material suitable for millstones is exceedingly limited, being confined in linear extent to a strip extending from High Falls on the north to Kerhonkson on the south, a distance of approximately 10 miles. Beyond these limits the texture and other properties of the rock have been found unsuitable for the highest grade of stones.

The methods employed in quarrying the rock are simple. The rock is pried or split out, advantage being taken of the joint planes, especially the concentric surface joints. The tools used are the ordinary hand drill, together with plugs and feathers. Blasting is often resorted to, but the charges of powder are usually light. The rough stones thus obtained are quarry dressed and finished, these operations being performed entirely by hand, the chief tools employed being the bull point and hammer. The operation of drilling the "eye" is performed by centering the stone and then drilling from the center of both faces inward. In many stones the eye is square. To fashion a square eye, a round eye is first drilled out and then squared up. A few of the men engaged in the industry make a modification of the regular millstone for use in the grinding of paint. In this modification the ordinary millstone is cut in halves and an iron casting is placed between the halves, which are then banded together by an iron band.

Chasers are larger than the regular millstones. They are used for heavier work, as in grinding quartz, feldspar, barytes, etc., and, as already mentioned, they run on edge. Though they are made with a diameter as short as 24 inches, they are usually turned out with diameters ranging from 50 to 84 inches and with thicknesses as great as 22 inches. These chasers are run on pans paved with blocks of Esopus grit, which are usually roughly cubical with edges about a foot in length. In grinding quartz in such pans the chasers are used in the preliminary crushing; then rough blocks, usually three in number, are either attached to or carried along by lateral arms, which in turn are joined to a vertical revolving shaft. By the circular movement of these blocks the material placed in the pan is ground to powder.

In the following table are given the values by States of buhrstones and millstones produced in the United States from 1903 to 1907:

Value of buhrstones produced in the United States, 1903–1907, by States.

State.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
New York	$35,441	$24,585	$25,915	$28,848	$23,072
Virginia	9,812	4,759	8,186	15,611	4,084
North Carolina and Vermont	5,902	[a] 6,500	[a] 2,522	[a] 1,507	[a] 1,960
Pennsylvania	1,397	1,494	1,351	2,624	2,016
Total	52.552	37,338	37,974	48,590	31,741

[a] No production of buhrstones from Vermont in 1904, 1905, 1906, and 1907.

Digitized by Google

The following table gives the value of millstones and buhrstones produced in the United States since 1880:

Value of buhrstones and millstones produced in the United States, 1880–1907.

1880	$200,000	1894	$13,887
1881	150,000	1895	22,542
1882	200,000	1896	22,567
1883	150,000	1897	25,932
1884	150,000	1898	25,934
1885	100,000	1899	28,115
1886	140,000	1900	32,858
1887	100,000	1901	57,179
1888	81,000	1902	59,808
1889	35,155	1903	52,552
1890	23,720	1904	37,338
1891	16,587	1905	37,974
1892	23,417	1906	48,590
1893	16,639	1907	31,741

IMPORTS.

The value of the imports of buhrstones and millstones into the United States during 1907 was the lowest recorded in five years. This marked diminution was in the value of the rough material, as the value of the imports made up into millstones showed a gain. This latter value, however, is still insignificant. The table showing the value of imports from 1903 to 1907 follows:

Value of buhrstones and millstones imported into the United States, 1903–1907.

Year.	Rough.	Made into millstones.	Total.	Year.	Rough.	Made into millstones.	Total.
1903	$21,160	$8,481	$29,641	1906	$32,921	$277	$33,198
1904	30,117	2,269	32,386	1907	26,431	877	27,308
1905	30,478	938	31,416				

GRINDSTONES AND PULPSTONES.

PRODUCTION.

The value of the production of grindstones and pulpstones during 1907 amounted to $896,022—an increase in value of $151,128 over that of 1906. This is the highest value recorded by the Survey for grindstones and pulpstones, exceeding by $14,495 the valuation of the year 1904, hitherto the maximum. The production came from the following States named in the order of their relative importance: Ohio, Michigan, West Virginia, Montana, and Missouri, the exact order of importance for 1906. Wyoming reported no production for 1907. In the following table is given the value of the production of grindstones and pulpstones during the last five years:

Value of the production of grindstones and pulpstones, 1903–1907.

	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Grindstones	$687,476	$820,207	$726,536	$694,894	$846,522
Pulpstones	33,970	61,320	51,070	50,000	49,500
Total	721,446	881,527	777,606	744,894	896,022

Digitized by Google

In the following table are given the values of the grindstones and pulpstones produced in the United States from 1903 to 1907, by States:

Value of grindstones and pulpstones produced in the United States, 1903–1907, by States.

State.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Ohio	$646,776	$767,552	$644,315	$644,720	$764,276
Michigan	70,550	112,500	111,500	78,500	(a)
West Virginia, Missouri, and Montana	4,120	b 1,475	b 21,791	b 21,674	131,746
Total	721,446	881,527	777,606	744,894	896,022

a Included with West Virginia, etc.
b Including a small production from Wyoming in 1904, 1905, and 1906.

The value of the production of grindstones and pulpstones from 1880 to 1907 is shown in the following table:

Value of grindstones and pulpstones produced in the United States, 1880–1907.

1880	$500,000	1894	$223,214
1881	500,000	1895	205,768
1882	700,000	1896	326,826
1883	600,000	1897	368,058
1884	570,000	1898	489,769
1885	500,000	1899	675,586
1886	250,000	1900	710,026
1887	224,400	1901	580,703
1888	281,800	1902	667,431
1889	439,587	1903	721,446
1890	450,000	1904	881,527
1891	476,113	1905	777,606
1892	272,244	1906	744,894
1893	338,787	1907	896,022

IMPORTS.

The imports consist principally of pulpstones and a few grindstones for use in the glass and optical trades. This material is obtained chiefly from Newcastle-upon-Tyne and from Wales and Scotland. The value of imports in 1907 was $111,495, as compared with $134,136 in 1906. No distinction has been made between finished and unfinished products since 1883. The value of the imports of pulpstones and grindstones has shown a steady increase up to 1907, when there was a decided falling off. The figures for the last five years are given in the following table:

Value of grindstones imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1903–1907.

1903	$85,705	1906	$134,136
1904	93,152	1907	111,495
1905	113,752		

CANADIAN PRODUCTION.

The value of the production of grindstones in Canada during 1907 amounted to $46,876, as compared with $61,624 in 1906. In the table following is given the value of the Canadian production of grindstones during the last five years.

Digitized by Google

Value of production of grindstones in Canada, 1903–1907.

1903	$48,302	1906	$61,624
1904	42,782	1907	46,876
1905	57,200		

OILSTONES AND SCYTHESTONES.

PRODUCTION.

The production of oilstones and scythestones in the United States during 1907 amounted to $264,188, as compared with a production of $268,070 in 1906. This is a decrease of $3,882, or but little more than 1.5 per cent; in other words, the condition of the industry for the year is about the same as that for 1906. The production of oilstones and whetstones is from Arkansas, Indiana, and Ohio, and the first State mentioned produces about two-thirds of the output. Scythestones are manufactured from material found in New Hampshire, Vermont, Ohio, and Michigan, named in the order of their relative importance.

In the following table is given the value of the oilstones and scythestones from 1891 to 1907:

Value of oilstones and scythestones produced in the United States, 1891–1907.

1891	$150,000	1900	$174,087
1892	146,730	1901	158,300
1893	135,173	1902	221,762
1894	136,873	1903	366,857
1895	155,881	1904	188,985
1896	127,098	1905	244,546
1897	149,970	1906	268,070
1898	180,486	1907	264,188
1899	208,283		

IMPORTS AND EXPORTS.

The value of the imports of hones, oilstones, and whetstones in 1907 amounted to $89,939, as compared with $83,863 in 1906. The imports are a trifle larger in proportion to the domestic production than they were in 1906. In that year they amounted to less than one-third of the home production, but in 1907, owing to the slight increase in imports and the slight decrease in domestic production, the imports are a little more than 33 per cent of the domestic production. The imports are in part offset by the exportation of Arkansas oilstones and New Hampshire scythestones, the value of which, however, can not be given since no separate record is kept of them. The following table shows the total value of all kinds of hones, oilstones, and whetstones imported into the United States in the last five years:

Value of imports of hones, oilstones, and whetstones, 1903–1907.

1903	$65,763	1906	$83,863
1904	61,609	1907	89,939
1905	65,753		

Digitized by Google

CORUNDUM AND EMERY.

With the exception of the diamond, emery and corundum are the best natural abrasives known. Corundum is pure aluminum oxide with a hardness of 9 in Moh's scale, namely, next to that of the diamond. So far as composition goes, emery may be considered a mixture of corundum with more or less magnetite or hematite. The material feels and looks much like a black, fine-grained iron ore, which it was long considered to be. There is almost every gradation from the evenly fine-grained emery to the kind in which corundum is present in distinct crystals, as is frequently the case with the Peekskill emery ore.

Peekskill emery ore.—The deposits of emery near Peekskill, Westchester County, N. Y., are located about 4 miles southeast of the town and a few miles east of the Hudson River. It is reported that the deposits were first exploited for iron ore. The emery occurs in a series of igneous rocks intruded into metamorphic sedimentary rocks. To these intrusions the name Cortlandt series has been applied. This series includes rocks belonging mainly to the norite, diorite, and peridotite classes. The emery deposits, according to G. H. Williams,[a] are simply segregations of the basic oxides in the norite, the components of the latter rock occurring in even the purest emery ore. A study of the thin section of the material from these deposits has revealed the presence of hercynite (iron spinel), magnetite, garnet, and corundum, some of the latter being pale blue and perfectly transparent. Of these minerals, H. C. Magnus[b] states that hercynite forms, in some cases, nearly 100 per cent of the material, and in others corundum makes up more than 50 per cent of it. Hercynite is inferior in hardness to corundum, being 8 in the scale of hardness, while corundum is 9. This softness, however, is in part compensated by a readier cleavage, which causes hercynite to present fresh, sharp cutting edges.

The deposits of emery vary considerably in size. They are all worked by open cuts which vary in width and depth with the size of the ore body. The ore is blasted out by light charges of explosives, and is broken up and roughly cobbed before shipment to the mill. The subsequent mill treatment consists in cleansing and grading the rough cobbed material for use in the form of emery powder, emery paper and cloth, and emery wheels. It has been claimed that the Westchester material is very serviceable when made into wheels with a vitreous bond, but in general the selection of a bond depends upon the work to be accomplished, and the work to be accomplished should always be stated when ordering the wheel.

In 1907 the output of emery in the United States came from but two localities, Chester, Mass., and near Peekskill, N. Y. At Chester but one firm has been active, the Ashland Emery and Corundum Company; in New York four firms have either mined or shipped emery. The only change noted in the industry at Peekskill has been the taking over by the Keystone Emery Mills, of Frankford, Pa., of the properties of the late H. M. Quinn.

---

[a] Am. Jour. Sci., 3d ser., vol. 33, 1887, pp. 33 *et seq.*
[b] Twenty-third Rept. State Geologist, N. Y. State Mus., 1903, pp. 163–172.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION.

There was no production of corundum reported to the United States Geological Survey for the year 1907. The production of emery in the United States in 1907 amounted to 1,069 short tons, valued at $12,294. As compared with the production of 1906, the quantity of material is slightly less, and the value shows a great decrease. The valuation for 1907 is based on the rough material as it comes from the quarries at the point of shipment. All the emery mined at Peekskill is shipped to other points for grinding and for manufacture into finished forms, after which, of course, its value is greatly increased. The following table gives the total quantity and value of the corundum and emery produced in the United States since 1881, the figures for the year 1907, however, representing the value of emery alone:

Annual production of corundum and emery, 1881–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity.	Value.
1881	500	$80,000	1895	2,102	$106,256
1882	500	80,000	1896	2,120	113,246
1883	550	100,000	1897	2,165	106,574
1884	600	108,000	1898	4,064	275,064
1885	600	108,000	1899	4,900	150,600
1886	645	116,190	1900	4,305	102,715
1887	600	108,000	1901	4,305	146,040
1888	589	91,620	1902	4,251	104,605
1889	2,245	105,567	1903	2,542	64,102
1890	1,970	89,395	1904	1,916	56,985
1891	2,247	90,230	1905	2,126	61,464
1892	1,771	181,300	1906	1,160	44,310
1893	1,713	142,325	1907	1,069	12,294
1894	1,495	95,936			

IMPORTS.

Imported emery comes from Asia Minor, Turkey, and the island of Naxos, Greece. According to Mr. E. L. Harris, U. S. consul at Smyrna, Asia Minor, Turkey,[a] all the mines in Asia Minor which are now worked are located from 50 to 200 miles southeast of the city of Smyrna. At the mining operations near the city all of the visible emery has been removed, and the cost of extraction is almost doubled from the fact that the workings are so far below the surface. Mining operations are conducted in the most primitive fashion. In the case of the deposits remote from Smyrna, the ore is brought by camels and less frequently by mules and donkeys. The value of emery varies from $17 to $19 per ton at the point of shipment. The yearly shipments average 20,000 tons from Turkey and 7,000 tons from Naxos. Sixty per cent of this goes to the United States. The table following gives the quantity and value of emery and corundum imported into the United States from all foreign sources in the last five years.

[a] Mining World, December 28, 1907.

Digitized by Google

Emery and corundum imported into the United States, 1903–1907.

Year.	Grains.		Ore and rock.		Other manufactures.	Total value.
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Value.	
	Pounds.		*Long tons.*			
1903	3,595,239	$109,272	10,884	[a]$194,468	$17,829	$321,569
1904	2,281,193	109,772	7,054	[b]138,931	11,721	260,424
1905	3,209,915	143,729	11,073	185,689	18,007	347,425
1906	4,655,668	215,357	13,841	286,396	19,339	521,062
1907	4,282,228	186,156	11,235	211,192	15,282	412,630

[a] Including emery rock valued at $5,488. [b] Including emery rock valued at $7,338.

CANADIAN CORUNDUM.

Canadian corundum is mined chiefly by two companies, the Ontario Corundum Company and the Canadian Corundum Company (Limited). The deposits of corundum occur in pinkish syenite and nepheline syenite, and are located in the province of Ontario. The Canadian Corundum Company (Limited) during a part of 1907 treated only corundum from its Craig mine at Craigmont, Ragland Township, Renfrew County, Ontario, where mining operations were begun in 1900.[a] In the following table are given the quantity and value of Canadian corundum during the last five years:

Production of Canadian corundum, 1903–1907.

1903	short tons	916	$92,940		
1904	do	919	101,050		
1905	do	1,644	149,153		
1906	short tons	2,274	$204,973		
1907	do	1,892	177,922		

ABRASIVE QUARTZ AND FELDSPAR.

PRODUCTION.

The production of crystalline quartz and feldspar used for abrasive purposes in the United States in 1907 amounted to 17,435 short tons, valued at $126,582, as compared with a production of 24,082 short tons, valued at $121,671, in 1906. This increase in value, coupled with the decrease in production, is notable, but is explained by the greater values per ton reported by producers, due largely to the fact that the material is put on the market chiefly in the ground or partially prepared form. The quartz reported comes from Connecticut, Maryland, Massachusetts, Pennsylvania, and Wisconsin.

A large part of the output given above, namely, 47 per cent, is feldspar, which is being used in an increasingly large quantity as an abrasive. The feldspar quarried for abrasive purposes comes from Minnesota and Connecticut, and is used in the manufacture of scouring soaps, for which purpose it is especially well adapted.

In the table following is given the production of abrasive quartz from 1895 to 1903, and that of abrasive quartz and feldspar since that period.

[a] Haultain, E. T., Canadian Mining Journal, August 1, 1907, pp. 291–296.

Digitized by Google

Production of crystalline quartz, 1895–1907.

1895	short tons	9,000	$27,000	1902	short tons	15,104	$84,335
1896	do	6,000	18,000	1903	do	8,938	76,908
1897	do	7,500	22,560	1904	do	[a] 31,940	[a] 74,850
1898	do	8,312	23,990	1905	do	[a] 19,039	[a] 88,118
1899	do	13,600	39,000	1906	do	[a] 24,082	[a] 121,671
1900	do	14,461	40,705	1907	do	[a] 17,435	[a] 126,582
1901	do	14,050	41,500				

From the figures of the total production of quartz and feldspar, given on another page of this volume, it will be observed that only a small part of the production of these commodities is used solely for abrasive purposes. For a discussion of these substances and their uses the reader is referred to the report on quartz and feldspar.

ABRASIVE GARNET.

PRODUCTION.

The production of garnet reported for abrasive purposes in 1907 was 7,058 short tons, valued at $211,686. This is the highest production ever recorded by the Survey, exceeding that of 1906 by 2,408 tons, or 52 per cent, in quantity, and by $54,686, or 35 per cent, in value. The average price per ton of the garnet was $30.34, which is about the mean of the minimum and maximum quotations (depending on quality) on ordinary wholesale lots in New York during the year. The garnet mined came from New York, Pennsylvania, and North Carolina.

The following table gives the quantity and value of abrasive garnet produced in the United States for the years 1895 to 1907:

Production of abrasive garnet, 1895–1907.

1895	short tons	3,325	$95,050	1902	short tons	3,926	$132,820
1896	do	2,686	68,877	1903	do	3,950	132,500
1897	do	2,554	80,853	1904	do	3,854	117,581
1898	do	2,967	86,850	1905	do	5,050	148,095
1899	do	2,765	98,325	1906	do	4,650	157,000
1900	do	3,185	123,475	1907	do	7,058	211,686
1901	do	4,444	158,100				

NOTES ON THE GARNET INDUSTRY.

New York.[b]—The production of garnet for abrasive purposes is a well-established industry in the Adirondack region of New York. The seat of the industry is in Warren and Essex counties near the upper Hudson Valley, and North Creek, the terminus of the Adirondack branch of the Delaware and Hudson Railroad, is the principal point of shipment.

The garnet produced is almandite, the iron aluminum variety, with the symbol $3FeO.Al_2O_3.3SiO_2$. Ordinarily garnet has a hardness of 6.5 to 7.5, but it is claimed that the Adirondack garnet is harder than this, occurring from 7.5 to 8 in the scale, thus lying intermediate between quartz (7) and corundum (9). According to

[a] Includes feldspar used for abrasive purposes.

[b] The notes on the garnet industry in New York have been largely compiled from the reports of D. H. Newland, contained in bulletins of the New York State Museum devoted to the mining and quarry industry.

Digitized by Google

Newland,[a] the garnet is usually associated with amphibolite, which occurs in lens-shaped bodies in a country rock of acid gneiss. The amphibolite has been metamorphosed, as is usual with garnet-bearing rocks. The mineral occurs in crystals ranging from an inch upward in diameter, and the larger crystals have been so strained and shattered by compression that they readily crumble into small fragments.

In working the deposits the country rock is broken down by the ordinary quarry methods of picking or blasting. The rock is then crushed sufficiently fine to release the garnets, and the product is washed. The garnet is recovered either by hand sorting or by mechanical means. Some difficulty has in the past been encountered in separating the garnet from the accompanying hornblende, but the North River Garnet Company has solved the difficulty by employing crushers and then concentrating on a special type of jigs.

The output is used in the shoe and wood-working industries, and sold in the form of garnet paper. The mineral does not possess any distinct mineral cleavage, but there is a rather distinct parting parallel to the dodecahedral faces which is usually well developed in the Adirondack mineral. This insures a smooth surface for attachment to the cloth or paper and at the same time leaves a sharp cutting edge. The resultant efficiency is said to be much greater than that of ordinary sandpaper.

The output of the region, as already mentioned, comes from Essex and Warren counties. The North River Garnet Company has a mine at Thirteenth Lake, Warren County, so situated that it is practicable to work it throughout the year; but at other points, as at Gore Mountain and Garnet Peak, where the garnet is obtained by open-cut work and hand sorting, winter work is not practicable.

In 1905 exploratory work was done on a type of deposits somewhat different from those described. The locality is on the east slope of Mount Bigelow 5½ miles south of Keeseville, near Lake Champlain. Newland has described the country rock as follows:[b]

> The country rock is anorthosite, a part of the great mass of that rock which is exposed in the central Adirondacks. It is made up of granular feldspar with a little pyroxene, biotite, and garnet, and has a more or less laminated appearance. In the vicinity of the garnet deposit the rock shows considerable variation due to included bands of amphibolite and pegmatite. The garnet does not form crystals, but occurs in irregular lens-shaped bodies of massive character that are apparently in direct contact with the anorthosite. Except for admixture with small greenish crystals of pyroxene, the garnet is quite pure. At one locality there is an almost continuous series of outcrops extending north and south for a distance of 400 feet. The greatest thickness shown is about 40 feet. The garnet usually has a finely granular texture and readily crumbles under slight pressure, but occasionally it is platy and breaks with a smooth surface. Its origin is probably to be explained by alteration similar to that which has given rise to the amphibolite bands which have been caught up during the intrusion of the anorthosite or have been folded into the latter and metamorphosed. Impure limestone would afford the necessary constituents for its formation.

During 1906 the property was under development, and the first reports of production from this area were received from Messrs. E. Schaaf-Regelman and George W. Smith, and are contained in the figures for 1907. The garnet from this locality is known to the trade as "massive garnet," and the product is of exceptional purity.

North Carolina-Pennsylvania.—The production of garnet from North Carolina in 1907, reported to the Survey, came from Marshall,

[a] The mining and quarry industry of New York State: N. Y. State Mus. Bull. 102, 1906, p. 71.
[b] The mining and quarry industry of New York State: N. Y. State Mus. Bull. 102, 1906, p. 72.

Digitized by Google

Madison County. The deposits were operated by the Highland Development Company of Boston. There was no production in 1906, but the industry was on a substantial basis in 1907.

The production from Pennsylvania was reported from Chelsea, a small town situated in the extreme southeastern part of the State in Delaware County and near the State line between Pennsylvania and Delaware. The garnet is the ruby or rose-colored variety and is found in gneiss.

INFUSORIAL EARTH AND TRIPOLI.

PRODUCTION.

In previous reports on the production of abrasives in the United States it has been the custom to combine the statistics of infusorial earth and tripoli. So far as our present information goes, the two substances are quite different in origin and to a certain extent in their uses.

Some of the Missouri tripoli is and always has been used for abrasive purposes, but much of it is used in the manufacture of filter stones. The Illinois product [a] is employed in the paint industry, as a wood filler, for enameling purposes, etc. No attempt has heretofore been made to procure from producers of tripoli a definite statement of the exact proportion used for abrasive purposes, nor has any attempt been made to get at the tonnage of rough tripoli blocks worked up into filter stones. Even if this tonnage had been found it would be impossible to value the resultant product on a uniform basis and thus to obtain a reliable ratio between quantity and value, for the reason that the price of filter stones varies and is dependent not only on the size of the stones but also on the amount of work done on each. For this reason it has been decided in this report to give simply the value of the production of infusorial earth and tripoli and to omit the tonnage.

In the following table are given the quantity and value of infusorial earth and tripoli produced in the United States from 1880 to 1906 and the value of these products in 1907:

Production of infusorial earth and tripoli, 1880–1907.

1880	short tons	1,833	$45,660		
1881	do	1,000	10,000		
1882	do	1,000	8,000		
1883	do	1,000	5,000		
1884	do	1,000	5,000		
1885	do	1,000	5,000		
1886	do	1,200	6,000		
1887	do	3,000	15,000		
1888	do	1,500	7,500		
1889	do	3,466	23,372		
1890	do	2,532	50,240		
1891	do		21,988		
1892	do		43,655		
1893	do		22,582		
1894	short tons	2,584	$11,718		
1895	do	4,954	20,514		
1896	do	3,846	26,792		
1897	do	3,833	22,835		
1898	do	2,733	16,691		
1899	do	4,334	37,032		
1900	do	3,615	24,207		
1901	do	4,020	52,950		
1902	do	5,665	53,244		
1903	do	9,219	76,273		
1904	do	6,274	44,164		
1905	do	10,977	64,037		
1906	do	8,099	72,108		
1907	do		104,406		

[a] The Illinois product is called tripoli, for the reason that its origin is regarded as essentially the same as that usually assigned to the Missouri product.

Digitized by Google

NOTES ON DEPOSITS OF INFUSORIAL EARTH.

Infusorial earth in 1907 was mined for market in the following States: California, Connecticut, Kentucky, Maryland, Massachusetts, Nevada, and New York. California led in production, that of the other States combined being a relatively small part of the whole.

Diatomaceous or infusorial earth resembles chalk or clay in its physical properties, but can be distinguished at once from the former substance by the fact that it does not effervesce when treated with acids. It is generally white or gray in color, but may be brown or even black when mixed with much organic matter. Owing to its porosity it has great absorptive powers. Chemically, it is a variety of opal.

Heretofore the principal uses of infusorial earth have been largely for abrasive purposes, in the form of polishing powders, scouring soaps, etc., but of late its uses have been considerably extended. Owing to its porous nature it has been used in the manufacture of dynamite, as a holder of nitroglycerine. This same porous structure renders it a nonconductor of heat, which property, in connection with its lightness in weight, has extended its use as a packing material in safes, steam pipes, and boilers, and as a fireproof building material in general. The California product, according to Arnold and Anderson,[a] may be cut into any shape desired, and, like the Missouri tripoli, may be used as a filter stone. The material is quarried for building stone in southern California, for which purpose it seems to be well adapted, especially in that region of earth tremors, owing to its elasticity and because the minimum amount of damage is likely to result from the falling of so light a material.

California.—In California important deposits of infusorial earth are found in Los Angeles, Monterey, Orange, San Luis Obispo, Shasta, and Santa Barbara counties, and deposits are reported from San Benito, San Bernardino, and Tehama counties. The material occurring at Lompoc, in northern Santa Barbara County, is considered by Aubury[b] the best yet found in the State. The greater part of the diatomaceous earth in this region occurs in the Monterey (middle Miocene) and in the lower part of the Fernando (upper Miocene) formations, and deposits are described by Arnold and Anderson[c] in the hill south of Santa Ynez River, in the Burton mesa, in the hills between Santa Ynez and Los Alamos valleys, in the vicinity of Santa Ynez and Casmalia, in the Santa Maria oil district, in the Canada del Gata and Sisquoc areas, in the mountains northeast of the Santa Maria Valley, and in the San Luis quadrangle.

Maryland.—Infusorial earth is found at the base of the Calvert formation, and comprises beds which in Anne Arundel, Calvert, and Charles counties attain a thickness of 30 to 40 feet. The only deposits worked on a commercial scale during 1907 are located near Dunkirk, Calvert County.

New York.—Infusorial earth occurs at several places in New York, but of late years the only deposits worked are those located near Hinckley, Herkimer County. According to Newland,[d] a bed from 2 to 30 feet thick forms the bottom of White Lead Lake.

---

[a] Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315. 1907, p. 446.
[b] Bull. Cal. State Min. Bur. No. 38, 1906. p. 293.
[c] Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315 1907, pp. 440–445.
[d] The mining and quarry industry of New York State: N. Y. State Mus. Bull. No. 102, 1906, p. 68

Digitized by Google

The deposit is under 4 feet of water. The material is excavated and purified by washing and settling in vats, after which it is compressed into cakes, and is used mainly as a polishing powder. It runs 86.5 per cent silica.

NOTES ON THE TRIPOLI INDUSTRY.

The tripoli mined in the United States during 1907 came from Missouri and Illinois. The material produced in Union County, Ill., is called silica by the Illinois State Geological Survey,[a] but the suggestion has been made that it has essentially the same origin as the well-known tripoli deposits of Newton County, Mo. In this report, therefore, it has been regarded as tripoli, and its production is combined with that of the tripoli of Missouri.

Missouri.[b]—The tripoli deposits worked at the present time in Missouri are located near Seneca and Racine, Newton County. They occur in the Boone formation in bodies from 4 to 12 feet in thickness. The material is a light, even-textured rock, fairly tenacious after drying, but more or less friable when mined. It is extremely porous and light; hence the term "cotton rock," which is sometimes applied to it. No trace of fossils of any kind has been found in the deposits. The material runs over 98 per cent in silica. It is thought to have been derived from a fine, granular, and nonfossiliferous limestone from which the calcareous material has been leached, leaving the silica in a thoroughly porous condition. The tripoli is usually massive, with scarcely a trace of stratification, but is divided by various systems of joints into blocks of varying sizes. Chert in lenses or balls is commonly associated. After removing a thin mantle of clay, gravel, and residual chert from the tripoli, the material is quarried by the methods described below:

Vertical channels 12 inches wide are cut to the bottom of the deposit, or to such depth as is desired. These channels are easily made with a light pick of ordinary shape. Where the rock is much cut up by fissures and clay seams the channels are cut along the most prominent of these joints, to lose as little as possible of the dimension stone. A 2-inch hole is then drilled between the ends of the channels, filled with unslacked lime, and tamped. By absorption of quarry sap the lime is slacked, swells, and lifts the stone, the steadily increasing pressure having a tendency to loosen up the blocks along the already existing joints, rather than to make new fractures. The shape and size of the blocks thus obtained depend on the number and attitude of the joints. The larger blocks of good quality are sent directly to the filter shop. Spalls and pieces not suitable for filters are sent to the dry sheds, to be later ground into tripoli flour. When rock for grinding only is desired, that is to say, when it is too much jointed or for some other reason is unsuitable for filter stones, powder is used instead of lime in raising the rock, as it gives blocks of smaller size and saves some hand breaking before crushing.

Where the rock is not so closely beset with joints and fractures, narrow 2-inch cross channels are cut the length of the handle with a narrow-eyed pick, the eye being no wider than the cutting edge of the pick. In this way pieces of regular dimensions are obtained. Blocks 2 by 2 by 5 feet are as large as are ordinarily desired.

The rough blocks from the quarry are taken directly to the mill and are there ultimately turned into filter stones of various sizes and shapes. These are made on regular turning lathes. Defective blocks, trimmings, and the dust go to the tripoli flour mill. After

[a] Bain, H. F., Bull. Ill. State Geol. Survey, No. 4, 1907, p. 185.

[b] The notes on the tripoli deposits of Missouri have been compiled from the report of C. E. Siebenthal and R. D. Mesler: The tripoli deposits near Seneca, Missouri, Bull U. S. Geol. Survey No. 340, 1907.

Digitized by Google

thorough drying the material is crushed, ground, and bolted. Two grades are marketed, depending on the degree of fineness; the grade known as O. G. (once ground) will pass through a 60-mesh sieve, and that known as D. G. (double ground) will pass through a 140-mesh sieve. Three colors of the tripoli flour are made—white, cream, and rose. The material is sacked or barreled and shipped like ordinary flour. This fine material is used almost entirely as an abrasive.

IMPORTS.

There is an importation of infusorial earth and tripoli into the United States each year which is not separately recorded by the Department of Commerce and Labor, but which is included with rotten stone used for similar purposes. The value of the imports of rotten stone and tripoli for the past five years has been as follows: 1903, $34,977; 1904, $23,022; 1905, $18,986; 1906, $25,990; 1907, $27,121. No record is kept of the number of tons of this material imported.

CANADIAN PRODUCTION.

The Canadian production during 1907 was 30 short tons of tripoli, valued at $225.

PUMICE.

PRODUCTION.

The pumice produced in the United States in 1907 amounted to 8,112 short tons, valued at $33,818. This was a decrease of 4,088 tons from the production of 1906, but there was a large increase in value, due in part to increased cost of handling the material at the mines and of getting it into cars. The production of pumice in the United States during the last five years is given in the following table:

Production of pumice in the United States, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per ton.
1903	885	$2,665	$3.01
1904	1,530	5,421	3.54
1905	1,832	5,540	3.02
1906	12,200	16,750	1.37
1907	8,112	33,818	4.17

IMPORTS.

The value of imports of pumice into the United States in 1907 amounted to $85,647. This is $26,048 less than the value of the imports into the country in 1906. The figures for the last five years are given in the following table:

Value of pumice imported into the United States, 1903–1907.

1903	$83,920	1906	$111,695
1904	77,211	1907	85,647
1905	77,489		

Digitized by Google

NOTES ON DEPOSITS OF PUMICE.

The pumice produced in the United States comes from Harlan and Lincoln counties in Nebraska. Deposits are also known in South Dakota and Wyoming to the north and northwest, and in Kansas and Oklahoma on the south. Scattered deposits are also known in other of the Western States.

The term "pumice" is applied to a form of acid volcanic rock which may be either massive or in a finely comminuted state. The former variety of pumice is largely imported from the Lipari Islands, a group of volcanic islands north of Sicily in the Mediterranean Sea. It owes its peculiar porous, vesicular, or pumiceous condition to the rapid expansion of included moisture or gases due to sudden release of pressure at the time of its ejection from the volcano. This expansion may be carried to such an extent that the rock is completely shattered and the resultant finely powdered material may be carried to unknown distances by wind and air currents and then deposited in beds often several feet in thickness. The latter explanation is that usually assigned to the material composing the deposits in Harlan and Lincoln counties, Nebr.

Nebraska.—The Nebraska deposits have been described by Barbour.[a] According to the report of this writer practically the entire State is overlain by deposits of natural pumice, which extend as far east as Omaha. The extent and thickness of the beds are evidence of extraordinary former volcanic activity. To the north of the State in the heart of the Big Bad Lands of South Dakota beds were noted 10 to 15 feet thick. In Scotts Bluff and Banner counties, in the western part of the State, beds 100 feet thick were measured which, though not consisting wholly of volcanic ash, still were rendered white by it. The material in individual beds differs greatly in purity, texture, and physical condition. Some of the material is pure and white; in some places it is adulterated with silt, sand, clay, and particles of limestone, etc. In texture it exhibits great variety, the coarser material being found in almost every stage of consolidation from incoherent dust to fairly compact rock. Nearly all of the material is used for abrasive purposes, either in the form of polishing powders or soaps.

Colorado.—Woolsey[b] has recently described material of a nature similar to pumice from near Durango, La Plata County, Colo. The substance occurs in three isolated beds lying within a radius of 4 miles of the place. One is located at the east end of the dry valley north of Animas City Mountain, on the shoulder of the southward-facing spur. Opposite the west end of the same valley, on the crest of the ridge between Dry Gulch and Junction Creek, another bed occurs. Both of these deposits have the same elevation—about 400 feet above Junction Creek at this point. The third bed lies nearly east of Durango, on the east slope of Frorida Mesa, 250 feet above Florida River. All these beds lie at nearly the same elevation and have a somewhat similar mode of occurrence. The material from the three localities is very similar in appearance, resembling a dust-like powder of white opaque flakes, glistening in the sunlight. The material is gritty and entirely unconsolidated. Under the micro-

[a] Barbour, E. H., Mineral Industry, vol. 4, pp. 22–25.
[b] Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, No. 285, 1906, pp. 476–479.

Digitized by Google

scope the particles of the material are decidedly angular and fairly uniform in size. The material is very similar to the volcanic ash described by Merrill [a] from Montana and Idaho. The bed north of Animas City Mountain has been prospected, as has also the bed on Florida Mesa.

Some of the possible uses of the material are in semifused filling brick and in fireproofing and mineral wool for packing as a nonconductor of heat and sound. In its natural condition it may also be used in refrigerating plants, in the manufacture of puzzolan cements, and in some of the cheaper varieties of glassware.

ARTIFICIAL ABRASIVES.

Under the head of artificial abrasives are included carborundum, crushed steel, and alundum. The total production of these substances, by years, since 1904 is given in the following table:

Production of artificial abrasives in the United States, in pounds, 1904–1907.

Year.	Quantity	Value.
1904	11,670,380	$830,926
1905	9,820,000	701,400
1906	11,774,300	777,081
1907	14,632,000	1,027,246

The production in the year 1907 was greater than that of any year of which the Survey has record, exceeding that of 1906 by 2,857,700 pounds in quantity and by $250,165 in value.

In previous reports it has been the custom to give, in addition to the total production and value of artificial abrasives, the quantity and value of each of the several commodities listed above. As single firms are engaged in making each class of artificial abrasives, the practice obtaining heretofore will be discontinued.

CARBORUNDUM.

Carborundum is manufactured by a single firm in the United States, the Carborundum Company of Niagara Falls, N. Y. The foreign demand for this abrasive has increased so rapidly within the last few years that the company has constructed a plant at Düsseldorf, Germany, for the manufacture of carborundum wheels and abrasive articles. The factory began operations in February, 1907.

Carborundum is manufactured by fusing in the intense heat of the electric furnace a mixture of granulated coke, very pure glass sand, and sawdust. The two materials first mentioned are the purest obtainable. The coke represents the carbonaceous residue from the distillation of petroleum; the sand used is the purest glass sand. The sawdust is added entirely for mechanical purposes, namely, to make the mixture porous and thus to avoid explosions of the carbon monoxide produced during the course of the reaction. The fundamental reaction takes place between the sand (silica) and the coke (carbon), resulting in the production of a carbide of silicon, or carborundum. The details of the furnace construction and oper-

[a] Am. Jour. Sci., 31 ser., vol. 32, 1886, pp. 199 *et seq.*

Digitized by Google

ation have been described by F. A. J. Fitzgerald,[a] and will not be considered here.

The latest developments in the industry have been summarized recently by F. J. Tone,[b] from which article the following notes are taken.

Carborundum has been used for some time in the plate glass and granite industries. The recent extension of its use to the marble industry follows as a natural course. A complete line of machinery has been developed for the various operations involved in preparing marble for market, and in this industry the use of carborundum is rapidly dispensing with the old style machine tools and with skilled labor. Carborundum is being introduced into the wood-working and paper industries, and also into the hat trade. Other applications of the material are in nonslipping stair treads, carriage treads, nonslipping horseshoes, and also in the construction of cement pavements and sidewalks.

ALUNDUM.

The abrasive known as alundum is manufactured by the Norton Company at Niagara Falls from the mineral bauxite. The crude bauxite is first calcined to drive off combined water. This is accomplished in a rotary calciner 60 feet long, heated by two gas producers. The machine at Niagara Falls is continuously acting and will calcine 40 tons of bauxite per day.

The ore after calcination is ready for the electric furnaces. These are conically shaped pots which stand on cars and are heated by vertical electrodes, which are gradually raised as the molten bauxite fills the furnace. In the furnace room 2,000 E. H. P. are used. It is said that the temperature attained in the furnaces ranges from 5,000 to 6,000 degrees Fahrenheit. The dimensions of the furnaces are calculated so that the fusion shall not extend to the water-cooled shell. During the fusion iron is reduced from the bauxite as a result of the reducing action of the electrodes. This iron, containing 5 to 12 per cent silicon, is sold to the steel makers. These masses, which are called pigs, each contain about three tons of abrasive material

After the completion of the fusion, the furnace is taken to a position under an electric crane which removes the solidified mass and places it on the cooling floor until it is cool enough to handle. The mass is then broken up and fed to a crusher, after which the alundum passes through a reel which removes all the fine dust, which is re-fused. The product which has gone over the reel is passed over a sorting belt, where the material not up to the standard is picked out. The resulting product in fragments about the size of a man's fist is then loaded on cars and sent to the company's plant at Worcester, Mass., where it is subjected to the various operations necessary for use in the alundum wheels.

One of the recent applications of alundum is as a refractory material. The substance melts at 2,300° C., and has a very low coefficient of expansion, if it has any at all. It is, moreover, very inert chemically, and tests made in the basic open-hearth furnaces show that it is not appreciably affected by slags in these processes. A lining of a Deville furnace does not show deterioration after repeated burns at

[a] Electro-chem. and Metallurg. Industry, February, 1906.
[b] Mineral Industry for 1906, vol. 15, 1907, pp. 95–99.

Digitized by Google

1,800° C. It remains to be proved just how much better alundum is than other standard refractories, as its cost will necessarily be quite high. It is believed, however, that for many special purposes it will prove of great value.

CRUSHED STEEL.

The method of manufacturing crushed steel abrasives has been described by M. M. Kann, secretary and treasurer of the Pittsburg Crushed Steel Company,[a] and by Pratt.[b]

In the manufacture of crushed steel abrasives, high-grade crucible steel is heated to nearly white heat, and is then quenched in a bath of cold water. The fragments of steel thus produced are then crushed to particles varying from fine powder up to one-sixth of an inch, more or less, in diameter. The crushed product is then classified and tempered, being then known as "diamond crushed steel," "diamond steel emery," and "steelite."

The chief use of crushed steel is in the stove, brick, glass, and metal trades—the size of the steel used depending on the character of the stone to be cut, rubbed, ground, or polished.

---

[a] Proc. Am. Assoc. Adv. Sci., Pittsburg meeting, July, 1903.
[b] Mineral Resources U. S., 1903, p. 1013.

Digitized by Google

ARSENIC.

By Frank L. Hess.

INTRODUCTION.

The production of arsenic in the United States during 1907 was confined to three firms and places—the Everett (Washington) smelter, the Washoe smelter at Anaconda, Mont., and the Putnam County Mining Corporation, Carmel, N. Y. The arsenic plant at Mineral, Clark County, near Tacoma, Wash., did not operate during the year.

The arsenic produced by the smelters was all in the form of white arsenic (arsenic trioxide, As_2O_3). That made at Everett was from ores mined in the Monte Cristo district, Washington, and from flue dust of the Pacific coast plants of the American Smelters and Securities Company. That made at the Washoe smelter was from flue dust obtained in the smelting of Butte copper ores. The production at Carmel, N. Y., was in the form of arsenical pyrites (mispickel), and was shipped to England for reduction.

The following description of the deposits at Carmel and elsewhere in New York, appeared in "The mining and quarry industry of New York State, report of operations and production during 1907," by D. H. Newland:[a]

> The ore consists of arsenopyrite and subordinate pyrite with a quartz gangue occurring in veins that cut the gneiss country rock in proximity to a basic dike now altered to serpentine. The veins are made up of a number of parallel stringers closely set and forming what is properly called a lode. There are two such lodes of which the one worked has a northerly strike and is from 12 to 20 feet wide, while the second lode intersecting at an angle of 60° has been only prospected. The ore body is opened by a vertical shaft bottomed at 100 feet, from which a drift has been run along the course of the lode. It is about 12 feet wide in the drift.
>
> During the past year the company has installed a plant for concentrating the low grade material. The process as described by Edward K. Judd[b] consists in passing the ore through a jaw crusher and rolls and treating by hydraulic jigs of the Joplin type. There are eight jigs run by hand and provided with ¼-inch screens. The arsenopyrite is recovered from the hutch only, the material on the screens being rejected. The jig capacity is 4½ tons of crude ore or 1½ tons of concentrates each per day. The concentrates average 25 per cent arsenic.

[a] Bull. New York State Museum No. 112, 1907, p. 13.
[b] Eng. and Min. Jour., New York, vol. 85, 1908, p. 306.

Digitized by Google

A sample of the high grade ore gave the following percentages on analysis:

Analysis of arsenic ore from Carmel, N. Y.

Silica	2.90
Iron	36.11
Copper	2.17
Sulphur	22.72
Arsenic	36.00
	99.90

Arsenopyrite occurs near Edenville and at other localities in Orange County, and in the town of Lewis, Essex County, 10 miles south of Keeseville. The Edenville deposit carries also leucopyrite, the diarsenid of iron and scorodite, a hydrous arsenate of iron.

In Maine an arsenical pyrites deposit on Verona Island, below Bangor, was prospected, but no output was made.

At Darrington, in Washington, the Summit Mining Company, of Wellsville, N. Y., has claims on White Horse Mountain, upon which only assessment work was done during the year.

PRODUCTION AND IMPORTS.

The output of arsenic in the United States during 1907, calculated as arsenic trioxide, and including the content of the ores shipped from Carmel, N. Y., was 1751 short tons, valued at about $163,000.

Although arsenic ore was exported from this country, the importation of arsenic and arsenical salts was the largest ever known, as was the domestic production.

Enormous quantities of arsenic in fumes continually escape from the smelters of the country, while at present comparatively little arsenic is saved. Harkins and Swain in "Papers on smelter smoke"[a] state that in August, 1905, from the Washoe smelter, which works exclusively upon Butte copper ores, 59,270 pounds of arsenic trioxide per day were passing through the stack. This is equivalent to 21,633,550 pounds, or 10,817 short tons per year, and is exclusive of what arsenic trioxide was saved from the flues. At 5 cents per pound, the lowest price for which white arsenic sold during 1907, this waste product of one year would be valued at $1,081,700. The waste arsenical fumes at this plant alone amount to more than six times the domestic saving of arsenic trioxide, and to much more than the combined production and imports of arsenic in the United States each year.

At the Butte Reduction Works and the Great Falls smelter other great quantities of more or less arsenical Butte copper ores are treated, from which no saving of arsenic is known to have been made and from which the losses must be very great.

In Utah both the Bingham and the Tintic copper ores are arsenical, and no saving has yet been made from them, though immense quantities of ore are smelted.

It is recognized that in handling a low-priced product like arsenic, saving can not be carried to extreme refinement without becoming unprofitable. However, arsenic is now being extracted from sulphuric acid at a number of establishments in England, and both products

[a] Jour. Amer. Chem. Soc., vol. 19, 1907, pp. 970–998.

Digitized by Google

are cheap articles. If even one-half of the arsenic wasted were saved, the market in this country would be glutted. However, without taking account of the possibility of greater demand if there were a greater supply at a somewhat lower price, there will in time probably be some plan devised for the better saving of smelter fumes, through the operation of which it will be unnecessary for this country to import arsenic while so much is continually being wasted.

The production and importation of arsenic, white arsenic, and arsenic sulphides since 1901, and of London purple and Paris green since 1904, is given in the table below. The production of each year is composed only of white arsenic or the white arsenic content of the ore produced.

Production and imports of arsenic, 1901–1907.

Year.	Production.		Imports.			
	White arsenic.		White arsenic, metallic arsenic, and arsenic sulphides.		Paris green and London purple.	
	Quantity (short tons).	Value.	Quantity (short tons).	Value.	Quantity (pounds).	Value.
1901	300	$18,000	3,495	$316,525	.....	.....
1902	1,358	81,180	4,055	280,055	.....	.....
1903	611	36,691	4,179	294,602	.....	.....
1904	36	2,185	3,400	243,380	28,498	$985
1905	754	35,210	3,838	256,540	44,931	1,118
1906	737	63,460	3,987	350,045	311,293	21,347
1907	1,751	163,000	5,164	574,998	133,422	21,919

Besides these importations, sheep dip, a large part of which is arsenical, was imported to the value of $19,696. One of these dips consists of sodium arsenide, arsenic sulphide, and sulphur. Under customs regulations no record is kept of importations of arsenic compounds known by the trade names of Scheele's green, lead arsenate, lead arsenite (pink arsenoid), barium arsenoid (white arsenoid), green arsenoid, aniline arsenate, or other arsenic salts than those given above.

PRODUCTION IN FOREIGN COUNTRIES.

The principal producing countries are Germany, Spain, Portugal, France, England, Turkey, and Canada. The figures obtainable are largely in terms of ore carrying an unknown percentage of arsenic, and are thus too indefinite to be serviceable. The output of white arsenic from Germany, Spain, and England, probably exceeds considerably in each case that from the United States.

PRICES.

Prices varied in 1907 from 5 to 8 cents per pound in large lots at the smelters. The prices for large lots in New York City, as given by the Oil, Paint, and Drug Reporter, opened in January at from 7¾ to 8 cents per pound, and reached a maximum during late February and early March. During the larger part of this latter period

Digitized by Google

prices ranged from 8 to 8½ cents; during the remainder of the year there was a steady but very gradual decline, and the year closed with 5⅞ to 6 cents as the prevailing price. Red arsenic sold at from 6¾ to 8 cents per pound, and was higher during the last part of the year than during the first part. In December arsenate of soda was quoted at 6¾ cents per pound.

Digitized by Google

BORAX.

By CHARLES G. YALE.

INTRODUCTION.

Very marked changes occurred in the borax industry in the United States in 1907, resulting in the virtual closing down of most of the former producers in California, the only State in the Union producing this substance in commercial quantities. While the total yield in 1907 was only 5,323 tons less than in 1906, and the decrease in value only $60,890, yet the sudden drop in market value was such that by the end of 1907 only the largest properties continued to carry on mining operations. In fact, most of the producers say it does not pay to mine borax properties under present circumstances and will not start up again until there are more promising conditions, and some of the companies which were working on low-grade properties do not expect to resume operations and have removed their plants from the mines. The consumption of borax has not materially increased, and in some branches of industry it has actually decreased. At the same time new mines opened within the year are prepared to meet even extraordinary demands as to output. New uses for borax are constantly being looked for by the producers in order that they may enlarge the market.

PRODUCTION.

California continues to be the only State which makes a commercial production of borax annually, the few small marsh deposits in Nevada being no longer productive. In 1907 the entire output was derived from the counties of San Bernardino, Inyo, and Ventura, Cal. The output of crude borax for 1907 was 52,850 short tons, valued at $1,121,520, as compared with 58,173 short tons, valued at $1,182,410 in 1906. Until 1903 the annual statistics were based on quantity and value of the refined or manufactured product, but since then the crude material has been taken as the basis of quantity, and the percentage of boric acid contained taken as the basis of value. The colemanite, or borate of lime mined, varies in richness of boric acid at different properties, and these percentages being ascertained, the values are fixed accordingly. This is explained in detail in the chapter on this subject in the report for 1905.

The statistics of production of borax in California from 1895 to 1907, inclusive, are given in the following table, the values for the

Digitized by Google

years 1903 to 1907, inclusive, being based on the boric-acid content of the corresponding number of crude tons of colemanite or borate of lime:

Production of borax in California, 1895–1907.

1895	short tons	5,959	$595,900		
1896	do	6,754	675,400		
1897	do	8,000	1,108,000		
1898	do	8,000	1,120,000		
1899	do	20,357	1,139,882		
1900	do	25,837	1,013,251		
1901	do	23,231	1,012,118		
1902	short tons	[a] 20,004	$2,538,614		
1903	do	[b] 34,430	661,400		
1904	do	[b] 45,647	698,810		
1905	do	[b] 46,334	1,019,154		
1906	do	[b] 58,173	1,182,410		
1907	do	[b] 52,850	1,121,520		

IMPORTS.

The following table shows the imports of borax and borates into the United States from 1902 to 1907, inclusive:

Imports of borax and borates into the United States, 1902–1907, in pounds.

Year.	Borax.		Borates, calcium, and sodium (crude) and refined sodium borate.		Boric acid.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	684,537	$20,795	166,807	$12,002	822,907	$30,439
1903	68,978	5,727	146,654	13,280	693,619	28,011
1904	153,952	10,569	89,447	6,630	708,815	27,658
1905	166,960	8,802	20,395	1,626	676,105	22,372
1906	791,425	27,843	57,711	2,436	986,021	33,200
1907	2,268,065	77,258	2,959	175	534,524	23,547

REVIEW OF THE BORAX INDUSTRY IN 1907.

CALIFORNIA.

The main feature of the borax industry since about the middle of 1907 has been the steady reduction in price, which fell from 6½ to 7 cents per pound at New York early in the year to 4½ and 5½ cents per pound during the latter part of the year. This fall in price is considered as having been inaugurated by the Pacific Coast Borax Company, the leading producer, partly because of the lower cost of production which would follow the completion of the Tonopah and Tidewater Railroad to the Lila C. mine of that company in Inyo County, Cal., which was opened for production in May, 1908; partly in view of competitive conditions regarding both production and markets, and partly with a view to stimulate consumption.

It was this reduction in price which caused the closing of most of the other productive mines in California. Some of them had virtually exhausted the ore of a profitable grade in their properties; others were suffering from the expenses of transportation and were making but small profit, which was entirely wiped out when the price fell.

The cost of the crude substance mined differs quite materially with the different producers, owing to local conditions, longer or shorter

[a] Refined product, including 2,600 short tons of crude, valued at $91,000. [b] Crude product.

Digitized by Google

haul to railroads, methods of mining, etc. Some of it is concentrated or semirefined before shipment, being subsequently fully refined at places distant from the source of production. Some producers bring their product to a higher percentage of boric acid than others before shipping to the refineries at New York, Chicago, San Francisco, New Jersey, or Pennsylvania.

The company which is the leading producer of borax in its commercial forms states that in that portion of the United States served from its Chicago headquarters, comprising 23 States and a population of 40,000,000, with 427 cities and towns each exceeding 5,000 in population, about one-half of the prepared borax sold is used for household purposes. Of this company's entire output in the United States, about one-third finds household use. Among the industrial uses of this company's borax in the territory named that by meat packers has undergone a striking change through the operation of the pure-food laws. Before the passage of those laws, 40 per cent of the company's sales in this territory were to meat packers; in 1907 the proportion was only about 3 per cent. In the industrial uses that year in the territory referred to, that by metal-ware enamelers amounted to 49 per cent of the sales; large chemical dealers took 23 per cent, meat packers 3 per cent, manufacturers of plumbing supplies 3 per cent, tanners 2 per cent, and various trades and dealers the remainder.

The leading producers of boracic acid and prepared borax have recently been making strong efforts to stimulate the consumption of borax along all possible lines. The forms of the product designed for household use are becoming more varied, and are more widely and persistently advertised. The use of borax in tanning has been considerably increased.

One of the California companies has offered a prize of $500 for a commercially successful electric process for the making of ferroboron, which compound has been found to increase so greatly the tensile strength of steel when used as an alloy to the extent of one-half of 1 per cent to 1 per cent that the company foresees a possible large increase in consumption of boron compounds.

In 1907 there were 5 producing mines in California, 1 in Inyo, 2 in San Bernardino, and 2 in Ventura counties. With one exception these properties had ceased production by the end of that year, though some of the operators have since commenced operations at other and more favorable places.

Inyo County.—In Inyo County is situated the Lila C. mine of the Pacific Coast Borax Company, which began to be productive in the latter part of 1907, and has since been yielding by far the largest part of the entire output of the State. The mine lies 12 miles west of the main line of the Tonopah and Tidewater Railroad, owned by the principal owners of the mine, and is connected by a short line with the main railroad. The colemanite vein in the mine is from 6 to 18 feet wide, and carries a boric acid content of about 40 per cent. The property has been under development for several years and is fully opened. It was the intention of the company to abandon, when the new railroad was completed, its old mines at Daggett, San Bernardino County, and draw its entire supply of ore from this Lila C. mine, Inyo County, where the ore is rich and plentiful. For this reason

Digitized by Google

development was commenced some years before it was practicable to utilize the output. Indeed, for a number of years the company has had prospectors out looking for borates, and it now owns virtually all the mounds and foothills of Furnace Creek "wash" in the Death Valley region of Inyo County. The mine is in the hills on the western edge of the Amargosa Desert. In the Amargosa Canyon are old abandoned borax claims still owned by this same company. The crude ore from the Lila C. mine is to be shipped direct to the refinery at Bayonne, N. J., without being concentrated or semirefined in any way. The Pacific Coast Borax Company is enabled to obtain its entire supply from this single mine.

The Western Borax Works in this same county made a small output in 1907, which was shipped to San Francisco; but the company ceased operations when prices fell in the latter part of the year.

San Bernardino County.—From this county both the Pacific Coast Borax Company and the American Borax Company obtained a production in 1907 from their deposits near Daggett. Neither the Western Mineral Company nor the Palm Borate Company produced. The Pacific Coast Borax Company has abandoned its mines at Daggett entirely, and its plant and machinery have been removed. The American Borax Company has given up its mine also and removed all its material. The Western Mineral Company has closed down its mine and will not resume operations until prices are bettered.

A new company known as the Borax Properties, Limited, has been organized in England, and has taken over the properties of the Palm Borate Company near Daggett, as well as other groups of borax claims in Belleville district. Capital has been supplied to put up the necessary plant for mining and for crystallizing the product. The Palm Borate Company was organized as far back as 1902, and has since been developing its mine by tunnel and shafts. Large quantities of borate of lime are exposed above the tunnel levels. After preliminary treatment of the crude ore, the solution of boric acid will be carried by pipe line to the Salt Lake Railroad station and there be crystallized in tanks.

The Los Angeles stockholders of the Palm Borate Company still retain an interest in these properties, and the management continues to be local. During 1908 contracts have been let for machinery, plant, etc., and by the end of the year the properties are expected to become productive. This will then be the only producing borax property in San Bernardino County, which has always heretofore been the county of the State making the largest output of borax.

Ventura County.—In this county the Frazier Borate Company, controlled by the Stauffer Chemical Company, of San Francisco, and the Columbus Borax Company, managed by M. Calm & Bros., of New York, both were producers in 1907. In April of that year the Frazier Company closed down its mine, and in October the Columbus Company did the same. The long haul to the railroad would not permit the continuance of operations with the prices for borax as they were at that time.

Notwithstanding the closing down of these long-worked properties, a new organization called the Russell Borate Mining Company has acquired some 600 acres of ground in the Frazier region, between the properties of the Frazier and the Columbus companies. The owners

Digitized by Google

claim that the material to be mined is of higher grade than that mined by the old companies. They have therefore, in 1908, formed a corporation to exploit this new ground, which has not heretofore been worked.

Los Angeles County.—Until November, 1907, no borax deposits were known to exist in Los Angeles County, but in that month colemanite was discovered by a prospector in Tick Canyon, a branch of Soledad Canyon, 40 miles north of the city of Los Angeles, and 5 miles from Lang Station, on the Southern Pacific Railroad. This mine is the nearest of its kind in the State to a shipping station and to tidewater. Some 20 claims were located, and have since been purchased by the Sterling Borax Company, which has its headquarters in Los Angeles. The vein is of colemanite and, if the claims of the owners are valid, it is one of the best bodies of that ore yet discovered in California. Cheap transportation is an important factor in working such properties, and this the mine possesses. Comparatively cheap labor may also be obtained in that locality, whereas in the desert region not only labor but supplies are more expensive than they are near the coast and close to railroad lines and large cities. During 1908 the new mine has been developed, and some ore has been shipped to San Francisco, Chicago, and New Brighton, Pa. The company will ship crude ore to refineries at the above-named places, and will erect no refinery or concentrating works at the mine. It is understood that the Stauffer Chemical Company, of San Francisco, which formerly operated the Frazier Borate Company in Ventura County, has a controlling interest in this company, and the owners of the New Brighton, Pa., refinery are also interested, as are manufacturers of sanitary plumbing ware, agate utensils, etc., in Chicago. During the latter part of 1908 this deposit is being actively worked and is in a position to make a large output of high-grade material.

The Sterling Borax Company is virtually a combination which includes not only the deposits mentioned, but the Ventura mines of the Frazier Borate Company or Stauffer Chemical Company, the Lang and the Death Valley mines of the American Borax Company, and the refining companies at Chicago, San Francisco, and New Brighton.

The uses to which borax is put are given in detail in the chapter on this subject in the report of 1905.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

FLUORSPAR AND CRYOLITE.

By Ernest F. Burchard.

FLUORSPAR.

CHARACTER AND OCCURRENCE.

Fluorspar or fluorite, chemically calcium fluoride (CaF_2), consists of calcium and fluorine in the proportions of 51.1 to 48.9. The mineral is crystalline, only slightly harder than calcite, and consequently crushes easily. It crystallizes in the isometric system, and is found commonly in cubical crystals. In color the spar ranges, according to purity, from a clear, slightly bluish glasslike substance through various brilliant shades, although much of it is white and opaque. The mineral is usually very pure, the greater part of the material marketed running 98 to 99 per cent, while material carrying less than 95 per cent of calcium fluoride finds little sale, except at a reduced price.

Fluorspar, associated with other minerals, has a broad distribution geographically and a wide range geologically. The deposits thus far exploited in the United States are, however, confined to five States—Arizona, Colorado, Illinois, Kentucky, and Tennessee.

The Arizona production has come mainly from the Castle Dome district, Yuma County. In 1902, 1903, and 1904, small quantities of fluorspar were shipped from this locality, but during the last three years there has been no production reported beyond that required for assessment work. In Colorado the fluorspar occurs in Boulder and Custer counties, along the Front Range. The chief deposits in Illinois and Kentucky occur in adjoining portions of the two States, Hardin and Pope counties in Illinois being separated from the Kentucky counties, Crittenden, Livingston, and Caldwell, by Ohio River. The great size and the purity of the fluorspar deposits of the Illinois-Kentucky district indicate that for many years they will continue the main source of domestic production. Prospecting with favorable results has been reported from Mercer County, in central Kentucky. The Tennessee production has been from Smith and Trousdale counties, near the central part of the State. A possible addition to the list of producing States is California, since fluorspar deposits in San Bernardino County are now being investigated. Fluorspar is secured as a by-product of lead and zinc mining in Albemarle County, Va.; with gold tellurides at the Cripple Creek mines, Colorado, and at a

Digitized by Google

number of other localities in quantities too small for use at present. Practically, wherever it has been mined, fluorspar occurs as a vein-material, although under widely different conditions. In the Kentucky-Illinois district it is the chief mineral of value in many of the veins, lead and zinc being of secondary importance, and, in many places, not valuable even as by-products, while in the Castle Dome district of Arizona jig concentrates of fluorspar are made incidental to concentrating the lead-silver ores.

PREPARATION AND USES.

The various uses of fluorspar depend on its chemical composition, fluxing properties, and phosphorescence when heated, and on its optical and gem-like properties. Its preparation involves separation from other minerals with which it is associated, the treatment comprising hand-sorting, crushing, and jigging. Part of the high-grade ore is ground and shipped in barrels and sacks; the rest is sold in lump form. Where fluorspar is associated with zinc blende, complete separation of the two minerals has been difficult on account of their nearness in specific gravity. While fluorspar is useful in smelting iron ores it is harmful to zinc, and therefore the zinc-fluorspar concentrates have been of little value until recently. A new process for separating fluorspar and zinc by means of flotation in a dilute solution of aluminum sulphate is now in successful operation at Marion, Ky. This basic flotation process is performed in shallow pans, in which mechanical stirrers are operated, and an increased production of both minerals has resulted.

The three principal classes of consumers of fluorspar are, in order of importance, smelters and metallurgists, makers of opalescent glass and enameled wares, and chemical manufacturers. The highest grade, "American lump No. 1," which runs less than 1 per cent silica, and is white or clear pale blue in color, is sold either ground or in lumps for use in the glass, enameling, and chemical industries, the latter including the manufacture of hydrofluoric acid. The grinding of the pure, clear spar can be dispensed with for some purposes, as it readily decrepitates to a powder when heated. The second grade, "American lump No. 2," is used by blast furnaces in the production of ferrosilicon and ferromanganese, and in basic, open-hearth steel furnaces to give increased fluidity to the slag and to reduce the contents of phosphorus and sulphur. This grade includes colored spar and may run as high as 4 per cent silica, though most of it is sold with a 3 per cent guaranty. The lowest grade, "gravel spar," including all that contains more than 4 per cent silica as well as spar mixed with calcite, is used in iron and brass foundries, where it is of value in making the metal more fluid, in permitting the use of greater quantities of lower grades and scrap, and because it carries phosphorus, sulphur, and other impurities into the slag.

Fluorspar possesses a considerably higher quantitative efficiency as a flux than limestone, especially in smelting refractory ores; but in all metallurgical operations the proportions of the spar that can be used are limited, since its favorable effects do not increase indefinitely as the quantity is increased. In England and on the Conti-

Digitized by Google

nent the use of fluorspar is at present more common than in America, probably because its value has been better understood by European metallurgists. Other minor metallurgical uses are in the extraction of aluminum from bauxite, in smelting gold ores, in refining copper, and in refining lead bullion. In the latter process the spar is first converted into hydrofluoric acid. Miscellaneous uses that have been reported are as a bonding for constituents of emery wheels, for carbon electrodes to increase their lighting efficiency while also decreasing the amount of current required, and as a constituent of Portland cement.

PRODUCTION AND PRICES.

The total quantity of fluorspar marketed in 1907 is reported at 49,486 short tons, valued at $287,342, which represents a gain in quantity of 8,690 short tons and in value of $43,317 over the output for 1906. This indicates a firm condition in the fluorspar industry, since there was on hand at the close of 1906 a stock of 13,470 tons,[a] which has evidently been absorbed without leaving quite so large a surplus on hand at the close of 1907. The production from Kentucky increased considerably in 1907, and more spar was ground in this State than in Illinois. The production from Illinois decreased slightly, although Illinois still reports the larger production. Colorado shows a large proportional increase in 1907, but no production was reported from either Arizona or Tennessee. Illinois reported a total production of 25,128 short tons, valued at $141,971. Of this total, 18,610 short tons were gravel spar, valued at $83,259, or $4.47 per ton; lump spar was 3,038 tons, valued at $22,828, or $7.51 per ton; and ground fluorspar was 3,480 tons, valued at $35,884, or $10.31 per ton. Small quantities of lump spar were reported to have sold at $18 to $35 per ton. Kentucky's total production of 21,058 short tons, valued at $133,971, was reported as follows: Gravel, 14,276 tons, valued at $71,376, or $4.99 per ton; and ground spar, 6,782 tons, valued at $62,595, or $9.23 per ton. All the Colorado product, 3,300 short tons, was reported as crude or gravel, and was valued at $11,400, or $3.45 per ton.

Up to October, 1907, the demand for fluorspar was generally strong, with prices ranging from 75 cents to $1 in advance of those of 1906. Toward the end of the year there was a decided falling off in production as a result of the depression in the iron and steel business that followed the financial stringency. Many producers found, however, that the net result of the year's business was no worse than that of 1906, and others report decided gains.

Wholesale prices[b] in December, 1907, on domestic lump spar free on board shipping point ranged from $8 to $10 per long ton; on ground spar, from $11.50 to $13.50 per long ton; and on foreign crude, ex dock, from $8 to $10 per long ton. In May, 1908, the quotations were exactly the same.

---

[a] Fohs, F. Julius, Fluorspar: Mineral Industry for 1906, p. 323, 1907.
[b] Eng. and Min. Jour., December 7, 1907, and May 2, 1908.

Digitized by Google

The following table gives the quantities and values of the different grades of fluorspar produced and marketed in the United States in 1906 and 1907:

Fluorspar marketed in 1906 and 1907, in short tons.

State.	Gravel.		Lump.		Ground.		Total quantity.	Total value.
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.		
1906.								
Colorado							[a]	[a]
Illinois			[b]23,739	[b]$113,399	4,529	$47,224	28,268	$160,623
Kentucky			[c]8,207	[c]40,084	[c]4,321	[c]43,318	[d]12,528	[d]83,402
Total			31,946	153,483	8,850	90,542	40,796	244,025
1907.								
Colorado	3,300	$11,400					3,300	11,400
Illinois	18,610	83,259	3,038	22,828	3,480	35,884	25,128	141,971
Kentucky	14,276	71,376			6,782	62,595	21,058	133,971
Total	36,186	166,035	3,038	22,828	10,262	98,479	49,486	287,342

[a] Included in Kentucky.
[b] Includes crude and gravel spar.
[c] Includes crude and gravel spar from Colorado and Tennessee.
[d] Includes production from Colorado and Tennessee.

The annual production of fluorspar in the United States since 1883 is given in the following table:

Production of fluorspar in the United States, 1883–1907.

1883	short tons	4,000	$20,000		
1884	do	4,000	20,000		
1885	do	5,000	22,500		
1886	do	5,000	22,000		
1887	do	5,000	20,000		
1888	do	6,000	30,000		
1889	do	9,500	45,835		
1890	do	8,250	55,328		
1891	do	10,044	78,330		
1892	do	12,250	89,000		
1893	do	12,400	84,000		
1894	do	7,500	47,500		
1895	do	4,000	24,000		
1896	short tons	6,500	$52,000		
1897	do	5,062	37,159		
1898	do	7,675	63,050		
1899	do	15,900	96,650		
1900	do	18,450	94,500		
1901	do	19,586	113,803		
1902	do	48,018	271,832		
1903	do	42,523	213,617		
1904	do	36,452	234,755		
1905	do	57,385	362,488		
1906	do	40,796	244,025		
1907	do	49,486	287,342		

PRODUCTION OF FLUORSPAR IN ENGLAND.

The fluorspar produced in England is obtained mainly from mines, but a small quantity is obtained from open quarries. The output is from the counties of Derby and Durham. Derby produces the variety of fluorspar known as "Blue John," used in making ornaments. The total quantity of fluorspar produced from these two counties in 1906 was 41,849 long tons, valued at the mines at $97,442, as compared with 39,446 long tons, valued at $95,174. From 1899, when the fluorspar obtained was only 783 tons, the production increased very rapidly up to 1905. The average value per ton in 1906 was $2.33, which is $1.12 less than the lowest valuation placed on American spar at the mines. The fluorspar imported into the United States is said to come largely from English mines, the competition being felt principally along the Atlantic coast. No statistics regarding the importation of this mineral are yet available from the Department of Commerce and Labor.

Digitized by Google

CRYOLITE.

IMPORTS AND PRICES.

No cryolite was reported to have been produced in the United States in 1907. Cryolite is aluminum-sodium fluoride, and is used chiefly in the manufacture of sodium salts, of opal and alabaster glass, of porcelain and enameled ware, and as a flux in the electrolytic aluminum process. The mineral is quarried in Greenland, and there were imported into the United States in 1907, 1,438 long tons, valued at $28,902, as compared with 1,505 long tons, valued at $29,583, in 1906.

Wholesale prices on cryolite at the close of 1907 and the first part of 1908 were 6½ to 6¾ cents per pound.

RECENT LITERATURE ON FLUORSPAR AND CRYOLITE.

For details as to geologic relations, mining developments, and notes on the technology of the preparation and uses of fluorspar the reader is referred to the following papers:

BAIN, H. F. Fluorspar deposits of the Kentucky-Illinois district: Mines and Minerals, November, 1904, pp. 182–183.

———. The fluorspar deposits of southern Illinois: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 255, 1905.[a] 15c.

———. Principal American fluorspar deposits: Min. Mag., August, 1905, pp. 115–119.

BETTS, ANSON G. The manufacture of hydrofluoric acid: Mineral Industry, 1906, pp. 330–332.

BLAKE, W. P. Historical sketch of mining in Arizona: Report of the governor of Arizona to the Secretary of the Interior, 1899, pp. 106–107.

BURCHARD, E. F. Production of fluorspar and cryolite in 1906: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1906, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1907, pp. 1063–1067.[a]

CANBY, H. S. The cryolite of Greenland: Nineteenth Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 6 [continued], 1898, pp. 615–617.

EGGLESTONE, WILLIAM MORLEY. The occurrence and commercial uses of fluorspar: Trans. Inst. Min. Eng., vol. 35, pt. 2, London, England, May, 1908, pp. 236–268.

EMMONS, S. F. Fluorspar deposits of southern Illinois: Trans. Am. Inst. Min. Eng., vol. 21, 1893, pp. 31–53.

FOHS, F. JULIUS. Fluorspar: Eng. and Min. Jour., January 6, 1906, pp. 45–46.

———. Fluorspar deposits of Kentucky, with notes on production, mining, and technology of the mineral in Bull. Kentucky Geol. Survey No. 9, 1907.

MILLER, ARTHUR M. The lead and zinc bearing rocks of central Kentucky: Bull. Kentucky Geol. Survey No. 2, 1905.

PHENIS, ALBERT. Kentucky fluorspar, lead, and zinc: Mfrs. Record, November 22, 1906, p. 467.

ULRICH, E. O., and SMITH, W. S. T. The lead, zinc, and fluorspar deposits of western Kentucky: Prof. Paper U. S. Geol. Survey No. 36, 1905.

WATSON, THOMAS L. Lead and zinc deposits of Virginia: Bull. Virginia Geol. Survey No. 1, 1905, p. 42.

WHEELER, G. D. Zinc in Crittenden County, Ky.: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 74, 1902, pp. 413–414.

[a] Out of stock, but usually accessible in libraries of cities, technical schools, and universities, and for sale by the superintendent of documents, Government Printing Office, Washington, D. C.

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——41

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

GYPSUM.

By Ernest F. Burchard.

RANGE AND DISTRIBUTION OF GYPSUM.

Gypsum occurs in sedimentary rocks of practically all ages, either in the crystalline form or as rock gypsum, and it is widely distributed geographically. It is found in places in the vicinity of beds of rock salt. In the United States workable deposits are confined to beds of rock gypsum, which occur at comparatively few geological horizons. The beds of rock gypsum east of Missouri River are, for the most part, in Paleozoic rocks, while those of the West are mostly of Mesozoic and Tertiary age. The white gypsum sands of Arizona and New Mexico consist of fine-grained material that has been eroded from rock outcrops and worked in Quarternary time by the winds into its present condition and position.

Gypsite deposits consist of masses of gypsum grains mixed with more or less clayey matter and sand. Some of these deposits lie in basin-like depressions, but others have been found on rounded hill-tops at the horizon of beds of rock gypsum and evidently residual from them. The theory generally advanced for the formation of gypsite deposits is that the material has been deposited by the evaporation of spring waters containing in solution gypsum which has been derived from underlying beds of the mineral. The writer is inclined to the belief, however, that certain recently observed gypsite deposits in Oklahoma are probably the result of erosion and concentration by water of disintegrated rock gypsum. About 5 miles northeast of Watonga, Blaine County, Okla., deposits of gypsite occur as a silt in a shallow valley cut between gypsum-crested hills. The gypsite lies at a lower level than the two beds of gypsum which occur in the hills, and from the character and relations of the materials the gypsum ledges have apparently contributed the disintegrated material which has been washed down and spread out in the valley below.

Rock gypsum is produced in sixteen of the United States and in one Territory, besides Alaska. In most of the producing localities the material is mined from underground workings, but in Oklahoma it is still quarried, since outcropping ledges still afford available rock. Gypsite deposits, owing to their nature, are worked in the open, and where this material is of good quality it is regarded as particularly valuable on account of the low cost of excavation.

Digitized by Google

GYPSUM PRODUCTS.

The bulk of the gypsum produced in the United States as well as in foreign countries is manufactured by grinding and partial or complete calcination into the various plasters, such as plaster of Paris, stucco, cement plaster, flooring plaster, hard-finish plaster, etc. A steadily increasing quantity is being used as a retarder in Portland cement. Refined grades of plaster are used in dental work, also as cement for plate glass during grinding, and as an ingredient in various patent cements. Considerable quantities are ground without burning and used as land plaster or fertilizer, while smaller quantities are used in the manufacture of paint and paper, imitation meerschaum and ivory, and as an adulterant. The pure white massive form, known as alabaster, is much used by sculptors for interior ornamentation.

For plaster of Paris and for dental, molding, and casting plasters a high grade of rock gypsum, ground very fine, is required, and the product is not mixed with any foreign substance or retarder, but is used in the pure or "neat" condition. Such plasters are quick setting and usually white in color. Much of the so-called cement plaster is made directly from gypsite, an impure unconsolidated earthy or sandy form of gypsum, which in many places is found to contain a suitable percentage of foreign material, so that the addition of a retarder is not necessary to effect a slow set. Where gypsite deposits are not available, cement plasters are made from rock gypsum by the addition of various mineral or organic retarders. A large part of the structural plaster now produced is used in specially prepared conditions that appeal to the builder on account of their convenience. A plaster board is pressed from plaster interlaminated with sheets of thin cardboard. This plaster board is furnished in thin sheets, 32 by 36 inches, comprising 8 square feet of surface, and is designed to be nailed directly to the studding in place of lath, and to receive a coat of wall plaster directly on its outer surface. Fibered plaster is molded into both solid and hollow blocks and tiles, which are used in partitions and interior construction, and these, as well as the plaster board, have been proved to be of value as fire retarders.

Wall plasters are of two general grades—one a brown or gray coat—and the other a white or tinted finish coat. The wall plasters are commonly made with wood fiber or hair filler, and a wood-pulp plaster is also being made that is finding use on the outside as well as on the inside of houses. Gypsum is used in the manufacture of calcimines, in water paints and tints, and to a considerable extent as an ingredient in dry colors, notably in Venetian reds. When used in excess in mineral paints it is regarded as an adulterant. The unburned, or the dead-burned, forms of gypsum may be used to a certain extent with oil paints, because they are chemically inactive. The partially dehydrated form is not suitable for such use, but can be used with water.

CONDITION OF THE GYPSUM INDUSTRY IN 1907.

Notwithstanding the curtailment of building operations during the season of 1907, the trade in gypsum products during the year was fairly satisfactory until late in the autumn. Pacific coast and Alaskan producers, with few exceptions, report increased demands. The gypsum reserves of California are extensive, many deposits being as

Digitized by Google

yet worked only to the extent required for assessment, owing to remoteness from railroads. Some gypsum is being accumulated incidental to development of oil lands. California plaster manufacturers are fortunate in being able to use oil as a fuel in their mills. The California product is practically all disposed of within the State. Colorado firms report but little change from 1906 conditions. One new mill began production in October. In Iowa one new mill finished its first year of business. There is considerable competition in Iowa, owing to the concentration of the gypsum industry, but the principal producers are holding their own. In Kansas there was an increased production, principally from old producers. Reports from Michigan indicate that the demand for gypsum products was not quite so good as in 1906.

There was no production whatever reported from Montana during 1907. There are two small mills in the State, both of which have in former years produced plaster from a very pure grade of rock gypsum mined in Carbon and Cascade counties. The commercially productive gypsum deposits of Montana lie on the eastern base or foothills of the main Rocky Mountain range.[a] There are several beds of gypsum, ranging from a few feet to as much as 50 feet in thickness. Some of these beds, where undeveloped, can be reached by railroad spurs less than 5 miles in length. In Nevada there was a large increase in the plaster business. One new mill was built which was just beginning operations early in 1908, and development work in southern Nevada has disclosed a deposit of gypsum on which a mill is expected to be erected in 1908. In New Mexico two mills were in operation during the year. In New York State two new mills began operations in 1907, and two more mills are reported building early in 1908. The trade in New York and Ohio was, on the whole, better than in 1906, although conditions were generally quiet in the late months of the year.

The trade in Oklahoma was about normal. The autumn business depression was felt there as elsewhere. In this State the materials are obtained from open quarries and fields rather than from mines. The supply for wall plaster is drawn largely from gypsite deposits, which are not of wide extent and are comparatively soon exhausted. New gypsite deposits are, however, being discovered, and as mills have to be abandoned in one place new ones are built in others. It is also the custom to ship the raw material from some deposits perhaps a third of the distance across the State for treatment. Some ledges of rock gypsum are being quarried, but gypsite, so long as it lasts, will probably be regarded as preferable for wall plasters by practical plaster men in Oklahoma. The main reasons for this are that gypsite costs less to quarry, since it can be taken up rapidly by means of scrapers instead of requiring blasting and breaking, and that the material is often found to contain nearly, if not exactly, the right proportions of silica and other impurities to make a good wall plaster when calcined, and therefore does not require the admixture of retarders.

Gypsite that is unusually impure or that contains considerable surface soil may be brought up to the requisite standard by the addition of rock gypsum in the batch.

Gypsite deposits are eagerly being sought for, especially adjacent to railway routes, and if their origin shall in many instances prove to

[a] Rowe, J. P., Montana gypsum deposits: Mines and Minerals, September, 1907, pp. 59–60.

Digitized by Google

be sedimentary, as suggested on page 3, instead of being occasioned by spring deposits, as has heretofore been generally accepted, then deposits of this sort may be looked for under a covering of soil in many of the shallow, dry hollows among the gypsum buttes in Oklahoma and Texas. Prof. C. N. Gould [a] has ventured the opinion that not 10 per cent of available gypsite deposits in Oklahoma have yet come to light. In the same paper he has approximated the quantity of available rock gypsum in Oklahoma, and obtains the enormous total of 125,800,000,000 tons, much of which is underground. It is evident to all who are familiar with the field that there are vast reserves of rock gypsum in the Kansas-Oklahoma-Texas gypsum area. Cheap mining in the Oklahoma field is offset in part by the high cost of fuel and the transportation of the finished product to market. If it is found practicable to pipe natural gas from eastern Oklahoma to the gypsum mills and to furnish it at a rate that will enable it to be utilized, manufacturing conditions might be still further improved.

South Dakota producers report slightly better conditions during the greater part of 1907. In Texas conditions were not greatly changed, there being a slight increase in sales for the year. Local demands for material in Utah ran far ahead of those in 1906, but the production was not largely increased. In Virginia, although one new plant began production, the trade as a whole did not show a thoroughly satisfactory condition. Wyoming producers found trade either about the same or slightly better.

PRODUCTION AND DISPOSITION.

The gypsum mined in the United States in 1907 amounted to 1,751,748 short tons. The greater part of this output was converted during the year into the various products already mentioned, and the total value of these gypsum products, plus the value of the gypsum sold crude, was $4,942,264. The production for 1906 far exceeded that of any previous year, but in 1907 the gypsum mined increased in quantity 211,163 tons, or 13.7 per cent, and the total value increased $1,104,289, or about 28.8 per cent, as compared with the corresponding figures for 1906. These statistics indicate an excellent rate of growth in the industry notwithstanding the handicaps of a season of financial depression. The quantities of gypsum mined and of manufactured gypsum do not agree in any year, since the weights of calcined gypsum are given after burning, and also because there is always some crude gypsum mined which is not manufactured in the same year, while some imported material is ground and calcined in this country.

[a] Gould, C. N., Extent and importance of Oklahoma gypsum deposits: Min. Sci., December 19, 1906, p. 584.

Digitized by Google

The following tables show the quantity of crude gypsum mined in the United States, the marketed output by States and uses, and the disposition of the marketed product:

Crude gypsum mined in the United States, 1880–1907.

	Short tons.		Short tons.
1880	90,000	1894	239,312
1881	85,000	1895	265,503
1882	100,000	1896	224,254
1883	90,000	1897	288,982
1884	90,000	1898	291,638
1885	90,405	1899	486,235
1886	95,250	1900	594,462
1887	95,000	1901	633,791
1888	110,000	1902	816,478
1889	267,769	1903	1,041,704
1890	182,995	1904	940,917
1891	208,126	1905	1,043,202
1892	256,259	1906	1,540,585
1893	253,615	1907	1,751,748

Production of gypsum in the United States in 1906 and 1907, by States and uses, in short tons.

State.	Total mined.	Sold crude.		Sold crude, ground, as land plaster.		Sold as calcined plaster.		Total value.
		Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	
1906.								
Alaska, Colorado, Montana, New Mexico, South Dakota, and Utah	30,830	[a] 30,806	$121,729	[b]	[b]	[a] 25,658	$129,344	$251,073
California, Nevada, and Oregon	69,571	3,811	7,622	2,893	$10,360	42,847	217,988	235,970
Iowa	286,857	9,862	15,414	3,751	6,922	146,526	551,162	573,498
Kansas	105,091	18,048	19,858	2,046	3,052	64,351	224,662	247,572
Michigan	341,716	27,517	39,679	30,220	71,340	208,715	642,859	753,878
New York	288,631	72,658	161,344	7,858	14,938	161,218	573,614	749,896
Ohio and Virginia	132,805	.....	.....	[c] 15,903	50,680	70,916	250,290	300,970
Oklahoma and Texas	247,937	24,197	94,899	.....	.....	179,350	630,219	725,118
Wyoming	37,147	[d]	[d]	.....	.....	[d]	[d]	[d]
Total	1,540,585	186,999	460,545	62,671	157,292	899,581	3,220,138	3,837,975
1907.								
Alaska, Colorado, Montana, New Mexico, South Dakota, and Utah [e]	96,389	13,349	53,961	1,221	4,884	72,872	343,961	402,806
California, Nevada, and Oregon	80,879	20,902	38,302	6,161	28,288	49,860	227,456	294,046
Iowa	251,874	17,272	24,837	1,502	4,278	162,965	701,268	730,383
Kansas	155,980	27,211	33,572	3,395	6,364	96,347	374,330	414,266
Michigan	317,261	36,543	56,681	15,500	23,981	197,666	600,689	681,351
New York	324,507	101,721	196,426	5,716	14,687	145,132	589,112	800,225
Ohio and Virginia	202,253	4,473	9,399	13,296	33,359	146,565	626,779	669,537
Oklahoma and Texas	282,461	11,075	11,049	.....	.....	223,254	813,568	824,617
Wyoming	40,144	.....	.....	.....	.....	30,640	125,033	125,033
Total	1,751,748	232,546	424,227	46,851	115,841	1,125,301	4,402,196	4,942,264

[a] Includes Wyoming.
[b] Included in Ohio and Virginia.
[c] Includes also the production of Utah and a small quantity of unground material from Ohio.
[d] Included with Alaska, Colorado, etc., group.
[e] Plants in Montana idle in 1907.

Digitized by Google

Production of gypsum in the United States, 1903–1907, classified as to uses.

Year.	Sold crude.			Sold crude, ground, as land plaster.		
	Quantity in short tons.	Value.	Average price per ton.	Quantity in short tons.	Value.	Average price per ton.
1903	73,912	$87,608	$1.19	74,601	$154,945	$2.08
1904	56,137	61,234	1.09	70,167	142,490	2.03
1905	67,105	106,041	1.58	40,196	74,280	1.85
1906	186,999	460,545	2.46	62,671	157,292	2.50
1907	232,546	424,227	1.82	46,851	115,841	2.47

Year.	Sold as calcined plaster.			Total value.
	Quantity in short tons.	Value.	Average price per ton.	
1903	742,543	$3,550,390	$4.77	$3,792,943
1904	665,340	2,580,601	3.88	2,784,325
1905	736,708	2,848,906	3.87	3,029,227
1906	899,581	3,220,138	3.58	3,837,975
1907	1,125,301	4,402,196	3.91	4,942,264

Disposition of gypsum in the United States, 1906–7, by uses, in short tons.

	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Sold crude:				
For Portland cement	168,326	$400,669	194,535	$355,750
For plaster material	13,863	39,458	36,061	66,597
As land plaster	62,281	156,652	46,851	115,841
For other purposes	[a] 5,200	21,058	[a] 1,950	1,880
Sold calcined:				
For dental plaster	(b)	(b)	11,648	24,394
As plaster of Paris, wall plaster, etc	880,538	3,142,098	1,060,107	4,211,821
To glass factories	(b)	(b)	5,785	17,164
For Portland cement and other purposes	19,043	78,040	47,761	148,817
Total	1,149,251	3,837,975	1,404,698	4,942,264

[a] Including paint material. [b] Included in "For Portland cement and other purposes."

IMPORTS.

The following table shows the imports for consumption of gypsum into the United States from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Gypsum imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Ground or calcined.		Unground.		Value of manufactured plaster of Paris.	Total value.
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.		
1903	3,526	$22,784	265,958	$301,379	$54,434	$378,597
1904	3,278	11,276	294,238	321,306	23,819	356,401
1905	3,889	20,883	399,230	402,328	22,948	446,152
1906	3,587	22,821	436,999	464,725	21,183	508,729
1907	1,979	12,825	453,911	486,205	36,628	535,658

Digitized by Google

WORLD'S PRODUCTION.

The following table gives the world's production of gypsum from 1902 to 1906, inclusive:

World's production of gypsum, 1902–1906, in short tons.

Year.	France.		United States.		Canada.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	1,975,513	$3,318,070	816,478	$2,089,341	332,045	$359,277
1903	1,798,508	3,134,891	1,041,704	3,792,943	314,489	383,459
1904	1,749,875	2,916,483	940,917	2,784,325	340,761	372,924
1905	1,414,596	2,343,943	1,043,202	3,029,227	435,789	581,543
1906	1,517,603	2,423,615	1,540,585	3,837,975	417,755	591,828

Year.	Great Britain.		German Empire.		Algeria.		Cyprus.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity	Value.
1902	251,629	$384,263	34,944	$12,732	[a] 6,889	$52,253	7,874	$17,443
1903	246,282	337,391	34,054	19,145	31,967	105,040	11,591	28,796
1904	262,086	354,138	25,095	17,307	33,951	93,287	12,449	31,721
1905	286,169	400,717	.....	.....	38,297	98,420	.....	.....
1906	252,030	362,761	.....	.....	30,809	85,446	.....	.....

[a] Includes Tunis.

RECENT LITERATURE.

Owing to the necessarily brief treatment of the topics comprised in this chapter the following references are given to reports from which may be obtained local details concerning the gypsum deposits mentioned herein:

ADAMS, GEORGE I., and others. Gypsum deposits of the United States: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 223, 1904.[a]

BARTLETT, C. O. The manufacture of plaster of Paris: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 82, No. 23, December 8, 1906, pp. 1063–1064.

BELL, J. MACINTOSH. Economic resources of Moose River Basin, Ontario: Ontario Bur. Mines Rept. for 1904, pt. 1, 1904, pp. 134–197.

BELL, ROBERT. Gypsum deposits east of Lake Manitoba: Summary Rept. on operations of Geol. Survey Canada, for 1902, 1903, pp. 188 A–190 A.

BOYER, JACQUES. Plaster mining and preparation in the vicinity of Paris, France: Eng. Mag., March, 1906, pp. 850–859.

BRADY, FRANK W. The white sands of New Mexico: Mines and Minerals, vol. 25, 1905, pp. 529–530.

BURCHARD, E. F. Gypsum and gypsum products: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1906, U. S. Geol Survey, 1907, pp. 1069–1078.

BURNS, DAVID. The gypsum of the Eden Valley (England): Trans. Inst. Min. Eng., vol. 25, 1903, pp. 410–434.

DIEHL, O. C. Gypsum: Mich. Miner, vol. 6, No. 6, 1904, pp. 21–24.

ECKEL, E. C. Cements, limes, and plasters: John Wiley & Sons, 1905, pt. 1, pp. 14–87.

——— Gypsum and gypsum products: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1905, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1906, pp. 1105–1115.[a]

GOULD, CHARLES N. Geology and water resources of Oklahoma: Water-Sup. Paper No. 148, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1905.

——— Geology and water resources of eastern portion of Panhandle of Texas: Water-Sup. Paper No. 154, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1906.[a]

——— Geology and water resources of western portion of Panhandle of Texas: Water-Sup. Paper No. 191, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1907.[a]

——— Extent and importance of Oklahoma gypsum deposits: Mining Science, vol. 56, December 12, 1907, pp. 542–543, and December 19, 1907, pp. 583–584.

GRIMSLEY, G. P. The gypsum of Michigan and the plaster industry: Mich. Geol. Survey, vol. 9, pt. 2, 1904.

Digitized by Google

GRIMSLEY, G. P., and BAILEY, E. H. S. Gypsum and gypsum cement plasters: Univ. Geol. Survey of Kansas, vol. 5, 1899, 178 pp.

METCALFE, A. T. The gypsum deposits of Nottinghamshire and Derbyshire, England: Trans. Inst. Min. Eng., vol. 12, 1896, pp. 107–114.

PARSONS, ARTHUR L. Notes on the gypsum deposits of New York: Fifty-seventh Ann. Rept. New York State Mus., vol. 1, 1905, pp. 89–157.

RICHARDSON, G. B. Salt, gypsum, and petroleum in Trans-Pecos Texas: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 260, 1905, pp. 573–585.[a]

ROWE, JESSE P. Montana gypsum deposits: Am. Geol., vol. 35, 1905, pp. 104–113.

——— Montana gypsum deposits: Mines and Minerals, September, 1907, pp. 59–60.

SHALER, M. K. Gypsum in northwestern New Mexico: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315, 1907, pp. 260–266.

SIEBENTHAL, C. E. Gypsum deposits of the Laramie district, Wyoming: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, 1906, pp. 401–403.[a]

——— Gypsum deposits of the Uncompahgre region, Colorado: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, 1906, pp. 404–405.[a]

TRUMBULL, LOYAL W. Cement plaster industry in Wyoming: Mining World, March 23, 1907, p. 387.

WILDER, FRANK A. Geology of Webster County, Iowa (gypsum deposits): Iowa Geol. Survey, vol. 12, 1902, pp. 138–167.

WRIGHT, C. W. Nonmetallic mineral resources of southeastern Alaska: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 314, pp. 79–80.

WYNNE, T. TRAFFORD. Gypsum and its occurrence in the Dove Valley (England): Trans. Inst. Min. Eng., vol. 32, 1906, pp. 171–192.

[a] Out of stock, but usually accessible in the libraries of cities, technical schools, and universities and for sale by the Superintendent of Documents, Government Printing Office, Washington, D. C.

Digitized by Google

PHOSPHATE ROCK.

By F. B. VAN HORN.

INTRODUCTION.

Phosphate mining began in the United States in 1868 in South Carolina, with a production of 12,262 tons of crude rock. The existence of the rock had been known since 1837, but the possibilities of its commercial use were not recognized until 1859. According to Otto A. Moses:[a]

> In 1859 Professor Shepard and Col. L. M. Hatch suggested the utilization of phosphatic marls in the manufacture of commercial fertilizers, and started a factory at or near Charleston, which was, however, soon abandoned. Remains of their compost heap were utilized by neighboring farmers with good effect long after the war.
>
> At the close of the war Dr. N. A. Pratt, formerly connected with the niter bureau of the Confederacy, visited Charleston, with the object of starting sulphuric acid chambers. About this time Dr. St. Julien Ravenel, of Charleston, who had mined marl extensively at Stoneys Landing, on Cooper River, for the manufacture of cements, noticed the nodules, analyzed some of them, and found them to contain much phosphate of lime. He became engaged soon after in the manufacture of commercial fertilizers from foreign phosphate rocks. Then followed the discovery (in August, 1867) which has been of such vital importance to agriculture and the prosperity of South Carolina. Pratt and Holmes (Charleston Mining Company), Ravenel and Dukes (Wando Company), then located territory. The value of the deposits became known; other available beds were discovered, and many persons and considerable capital were soon employed in developing the new industry by mining the crude rock and exporting or manufacturing it on the spot into superphosphates. Later on, the beds of many navigable streams were found to be largely paved with the valuable substance.

Until 1888 South Carolina enjoyed a monopoly of the phosphate industry of the United States. In that year Florida came forward as a phosphate State, with a production of 3,000 long tons. In 1904 the production surpassed that of South Carolina, and Florida has maintained its lead up to the present time.

In 1892 phosphate was discovered in Tennessee, and two years later the production from that State was 19,188 long tons. In 1899 Tennessee went ahead of South Carolina, the production from the latter State having decreased steadily since 1894.

North Carolina, Alabama, and Pennsylvania have produced phosphate rock, but never on a large scale. In 1900 Arkansas entered the field as a phosphate producer, but thus far the output has not been large. Recently large bodies of phosphate rock have been discovered in Idaho, Wyoming, and Utah. F. B. Weeks[b] of this Sur-

[a] Mineral Resources U. S. for 1882, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1883, p. 512.
[b] Advance chapter from Bulletin No. 340, Contributions to Economic Geology, 1907, pt. 1; U. S. Geol. Survey, 1908.

Digitized by Google

vey has published a short article concerning these beds in which he says:

> This field embraces the largest area of known phosphate beds in the world, and at some future time it will doubtless furnish a large part of the world's production of commercial fertilizer. The development of intensive farming as the result of the reclamation of arid lands in the West will afford an increasing home market.

PRODUCTION.

The year 1907 showed a considerable advance in production of phosphate rock over 1906, as well as a substantial gain in value of the product. In Florida the dry weather favored the hard rock mining; in South Carolina labor conditions were better than in 1906, and in Tennessee a large number of new companies contributed to the increase in production, although the shortage of cars, and, toward the latter part of the year, the financial disturbance, prevented what probably would have been an exceedingly large increase. Throughout the country the demand for the rock was much greater than in previous years and this heavy demand was a large factor in causing the higher prices.

The following table shows the production of phosphate rock in the United States in 1906 and 1907:

Production of phosphate rock in the United States, 1906–7, based on the quantity marketed.

State.	1906.		Average price per ton.	1907.		Average price per ton.
	Quantity (long tons).	Value.		Quantity (long tons.)	Value.	
Florida:						
Hard rock	587,598	$3,440,276	$5.85	646,156	$4,065,375	$6.29
Land pebble	675,444	2,029,202	3.00	675,024	2,376,261	3.52
River pebble	41,463	116,100	2.80	36,185	136,121	3.76
Total	1,304,505	5,585,578	4.28	1,357,365	6,577,757	4.85
South Carolina:						
Land rock	190,180	711,447	3.74	228,354	883,965	3.87
River rock	33,495	105,621	3.15	28,867	96,902	3.36
Total	223,675	817,068	3.65	257,221	980,867	3.81
Tennessee:						
Brown rock	510,705	2,027,917	3.97	594,594	2,880,904	4.85
Blue rock	35,669	114,997	3.22	38,993	142,382	3.65
White rock	1,303	5,077	3.90	5,025	24,550	4.89
Total	547,677	2,147,991	3.92	638,612	3,047,836	4.77
Other States	[a] 5,100	28,800	5.65	[b] 12,145	47,098	3.88
Grand total	2,080,957	8,579,437	4.12	2,265,343	10,653,558	4.70

[a] Includes Arkansas and Idaho. [b] Includes Arkansas, Idaho, Utah, and Wyoming.

From this table it will be seen that the increase in production for 1907 over 1906 was 184,386 long tons, and the increase in value of product was $2,074,121. The average price per ton was 58 cents more in 1907 than in 1906—an increase of 14 per cent.

The figures shown in the foregoing table are based on the marketed production. The actual quantity of phosphate rock mined in Florida for the year 1907 was 1,386,578 long tons; in South Carolina it was 262,198 long tons, and in Tennessee 707,710 long tons—a total of 2,356,486 tons.

Digitized by Google

The quantity and value of phosphate rock marketed in the United States since 1880 have been as follows:

Marketed production (long tons) of phosphate rock in the United States, 1880–1907.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity.	Value.
1880	211,377	$1,123,823	1894	996,949	$3,479,547
1881	266,734	1,980,259	1895	1,038,051	3,606,094
1882	332,077	1,992,462	1896	930,779	2,803,372
1883	378,380	2,270,280	1897	1,039,345	2,673,202
1884	431,779	2,374,784	1898	1,308,985	3,453,460
1885	437,856	2,846,064	1899	1,515,702	5,084,076
1886	430,549	1,872,936	1900	1,491,216	5,359,248
1887	480,558	1,836,818	1901	1,483,723	5,316,403
1888	448,567	2,018,552	1902	1,490,514	4,693,444
1889	550,245	2,937,776	1903	1,581,576	5,319,294
1890	510,499	3,213,795	1904	1,874,428	6,580,875
1891	587,988	3,651,150	1905	1,947,190	6,763,403
1892	681,571	3,296,227	1906	2,080,957	8,579,437
1893	941,368	4,136,070	1907	2,265,343	10,653,558

PRODUCTION BY STATES.

FLORIDA.

The production from Florida was greater in 1907 than in any previous year in its phosphate history. The output for 1907 was 1,357,365 tons, valued at $6,577,757. As compared with 1906, when the production was 1,304,505 tons, valued at $5,585,578, this represents an increase of 52,860 tons, or over 4 per cent. The output of hard rock increased 58,558 tons; that of the land pebble decreased 420 tons; and that of the river pebble decreased 5,278 tons. The total values of all three kinds showed a substantial increase. The price of hard rock was $6.29 in 1907, as against $5.85 in 1906; of land pebble $3.49, as against $3; and of river pebble $3.76, as against $2.80. The average price of Florida phosphate for 1907 was $4.85, as compared with $4.28 in 1906—a gain of 13.3 per cent. In 1907 Florida furnished 59.9 per cent of the entire production of the United States.

The following table shows the total tonnage and value of phosphate rock marketed in Florida since the beginning of the industry in 1888:

Output of phosphate rock in Florida, based on marketed product, 1888–1907, in long tons.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity.	Value.
1888	3,000	$21,000	1899	726,420	$2,804,061
1889	4,100	28,000	1900	706,243	2,983,312
1890	46,501	338,190	1901	751,996	3,159,473
1891	112,482	703,013	1902	785,430	2,564,197
1892	287,343	1,418,418	1903	860,336	2,986,824
1893	438,804	1,979,056	1904	1,072,951	3,974,304
1894	527,653	1,666,813	1905	1,194,106	4,251,845
1895	568,061	2,112,902	1906	1,304,505	5,585,578
1896	495,199	1,547,353	1907	1,357,365	6,577,757
1897	552,342	1,493,515			
1898	600,894	1,847,796	Total	12,395,731	48,043,407

Digitized by Google

The quantity and value of each grade or variety of phosphate rock produced in Florida from 1903 to 1907, inclusive, based upon reports of marketed material, is shown in the following table:

Phosphate rock marketed in Florida, 1902–1907, classified by grades, in long tons.

Year.	Hard rock.		Land pebble.		River pebble.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	412,876	$1,988,243	390,882	$885,425	56,578	$113,156	860,336	$2,986,824
1904	531,087	2,672,184	460,834	1,102,993	81,030	199,127	1,072,951	3,974,304
1905	577,672	2,993,732	528,567	1,045,113	87,847	213,000	1,194,106	4,251,845
1906	567,598	3,440,276	675,444	2,029,202	41,463	116,100	1,304,506	5,585,578
1907	646,156	4,065,375	675,024	2,376,261	36,185	136,121	1,357,365	6,577,757

Nearly all of the Florida hard rock is exported. The shipments of Florida hard-rock phosphates from 1902 to 1907, inclusive, as reported by Messrs. Auchincloss Brothers, have been as follows:

Shipments of Florida hard-rock phosphate, 1902–1907, in long tons.

1902	492,610	1905	585,491
1903	467,872	1906	565,953
1904	494,044	1907	597,963

These shipments have gone to Germany, Holland, England, Belgium, Norway and Sweden, and Austria.

SOUTH CAROLINA.

There was a considerable increase in the production of South Carolina phosphate rock during the year. Since 1893 the production has been steadily decreasing, except in 1898 and 1904, during which years there was a small increase. In 1907 the production was 257,221 tons, valued at $980,867, as compared with 223,675 tons, valued at $817,068, in 1906—an increase of 33,546 tons, or about 15 per cent. The production of land rock increased 38,174 tons, while that of river rock decreased 4,628 tons. The price of land rock was $3.87 in 1907, as compared with $3.74 in 1906; that of river rock was $3.36 in 1907, as compared with $3.15 in 1906. The average price of South Carolina rock in 1907 was $3.81, against $3.65 in 1906, a gain of 4.4 per cent. South Carolina furnished 11.4 per cent of the entire United States production in 1907.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the total tonnage and value of phosphate rock marketed in South Carolina since 1867. Values are estimated for the years 1867 to 1880 at $5 per ton.

Production of marketed phosphate rock in South Carolina, 1867–1907, in long tons.

Year ending—	Quantity.	Value.	Year ending—	Quantity.	Value.
May 31—			Dec. 31—Continued.		
1867	6		1888	448,567	$2,018,552
1868	12,262		1889	541,645	2,892,276
1869	31,958		1890	463,998	2,875,605
1870	65,241		1891	475,506	2,948,138
1871	74,188		1892	394,228	1,877,709
1872	58,760		1893	502,764	2,157,014
1873	79,203	$7,248,380	1894	450,108	1,745,576
1874	109,340		1895	431,975	1,411,032
1875	122,790		1896	402,423	1,181,649
1876	132,478		1897	358,280	986,572
1877	163,000		1898	399,884	1,107,272
1878	210,322		1899	356,650	1,078,099
1879	199,365		1900	329,173	1,041,970
1880	190,763		1901	321,181	961,840
1881	266,734	1,980,259	1902	313,365	919,725
1882	332,077	1,992,462	1903	258,540	783,803
1883	378,380	2,270,280	1904	270,806	861,317
1884	431,779	2,374,784	1905	270,225	878,169
1885	395,403	2,339,468	1906	223,675	817,068
Dec. 31—			1907	257,221	980,867
1885	277,789	1,805,629			
1886	430,549	1,848,939	Total	11,912,959	53,221,272
1887	480,558	1,836,818			

These are corrected figures and show a total production of 11,912,959 tons, with a total value of $53,221,272.

The following table gives the quantity and value of each variety of phosphate rock marketed in South Carolina from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Phosphate rock marketed in South Carolina, 1903–1907, classified by grades, in long tons.

Year.	Land rock.		River rock.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	233,540	$721,303	25,000	$62,500	258,540	$783,803
1904	258,806	830,117	12,000	31,200	270,806	861,317
1905	234,676	774,447	35,549	103,722	270,225	878,169
1906	190,180	711,447	33,495	105,621	223,675	817,068
1907	228,354	883,965	28,867	96,902	257,221	980,867

TENNESSEE.

The year 1907 showed a larger production of phosphate rock in Tennessee than ever before. The total output was 638,612 tons, valued at $3,047,836. This is a gain of 90,935 tons in quantity and of $899,845 in value over 1906, when the production was 547,677 tons, valued at $2,147,991. This represents a gain of 16.6 per cent in production, notwithstanding a severe car shortage from August to October. The value of white rock in 1907 as compared with 1906 increased from $3.90 to $4.89; of blue rock from $3.22 to $3.65 and of brown rock from $3.97 to $4.85. The average price per ton of all phosphate rock increased from $3.92 to $4.77, a gain of 21.6 per cent. In 1907 Tennessee furnished 28.2 per cent of the entire production of the

Digitized by Google

United States. The brown rock constituted in 1907 over 93 per cent of the total Tennessee output.

The total tonnage and value of phosphate rock marketed in Tennessee since the beginning of production in 1894 are shown in the following table:

Production of marketed phosphate rock in Tennessee, 1894–1907, in long tons.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity.	Value.
1894	19,188	$67,158	1902	390,799	$1,206,647
1895	38,515	82,160	1903	460,530	1,543,567
1896	26,157	57,370	1904	530,571	1,745,054
1897	128,723	193,115	1905	482,859	1,633,389
1898	308,107	498,392	1906	547,677	2,147,991
1899	424,109	1,177,160	1907	638,612	3,047,836
1900	454,491	1,328,707			
1901	409,653	1,192,090	Total	4,859,991	15,920,636

The following table shows the tonnage and value of each grade of Tennessee phosphate marketed from 1905 to 1907, inclusive:

Phosphate rock marketed in Tennessee, 1905–1907, classified by grades, in long tons.

Year.	Brown rock.		Blue rock.		White rock.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1905	438,139	$1,509,748	44,031	$121,486	689	$2,155	482,859	$1,633,389
1906	510,705	2,027,917	35,669	114,997	1,303	5,077	547,677	2,147,991
1907	594,594	2,880,904	38,993	142,382	5,025	24,550	638,612	3,047,836

Auchincloss Brothers give the shipments of Tennessee phosphate rock by water from Pensacola, Norfolk, and Newport News, from 1903 to 1907, as follows:

Shipments of Tennessee phosphate rock, 1903–1907, from Pensacola, Norfolk, and Newport News, in long tons.

1903	111,915	1906	98,846
1904	122,964	1907	95,589
1905	99,925		

Practically all of these shipments have gone to foreign ports.

OTHER STATES.

No production of phosphate has been reported from North Carolina since 1903, nor from Pennsylvania since 1904. Arkansas showed a considerable increase over 1906, although the output is still small. Idaho showed a slight decrease, and Utah entered the list for the first time. The last two States will probably soon show increased activity.

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS.

The following table shows the imports of fertilizers of all kinds into the United States for the years 1903–1907, inclusive:

Fertilizers imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1903–1907, in long tons.

Year.	Guano.		Kieserite and kainite.		Apatite, bone dust, crude phosphates, and other substances used only for manure.		Total value.
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	
1903	21,985	$252,132	158,313	$773,758	246,042	$2,231,575	$3,257,465
1904	37,127	498,702	218,957	1,050,082	243,130	2,455,618	4,004,402
1905	27,104	379,667	351,053	1,850,622	197,115	2,450,835	4,681,124
1906	23,222	322,766	334,843	1,790,969	211,274	2,598,451	4,712,186
1907	30,287	400,004	346,266	2,526,584	194,121	2,579,843	5,506,431

WORLD'S PRODUCTION.

The world's production of phosphate rock for the years 1904 to 1906, inclusive, is given in the following table:

World's production of phosphate rock, 1904–1906, by countries, in metric tons.

Country.	1904.		1905.		1906.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Algeria	343,317	$1,325,104	334,784	$1,225,126	333,531	$965,600
Aruba (Dutch West Indies)	23,128	(a)	23,307	(a)	26,138	(a)
Belgium	202,480	252,263	193,305	332,292	152,140	282,612
Canada	832	4,590	1,179	8,425	680	5,500
Christmas Island (Straits Settlements)	72,905	(a)	99,519	(a)	92,010	(a)
France	423,521	1,909,859	476,720	2,093,118	469,408	1,872,000
Norway	1,456	19,564	2,522	33,768	3,482	46,524
Redonda (British West Indies)	1,729	10,498				
Spain	3,305	19,136	1,370	7,295	1,300	7,592
Sweden	2,929	6,279				
Tunis	455,197	1,582,165	521,731	1,812,493	796,000	2,304,400
United Kingdom	59	423				
United States	1,904,418	6,580,875	1,978,345	6,763,403	2,114,252	8,579,437

[a] Value not reported. [b] Statistics not yet available.

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——42

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

SALT AND BROMINE.

By W. C. PHALEN.

SALT.

PRODUCTION.

In 1907 the quantity of salt produced in the United States was 29,704,128 barrels of 280 pounds, valued at $7,439,551; in 1906 the production reported was 28,172,380 barrels, valued at $6,658,350—an increased output for 1907 of 1,531,748 barrels in quantity and of $781,201 in value.

These quantities expressed on a tonnage basis represent an output of 3,944,133 short tons in 1906, and of 4,158,578 short tons in 1907, an increase during 1907 of 214,445 short tons.

In 1906 the average net value was 23.634 cents per barrel, or $1.69 per short ton; in 1907 the average net value was 25.046 cents per barrel, or $1.79 per short ton, an increase for 1907 of 1.412 cents per barrel, or 10 cents per ton.

The following table shows the quantity and value of salt reported as produced in the United States from 1893 to 1907:

Production and value of salt in the United States, 1893–1907.

1893..barrels..	11,897,208	$4,154,668	1901..barrels..	20,566,661	$6,617,449
1894....do....	12,968,417	4,739,285	1902....do....	23,849,231	5,668,636
1895....do....	13,669,649	4,423,084	1903....do....	18,968,089	5,286,988
1896....do....	13,850,726	4,040,839	1904....do....	22,030,002	6,021,222
1897....do....	15,973,202	4,920,020	1905....do....	25,966,122	6,095,922
1898....do....	17,612,634	6,212,554	1906....do....	28,172,380	6,658,350
1899....do....	19,708,614	6,867,467	1907....do....	29,704,128	7,439,551
1900....do....	20,869,342	6,944,603			

PRODUCTION OF SALT BY GRADES AND STATES.

Production by grades.—For convenience salt is classified according to the grades by which it is sold by the producer, the grades being determined by the amount of refining, the methods employed in refining, and the purposes for which the salt is used. These grades are: "Table and dairy," "common fine," "common coarse," "packers," "solar," "rock," "milling," "brine," and "other grades." The "table and dairy" salt includes extra fine and fancy grades prepared for family use, and all grades artificially dried, used for butter and cheese making, and such special brands. Under "common fine" salt are included all other grades of fine salt of first quality not artificially dried, such as those known to the trade as "C. F.," "No. 1 F," "anthracite," etc. "Common coarse" salt includes all grades coarser than "common fine" made by artificial heat, such as "steam coarse," "No. 1 coarse," "pan solar," "G. A.," "Liverpool ground," "C. C.," etc. By "packers" salt is meant those grades

Digitized by Google

prepared for the purpose of curing fish, meats, etc. "Coarse solar" includes all coarse salt made by solar evaporation. "Rock" salt includes all salt mined and shipped without special preparation. "Mill" salt is that used in gold and silver mills, and "other grades" includes all low-grade or No. 2 salt used in salting cattle and for fertilizers, track purposes, etc. "Brine" includes all salt liquor used in the manufacture of soda ash, sodium bicarbonate, sodium hydrate (caustic soda), and other sodium salts or brine sold without being evaporated to dryness.

The following table shows the salt production of the United States by grades during the last five years:

Production of salt, by grades, in the United States, 1903–1907, in barrels.

Year.	Table and dairy.	Common fine.	Common coarse.	Packers.	Solar.
1903	2,441,908	6,351,855	1,829,460	270,170	1,743,101
1904	2,508,408	6,819,109	2,604,981	96,130	1,189,393
1905	2,380,808	6,818,690	2,724,769	327,192	903,143
1906	2,923,044	6,483,937	2,550,209	452,490	1,080,591
1907	3,537,157	7,084,638	2,055,054	422,324	882,929

Year.	Rock.	Milling.	Other grades.	Brine.	Total production.	Total value.
1903	3,175,521	37,657	3,118,417	(a)	18,968,089	$5,286,988
1904	4,369,141	349,421	86,469	4,006,950	22,030,002	6,021,222
1905	4,733,765	.....	207,824	7,869,931	25,966,122	6,095,922
1906	4,873,526	.....	234,903	9,573,680	28,172,380	6,658,350
1907	5,809,328	.....	110,227	9,222,471	29,704,128	7,439,551

a Included under "Other grades."

From this table it is evident that the finer grades have shown a substantial increase in quantity from 1906 to 1907, while the coarser grades, except rock salt, have decreased in quantity.

Production by States.—The following table gives the production and value of the salt produced in the United States from 1904 to 1907, inclusive, by States:

Production and value of salt, 1904–1907, by States, in barrels.

State.	1904.		1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
New York	8,600,656	$2,101,568	8,359,121	$2,167,931	8,978,630	$2,098,686	9,642,178	$2,335,150
Michigan	5,425,904	1,579,206	9,492,173	1,851,332	9,936,802	2,018,760	10,786,630	2,062,357
Ohio	2,455,829	478,523	2,526,558	565,946	3,236,785	789,237	3,851,243	979,078
Kansas	2,161,819	717,101	2,098,585	576,139	2,198,837	681,022	2,667,459	962,334
Louisiana	1,095,850	320,000	1,055,186	303,507	1,179,528	268,005	1,157,621	226,892
California	821,557	205,435	664,099	188,330	806,788	291,528	626,693	302,940
West Virginia	575,000	66,470	202,151	74,063	200,055	57,584	156,147	76,527
Texas	376,695	149,246	444,832	142,993	360,733	170,559	356,086	226,540
Utah	253,829	321,301	177,342	135,465	262,212	169,635	345,557	199,779
Idaho	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	1,574	1,867	1,600	2,040
Nevada	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	11,249	6,420	6,457	3,654
Oklahoma	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	9,893	4,965	800	910
Other States	262,863	82,372	b 946,075	90,216	c 989,294	100,082	d 105,657	61,350
Total	22,030,002	6,021,222	25,966,122	6,095,922	28,172,380	6,658,350	29,704,128	7,439,551

a Included in other States.
b Virginia, Pennsylvania, Oklahoma, Nevada, New Mexico, Massachusetts, and Idaho.
c Includes Virginia, Pennsylvania, New Mexico, and Massachusetts.
d Includes Pennsylvania, New Mexico, and Massachusetts.

Digitized by Google

When value of product alone is considered, this table shows that New York still occupies the leading position in the salt industry. In and since 1905 Michigan has produced a larger quantity of salt than New York, but the average net price in the former State is so much less than in New York that the difference in production is not sufficient to compensate for the difference in value per barrel. So far as both production and value go, the nine leading States maintained in 1907 the same order as in 1906. Louisiana in both years produced more salt than California, but the output from the latter State had a greater value.

It will be noted that in increase of production the year 1907 did not keep pace with the other years since 1903, but in spite of that the total value showed a substantial increase, owing to the higher prices received. There was a healthy growth in the industry in New York, Michigan, and Kansas. Utah just about held her own, the increase in quantity for 1907 being practically the same as in 1906. Though there was a larger production in Ohio, the increase did not equal that reported for 1906. In California, West Virginia, Texas, Louisiana, Nevada, and Oklahoma, there was a decreased production, coupled with an advance in value in the first three States mentioned. In general it may be said that the increase in the value is due to higher price of labor and increased cost of supplies. In California, however, various local factors haye combined to produce a shortage, and thus to raise prices. These factors are considered in the description of the salt industry in that State.

It was reported[a] that an understanding has been reached between one of the leading salt producers of New York and certain independent manufacturers regarding the future regulation of the market for evaporated salt. This action was taken on account of the higher cost of labor and supplies as well as on account of overproduction. As a result prices were advanced from 50 cents to $1 per ton from the low figures which prevailed in the early fall, when sharp cutting in prices was in progress. Notwithstanding this advance, quotations during October were still below the top level of the preceding year. Incidentally a policy of retrenchment was inaugurated and various establishments reduced their working forces. As is customary during the fall months, the demand for salt showed a falling off, which applied more particularly to rock salt. The consumption of this grade of salt during 1907 was about 25 per cent higher than in 1906. The demand for crude and evaporated salt was not sufficient to keep pace with the volume of production.

The comparatively small average price per barrel in some States during 1907, as in the two preceding years, is accounted for by the large quantity of brine used in chemical works which is not concentrated into salt. The average value of the dry salt obtained from this brine, according to the principal producers, is about 5 cents per barrel.

Production by States and grades.—The following table shows the grades of salt produced in the different States. Brine and other grades are combined in order to conceal individual production of dry salt obtained from brine.

[a] Journal of Commerce as cited in Eng. and Min. Jour., October 19, 1907.

Digitized by Google

Production of salt, by States and grades, in the United States in 1907, in barrels.

State.	Table and dairy.		Common fine.		Common coarse.		Packers.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
California	233,507	$145,001			12,293	$9,169	70,479	$24,609
Idaho	100	240	214	$300	107	150		
Kansas	121,727	90,245	1,297,907	613,295				
Louisiana								
Michigan	657,509	392,641	3,601,270	914,154	1,743,840	471,378	119,459	48,456
Nevada					6,457	3,654		
New York	1,219,357	658,825	1,118,164	420,645	162,078	65,345	82,057	32,464
Ohio	1,110,678	463,986	1,170,043	338,073	127,443	43,058	150,279	68,187
Oklahoma			786	900				
Texas	78,000	57,420	262,357	159,561	2,757	1,314		
Utah	68,279	98,170	25,750	19,100	79	80	50	81
West Virginia	48,000	27,232	108,147	49,295				
Other States[a]			100,000	60,000				
Total	3,537,157	1,933,700	7,684,638	2,581,323	2,055,054	594,148	422,324	173,856

State.	Solar.		Rock.		Other and brine.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
California	300,550	$117,997	7,857	$5,150	2,007	$954	626,693	$302,940
Idaho			1,179	1,350			1,600	2,040
Kansas			1,246,536	258,344	1,289	450	2,667,459	962,334
Louisiana			1,157,621	226,892			1,157,621	226,892
Michigan					4,064,552	235,729	10,786,630	2,062,357
Nevada							6,457	3,654
New York	415,979	145,586	3,291,507	827,196	3,353,036	179,089	9,642,178	2,335,150
Ohio					1,292,800	65,774	3,851,243	979,078
Oklahoma					14	10	800	910
Texas	12,086	7,868			886	377	356,086	226,540
Utah	134,014	40,795	104,628	28,099	12,757	13,454	345,557	199,779
West Virginia							156,147	76,527
Other States[a]	300	600			5,357	750	105,657	61,350
Total	862,929	312,846	5,809,328	1,347,031	9,332,698	496,587	29,704,128	7,439,551

[a] Includes Massachusetts, New Mexico, and Pennsylvania.

THE SALT INDUSTRY BY STATES.

The tables show that salt is produced in the United States on a commercial scale in fourteen States and one Territory, namely, California, Idaho, Kansas, Louisiana, Massachusetts, Michigan, Nevada, New Mexico, New York, Ohio, Oklahoma, Pennsylvania, Texas, Utah, and West Virginia. A description of the conditions of the industry in these States and Territory follows:

California.—California ranked fifth as a salt-producing State in 1907, with an output of 626,693 barrels or 87,737 short tons, valued at $302,940, an average of 48 cents per barrel as compared with 36 cents per barrel in 1906, or $3.45 per ton as compared with $2.58 per ton in 1906. This is a decrease of 180,095 barrels or 25,213 short tons in quantity. The value, however, increased $11,412 over the value in 1906. The reasons for this increase are as follows: In 1907, as in 1906, the salt industry in California was disturbed by excessive rains and floods. Practically all the salt in the State is produced in Alameda, San Mateo, San Bernardino, San Diego, and Los Angeles counties, and by far the greater part of the production is obtained by solar evaporation, which consists in taking the water from ocean or bay or tributary streams and transferring it from one vat to another until sufficient water is evaporated and the salt is crystallized out, when

Digitized by Google

it is drained and piled into heaps containing quantities varying from 100 to 2,000 tons. During the winter of 1907 many of the principal producers, especially in San Mateo and Alameda counties, reported excessive losses, due to breaks in the levees during the high tides. The water is reported to have washed away a great deal of the "pickle," and also to have dissolved considerable salt in the piles. It is further reported that the waters in San Francisco Bay at no time during the summer contained more than 7 per cent saline matter in solution, and in some cases not more than one-third the usual crop was obtained. Barely enough salt has been made by some firms to last into July of the current year, when new salt must be put upon the market—a very unusual condition of affairs. The floods, with the consequent shortage in production and increased cost in cleansing the pans and the increased cost of labor and fuel, where fuel is used, have caused an abnormal increase in the price, which at times has been quoted as high as $4 a ton.

As in 1906, there was a tendency in 1907 toward consolidation in the California salt industry. Among the new operations the Crystal Salt Company, with works at Amboy, San Bernardino County, has installed a plant to make salt from brine.

The localities of output in California were Newark, Alvarado, Mount Eden, and Russells (Haywards), in Alameda County; Redwood City and Leslie, in San Mateo County; Long Beach, in Los Angeles County; near San Diego, in San Diego County; and in Marin and Colusa counties.

Idaho.—The production reported from Idaho in 1907 amounted to 1,600 barrels, valued at $2,040, as compared with a production in 1906 of 1,574 barrels, valued at $1,867. The industry is, therefore, small and practically stationary. The production came from Bear Lake and Bannock counties, in the southeastern part of the State, near the State line. The salt is produced by a few small operators, by the open-pan process, in which the heat is applied directly.

Kansas.—Kansas ranked fourth in the list of salt-producing States in 1907, maintaining the same relative position that it had in 1906. The production for the year was 2,667,459 barrels or 373,444 short tons, valued at $962,334. In comparison with the output in 1906 of 2,198,837 barrels or 307,837 short tons, valued at $681,022, this is an increase for the year 1907 of 468,622 barrels or 65,607 short tons in quantity and of $281,312 in value. The average price in 1907 was 36 cents per barrel, or $2.58 per ton, a considerable increase over the corresponding prices for 1906, which were, respectively, 31 cents per barrel and $2.21 per ton.

The localities where salt is produced commercially in Kansas are Hutchinson, Reno County; Lyons and Sterling, Rice County; Kanopolis and Ellsworth, Ellsworth County; Anthony, Harper County; and Kingman, Kingman County. Most of the firms engaged in the salt industry use the grainer and open-pan processes, employing steam in the evaporation; but a few manufacturers apply the heat directly.

Louisiana.—The rock salt mined in Louisiana is from Iberia Parish, the output in 1907 being 1,157,621 barrels or 162,067 short tons, valued at $226,892, as compared with 1,179,528 barrels or 165,134 tons in 1906, valued at $268,005—a decrease in 1907 of 21,907 barrels or 3,067 short tons in quantity and of $41,113 in value.

Digitized by Google

For detailed descriptions of the Louisiana salt deposits the reader should consult the works cited in the bibliography at the end of the chapter.

Massachusetts.—The small quantity of salt produced in Massachusetts is obtained by evaporation of sea water near Buzzards Bay, but the industry was discontinued in 1907.

Michigan.—For the last few years Michigan has produced a greater quantity of salt than any other State in the Union, but the value of the output has been less than that of the somewhat smaller quantity produced in New York. In 1907 the output of Michigan was 10,786,630 barrels or 1,510,128 short tons, valued at $2,062,357; in 1906 the quantity produced was 9,936,802 barrels or 1,391,522 short tons, valued at $2,018,760; an increase in 1907 of 849,828 barrels or 118,606 short tons in quantity and of $43,597 in value.

The deposits of this State are beds of rock salt exploited by means of wells. The artificial brine is converted into salt mostly by the use of steam in the vacuum-pan and grainer processes, or is used directly by chemical works in the manufacture of sodium salts. The commercial localities are Ludington, Mason County; Saginaw, Carrollton, and St. Charles, Saginaw County; Manistee, Filer City, and Eastlake, Manistee County; Marine City, St. Clair, and Port Huron, St. Clair County; Wyandotte, Ecorse, and near Detroit, in Wayne County; Midland, Midland County; and Bay City, Bay County.

Nevada.—The commercial output of salt in Nevada is procured from Washoe and Churchill counties, and is obtained from brine by solar evaporation. During the year the old vats at Buffalo Salt Works, Washoe County, were dug out and repairs were made to the works. It is reported that Messrs. William Sulzer and R. W. Wylie are developing a deposit of salt at Sandy Springs, 22 miles from Fallon, Churchill County.

New Mexico.—Torrance County furnishes the only commercial salt reported from this Territory. The salt is obtained from brine by solar evaporation.

New York.—This State ranks first in the value of salt production but second in the quantity of output, being exceeded in the latter respect by Michigan. In 1907 the production of New York was 9,642,178 barrels or 1,349,905 short tons, valued at $2,335,150; and in 1906 it was 8,978,630 barrels or 1,257,008 short tons, valued at $2,098,686—an increase in 1907 of 663,548 barrels or 92,897 short tons in quantity and of $236,464 in value.

The salt produced in New York State[a] includes rock salt and the various varieties of brine salt known as "coarse solar," "common fine," "table," "agricultural," and "packers" salt. In addition to the salt that is used as such, the figures of production of the State include the value of the brine that is converted into commercial soda products, as, for instance, by the Solvay Process Company at Solvay, near Syracuse.

Solar salt is made almost entirely in Onondaga County, and Syracuse has long been the center of the industry, which dates back more than one hundred years. The natural brine from which the salt is obtained contains from 17 to 20 per cent sodium chloride. This appears to be stored in glacial gravels and is thought to have been

[a] Newland, D. H., Report on the mining and quarry industry: Bull. New York State Museum No. 112, 1907, pp. 54-55.

Digitized by Google

formed by the circulation of underground waters through saline beds. Most of the wells are located on the Onondaga Reservation, under State control, and the brine is supplied to individual operators at a fixed charge. Manufacturers of brine salt in other parts of the State obtain their supply from wells driven into the rock salt; water is introduced into the wells and then pumped up after nearly complete saturation. By this means a brine carrying about 25 per cent sodium chloride is obtained. The Tompkins County salt is thus obtained from deposits exceeding 2,000 feet in depth.

A description of the technology of salt mining in Tompkins County, as practiced by the Remington Salt Company, has been recently given by Charles S. Palmer,[a] and is in part as follows:

The salt beds from which the supply is obtained are two in number, each about 40 feet thick, separated from each other by a layer of slate 8 feet thick, and lying about 2,000 feet in depth below the level of Lake Cayuga. The borings (which were driven with frames much resembling the common oil derricks) carry a double-walled casing. In the outer jacket of this casing (which is 8 or 10 inches in diameter) water is forced down under pressure to the top of the upper salt bed. The inner tube of the casing (which is 3½ inches in diameter) extends nearly to the bottom of the lower salt stratum. Thus the salt is dissolved by the water from the outer jacket and a saturated solution is formed; this is forced up the center tube from the bottom of the deposit. The water (taken from Lake Cayuga) falls to the top of the salt bed, accumulates a large subterranean lake of strong brine, and gradually sinks, to be raised as stated. This brine has a specific gravity of 1.3, and consists of one-third salt and two-thirds water. The hydrostatic pressure of the water column in the outer jacket is equal only to about two-thirds of the pressure in the inner cylinder of the casing, so that the brine practically has to be raised through the difference (700 feet) by extra pressure carried by the water forced down through the outer casing, for the salt deposit is in a closed cavity.

The strong brine when raised to the surface is led directly to large settling and storage tanks high on the hillside. Here the brine is clarified by the addition of a little lime, which precipitates some impurity as insoluble sediment. These brine tanks are also supplied with steam coils (supplied with exhaust steam from the power house as described) which heats the brine to about 90° F. before it is concentrated in the mill proper.

In the mill the brine flows, by gravity, from the storage tanks to simple 30-ton vacuum pans; these contain in the lower part 1,700 (4 foot by 2 inch) pipes, carrying exhaust steam. The vacuum is maintained by pumps actuated by live steam.

The clarified and warmed brine is fed in at the top of the vacuum pan in a constant stream, is concentrated, and sinks to the bottom of the pan as a thick mush of fine crystals. This salt mush is raised by a bucket elevator to the top of the mill, where it is dried in centrifugals (1,200 pounds of salt at a charge). It is then dropped into hoppers which convey it to a "kiln drier"—a rotating iron cylinder supplied with steam coils and a current of dry air. After this the salt is passed through a 20-mesh screen, the coarse part being a very small fraction. The salt is prepared in quality of table fineness, most of which will pass a 40-mesh opening. It is quoted at $3 or $4 per short ton, plus the cost of packing in bag or barrel. The waste residue from the centrifugals is thrown into the lake, as it carries no valuable bittern (bromide or iodide) and is not suitable for being used over again.

The plant is provided not only with the vacuum-pan equipment, but also with shallow open-evaporation tanks of wood carrying 6 or 8 inch steam pipes (the Michigan system). In this open-tank system, the size of the crystal grain can be controlled, and various grades are made depending on the size of the grain; but in the centrifugals the size of the grain can not be controlled, and it often varies considerably, without warning and under apparently the same circumstances. In general, the finer-grained grades are made in the pans.

The localities producing in 1907 were the Onondaga district in Onondaga County, near Syracuse; Ithaca, Tompkins County; Watkins Glen and Ludlowville, Schuyler County; Perry, Rock Glen, Silver Springs, and Warsaw, Wyoming County; Le Roy, Genesee County; Retsof, Cuylerville, and Piffard, Livingston County.

[a] Eng. and Min. Jour., June 30, 1906.

Digitized by Google

Ohio.—Ohio ranked third in the value of salt production in 1907, maintaining the same relative position that it has had for several years. The production for 1907 was 3,851,243 barrels, or 539,174 short tons, valued at $979,078. This output, compared with 3,236,785 barrels, or 453,150 short tons, valued at $789,237, in 1906, shows an increase in 1907 of 614,458 barrels, or 86,024 short tons, in quantity and of $189,841 in value.

A very complete description of the salt deposits, together with their historical development and present modes of working, has been recently published by J. A. Bownocker,[a] from which the following notes have been compiled.

The salt production in Ohio is confined to the eastern part of the State, and comes from two districts—the northeastern district, comprising Cuyahoga, Medina, Summit, and Wayne counties, and the southeastern district, in which are included Meigs and Morgan counties.

In southeastern Ohio, Meigs County is by far the more important producer, having produced more than all the other counties in this part of the State combined. Pomeroy is the center of the industry.

The surface rocks in the Ohio Valley near Pomeroy lie at the summit of the Conemaugh formation, formerly known as the Lower Barren Coal Measures. The depth of the wells in the region has undergone great variation. At first they were shallow but were later extended to greater depths as the supply of brine became exhausted near the surface. When the supply from these deeper wells proved inadequate they were sunk to greater depths.

When drilling first began in Ohio the water in the wells is said to have risen nearly to their heads, and in some cases to have actually overflowed. As pumping progressed the reservoirs of brine were lowered, and at the same time the tubing was extended deeper into the wells, the tubing following the brine in its descent. The density of the brine has increased in the direction of the dip of the rocks—that is, to the southeast. The quantity of brine that has been taken from these rocks is enormous and is much more than the capacity of the rocks at any one time. This great excess has doubtless been derived from surrounding territory. The brine-bearing strata dip toward Pomeroy from the northwest, and as the brine has been removed from the wells the supply has been renewed from the rocks lying at higher levels to the northwest. The brine was doubtless once a part of the ocean, and as the sand or gravel now comprising the salt-bearing rocks was deposited on the ocean floor, sea water filled the spaces between the grains and pebbles, and has remained since in that position. It must be borne in mind, however, that the Pomeroy brines were probably very near the shore, perhaps within a land-locked sea, and hence might vary considerably from those in the open ocean. This fact explains the presence of the relatively large quantities of bromides and iodides, since these substances are contained in certain marine plants. It is possible that conditions were very favorable for these plants in the early sea in the vicinity of Pomeroy.

In northeastern Ohio the salt industry is of recent origin, but its development has been rapid. Though plants are established in four counties, namely, Cuyahoga, Summit, Medina, and Wayne, the

[a] Bull. Geol. Survey Ohio No. 8, 1906.

Digitized by Google

salt deposits are not confined to this territory. The salt-bearing beds are known to extend as far east as Cortland, Trumbull County, but the southern limit of the salt deposits is unknown, from the fact that the salt-bearing beds lie very deep and have not been reached by drill. The western limit also is not definitely known, though it is known not to extend as far as Sandusky.

For the description of the technology connected with the salt industry, the reader is referred to the publication cited above and to the bibliography at the end of this chapter.

Oklahoma.—The small production from Oklahoma comes from near Ferguson, Blaine County.

Pennsylvania.—The output from Pennsylvania was from Pittsburg, Allegheny County.

Texas.—The output of salt reported from Texas in 1907 increased in value but decreased in quantity. In 1906 the output was 360,733 barrels or 50,502 short tons, valued at $170,559; in 1907 it was 356,086 barrels or 49,852 short tons, valued at $226,540—a decrease for 1907 of 4,647 barrels or 650 short tons in quantity, and an increase of $55,981 in value. The average price was 64 cents per barrel or $4.54 per ton in 1907, as compared with 47 cents per barrel or $3.38 per ton in 1906.

The commercially producing localities are Grand Saline, Van Zandt County; Colorado, Mitchell County; Palestine, Anderson County; and Grand Falls, Crane County. The output was obtained from brine by simple solar evaporation or by grainer process.

There are many salt lakes or salines throughout Texas from which much salt is taken annually by ranchmen. Some of this salt yields the owner of the lake a certain revenue, but much of it is to be had simply for the labor of getting it out. Although no report of this output reaches the United States Geological Survey, it is known that large quantities are taken out annually. Such salt lakes dry up after rains and leave a crust of salt varying from one-fourth to 1½ inches thick, which is raked up, loaded on wagons, and carted away. A large quantity of such salt annually goes to waste simply because there are no facilities for marketing it.

Utah.—There was an increase in both quantity and value of the salt produced in Utah in 1907. The output in 1906 was 262,212 barrels or 36,710 short tons, valued at $169,635; in 1907 the output was 345,557 barrels or 48,378 short tons, valued at $199,779—an increase in 1907 of 83,345 barrels or 11,668 short tons in quantity and of $30,144 in value.

The salt is obtained from brine by solar evaporation, chiefly in the neighborhood of Great Salt Lake, Salt Lake County. Brine is also produced at Nephi City, Juab County. Other salt-producing localities are near Gunnison, Sanpete County; in Sevier County; in Millard County; and at Withee Junction, Weber County.

Virginia.—No production of salt was reported from this State for the year 1907. Salt was formerly produced from brine in Virginia, but the brine has recently been used entirely for chemical purposes. Salt is obtained at Saltville, Smyth County, but the Mathiesen Alkali Works have recently discontinued selling salt and have concentrated their attention on other articles. For years the salt produced at Saltville has been favorably known throughout the Southern States and used in immense quantities. It is intended at an early date to complete a plant for a modern vacuum-pan process of manufacture, which

Digitized by Google

will enable the Mathiesen Company to resume the salt business under more favorable circumstances.[a]

West Virginia.—The salt output from this State in 1907 came from near Malden, Kanawha County, and Hartford and Mason, Mason County.

DOMESTIC CONSUMPTION.

The following table shows the increase in the proportion of salt produced in the United States entering into domestic consumption. Of the total consumption of salt in the United States the quantity of domestic production used has increased from 63.5 per cent in 1880 to 96.6 per cent in 1907, and the consumption of salt imported into the United States has decreased from 36.5 per cent of the total in 1880 to 3.4 per cent in 1907, this being 0.9 per cent less than in 1906. The actual consumption in 1907 was 30,546,967 barrels, while in 1880 the actual consumption was but 9,384,263 barrels. The production in the United States in 1880 was 5,961,060 barrels, and the imports amounted to 3,427,639 barrels. In 1907 the production had increased to 29,704,128 barrels and the imports had decreased to 1,062,851 barrels, which importation was considerably less than that of 1906.

Supply of salt for domestic consumption, 1880–1906, in barrels.

Source.	1880.	1890.	1900.	1906.	1907.
Domestic production	5,961,060	8,876,991	20,869,342	28,172,380	29,704,128
Imports	3,427,639	1,838,024	1,427,921	1,247,367	1,062,851
Total	9,388,699	10,715,015	22,297,263	29,419,747	30,766,979
Exports	4,436	17,597	53,650	242,774	220,012
Domestic consumption	9,384,263	10,697,418	22,243,613	29,176,973	30,546,967
Increase over preceding year		877,610	1,274,634	2,304,273	1,369,994
Percentage of imports to total consumption	36.5	17.2	6.4	4.3	3.4

IMPORTS.

In 1894 salt was placed on the free list and importations increased to 434,155,708 pounds in 1894 and to 520,411,822 pounds in 1896. In 1897 salt was again made dutiable, and salt in bags, barrels, or other packages is subject to a duty of 12 cents per 100 pounds (33.6 cents per barrel) and salt in bulk is taxed 8 cents per 100 pounds (22.4 cents per barrel). The duty on imported salt in bond used in curing fish taken by licensed vessels engaged in fishing and in curing fish on the navigable waters of the United States or on salt used in curing meats for export may be remitted.

According to figures obtained from the Bureau of Statistics of the Department of Commerce and Labor the quantity and value of the salt imported and entered for consumption in the United States in the last five years is as follows:

Salt imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1903–1907, in pounds.

Year.	In bags, barrels, and other packages.		In bulk.		For the purpose of curing fish.		Total quantity.	Total value.
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.		
1903	72,838,011	$259,029	147,635,246	$134,714	107,487,450	$102,205	327,960,707	$495,948
1904	69,657,850	209,509	143,903,175	135,408	118,718,456	122,837	332,279,481	467,754
1905	73,252,959	247,853	155,091,301	153,914	93,972,951	90,422	322,317,211	492,189
1906	74,228,878	257,592	159,674,675	149,944	115,359,107	101,326	349,262,660	508,862
1907	74,762,435	242,377	115,826,979	108,166	107,008,980	100,739	297,598,394	451,282

[a] Manufacturers' Record, March 5, 1908.

Digitized by Google

From the table it is evident that the imports of salt into the country fell off considerably in 1907; the figures for the year are lower than those for any year of which the Survey has record. In other words, the domestic production is more than ever before nearly able to meet the domestic consumption. The chief decrease is noted in the quantity and value of salt imported in bulk, but there is also a falling off from 1906 in the salt imported for the fisheries industry. There was a slight increase in the quantity of high grade salt imported.

The imports came from the United Kingdom, Italy, British West Indies, and Spain, named in the order of importance. From these four sources over 90 per cent of both quantity and value of the imports were derived.

EXPORTS.

The exports of salt of domestic production from the United States from 1903 to 1907 is shown as follows:

Salt of domestic production exported from the United States, 1903–1907.

1903	pounds..	25,499,630	$95,570	1906 pounds..	67,976,581	$274,627
1904	do....	27,928,090	113,625	1907 do....	61,603,422	232,895
1905	do....	68,475,356	239,223			

The exports of salt have increased greatly since the early part of the present decade. In 1907 there was a slight decrease from the exports in 1906. Most of this salt went to Cuba, Canada, Mexico, and Panama.

WORLD'S PRODUCTION.

In the following table the statistics of salt production in the principal salt-producing countries of the world from 1901 to 1906 are shown as far as statistics are available. The production of Turkey is not included. The industry in that country, as in Austria-Hungary, is a Government monopoly, with no statistics of production published. No statistics are available from Russia since 1903.

The world's salt production, 1901–1906, in short tons.

Year.	United States.		United Kingdom.		France.[a]		German Empire.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1901	2,877,932	$6,617,449	1,997,566	$2,864,950	1,014,093	$2,012,800	1,724,747	$5,064,500
1902	3,339,891	5,668,636	2,121,147	2,805,838	982,479	2,605,800	1,745,226	4,992,600
1903	2,655,533	5,286,988	2,113,431	2,967,676	1,096,017	3,036,930	1,867,296	4,587,767
1904	3,084,200	6,021,222	2,118,629	2,900,375	1,292,557	3,660,052	1,875,733	4,093,122
1905	3,635,257	6,095,922	2,116,699	2,707,622	1,275,361	3,594,818	1,959,401	4,829,496
1906	3,944,133	6,658,350	2,201,293	2,900,983	1,496,923	4,198,329	2,059,096	5,000,823

Year.	Japan.		Italy.		Austria-Hungary.[b]	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1901	761,575	$4,459,245	479,706	$668,982	569,725	$15,556,431
1902	684,330	4,415,145	505,401	711,400	575,936	16,071,930
1903	724,750	4,692,539	538,480	717,466	630,076	16,180,748
1904	773,776	4,852,049	511,827	713,595	595,335	16,024,783
1905	(c)	(c)	492,475	714,859	609,572	17,115,539
1906	(c)	(c)	586,424	1,119,786	[d] 414,465	[d] 9,717,164

[a] Includes product of Algeria.
[b] Government monopoly.
[c] Production and value in 1904 used in making up the total for the world's production in 1905 and 1906.
[d] Hungary not included.

Digitized by Google

The world's salt production, 1901–1906, in short tons—Continued.

Year.	Russia.		Spain.		India.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1901	1,880,438	$3,591,973	380,363	$599,934	1,234,839	$1,821,764
1902	2,035,969	3,984,162	470,057	707,424	1,231,058	2,481,357
1903	1,828,646	3,652,074	471,116	670,247	1,002,221	2,420,260
1904	(a)	(a)	599,292	738,348	1,236,702	2,008,930
1905	(a)	(a)	543,931	736,074	1,336 682	1,981,293
1906	(a)	(a)	597,422	782,407	1,296,674	1,916,092

Year.	Canada.		Other countries.[b]		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1901	59,428	$262,328	541,613	$2,463,670	13,522,025	$45,989,867
1902	63,056	288,581	125,467	970,522	13,880,017	45,613,395
1903	62,452	297,517	477,000	1,106,000	13,674,341	45,858,300
1904	68,777	318,628	584,000	1,543,000	14,569,464	47,537,508
1905	67,340	320,858	442,086	1,841,926	15,071,226	48,442,530
1906	72,697	342,315	[c] 69,004	45,548	15,340,553	41,185,910

[a] Production and value in 1903 used in making up total for world's production in 1904, 1905, and 1906.
[b] Probably 500,000 tons should be added annually for countries not furnishing statistics.
[c] Tunis.

BROMINE.

The bromine industry in the United States is centered in Michigan, Ohio, Pennsylvania, and West Virginia, named according to their relative importance, and the production from these four States is given in the following table:

Production and value of bromine, 1880–1907.

1880	pounds..	404,690	.....	1895	pounds..	517,421	$134,343
1883	do....	301,000	.....	1896	do....	546,580	144,501
1884	do....	281,100	$67,464	1897	do....	487,149	129,094
1885	do....	310,000	89,900	1898	do....	486,979	126,614
1886	do....	428,334	141,350	1899	do....	433,004	108,251
1887	do....	199,087	61,717	1900	do....	521,444	140,790
1888	do....	307,386	95,290	1901	do....	552,043	154,572
1889	do....	418,891	125,667	1902	do....	513,893	128,472
1890	do....	387,847	104,719	1903	do....	598,500	167,580
1891	do....	343,000	54,880	1904	do....	897,100	269,130
1892	do....	379,480	64,502	1905	do....	1,192,758	178,914
1893	do....	348,399	104,520	1906	do....	1,283,250	165,204
1894	do....	379,444	102,450	1907	do....	1,379,496	195,281

In 1907 these States produced 1,379,496 pounds of bromine, valued at $195,281, the average price per pound being a little more than 14 cents. The conditions in the trade were therefore somewhat better than in 1906; for in that year, though there was an increased production of 90,492 pounds, there was a decrease in value of $13,710, and prices fell to an average of 12.8 cents per pound. The value per pound in 1907 is still below that for 1905, namely 15 cents. Prices were extremely low in 1907, and in some cases barely equal to the cost of production. The low prices are in large part, if not wholly, due to the heavy importation of German bromides.

Michigan furnished the greater part of the output of bromine in 1907. According to F. J. H. Merrill,[a] the brines in that State con-

[a] Mineral Resources U. S. for 1905, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1906 pp. 1097–1098.

Digitized by Google

taining bromine in commercial quantities come from the Marshall sandstone, in the "Upper" Carboniferous, and contain from 0.1 to 0.3 per cent of bromine. At Midland and Mount Pleasant, where large quantities of bromine and bromide are made, special processes controlled by patents are in use. The bromine is freed from its usual combination with alkaline bases by means of the electric current. The free bromine is then blown out of the solution by air and absorbed by caustic soda.

Bromine was made as a by-product in 1907 at Pomeroy, Meigs County, Ohio, and at Hartford, Mason County, W. Va., towns about 5 miles apart on the Ohio River, along one of its sharp bends.

The practice in Ohio by which bromine is obtained from brine has been described by Bownocker,[a] and the fundamental chemical principles involved are, so far as known, those usually involved in the manufacture of bromine in the United States. Bownocker's description is as follows:

> After the salt has been removed from the grainers the remaining liquid, known as bittern and having a density of from 35° to 40° B., is run into a tank, where it settles. It is then conducted to a still, the body of which is made of sandstone.
>
> The bittern and chemicals are poured into the still through a funnel-shaped opening in the top, and withdrawn from the still by a small opening in the bottom, after the bromine has been removed. Steam is blown into the still by a small opening in the bottom, producing a temperature reported at about 180° F.
>
> The condenser is simply a rectangular box about 5 feet long, through which pass three lead pipes extending from the still at one end to the bottle which collects the bromine at the other. Cold water is kept running through the box, condensing the bromine.
>
> The bromine exists in the bittern as magnesium bromide ($MgBr_2$), comprising about one-half of 1 per cent of the mass.[b] After bittern has been run into the still and steam turned in, sulphuric acid (H_2SO_4) is added, the proportion being 1 pound of the latter to 20 gallons of the former. This is followed by the addition of potassium chlorate ($KClO_3$), the ratio being 1 pound to 60 gallons of bittern.
>
> The following reaction takes place in the still:
>
> $$3MgBr_2+KClO_3+3H_2SO_4=6Br+KCl+3MgSO_4+3H_2O.$$
>
> The bromine escapes as a gas, but is changed to a liquid in the condenser.
>
> Formerly manganese dioxide (MnO_2) was used in place of the potassium chlorate, the change resulting from the lower cost of the latter.

At Malden, on the Kanawha River, a few miles southeast of Charleston, W. Va., the brine that is used in the manufacture of bromine is obtained from the Pottsville formation, and at Pittsburg it comes from the Pocono.

Bromine is used mostly in the form of alkaline bromides in medicine and photography. In its elementary form it is also used in the manufacture of certain dyes, as a disinfectant, and in certain metallurgical operations.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

The following list contains the titles of the more important recent papers relating to the technology, distribution, and origin of salt:

PAPERS OF GENERAL NATURE.

CHATARD, T. M. The salt-making processes in the United States: Seventh Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, 1888, pp. 491–535.

OCHSENIUS, C. Bildung von Steinsalzlagern: Chem. Zeitung, vol. 11, 1887, pp. 848, 935, 962, and 1549.

[a] Bownocker, J. A., Economic Geology: Bull. Geol. Survey Ohio No. 8, vol. 9, 1906, p. 24.
[b] Geol. Survey Ohio, vol. 6, p. 663.

Digitized by Google

DISTRIBUTION.

California.

BAILEY, GILBERT. The saline deposits of California: Bull. California State Mining Bureau No. 24, 1902, pp. 105–138.

ECKEL, E. C. The salt industry in Utah and California: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 225, 1904, pp. 488–495.

Iowa.

WILDER, F. A. The age and origin of the gypsum of central Iowa: Jour. Geol., vol. 11, 1903, pp. 723–748.

Kansas.

KIRK, M. Z. Kansas salt: Mineral Resources of Kansas, 1898, pp. 68–97.

——— Technology of salt: Mineral Resources of Kansas, 1898, pp. 98–123.

Louisiana.

HILGARD, E. W. The salines of Louisiana: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1882, 1883, pp. 554–565.

LUCAS, A. F. Rock salt in Louisiana: Trans. Amer. Inst. Min. Engrs., vol. 29, 1899, pp. 462–474.

——— The Avery Island Salt Mines and the Joseph Jefferson Salt Deposit: Eng. and Min. Journal, November 14, 1896.

VEATCH, A. C. The Five Islands: Rept. Geol. Survey Louisiana for 1899; special report No. 3, pp. 213–262.

——— The salines of North Louisiana: Rept. Geol. Survey Louisiana for 1902, pp. 47–100.

Michigan.

HUBBARD, L. L. The origin of salt, gypsum, and petroleum: Geol. Survey Michigan, pt. 2, 1895, pp. ix–xxiv.

LANE, A. C. Salt: Rept. of the State Board of the Geol. Survey of Michigan for 1901, 1902, pp. 241–242.

New Mexico.

DARTON, N. H. Zuñi salt deposits, New Mexico: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 260, 1905, pp. 565–566.

New York.

ENGLEHARDT, F. E. The manufacture of salt in the State of New York: Bull. N. Y. State Museum No. 11, 1893, pp. 38–69.

KINDLE, E. M. Salt resources of the Watkins Glen district, N. Y.: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 260, 1905, pp. 567–572.

MERRILL, F. J. H. Salt and gypsum industry of New York: Bull. N. Y. State Museum No. 11, vol. 3, 1893, pp. 1–38.

Ohio.

BOWNOCKER, J. A. Salt deposits and the salt industry in Ohio: Economic Geology, Bull. Geol. Survey Ohio No. 8, vol. 9, 1906.

ROOT, W. J. The manufacture of salt and bromine: Economic Geology, Rept. Geol. Survey Ohio, vol. 6, 1888, pp. 653–670.

Oklahoma.

GOULD, C. N. The Oklahoma salt plains: Trans. Kansas Academy of Sciences, vol. 17, 1899–1900, pp. 181–184.

Texas.

CUMMINS, W. F. Salt in northwestern Texas: Second Ann. Rept. Geol. Survey Texas, 1891, pp. 444–449.

RICHARDSON, G. B. Salt, gypsum, and petroleum in Trans-Pecos, Texas: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 260, 1905, pp. 573–585.

Utah.

ECKEL, E. C. The salt industry in Utah and California: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 225, 1904, pp. 488–495.

Virginia.

ECKEL, E. C. Salt and gypsum deposits of southwestern Virginia: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 213, 1903, pp. 406–416.

Digitized by Google

SULPHUR AND PYRITE.

By W. C. PHALEN.

SULPHUR.

PRODUCTION.

In 1907 sulphur was produced in the United States in Louisiana, Nevada, Wyoming, Utah, and Colorado. The output of each of these States, except Louisiana, was small. The importance of the sulphur industry in America has grown rapidly within the last few years, and the phenomenal production of 294,153 long tons in 1906 was nearly equaled by the production of 293,106 long tons in 1907. A decrease in production was reported from Utah, Nevada, and Wyoming. Louisiana reported an increased production in 1907 as compared with that of 1906, and Colorado, which did not produce any sulphur in 1906, was added to the list of producing States. The value of most of the output during 1907 has been compiled from current market prices in New York, which ranged from $22.125 per long ton during the first nine months of the year to from $19 to $19.50 per ton at its close. From the New York prices the value at the mine has been computed. The total value of $5,142,850 obtained in this manner is an advance over the value for 1906 of $46,172.

The production of the country since 1880 is shown in the following table:

Production of sulphur in the United States, 1880–1907.

1880	long tons	536	$21,000	1894	long tons	446	$20,000
1881	do	536	21,000	1895	do	1,607	42,000
1882	do	536	21,000	1896	do	4,696	87,200
1883	do	893	27,000	1897	do	2,031	45,590
1884	do	446	12,000	1898	do	1,071	32,960
1885	do	638	17,875	1899	do	4,313	107,500
1886	do	2,232	75,000	1900	do	3,147	88,100
1887	do	2,679	100,000	1901	do	[a] 241,691	1,257,879
1888	do			1902	do	[a] 207,874	947,089
1889	do	402	7,850	1903	do	[a] 233,127	1,109,818
1890	do			1904	do	127,292	2,663,760
1891	do	1,071	39,600	1905	do	181,677	3,706,560
1892	do	2,400	80,640	1906	do	294,153	5,096,678
1893	do	1,071	42,000	1907	do	293,106	5,142,850

[a] Includes the production of pyrite.

Digitized by Google

OCCURRENCE.

Louisiana.—The deposits of sulphur in Calcasieu Parish, La., have been referred to the Cretaceous series by Harris and Veatch.[a]

About 1868 the Louisiana Oil Company was formed to exploit the oil and gas springs at the head of Bayou Choupique, about 15 miles west of Lake Charles. At a depth of 443 feet a deposit of sulphur was encountered. A year or two later other borings proved the sulphur-bearing bed to be about 100 feet thick. The beds of water-bearing sand overlying the sulphur bed made the sinking of a shaft practically impossible. Later on the company succeeded in forcing a large-sectioned cast-iron shaft to a depth of 110 feet, when it was abandoned on account of the breaking of the lining. After these attempts little was done at the sulphur deposits until 1895, when the invention of the "Frasch process" by Mr. Herman Frasch, of Cleveland, Ohio, caused a resumption of active work.

The Frasch process of obtaining sulphur has been described in many places, and an improved method was detailed by Mr. Frasch recently.[b] Briefly, the process is as follows:[c] A well is driven through the various strata to the sulphur-impregnated beds in much the same manner as is usual in sinking wells for oil and gas. In each well there are placed concentrically four lines of pipe, having diameters ranging from 10 inches to 1 inch. Superheated water and hot air is forced down the pipes and the spaces between them to melt the sulphur and to bring it to the surface. The hot water flows down between the two outer pipes which are respectively 10 inches and 6 inches in diameter, and passes into the limestone, melting the sulphur. The quantity of sulphur melted and the range of action of the water depend on the temperature of the water and on the pressure at which it is supplied. The heavy melted sulphur runs back into the sump around the well pipe, which it enters through holes provided for this purpose. Hot compressed air is forced down through the smallest or 1-inch pipe and at the bottom of the well mixes with the melted sulphur and forms an aerated mass sufficiently low in specific gravity to allow the water pressure to elevate the melted sulphur to the surface, where it is discharged into large rectangular vats, constructed of rough planking. The dimensions of the vats vary somewhat, but they are made as large as 350 by 250 by 40 feet, and some of them are so arranged that railroad trains can pass between them. The vats are filled as an ordinary water tank would be, but the viscosity of the sulphur as it cools prevents the formation of perfectly horizontal layers, and the flow of sulphur is being constantly deflected to different parts of the vat. In this manner cooling, solidification, and feeding go on simultaneously. The hardened sulphur is broken up by workmen either by pick, crowbar and shovel, or by blasting. The sulphur going to the Atlantic seaboard is first shipped by rail to Sabine Pass on the Gulf coast, where it is loaded into ships by machinery; the remainder is shipped by rail to various other points in the country. At the close of the year 1907 thirty wells were reported in operation.

Wyoming.—The hot sulphur springs and travertine deposits near Cody, Wyo., have been described by numerous observers, and

[a] Rept. Geol. Survey Louisiana for 1899, p. 62.
[b] The Mining World, December 14, 1907.
[c] Willey, D. A., Eng. and Min. Jour., December 14, 1907

Digitized by Google

the latest account is by Mr. E. G. Woodruff,[a] of the United States Geological Survey. The deposits are located about 3 miles west of Cody, along the base of Cedar Mountain, on the south side of Shoshone River, in secs. 3 and 10, T. 52 N., R. 102 W. The deposits considered workable occur in a narrow belt 2 miles long, extending from Hot Springs southeast to Sulphur Creek.

The sulphur occurs native in small yellow crystals and as gray streaks in the rock. Where mining operations are in progress it is found in irregular beds in limestone and travertine, associated with fine, white, crystalline aggregates of gypsum, filling cavities 2 to 8 inches in diameter and also disseminated through the limestone. The cavities are thought to be portions of subterranean channels through which the hot sulphur-bearing waters flowed, and on the walls of which the sulphur was gradually deposited until the chamber was partly or entirely filled. In the areas between the groups of cavities only small quantities of sulphur are found, but in the enriched pockets sulphur constitutes from 30 to 50 per cent of the rock. Laterally, a deposit may be rich at one point and barren 10 feet away. The depth of mineralization is not known, as mining and prospecting have been carried only to a depth of 20 feet, but it seems improbable that rich pockets of sulphur will be found far below the surface.

The evidence seems clear that the sulphur was deposited by hot springs, the heat coming from slowly cooling magmatic intrusions, increased probably to a slight extent by the heat from chemical reactions. As the waters bearing the sulphur compounds approach the surface, sulphur is deposited, due to cooling and oxidation. As both these processes take place in a comparatively restricted superficial zone, it follows that the richer deposits will probably be found near the surface, and they may tend to diminish in depth. The fact that the deposits are associated with calcareous material is of significance, indicating that the limestone may be essential to the deposition of the sulphur—the more so as it is known that the hot waters have passed through siliceous rocks.

Mining is carried on in open pits, and the rock is blasted out with powder. It is sorted by hand, and all ore over 30 per cent is hauled to the smelter of the Bighorn Sulphur Company near the mouth of Shoshone Canyon. The average sulphur content of the ore smelted is 35 per cent. At the smelter the ore is run from storage bins into small steel cars of 1¼ tons capacity, and a train of 3 cars is then run into cylindrical retorts and the sulphur melted by steam. The molten sulphur flows through the perforated sides of the cars, thence to the bottom of the retort, from which it flows through a trap into bins where it cools. After cooling, the sulphur is ground in an 8-inch Blake crusher and pulverized to a fine powder in a rotary grinder. Only two-thirds of the sulphur in the rock is obtained. A large part of the product is shipped to Omaha, Nebr., and the remainder is used in the manufacture of sheep-dipping preparations in Wyoming and adjacent States.

Utah.[b]—The Utah sulphur deposits that were worked during 1907 are located near Black Rock, Beaver County. The sulphur is found in beds of soft, rhyolitic tuff, which some of the miners call "gypsum." The series in which the tuffs are found are thought to overlie Paleozoic sediments. The sulphur beds are located in or near a zone of

[a] Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 340-L, 1908.
[b] Lee, W. T., The Cove Creek sulphur beds, Utah: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey 315, 1907, pp. 485–489.

Digitized by Google

intense faulting and volcanic activity which is not yet ended, and hydrogen sulphide (H_2S) is still escaping from the line of sulphur beds.

The sulphur occurs mainly as a dark-colored impregnation or cement in the rhyolitic tuff, but it is also found in cylindrical masses 10 to 15 feet in diameter, having a rude radial structure, and as irregular veins of pure yellow sulphur often several inches thick. The sulphur ore varies greatly in richness, from material containing only a trace to ore nearly 100 per cent pure. Material having as little as 15 per cent sulphur is considered paying ore.

The cost of production is considerably more than would be the case were operations conducted on a scale justifying the installation of labor-saving machinery. Surface stripping by horses and scrapers to a depth of 10 feet is practiced, and the ore is removed by manual labor and taken to the smelter. Here it is placed in iron retorts and melted by steam forced into it at a pressure of 60 pounds and at a temperature of 144° C. The liquid sulphur is drawn off through the bottom into iron receptacles and cooled in masses weighing 200 pounds. In this form it is stored until needed, when it is ground and shipped in sacks.

Philippine Islands.[a]—Several small sulphur deposits, of which the most noted are known as the San Antonio and the Santa Rosalie deposits, are located on the slopes of Mount Guiron, on the Island of Biliran, Philippine Islands. Sulphur from these deposits would have to compete with Japanese sulphur, the price of which at Manila is 50 pesos per ton. With present transportation facilities it is calculated that the cost of delivering refined sulphur at Manila from the San Antonio deposits would be about 37 pesos per ton, and that sulphur from other sources could not compete with the Japanese product, owing to higher cost of production and delivery.

IMPORTS AND EXPORTS.

For the first time in the history of the importation of sulphur into the United States the total value of the imports amounted to less than $1,000,000. The great decline in 1907, as was to be expected, was in the quantity and value of the crude sulphur received into the country, the falling off in quantity of this sulphur amounting to 72 per cent. The total value of the imports into the United States in 1907 was but 32 per cent of what it was in the preceding year. The production of Louisiana sulphur has reached a point where it is able to supply the domestic requirements. In the following table the total importation for consumption is given for the last six years:

Sulphur imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1903 to 1907, in long tons.

Year.	Crude.		Flowers of sulphur.		Refined.		All other.[b]		Total value.
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	
1902	170,601	$3,334,002	738	$19,954	14	$369	27	$3,325	$3,357,650
1903	188,990	3,649,756	1,854	52,680	160	3,746	29	3,508	3,709,690
1904	127,996	2,462,360	1,332	39,133	163	4,373	41	5,403	2,511,269
1905	82,961	1,528,136	572	16,037	779	19,960	27	3,352	1,567,485
1906	72,404	1,282,873	1,100	29,565	709	17,918	28	3,224	1,333,580
1907	20,399	355,944	1,458	41,216	606	14,589	60	8,426	420,175

[a] Eng. and Min. Jour., December 7, 1907.
[b] Includes sulphur lac and other grades not otherwise provided for, but not pyrite.

Digitized by Google

In the following table are given the statistics of imports by countries from which sulphur was exported into the United States, and by ports at which it was received, for the years 1905 to 1907, inclusive. The falling off in the importations from Italy and the marked diminution in the quantity of the imports as a whole are the most noteworthy features.

Statement, by countries and by customs districts, showing the imports into the United States of crude sulphur or brimstone each calendar year, 1905 to 1907, in long tons.

Countries whence exported and customs districts through which imported.	1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
COUNTRY.						
Canada	18	$472	.....	.....	.....	.....
United Kingdom	1,656	35,733	3,881	$76,068	226	$4,654
Italy	69,135	1,274,014	47,629	868,453	3,393	60,152
Japan	12,307	210,191	20,848	337,323	16,699	292,361
Other countries	85	1,595	46	1,029	.....	.....
Total	83,201	1,522,005	72,404	1,282,873	20,318	357,167
CUSTOMS DISTRICT.						
Baltimore, Md	.....	.....	.....	.....	13	328
Boston and Charlestown, Mass	8,585	171,235	7,552	150,244	200	4,136
New Orleans, La	.....	.....	185	4,437	.....	.....
New York, N. Y	44,062	805,041	35,798	631,969	3,141	54,231
Philadelphia, Pa	3,063	47,948	5,892	86,824	.....	.....
Portland, Me	15,150	286,378	7,050	139,581	.....	.....
San Francisco, Cal	9,145	131,795	12,192	198,010	11,224	192,906
Willamette, Oreg	2,994	75,558	3,530	67,362	3,827	70,572
All other	202	4,050	205	4,456	1,913	34,994
Total	83,201	1,522,005	72,404	1,282,873	20,318	357,167

In 1906 the United States exported 22,237 long tons of sulphur, valued at $460,435; in 1907 the exports increased to 35,925 long tons, valued at $734,749. Most of this sulphur was exported to France. As the total imports were only 22,523 long tons, it is apparent that the domestic production exceeded the consumption by 13,402 tons. A few years ago this would have been considered beyond any possibility.

FOREIGN SOURCES OF SULPHUR.

Sicily.—For ten years prior to August, 1906, more than three-quarters of the sulphur industry of Sicily had been in the hands of the Sicilian Sulphur Company (Limited), of London, which virtually controlled the sulphur business of the world during that period. When the contract between the English company and the Sicilian sulphur producers came to an end on August 1, 1906, the former had a large stock of sulphur (estimated at 450,000 tons) on hand. To avoid a reduction in the price of sulphur, which would doubtless have involved disastrous results to the industry in Sicily, the Italian Parliament passed a law requiring all Sicilian sulphur to be sold through the "Consorzio Obligatorio," presided over by a royal commissioner, with Government resources behind it. At a conference between representatives of the Sicilian and the American sulphur interests held in July, 1907, the Italians insisted that American sulphur should be kept out of the European market. The American interests declined to entertain such a proposition, and in August, 1907, the situation in Sicily became decidedly threatening as a result

Digitized by Google

of the Italian Government's attempt to reduce wages. About the same time it was decided to throw upon the American market the stock of sulphur accumulated in Sicily. With this end in view a first cargo of 3,000 tons was sent over, and it was understood that more was to follow. In October, 1907, prices on prime Louisiana sulphur to New York, Boston, and Portland were quoted at from $19 to $19.50 per long ton, a drop from $22.125, the price which had obtained during the early part of the year. Early in January of the present year, 1908, the Consorzio and the American producers came to an understanding and prices were again advanced to $22 per ton and have remained at this figure up to the time of writing (June, 1908).

In spite of the fact that quotations have been more than $22 per ton the greater part of the year, it is significant that the exportation of Sicilian sulphur to the United States has shown a constant and marked decline. Four years ago the importation of Sicilian sulphur amounted to more than 100,000 long tons. With the growth of the Louisiana sulphur industry, Sicilian sulphur in the United States has become almost a negligible quantity, as will be seen from the importation from Sicily of but 3,393 long tons in 1907. The following table, reported by Messrs. Emil Fog and Sons,[a] of Messina, of exports of sulphur from Sicily, by countries, during the past four years, indicates the falling off in the exports to the United States. This statement shows that 9,476 long tons were shipped from Sicily in 1907, but only 3,393 tons reached the United States during that year. Of the 9,476 tons shipped to this country in 1907, 8,598 tons were best unmixed seconds and 878 tons were refined sulphur.

Total exports of sulphur from Sicily, 1904–1907, by countries, in long tons.

Country.	1904.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Austria	23,374	25,111	22,756	24,597
Belgium	13,627	14,442	13,940	8,853
France	103,042	96,170	67,536	59,725
Germany	31,613	28,319	34,967	37,100
Greece and Turkey	25,376	25,069	26,560	27,608
Holland	8,122	4,425	5,539	11,379
Italy	79,619	99,633	79,519	58,926
Portugal	8,373	13,196	12,302	.....
Russia	15,141	16,673	16,181	15,210
Scandinavia	20,120	18,288	21,608	25,155
Spain	4,063	2,478	3,120	[a] 12,778
United Kingdom	18,108	18,847	20,883	16,561
United States	100,680	70,332	41,283	9,476
Other countries	24,487	23,277	21,238	26,646
Total	475,745	456,260	387,432	334,014

[a] Includes Portugal.

The following table, obtained from information furnished by the official report Revista del Servizio Minerario, gives the quantity and value of sulphur produced in Italy from 1901 to 1906, inclusive:

Production of sulphur in Italy, 1901–1906.

1901	long tons	554,096	$10,358,496	519,255	$9,740,776
1902	do	530,938	10,068,811	559,967	10,269,363
1903	do	545,030	10,278,193	491,942	8,882,163
1904	long tons	519,255	$9,740,776		
1905	do	559,967	10,269,363		
1906	do	491,942	8,882,163		

[a] Eng. and Min. Jour., February 29, 1908; also Mining World, February 29, 1908.

Digitized by Google

One of the most unfavorable features of the Sicilian sulphur situation is the heavy accumulation of the stocks of sulphur at various ports. At the close of the year 1907, 576,377 tons of sulphur, or about two years' exports, were on hand, an increase since 1902 of about 70 per cent.[a]

To carry this immense stock of sulphur requires a large outlay of capital, which, fortunately for the Sicilian industry, has been guaranteed by the Italian Government. The stocks of sulphur on hand during the years from 1902 to 1907, inclusive, are shown in the following table:

Stocks of sulphur on hand in Sicily, 1902–1907, in long tons.

1902	339,113	1905	462,437
1903	361,220	1906	525,115
1904	396,541	1907	[b] 576,377

Mexico.—An old sulphur deposit near Conejos, Durango, Mexico, has recently been described by Douglas Muir.[c] The sulphur occurs native in both crystalline and massive form, associated with gypsum. Ore carrying less than 15 per cent is not considered commercial. The refined product is 99 per cent pure, and the residue from the smelting process carries from 3 to 5 per cent sulphur. All the output is consumed by the local market.

Baluchistan.[d]—The Geological Survey of Baluchistan has recently examined the old sulphur mines of Sanni. These mines have not been worked for many years, and are now in an almost inaccessible condition. It is reported that the quantity of sulphur impregnating the associated sandstones and clays is quite sufficient to hold out prospects of remunerative working, especially when the favorable situation of the mines is considered. The rock in the neighborhood of the sulphur mines is impregnated with alunite.

WORLD'S PRODUCTION OF SULPHUR.

The following table shows the estimated quantity of sulphur produced by all countries for the years 1905 and 1906:

World's production of sulphur, 1905–1906, in metric tons.

Country.	1905.		1906.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
United States	184,584	$3,706,560	298,859	$5,096,678
Austria	1,700	32,292	[e] 1,579	[e] 30,000
Chile	3,510	123,647	[e] 4,000	[e] 125,000
France	740	14,057	[e] 789	[e] 15,000
Greece	1,126	23,353	[e] 1,200	[e] 24,000
Hungary	135	4,000	[e] 140	[e] 4,200
Italy	568,927	10,269,363	499,814	8,882,163
Japan	24,419	259,650	28,332	[e] 306,083
Spain	2,285	43,421	[e] 2,263	[e] 43,000
Total	787,426	14,476,403	836,976	14,526,124

[a] Mining World, February 29, 1908; and Paint, Oil, and Drug Review, March 11, 1908.
[b] Mining World, February 29, 1908.
[c] Mining Science, February 27, 1908, p. 225.
[d] Min. and Sci. Press, October 26, 1907.
[e] Estimated.

Digitized by Google

PYRITE.

PRODUCTION BY STATES.

The production of pyrite in the United States in 1907 amounted to 247,387 long tons, valued at $794,949. This was a decrease in both quantity and value as compared with the returns for 1906. Some of the States which usually produce the larger quantities of pyrite reported a falling off in output. The New York production, which in the table is combined with that of Massachusetts, represents concentrated or refined material the average value of which per ton was about $4.25. To the tonnage of the refined material in New York there was added less than 1,000 tons of material which was sold in the crude form. The quantity of such crude material was so small as compared with the total production that the addition involved a reduction in the average price per ton in that State of only 13 cents. The pyrite produced throughout the country is mostly consumed in the manufacture of sulphuric acid.

In the following table is given the production of pyrite in the United States by States during the last three years:

Production of pyrite in the United States, 1905–1907, by States, in long tons.

State.	1905.			1906.			1907.		
	Quantity.	Value.	Average price per ton.	Quantity.	Value.	Average price per ton.	Quantity.	Value.	Average price per ton.
Alabama and Georgia	19,928	$71,863	$3.61	26,173	$78,817	$3.01	28,281	$85,307	$3.02
California	61,748	247,712	4.01	52,926	236,867	4.48	51,950	174,549	3.36
Indiana	3,107	11,491	3.70	2,579	7,179	2.78	[a] 4,929	14,713	2.98
Massachusetts and New Jersey	[b] 24,155	108,765	4.50	(c)	(c)	.....	(c)	(c)	.....
New York	11,935	39,883	3.34	[d] 46,218	[d] 162,615	3.52	[d] 30,671	126,991	4.14
Ohio	8,944	32,770	3.66	4,732	14,439	3.05	6,816	20,803	3.05
Virginia	123,183	426,008	3.46	128,794	431,388	3.35	124,740	372,586	2.99
Total	253,000	938,492	3.71	261,422	931,305	3.56	247,387	794,949	3.21

[a] Includes the production of Illinois.
[b] Includes the production of South Dakota.
[c] Included in New York.
[d] Includes the production of Massachusetts.

Alabama.—The production of pyrite in Alabama in 1907 was less than in 1906. The output was mined chiefly by the Alabama Southern Ore and Copper Company and by the Southern Sulphur Ore Company. The former company was organized in April, 1907, and absorbed the Alabama Pyrites Company. The shipping mines are confined to the vicinity of Pyriton, Clay County, and a branch of the Louisville and Nashville Railroad affords transportation facilities from Stockdale. Some of the pyrite contains copper, which appears to increase with depth and which, of course, adds to the value of the ore.

California.—There was a decrease in the output of pyrite from California in 1907 as compared with 1906. Most of the pyrite is manufactured directly into sulphuric acid or else sold for its sulphur content. Some of the pyrite used carries copper.

Georgia.—There was a decided increase in the production of pyrite in Georgia in 1907. This accounts for the increase in the production of Georgia and Alabama as tabulated above. Georgia

Digitized by Google

pyrite is mined near Acworth, Cobb County, and at Villa Rica, about 30 miles west of Atlanta.

Indiana and Illinois.—There was an increase in the production of pyrite in 1907 in Indiana. Illinois also reported a small output. The production of these two States is in the form of pyrite nodules cobbed from coal. Part of the material is sold to manufacturers of fertilizers, who manufacture from it sulphuric acid used in the preparation of superphosphate.

New York.—The commercial production of pyrite in 1907 was confined to St. Lawrence County, where mining has been carried on more or less intermittently for several years. The pyrite is associated with crystalline limestone and schists and occurs in bedded veins, impregnated zones, or fahlbands, which in places widen into lenses or shoots similar to those encountered in the Adirondack magnetite deposits of New York. The pyrite is associated with a quartz and feldspar gangue. The zones strike northeast and are conformable to the wall rock. The more important zones are found in a line extending from near Gouverneur, where the American Pyrites Company operated during 1907, northeast to the High Falls mine, in the town of Canton. Pyrrhotite occurs in considerable quantity at the High Falls mine.

During 1907 the Oliver Iron Mining Company acquired an option from the National Pyrites Company of the High Falls mine. No shipments were made in 1907, but considerable exploratory work was done. Three or four carloads of concentrates were shipped early in 1908.

An account of the mining and milling practice connected with the pyrite industry in New York has been published by Mr. R. D. Brinsmade.[a] According to this writer, the future of the pyrite industry in New York depends chiefly upon commercial considerations. The sulphite pulp industry in the Adirondacks consumes large quantities of sulphurous acid and should afford an excellent market for the output of pyrite from St. Lawrence County. This pyrite contains no deleterious impurities to prevent its use in making sulphuric acid, and the quantity available is large.

Ohio.—There was a decided increase in the production of pyrite in Ohio in 1907. The pyrite is obtained in preparing coal for market.

Virginia.—Virginia led in the production of pyrite in 1907, with an output of 124,740 long tons, valued at $372,586. The trade continued good the greater part of the year. Virginia pyrite comes from three different localities, namely, Mineral, Louisa County; Dumfries, Prince William County, and Pulaski, Pulaski County. The pyrite deposits of Louisa and Prince William counties consist of a series of lens-shaped bodies nearly conformable with the inclosing slates and schists. The lenses vary in size; as a rule those occurring at Mineral are thicker than those found elsewhere. The lenses are developed by inclined shafts, but the details of mining as practiced in Louisa County differ from those employed at Dumfries owing to the different conditions encountered. A description of the usual practice in mining and milling Virginia pyrite, as well as a statement of the cost attached thereto, has been given by R. K. Painter.[b]

[a] Eng. and Min. Jour., October 28, 1905; Mineral Industry, vol. 14, 1905, pp. 525–527.
[b] Mineral Industry, vol. 14, 1905, pp. 522–525.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the development of the pyrite industry in the United States since 1882:

Production of pyrite in the United States, 1882–1907.

1882..long tons..	12,000	$72,000	1895..long tons..	99,549	$322,845
1883.....do....	25,000	137,500	1896.....do....	115,483	320,163
1884.....do....	35,000	175,000	1897.....do....	143,201	391,541
1885.....do....	49,000	220,500	1898.....do....	193,364	593,801
1886.....do....	55,000	220,000	1899.....do....	174,734	543,249
1887.....do....	52,000	210,000	1900.....do....	204,615	749,991
1888.....do....	54,331	167,658	1901.....do....	[a] 241,691	1,257,879
1889.....do....	93,705	202,119	1902.....do....	[a] 207,874	947,089
1890.....do....	99,854	273,745	1903.....do....	[a] 233,127	1,109,818
1891.....do....	106,536	338,880	1904.....do....	207,081	814,808
1892.....do....	109,788	305,191	1905.....do....	253,000	938,492
1893.....do....	75,777	256,552	1906.....do....	261,422	931,305
1894.....do....	105,940	363,134	1907.....do....	247,387	794,949

IMPORTS.

In view of the large and constantly growing importation of pyrite into the United States, the development of the deposits which are known should be stimulated. The importation of pyrite still greatly exceeds the domestic supply, and the value of the imported material is more than three times that of the domestic production. Foreign pyrite comes chiefly from Spain, Portugal, Canada, and Newfoundland.

Imports of pyrite containing not more than 3.5 per cent of copper, 1902–1907.

1902..long tons..	440,363	$1,650,852	1905..long tons..	511,946	$1,774,379
1903.....do....	420,410	1,636,450	1906.....do....	598,078	2,148,558
1904.....do....	422,720	1,533,997	1907.....do....	627,985	2,581,787

WORLD'S PRODUCTION OF PYRITE.

In the following table is given the world's production of pyrite, together with the quantity of pure sulphur which it is supposed to replace in the market. The latter figure is calculated on the assumption that the pyrite averages 45 per cent sulphur.

World's production of iron pyrite and quantity of sulphur displaced, 1902–1906, in long tons.

Country.	1902.	1903.	1904.	1905.	1906.
Spain	142,708	153,543	159,292	176,258	186,262
France[b]	313,204	[b] 324,212	267,268	262,907	261,084
Portugal	407,173	370,253	377,540	346,928	345,222
United States	207,874	233,137	207,081	253,000	361,422
Germany	162,613	168,307	172,030	182,448	193,869
Norway	101,016	127,887	131,499	159,461	194,770
Hungary	104,806	95,560	95,618	106,165	110,849
Italy	91,704	99,857	110,240	115,814	120,437
Canada	31,800	33,039	29,499	29,236	35,365
Newfoundland	26,000	42,000	60,200	50,720	28,132
Russia	26,048	22,420	(c)	(c)	(c)
United Kingdom	9,168	9,639	10,287	12,186	11,140
Bosnia and Herzegovina	5,088	6,484	10,256	18,745	13,262
Belgium	699	709	1,058	961	894
Sweden	(c)	7,670	15,705	20,435	21,483
Total	1,629,901	1,694,717	1,693,492	1,742,686	1,884,191
Sulphur displaced[d]	733,455	762,623	762,071	784,209	847,886

[a] Includes production of natural sulphur.
[b] Includes Algeria.
[c] Statistics not available.
[d] Based on estimated 45 per cent of sulphur content.

Digitized by Google

CONSUMPTION OF SULPHUR IN THE UNITED STATES.

The consumption of sulphur in the United States is taken as the sum of the domestic production and the quantity imported together with the sulphur content of the domestic and imported pyrite. The figures for the sulphur consumed in the United States during the last three years are given below:

Consumption of sulphur in the United States, 1905–1907, in long tons.

Source.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Domestic sulphur and sulphur content of pyrite	295,527	411,793	404,430
Imported sulphur	84,339	74,441	22,523
Sulphur content of imported pyrite[a]	230,376	269,135	282,593
Total domestic consumption	610,242	755,369	709,546

[a] Based on average sulphur content of 45 per cent.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

BARYTES AND STRONTIUM.

By Ernest F. Burchard.

BARYTES.

CHARACTER.

Barytes or heavy spar is barium sulphate, the chemical formula of which is $BaSO_4$. The mineral is composed of barium monoxide (baryta, BaO), 65.7 per cent, and sulphur trioxide (SO_3), 34.3 per cent. The specific gravity is 4.3 to 4.6; the hardness, 2.5 to 3.5. Barytes is usually a white, opaque to translucent crystalline material, about as hard as calcite, but differing from the latter by its greater specific gravity and the fact that it does not effervesce with acids. It is frequently found stained reddish, pink, or yellow by iron oxide. A common form of the mineral is that of an aggregate of straight or slightly curved cleavable plates. It also occurs in granular, fibrous, and earthy masses, and in stalactitic forms, as well as in single and clustered crystals. In nature the material is rarely pure, the most common impurities being silica, lime, magnesia, and the oxides of iron and aluminum. Fine particles of galena are disseminated through some deposits of barytes; for instance, in Washington County, Mo. Commercial grades as mined carry 95 to 98 per cent barium sulphate and 1 to 3 per cent silica.

DISTRIBUTION.

Barytes occurs commonly in veins as a gangue of metallic ores, and also in veins in sandstone and limestone, or as a replacement of limestone. Differential weathering of the limestone and barytes has given rise to deposits of barytes embedded in residual clay. It thus may have a wide range in geologic age and an extensive distribution. The principal sources, however, are limited to two districts—that of Missouri and the Appalachians. In Missouri the counties of Washington, St. Francois, Crawford, Cole, Miller, and Morgan are producers, Washington County furnishing three-fourths of the output of the State. The Appalachian district includes portions of Virginia, Tennessee, and North Carolina. There is also a newly developed area in central Kentucky. Considerable barytes has been found also in the Cumberland Valley in southern Pennsylvania, although little has been produced there.

Digitized by Google

USES AND REQUIREMENTS.

One of the principal uses of barytes is as a white pigment on account of its weight, absence of color, and inertness, and, in order that the material may be suitable for such use, it must, after milling, be free from all associated minerals, such as clay, calcium carbonate, silica, iron oxide, manganese oxide, lead, and zinc ores. The fitness of barytes as a pigment is also due to its aptitude to take color stain uniformly, and to make a small quantity of color, such as aniline, cover much surface; and it is therefore used as a base for conveying many organic coloring matters that are used in paints. Other uses are in refining sugar; in enameling iron, oilcloths, and paper collars; in the manufacture of paper, cloth, rubber, lithophone, and barium salts (which have a wide chemical application), and as an adulterant.

PREPARATION.

When dug from the residual clay in which they are usually embedded the barytes lumps are encrusted with clay, and are generally coated with iron oxide and stained deeply along every crack and seam. Masses of galena and chert likewise are often found adhering to the barytes. If the material is allowed to stand in the sun and rain, much of the clay becomes detached and drops off, and hand cobbing, picking, and sorting results in such further cleaning of the material that it is ready for shipment to the mills. This method of treatment is the one followed at the diggings in Missouri. The product from some workings in the southern Appalachian region is first washed in log washers to free it of associated clay. Next the barytes is separated into two or three grades by hand sorting, after which it is ready for the milling process.

Barytes can be milled by both the dry and the wet process. The wet process is the later and more effective one, and the one now most generally employed. Several types of mills are in use. The milling processes consist of crushing, grinding, washing, bleaching, and drying, although not necessarily in the order given. The most troublesome impurities seem to be galena and limonite. Where the galena occurs disseminated in fine grains through the barytes the two minerals are not easily separated by jigging or flotation. The limonite can not be entirely removed by ordinary jigging, and magnetic separation has been attempted but not yet accomplished. Bleaching, however, removes the iron if not present in quantity so great as to require an excessive quantity of sulphuric acid, but does not so readily affect the lead compound, which, when ground with the barytes, imparts a grayish tint to the material and thereby reduces its value as a pigment. Lime carbonate is also a deleterious impurity when it occurs in sufficient quantity to require a portion of the acid to neutralize it in the bleaching process.

One mill which prepares barytes to be shipped to other manufacturers who finish the product employs jaw crushers, geared rolls, and jigs, the material being treated with water from the beginning. At another type of mill the barytes is passed through a gyratory crusher, which breaks it into small lumps; then it goes to a log washer, next to lead-lined bleaching tanks, and then to a second log washer, from which it is elevated into a rotary, cylindrical drier

Digitized by Google

heated by steam. The dried material is then pulverized in buhr mills arranged in two series of three each. The fine barytes emerging from the last mill is caught in barrels holding 550 to 600 pounds each.

An outline of the complete process in one of the most thoroughly equipped mills is, roughly, as follows: The crude material is ground in slip mills having granite grinders and granite bases. Water is fed into these mills and the ground material is floated over the top of the tanks, after which it is pumped into funnel-shaped separators. The contents of the separators are agitated by flowing water and the coarser, rejected material is drawn off at the bottom of the funnel and returns to the slip mills, while the finer material floats off at the top of the separators. This material next descends to settling tanks, and after forming a sludge is drawn off into bleaching tanks. The bleaching tanks are built of concrete lined with refractory tile. Bleaching is accomplished by the addition of measured weights of sulphuric acid to the sludge and the agitation of the mass to secure thorough mixture. The acid reacts on the iron oxide and lime present, forming ferrous sulphate and calcium sulphate. The iron salt being soluble and the calcium salt partially soluble, besides having a lower specific gravity than the pure barytes, these substances, together with the excess of sulphuric acid, are removable in the further washing process to which the material is subjected. For this next washing the material is pumped into washers which employ the float-separation process. Next, the bleached barytes passes to settling tanks, after which it is dried by being spread thinly on the surface of a rotating hot drum. From the hot drum the dried material falls or is brushed off and carried to Williams mills, where it is pulverized, screened, and finally sacked by machine. The essential difference between this process and the others mentioned above is in the fact that the material is first reduced to a fine condition before bleaching, thereby bringing the sulphuric acid intimately into contact with all portions of the barytes.

TRADE CONDITIONS AND DEVELOPMENTS BY STATES.

The year 1907 began with a strong demand for finished barytes, occasioned by activity in the paint trade. This demand stimulated production and maintained high prices, at least during the first half of the year. With the general stagnation in business in the fall of 1907 the barytes industry suffered to a considerable extent, and at the close of the year many mines were idle with reserves of unsold barytes awaiting shipment, while several mills were closed and others were working with much reduced forces. Notwithstanding the depression attending the financial stringency, the prices for manufactured barytes remained high throughout most of the year with a slight drop in December.

Alabama.—The deposits near Ashville, which were producing in 1906, are reported to have been depleted and not to have produced any barytes in 1907.

Georgia.—Barytes occurs at several localities in the vicinity of Cartersville, Bartow County, Ga., and at one place, between 2½ and 3 miles southeast of Cartersville, mining of the mineral has been begun by the Nulsen, Klein & Krausse Manufacturing Company. A brief

Digitized by Google

description of these deposits has been published recently by the Survey.[a]

Messrs. Hayes and Phalen describe in this paper the geologic relations of barytes and limonite deposits, both of which are associated with Beaver limestone and Weisner quartzite in such relations as to indicate that they appear originally to have replaced distinct beds in the shaly limestone overlying the quartzite. In their present condition the ores are residual, and it appears certain that gravity has aided in concentrating the barytes into workable deposits. The description concludes with the following paragraphs:

> The barite deposit, as shown in the present workings, has a thickness of about 50 feet normal to the slope of the surface. It is intermingled with residual material, chiefly red, brown, and yellow clay, with some fragments of quartzite. The barite itself makes up about one-third of the material removed in mining. It consists of irregular or slightly rounded bowlders ranging from a few ounces up to several hundred pounds in weight. It is for the most part of a massive, compactly granular structure, and of a pure white or faint bluish color. As it occurs in the face of the open pit its presence might not be suspected owing to films of ferruginous clay which cover the nodules. The iron stain is confined almost entirely to the surface of the bowlders.
>
> The deposit is worked in an open pit. The ore and accompanying clay are loosened by blasting and shoveled into small cars, which dump into a steeply inclined sluiceway with a stream of water. This carries the ore to a log washer at the base of the hill and at the same time frees it from much of the associated clay. After passing through the washer the ore is separated into three grades by hand picking. The highest grade contains some iron oxide, but merely as a thin film on the outside, which may be removed readily by acid. The inferior varieties contain more or less iron oxide disseminated throughout their mass, making its complete separation expensive and interfering with its utilization for certain purposes.
>
> Work has been in progress about six months, and during this time more than 1,000 tons of barite, valued at approximately $4,000, have been removed. The deposits will in all probability prove fairly extensive, and the future prospect of the industry seems good.

Kentucky.—Predictions made in this report for 1906 that the production of this State would be increased have been fulfilled. A new mill built at Nicholasville by the Jessamine Barytes Company began operations in July, 1907, and handled the production of the company's mines in central Kentucky. Newly opened mines of barytes and lead in Bourbon County produced some barytes, and it is expected that a mill will be erected by the owners, the Kentucky Mining and Development Company. The Dix River Barytes Company has produced considerable barytes from Boyle and Lincoln counties, and holds large undeveloped deposits in Garrard County.

Missouri.—Six new mines were reported producing barytes in this State, three being in Washington County, two in Cole County, and one in Morgan County, 10 miles south of Versailles, in a locality where there had been no barytes mined for twenty years. Missouri still continues to be a heavy producer, and contains large supplies of undeveloped barytes awaiting transportation facilities to make them available.

Nevada.—It is reported[b] that development was begun in 1907 near Blair, Nev., on a promising vein of barytes which carries galena as the only other constituent, and it is proposed to build a mill for the separation and recovery of both these minerals.

---

[a] Hayes, C. W., and Phalen, W. C., A commercial occurrence of barite near Cartersville, Ga.. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 340-M, 1908, pp. 3-7.

[b] Judd, Edw. K., Barytes: Eng. and Min. Jour., January 4, 1908.

Digitized by Google

North Carolina.—North Carolina reports a larger production than in 1906, four firms having produced barytes, as compared with one producer in 1906. The old Lawton barytes mine, 5 miles south of Bessemer City, Gaston County, was reopened about September 1, 1907, under lease by the Clinch Valley Barytes Company, and was operated about three months. This property was visited by Mr. D. B. Sterrett, of the United States Geological Survey, who noted the following points in regard to the occurrence of the barytes and the method of working it:[a] The barytes is disclosed by two main workings about 200 yards apart on opposite sides of a small stream. At the south working one vein is encountered; at the north working there are two parallel or forking veins. All the veins strike about N. 10° to 15° E. Their range in thickness is 2½ to 6 feet, as exposed in the workings. The country rock is fine silvery quartzose sericite schist. Hard, coarse cyanite gneiss outcrops boldly 100 to 200 feet to the west. Minerals associated with the barytes are quartz, galena, sphalerite, pyromorphite, and lead alteration products, and stains of iron and manganese oxides. The barytes is granular and sometimes more coarsely crystalline than marble, and in places it shows cleavage surfaces 2 inches across.

Adjoining the Lawton mine on the north are other old barytes workings, and at a distance of one-third of a mile east of north are still more old workings or test shafts with a small outcrop in the road. At several places extending through a distance of nearly a mile west of south, mining of barytes has been carried on, and in some of these openings there were two parallel veins. At one place hard cyanite gneiss outcrops within 25 feet to the west of the barytes vein.

Doctor Pratt[b] considers that the barytes veins are lenticular in shape, and that they represent the filling of fissures and crevices in the schist, which may have been caused by the faulting or tearing apart of the rock.

The operations at the Lawton mine comprised retimbering of the old 6-foot by 8-foot shaft south of the stream. This shaft is 50 feet west of the vein. The workings on the north side consist of a new shaft, 5½ feet by 8 feet, started some 75 feet east of the main vein. The shaft was, when visited, 20 feet deep and was to be sunk 150 feet, with a cross-cut level at a depth of 75 feet to the vein. Heavy timbering was being used in the shafts and permanent improvements, such as the erection of shop, sawmill, office, and other buildings were being made on the property.

South Carolina.—No production was reported from this State, but operations were begun in the fall of 1907 and soon again suspended at the old barytes mines at Kings Creek. The deposits here are about 13 miles southwest of the Lawton mine in North Carolina, but follow the same general trend of rock formations as the Lawton veins.

Tennessee.—Although no new deposits of barytes were reported as having been discovered or opened up during 1907 in East Tennessee, the general trade conditions were good, and apparently the business depression of the latter part of the year seems to have been felt less keenly by the barytes industry here than in States farther

[a] See also Pratt, Joseph Hyde, The Mining industry in North Carolina during 1901: North Carolina Geol. Survey, Economic paper No. 6, 1902, pp. 62–66.
[b] Op. cit.

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——44

Digitized by Google

west. The production as reported to the Survey was increased to nearly four times that of 1906. Deposits in Sevier County are reported to contain ample reserves awaiting better transportation facilities.

Virginia.—Up to the middle of the year the demand for barytes was very strong, greater than some producers could meet, but in the last half of the year the production was greatly curtailed. Some of the deposits situated near transportation lines are becoming depleted, while others, as yet little worked, are so inaccessible as to render the cost of operation prohibitive at present. With extension of railroad facilities an increased output from this State will become possible.

The geology of the Virginia barytes deposits is described by Watson,[a] who groups the deposits of the States into three areas unlike geologically: (1) those of the red shale, sandstone series of Triassic age; (2) those of the crystalline metamorphic area, the age relations of the rocks being unknown, but probably pre-Cambrian for the most part; and (3) those of the Valley region, associated for the most part with the Cambro-Ordovician limestone (Shenandoah) or its residual clay. Areas 1 and 2 are in the Piedmont province, while 3, as its grouping indicates, is in the great Appalachian valley.

In the Triassic area barytes has been mined in Prince William County about 4 miles south of east from Catlett, Fauquier County. Here it is associated with red shale and impure limestone, usually filling fractures reported to be 4 to 8 feet wide in the red shale, but also in thin, tabular, cleavable masses in the limestone.

In the crystalline area barytes has been noted in nine counties, but the principal production has been from Campbell, Pittsylvania, Bedford, and Louisa counties. In the Campbell-Pittsylvania area the barytes occurs in intimate association with the crystalline limestone in irregular, lenticular bodies or pockets, which measure from 100 to 200 feet, replacing the limestone. There is also present immediately below and above the limestone a variable thickness of a nearly black, manganiferous iron clay (umber), usually preserving the foliation of the original rock from which it was derived. Through this black clay nodules of barytes are distributed. In the Bedford County area the barytes occurs in a schistose, coarse-grained granite, filling a fracture. In Louisa County the ore occurs in pockets having a thickness of about 3 feet where worked. It probably represents a filling in irregular fractures in the crystalline schists.

In the Valley region of southwest Virginia the barytes is in association with the limestone or its residual clay. In places it fills fractures in the limestone, and it also replaces the limestone to some extent. In the clay it is found in nodules irregularly distributed through the clay. The Valley region counties in which barytes occurs are Russell, Tazewell, Smyth, and Wythe, although no mining has been done in the last-mentioned county.

The methods of mining barytes in southwest Virginia as noted by Mr. Watson are simple, and consist mostly of surface workings. In the crystalline area east of the Blue Ridge the ore is won by vertical-timbered shafts and drifts which follow the direction of the ore bodies. The greatest depth yet reached at any mine in the State is 160 feet in a shaft at the Hewitt mine in Campbell County.

[a] Watson, Thomas L. Geology of the Virginia baryte deposits: Bi-monthly Bull. Am. Inst. Min. Eng. No. 18, November, 1907, pp. 953-976.

Digitized by Google

PRODUCTION.

In 1907 the quantity of crude barytes reported as mined in the United States was 89,621 short tons, valued at $291,777. This value is that of the crude barytes at the mines, hand cobbed, sorted, and ready for shipment to the mills. This production shows an increase in quantity of 39,390 short tons, and in value of $131,401, over the output for 1906, which was 50,231 short tons, valued at $160,367. The price per ton shows the following steadily increased averages since 1904: 1904, $2.66; 1905, $3.08; 1906, $3.19, and 1907, $3.25. The apparently large increase of more than 78 per cent in quantity, and of nearly 82 per cent in value, is perhaps the result of three conditions: First, it is possible that reports were not secured from all producers in 1906 and that the actual production was slightly in excess of the figures given for that year; second, several new producers have entered the field since the close of 1906; and third, many new deposits have been opened by steady producers, who, individually, report largely increased outputs. If business conditions had remained normal throughout the year, and there had been no shut-downs in the autumn, the production would doubtless have passed the 100,000-ton mark. As it is, the year 1907 proved to be the record year in the barytes industry, 1904 holding the previous record of 65,727 short tons. A curtailment of production in 1908 is not improbable.

The total quantity of barytes reported as refined by mills in Kentucky, Missouri, North Carolina, Tennessee, and Virginia was 47,399 short tons, valued at $691,636, an average price per ton at the mills of $14.59. This quantity probably falls below the actual tonnage of barytes from mines in the United States that was milled in this country, although owing to the quantities included in unsold stocks it is certain that the discrepancy is not so great as would appear on first inspection of the totals. Considerable foreign barytes, especially from Canada, is annually milled in the United States, but at present records are not available as to the exact quantities.

Prices per short ton quoted by dealers toward the close of 1907 were about as follows: Foreign, first-class, water-floated, $21.50; domestic, first-class, water-floated, $20.50; domestic, first-class, dry-ground, $18 to $20; domestic, off-color, $13.50 to $17.50.

Production of crude barytes in the United States, 1905–1907, by States, in short tons.

State.	1905.			1906.			1907.		
	Quantity.	Value.	Average price per ton.	Quantity.	Value.	Average price per ton.	Quantity.	Value.	Average price per ton.
Missouri	26,761	$84,095	$3.14	28,869	$93,479	$3.24	44,039	$162,459	$3.69
North Carolina	5,519	21,545	3.90	(a)	(a)	.....	5,785	18,855	3.26
Tennessee	[b] 9,487	15,325	1.62	5,247	8,782	1.67	20,861	37,138	1.78
Virginia	6,468	27,838	4.30	11,775	45,336	3.85	9,254	32,833	3.55
Other States	.....	.....	.....	[c] 4,340	12,770	2.94	[d] 9,682	40,492	4.18
Total	48,235	148,803	3.08	50,231	160,367	3.19	89,621	291,777	3.26

[a] Included in other States.
[b] Includes a small production from Kentucky.
[c] Includes the production of Alabama, Kentucky, and North Carolina.
[d] Includes the production of Georgia and Kentucky.

Digitized by Google

Production of crude barytes, 1882–1907.

	Short tons.		Short tons.
1882	22,400	1895	21,529
1883	30,240	1896	17,068
1884	28,000	1897	26,042
1885	16,800	1898	31,306
1886	11,200	1899	41,894
1887	16,800	1900	67,680
1888	22,400	1901	49,070
1889	21,460	1902	61,668
1890	21,911	1903	50,397
1891	31,069	1904	65,727
1892	32,108	1905	48,235
1893	28,970	1906	50,231
1894	23,335	1907	89,621

IMPORTS.

A review of the situation with regard to the duty on precipitated barium carbonate shows that it presents a new phase since the issuance of this report for 1906. The tariff act of 1897, paragraph 489, places upon the free list "Baryta, carbonate of, or witherite." Witherite is the natural carbonate of baryta, a mineral substance, and as such was plainly entitled by the intent of the act to be exempt from duty as a raw, or unmanufactured, material. The chemical salt, precipitated carbonate of baryta, which is not witherite, but a manufactured chemical compound similar to witherite in chemical composition rather than in physical character, and not necessarily made from witherite as a base, was for a time brought in duty-free under the interpretation that paragraph 489 covered the chemical compound barium carbonate. On November 16, 1901, the Board of General Appraisers held that precipitated carbonate of baryta was dutiable at the rate of 25 per cent ad valorem as a chemical compound under the provisions of paragraph 3 of the act of July 24, 1897, which requires that all chemical compounds not specifically provided for in this act shall be assessed 25 per cent ad valorem.

The United States circuit court for the southern district of New York, in the case of Gabriel & Schall (T. D. 24331), reversed this decision of the Board and held that said article was free of duty under the provisions of paragraph 489 of said act. On July 26, 1907, the Treasury Department instructed (see T. D. 27525) the collector of customs at New York to assess duty again upon precipitated carbonate of baryta at the rate of 25 per cent ad valorem under paragraph 3 of the act of July 24, 1897. This decision has been once more protested against (Protest 277208 of Gabriel & Schall, New York), and the decision of the Board (No. 18633), rendered March 31, 1908, is as follows:

LUNT, *General Appraiser:* Carbonate of baryta, precipitated, which was classified at the rate of 25 per cent ad valorem under paragraph 3 of the tariff act of 1897 as a chemical salt, is claimed to be free of duty under paragraph 489 as "baryta, carbonate of, or witherite." In other words, the importers contend that paragraph 489 is not limited to witherite but extends to an article known commercially as carbonate of baryta. This contention was decided favorably to the importers in Gabriel & Schall *v.* United States (121 Fed Rep., 208), where the court had before it merchandise identical with that here in issue.

Witherite is a mineral ore, found in the southern part of Scotland, and ranges from 78 to 94 per cent in purity. Carbonate of baryta, precipitated, is a highly finished

Digitized by Google

article, 99 per cent pure, the production of which requires such a chemical manipulation that its identity as witherite is lost. It is our opinion that it was never the intent of Congress to admit free of duty a manufactured article when the raw material from which it is produced is admitted free; and as stated in G. A. 5026 (T. D. 23364), citing United States *v.* Eschwege (98 Fed. Rep., 600) and In re Schallenberger (72 Fed. Rep., 491), "the general purpose of the law is to make more advanced articles dutiable at higher rates." This statement is correct when we consider that the underlying principle of our tariff act is protection to American industries.

As an original proposition our conclusion would have been different from that in Gabriel & Schall *v.* United States (supra), but under the doctrine of stare decisis it is incumbent on the Board to follow the decision of a superior appellate court, where the same issue was raised and where the introduction of new testimony before the Board, which was not before the court, does not justify a departure from the decision of the court. G. A. 5600 (T. D. 25066); G. A. 6039 (T. D. 26368).

Conforming to the decision in Gabriel & Schall *v.* United States (supra), we sustain the claim in the protest and reverse the decision of the collector.

The Treasury Department has appealed from this decision and is still levying duty upon precipitated barium carbonate at the date of writing (May 4, 1908).

If it were the intent of the act of 1897 to admit duty-free the mineral witherite only, there would seem to be necessity for clearer definition in the wording of the act, which could be accomplished by the insertion of the word "natural" in paragraph 489, causing it to read "Baryta, natural carbonate of, or witherite." If, on the other hand, the intent was to admit duty-free the chemical salt, carbonate of baryta, as well as witherite, then the act should read: "Baryta, precipitated carbonate of, and witherite."

Producers of barytes are interested in this matter, since the precipitated carbonate can be produced from barytes as a base by means of chemical processes, and it is reported that mills which have been equipped to produce the carbonate have been able to manufacture it profitably.

Precipitated barium carbonate is used as a reagent in analytical chemical work, and also in glass making to impart luster and brilliancy to glass.

The imports of barytes for consumption during the last five years have been as follows:

Barytes imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Manufactured.		Unmanufactured.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	5,716	$48,726	7,105	$22,777
1904	6,630	48,658	7,492	27,363
1905	4,803	39,803	14,256	62,459
1906	4,807	37,296	9,190	27,584
1907	11,207	96,542	20,544	76,883

Value of the imports of barium compounds in 1905, 1906, and 1907.

Barium compound.	1905.	1906.	1907.
Witherite, barium carbonate	$45,073	$55,405	$24,552
Barium binoxide	111,856	152,403	167,519
Barium chloride	47,396	65,242	79,333
Blanc fixe, or artificial barium sulphate	53,112	61,961	85,713
Total	257,427	335,011	357,117

Digitized by Google

BARYTES INDUSTRY IN CANADA.[a]

OCCURRENCE.

In Ontario barytes veins occur on McKellar Island, near the northwest shore of Lake Superior. The main vein is reported to be about 60 feet wide, to consist of coarsely crystalline calcite and barytes with some quartz, and to be inclosed in a dark-green, coarse-grained trap rock. This material has been worked and the product shipped to the United States. About 4 miles west of Kingston a vein of barytes varying in width from a few inches to over 3 feet is reported to extend nearly 14 miles. This vein cuts Ordovician cherty and shaly limestone. The barytes is associated with calcite. Many other occurrences of the mineral have been noted in Ontario.

In Quebec many occurrences of barytes are known, among which the vein worked by the Canada Paint Company in Hull township, Wright County, is worthy of note. This vein has been followed for 300 feet and to a depth of 20 feet. Barytes has been shipped from both New Brunswick and Newfoundland.

In Nova Scotia workable deposits occur on the Gulf shore of Cape Breton, north of Cheticamp Island, also inland about Lake Ainslie. The Cheticamp deposits lie in veins traversing pre-Cambrian schists. Associated with the barytes are quartz, calcite, and fluorite, with hematite in the joint planes. The fluorite is evidently rather abundant at this locality. In the Lake Ainslie district the barytes occurs in a group of nearly parallel veins filling fracture openings in granular and highly quartzitic felsite, probably of pre-Cambrian age. In both the Lake Ainslie and Cheticamp districts the country rocks are bordered or cut by intrusives. Analysis of Lake Ainslie barytes showed barium sulphate, 94.20 per cent; calcium sulphate 0.02 per cent; calcium carbonate, 4.44 per cent; silicia, 0.05 per cent; ferric oxide, 0.11 per cent; and alumina, 0.04 per cent.

On Bass River in the Five Islands district, N. S., are important barytes deposits which occur in veins in crushed and metamorphosed slates. The principal bodies of barytes occur in a zone about 70 feet wide extending in a generall direction northwest from the river. The rock in this zone is very much crushed, and is recemented by calcium carbonate which in places lines cavities in the veins. The barytes veins have well-defined walls but show no regular course or position. They range in width from a few inches to 4 feet, with local enlargements 10 to 15 feet in thickness. A large irregular mass exposed in an open cut consists of barytes filling voids in brecciated slate and inclosing fragments of slate. The barytes found here seems to be of unusual purity. It is crystalline, and only slightly yellow on the outer surface and cleavage faces, while selected specimens are of pure white, barium sulphate. Analysis of a general sample from the bin at the mine gave the following percentages: Loss on ignition, 0.18; silicia, 0.95; iron sulphide, 0.07; alumina, 0.02; calcium oxide, 0.02; magnesia, 0.22; barium sulphate, 98.54. Underground mining work was carried on at this deposit between 1866 and 1871 with reported production of 2,000 to 3,000 tons annually, but

[a] Data from Poole, Henry S., The barytes deposits of Lake Ainslie and North Cheticamp, N. S.: Bull Geol. Survey Canada No. 953, 1907; and Hutchinson, W. Spencer, Barytes deposits at Five Islands N. S.: Eng. and Min. Jour., November 2, 1907, pp. 825-826.

Digitized by Google

has since been suspended, although the deposits are known to be valuable. Recently work has been resumed, and it is expected that the mines will shortly begin shipment.

MANUFACTURE.

In Nova Scotia there are at present two mills preparing barytes for market, one in Halifax, the other at Dartmouth. At the Halifax mill the material is hand-cobbed and separated into three grades, "white," "selected," and "off-color." Then it is broken, crushed, ground with buhrstones, and packed into barrels. The small quantities of fluorite which find their way into the material are not considered detrimental to paints, as the fluorite grinds white. At the Dartmouth mill the barytes is broken, bleached by acid, drained, and washed, and afterwards pulverized, and finally ground between horizontal revolving granite stones and French buhrs.

Crude material is also shipped by the Ainslie Mining and Railway Company (Limited) to the United States, where it is washed, bleached, and milled at the works of the company in Long Island City, N. Y.

PRODUCTION.

According to the preliminary report on the mineral production of Canada in 1907, there were produced in that year 2,016 short tons of barytes, valued at $4,500. This is a decrease from the production of 1906, which was reported as 4,000 short tons, valued at $12,000.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

The following papers represent the important articles of recent date pertaining to the occurrence and technology of barytes.

BURCHARD, E. F. Production of barytes in 1906: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1906, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1907, pp. 1109–1114.

CATLETT, CHAS. Barite associated with iron ore in Pinar del Rio Province, Cuba: Bull. Am. Inst. Min. Eng. No. 16, July, 1907, pp. 623–624.

HAYES, C. W., and PHALEN, W. C. A commercial occurrence of barite near Cartersville, Ga.: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 340, 1908.

HIGGINS, EDWIN. Barytes and its preparation for the market: Eng. News, vol. 53, February 23, 1905, pp. 196–198.

HUTCHINSON, W. SPENCER. Barytes deposits at Five Islands, N. S.: Eng. and Min. Jour., November 2, 1907, pp. 825–826.

JUDD, EDWARD K. The barytes industry in the South: Eng. and Min. Jour., April 20, 1907, pp. 751–753.

——— A barytes grinding plant: Eng. and Min. Jour., May 25, 1907, pp. 996–997.

LAKES, ARTHUR. A new and large deposit of barytes in Idaho: Min. Reporter, August 16, 1906.

MILLER, A. M. The lead and zinc bearing rocks of central Kentucky, with notes on the mineral veins: Bull. Kentucky Geol. Survey No. 2, 1905, pp. 24–35.

POOLE, HENRY S. The barytes deposits of Lake Ainslee and North Cheticamp, N. S., with notes on the production, manufacture, and uses of barytes in Canada: Bull. Geol. Survey Canada No. 953, 1907 (43 pp.).

PRATT, JOSEPH HYDE. Production of barytes in 1904: Mineral Resources U. S. 1905: U. S. Geol. Survey, 1906, pp. 1095–1101.

STOSE, GEORGE W. Barite in southern Pennsylvania: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 225, 1904, pp. 515–516.

WATSON, THOS. L. Geology of the Virginia barite deposits: Bull. Am. Inst. Min. Eng. No. 18, November, 1907, pp. 953–976.

Digitized by Google

STRONTIUM.

The most common ores of strontium are celestite, the sulphate of strontium ($SrSO_4$), and strontianite, the carbonate of strontium ($SrCO_3$). Celestite occurs associated with limestones, and also with beds of clay, rock, salt, gypsum, and deposits of barytes and of sulphur. Localities where it has been observed in the United States are on Drummond Island, Lake Huron; Put in Bay, Lake Erie; at Schoharie, Lockport, and Rossie, N. Y.; Blair County, Pa.; Brown County, Kans., and on Mount Bonnell, near Austin, Tex. Strontianite occurs also in the latter deposit as an alteration product. Recently the presence of strontium sulphate in association with barytes has been reported from a vein on Kentucky River near Brooklyn, and also from a vein near Danville, Ky., on the property of the Dix River Barytes Company. Analyses made by Ledoux & Co., of New York City, on three samples of this ore show, respectively, 7.12 per cent, 14.36 per cent, and 26.84 per cent of strontium sulphate, the rest of the material being mainly barium sulphate. This is of interest, at least from a mineralogical point of view.

There are a few known occurrences of strontium ores in Canada.[a] Strontianite is reported to occur in veins from 4 to 6 inches thick in Chazy limestone on the south shore of Ottawa River in Nepean township, and celestite to occur in Ontario, as follows: In the township of Lansdowne an important vein of crystalline material; in Bagot township; in the city of Kingston, in Black River limestone; in Caledon township, in Niagara limestone; and in Quebec, in the township of Hawkesbury.

The chief strontium mines are at Strontian, Scotland; in Yorkshire, England; at Giants Causeway, Ireland; in Saxony, in Saltzburg, and in the Hartz Mountains.

Strontium, in the form of the hydroxide, is of value in the refining of beet sugar, and as the nitrate, in the manufacture of pyrotechnic supplies. Barium hydroxide is used to a large extent, on account of its lower cost, in place of strontium hydrate, in the beet-sugar industry, although the barium compound is said to be of a poisonous nature. Probably because of the cheapness of barytes the strontium ores have not yet been worked on a commercial scale in America.

IMPORTS.

Oxide of strontium, valued at $1,242, was the only importation of strontium compound reported by the Bureau of Statistics for 1907. Considerably larger quantities of the nitrate are believed to be imported into the United States, and it probably comes in as unclassified chemical material.

---

[a] Poole, Henry S., op. cit., pp. 41–43.

Digitized by Google

MINERAL PAINTS.

By Ernest F. Burchard.

INTRODUCTION.

The mineral paints considered in this chapter consist of three classes: (1) Natural mineral products which after mechanical treatment, such as cleaning and grinding, are either used directly as pigments or are first roasted to give certain desired colors; (2) chemical products made directly from ores, and (3) secondary chemical products that pass through several metallurgical and chemical processes in their preparation from the original ores.

Class (1) comprises ocher, umber, sienna, hematite and limonite (metallic paints and mortar colors), slate, and shale. Many other minerals or mineral products are used in the paint trade, such as asbestos and its derivatives, asphalt, barytes, clay, gypsum, magnesite, silica, talc, and whiting (ground chalk), but they are not considered here, since they are reported elsewhere in this volume.

Class (2) comprises zinc oxide, leaded zinc oxide, zinc lead, sublimed white lead, and sublimed blue lead.

Class (3) comprises the secondary chemical products, basic carbonate white lead, litharge, red lead, orange mineral, lithophone, and Venetian red. Collection of the statistics of production of these latter pigments does not, strictly speaking, come within the scope of this report, but it has been considered advisable to give the reported production, since these figures are desired by many mineral-paint producers for purposes of comparison.

PRODUCTION.

In 1907 the total production of the natural pigments—ocher, umber, sienna, metallic paints, mortar colors, slate, and shale—and of those produced directly from the ores, consisting of zinc oxide, zinc lead, sublimed white lead, and sublimed blue lead, reported to the Survey amounted to 143,757 short tons, valued at $9,469,818, as compared with 140,713 short tons, valued at $8,160,836, in 1906, an increase of 3,044 short tons in quantity and of $1,308,982 in value. In the tables for 1906 and 1907 the production classified under "Other pigments" has been omitted, since the substances so classified consisted almost entirely of color lakes, that is, pigments produced by the combination of a dye with a mineral base. Certain chemical colors were also included under the caption "Other pigments," and these have been omitted since their preparation does not bear any close relation to the production of the raw minerals from which they have been derived.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the production of these various mineral paints from 1904 to 1907, inclusive:

Production of mineral paints, 1904–1907, in short tons.

Kind.	1904.		1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Ocher	16,826	$110,602	13,402	$126,351	15,482	$148,049	16,971	$164,742
Umber	522	12,960	689	17,004	657	17,394	730	19,309
Sienna								
Metallic paint	19,357	204,377	[a]16,489	176,722	17,992	204,026	16,225	195,176
Mortar colors	7,525	84,426	10,494	120,430	10,309	111,720	10,490	110,719
Sublimed blue lead							1,211	135,632
Sublimed white lead	6,477	550,587	6,977	732,585	7,968	968,440	8,700	1,026,600
Zinc lead	5,779	404,530	6,779	474,530	8,124	681,292	13,516	1,286,440
Zinc oxide	63,363	4,808,482	68,603	5,520,240	74,680	5,999,375	71,784	6,490,660
Slate [b]	5,370	53,709	5,181	44,108	5,481	40,540	4,130	40,540
Other pigments	2,736	27,360	10,344	240,318				
Total	127,955	6,257,033	138,958	7,452,288	140,713	8,160,836	143,757	9,469,818

[a] Includes a small quantity of unground material. [b] Slate and shale ground for pigments.

OCHER, UMBER, AND SIENNA.

PRODUCTION.

The quantity of ocher reported to the Survey as having been mined in the United States in 1907 was 16,971 short tons, valued at $164,742; in 1906 there were reported 15,482 short tons, valued at $148,049—an increase in 1907 of 1,489 short tons in quantity and of $16,693 in value. The relative rank of the States as producers remains practically the same as in 1906. Had it not been for the general business depression in the autumn of 1907, the year's production would probably have shown a much larger increase. There is a steadily increasing demand for ocher in the manufacture of oilcloths and linoleums, a large proportion of the production of this mineral from Georgia and Vermont now being taken by makers of those fabrics.

The combined production of umber and sienna in 1907 amounted to 730 short tons, valued at $19,309, as compared with 657 tons, valued at $17,394, in 1906. The production of these substances therefore shows a moderate increase for the year of 73 tons in quantity and of $1,915 in value.

The production of ocher by States for the last four years is shown in the following table:

Production of ocher, 1904–1907, by States, in short tons.

State.	1904.		1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
California	412	$4,750	780	$5,900	500	$4,470	450	$3,970
Georgia	4,752	44,142	4,209	43,481	5,550	58,350	5,600	57,100
Pennsylvania	4,077	29,355	7,789	72,360	8,597	79,244	8,047	76,816
Vermont	2,176	5,200	[a]	[a]	[a]	[a]	682	6,638
Other States	[b] 5,409	27,155	[c] 624	4,610	[d] 835	5,985	[e] 2,192	20,218
Total	16,826	110,602	13,402	126,351	15,482	148,049	16,971	164,742

[a] Included in "Other States."
[b] Arkansas, Iowa, Virginia, and Indian Territory.
[c] Iowa, Vermont, and Virginia.
[d] Alabama, Iowa, Kentucky, Vermont, and Virginia.
[e] Iowa, Kentucky, and Virginia.

Digitized by Google

The total production of ocher and of umber and sienna in the United States from 1903 to 1907, inclusive, is as follows:

Production of ocher and of umber and sienna, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Ocher.		Umber and sienna.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	12,524	$111,625	666	$15,367	13,190	$126,992
1904	16,826	110,602	522	12,960	17,348	123,562
1905	13,402	126,351	689	17,004	14,091	143,355
1906	15,482	148,049	657	17,394	16,139	165,443
1907	16,971	164,742	730	19,309	17,701	184,051

IMPORTS.

The imports of ocher, umber, and sienna for the last five years are shown in the following tables:

Imports of ocher, 1903–1907, in pounds.

Year.	Crude.		Dry.		Ground in oil.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	.....	.....	9,839,999	$99,269	20,335	$1,178	9,860,334	$100,447
1904	.....	.....	9,430,916	93,137	12,756	583	9,443,672	93,720
1905	.....	.....	10,616,496	91,673	15,985	880	10,632,481	92,553
1906	.....	.....	11,316,868	97,830	113,049	2,233	11,429,917	100,063
1907	127,117	$1,312	11,850,372	102,194	14,482	1,079	11,991,971	104,585

Imports of umber, 1903–1907, in pounds.

Year.	Dry.		Ground in oil.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	2,159,914	$17,685	9,656	$587	2,169,570	$18,272
1904	2,261,793	19,727	13,133	784	2,274,926	20,511
1905	2,580,501	20,763	6,783	461	2,587,284	21,224
1906	2,948,539	23,732	6,028	418	2,954,567	24,150
1907	3,395,690	26,502	2,569	211	3,398,259	26,713

Imports of sienna, 1903–1907, in pounds.

Year.	Dry.		Ground in oil.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	1,873,532	$28,447	1,387	$123	1,874,919	$28,570
1904	1,286,301	22,118	5,770	396	1,292,071	22,514
1905	1,737,909	26,097	2,886	227	1,740,795	26,324
1906	1,941,664	32,673	.....	.....	1,941,664	32,673
1907	2,176,566	34,752	14,629	864	2,191,195	35,616

Digitized by Google

WORLD'S PRODUCTION OF OCHER.

The following table gives the output of ocher in the principal producing countries of the world for the years 1902 to 1906, inclusive, as far as the statistics are available:

World's production of ocher, 1902–1906, in short tons.

Year.	United States.		United Kingdom.		France.		German Empire.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	16,565	$145,708	18,999	$112,030	38,326	$361,687	15,374	$27,963
1903	12,524	111,625	15,848	82,839	37,524	652,811	21,479	53,291
1904	16,826	110,602	17,976	88,656	38,520	639,192	21,062	26,280
1905	13,402	126,351	18,185	75,238	41,667	655,003	20,175	40,369
1906	15,482	148,049	15,915	71,358	39,187	275,266	24,586	72,920

Year.	Canada.		Belgium.		Japan.		Cyprus.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	4,955	$30,495	220	$800	.....	.....	[a] 2,093	$4,840
1903	6,226	32,440	220	772	.....	.....	[a] 3,506	7,409
1904	3,925	24,995	496	1,592	192	$764	[a] 2,540	5,531
1905	5,105	34,675	683	2,084	23	243	[a] 3,092	6,817
1906	6,837	36,955	276	243	.....	.....	[a] 2,526	6,258

[a] Umber exports.

GEORGIA OCHER DEPOSITS.

In a recent publication [a] Prof. T. L. Watson has described the deposits of ocher which now are producing about one-third of the domestic supply of this mineral. The field work for this report was completed in 1902, but it represents probably the most recent detailed examination of the Georgia ocher field.

Location.—According to Watson the ocher deposits occupy a narrow strip 1 to 2 miles wide and about 8 miles long, extending in a nearly north-south direction about 1 mile east of Cartersville. One of the best natural exposures of the ocher beds is afforded by the cut made by Etowah River across the axis of the belt, nearly 2 miles southeast of Cartersville, and advantage has been taken of the favorable conditions to establish mines and works at this place.

Geologic relations and origin.—The ocher is associated with the Weisner quartzite and siliceous shale (Cambrian), either embedded in the rock or lying in the residual clay derived from the decay of the beds. The ocher appears to occupy an extensively shattered zone in the quartzite. According to Hayes [b] the ocher forms in the unaltered, shattered quartzite a series of irregular, branching veins, which in places expand into bodies of such size that, when the ocher is removed by mining, rooms from 6 to 10 feet in diameter are sometimes left, connected by narrow winding passages. He further observes that the contact between the ocher and the inclosing quartzite is not sharp and distinct, but shows, instead, a more or less gradual transition from the hard and vitreous quartzite to the soft ocher.

[a] Watson, Thomas L., A preliminary report on the ocher deposits of Georgia: Geol. Survey of Georgia, Bull. 13, 1906.

[b] Hayes, C. W., Geological relations of the iron ores of the Cartersville district, Georgia: Trans. Am. Inst. Min. Eng., vol. 30, 1901, p. 415.

Digitized by Google

Watson finds the relations of the ocher in the clays to be in all respects similar to that in the fresh rock. It forms in the inclosing clay a series of irregular, branching deposits which correspond to veins in the fresh rock, and a more or less gradual transition from clay to pure ocher is usually shown.

Microscopic study of the ocher-charged quartzite has shown the presence of much pyrite in the rock. From this fact and others noted in a careful study of the structure and composition of the ocher-bearing rocks, of the relations of the ore deposits to the inclosing rocks, and of the character of the deposits themselves, the conclusion is reached that the iron oxide of the ocher deposits in the Cartersville district was probably derived in part from two different sources: (a) From surface rocks through decay and subsequent leaching and solution of the resulting ferrous salts by percolating waters, and (b) from the pyrite contained in the Weisner quartzite. The deposition of the ocher is thought to have taken place, not by simple filling of cavities and fissures in the rock, but by metasomatic replacement of the original rock.

Associated with the ocher in places are barytes,[a] limonite, and manganese ore.

Physical properties.—Physically the ocher varies principally in color. The variation in color, which ranges from dark yellow to light, bright yellow, is thought to depend principally on the amount of clay or argillaceous matter present, and this in turn is dependent on the character of the rock which the ocher replaces. Where the ocher replaces pure quartz rock it is of a light, bright yellow color and contains comparatively little admixed clay, while the material that replaces interbedded siliceous shale in the Weisner formation is found to contain considerable clay and is darker in color and of inferior quality. The bodies of pure ocher consist of yellow powder of extremely fine particles of hydrated ferric oxide, clay-like in character, in which the water content is high and the material is soft enough to be spaded. As the ocher grades from the soft condition through that in which the material is bound together by a siliceous skeleton into hard and firm quartzite, the color gradually fades and finally disappears. The presence of silica exercises but little effect on the appearance of the ocher, and when small traces of manganese oxide are present its effect is to give a slightly greenish tint to the refined ocher.

Chemical composition.—The chemical composition of crude and refined ocher from this district is shown in the following table:

Chemical analyses of Georgia ochers.[b]

Character.	Fe_2O_3.	Al_2O_3.	FeO.	MnO_2.	SiO_2 (free).	SiO_2 (combined).	H_2O (at 105°C.).	H_2O (above 105°C.).
1. Crude	72.29	5.55	0.46	0.87	6.65	3.98	0.55	9.22
2. Do	56.29	10.15	.39	.54	8.94	9.49	2.08	11.34
3. Refined	65.49	7.20	.....	1.80	7.76	6.85	.40	10.50
4. Do	54.60	6.68	.....	1.50	17.42	10.08	.48	9.24
5. Do	67.37	6.85	.....	2.04	6.54	6.61	.96	9.63
6. Do	61.40	7.14	.....	2.00	11.89	5.84	.46	9.37
7. Do	67.32	5.86	.....	.....	9.14	6.35	.78	9.60
8. Do	62.79	6.94	.....	.....	6.20	9.78	.50	.....

[a] Hayes, C. W., and Phalen, W. C., A commercial occurrence of barite near Cartersville, Ga.; Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 340-M, 1908, pp. 3-7.

[b] Analyses made at N. P. Pratt laboratory, Atlanta, Ga

Digitized by Google

Surface indications of ocher.—The Cartersville district is an area that has undergone atmospheric decay to great depths, and consequently exposures of fresh rock are not common. The mantle of residual decay is thicker in the valley bottoms and on the lowlands than on the ridge tops, and unless fragments of the ocher-bearing quartzite are exposed on the surface the presence of ocher is demonstrated only by natural or artificial cuts or openings. Over much of the district, however, lie scattered fragments and masses of quartzite, more or less highly impregnated with ocher and colored yellow, that have been dislodged from outcropping ledges and reefs of ocher-bearing quartzite. Such fragments, which are locally called "ocher bloom," indicate the presence of workable deposits of ocher. Where ledges and reefs of quartzite appear at the surface careful examination sometimes reveals the presence in them of ocher. Still another surface evidence of the presence of ocher is the occurrence of barytes in the residual clay. Prospecting in localities containing barytes has usually revealed more or less extensive deposits of ocher.

METALLIC PAINT.

PRODUCTION.

The production of metallic paint and mortar colors in 1907 as reported to the Survey amounted to 26,715 short tons, valued at $305,895, a slight decrease from the 1906 production, 28,301 short tons, valued at $315,746. In quantity the 1907 production was almost the same as that of 1905, which was 26,983 short tons, but the value in 1907 shows an increase over that of 1905 of $8,743. Pennsylvania still continues to produce the largest quantity of metallic paint. New York is the next largest producer, and the other States maintain practically the same rank as in 1906.

The following table gives the production of metallic paint and mortar colors from 1904 to 1907, inclusive:

Production of metallic paint and mortar colors, 1904–1907, by States, in short tons.

State.	1904.		1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Maryland and Tennessee	[a] 5,292	$36,071	6,209	$40,192	5,625	$51,800	6,038	$64,020
New York	4,550	53,150	[b] 7,159	76,990	7,106	79,060	6,394	70,771
Ohio	1,750	21,300	1,589	20,360	[c] 1,929	19,360	[c] 1,341	15,471
Pennsylvania	7,710	107,609	8,596	123,570	11,021	136,086	10,327	127,973
Other States	[d] 7,580	70,673	[e] 3,430	36,040	[f] 2,620	29,440	[f] 2,615	27,660
Total	26,882	288,803	26,983	297,152	28,301	315,746	26,715	305,895

[a] Includes the production of Tennessee only.
[b] Includes a small quantity of unground material.
[c] Includes a small quantity from Connecticut in 1907 and from Connecticut and Vermont in 1906.
[d] Alabama, New Jersey, and Wisconsin.
[e] California, New Jersey, Virginia, and Wisconsin.
[f] California, Illinois, and Wisconsin.

Digitized by Google

SLATE AND SHALE.

PRODUCTION.

Slate and shale are ground for use as pigments in Pennsylvania, New York, Iowa, and Arkansas, the first two States being the principal producers. In 1907 there were reported to the Survey 4,130 short tons, valued at $40,540. This is a decrease in quantity of 1,351 short tons, but an increase in value per ton of about $2.40. No production was reported from Arkansas in 1907.

The following table gives the production of slate and shale ground for pigment from 1904 to 1907, inclusive:

Quantity and value of slate and shale ground for pigment, 1904–1907.

1904	short tons	[a] 5,370	$53,709	1906	short tons	5,481	$40,540
1905	do	5,181	44,108	1907	do	4,130	40,540

PIGMENTS MADE DIRECTLY FROM ORES.[b]

ZINC-WHITE PIGMENTS.

The relations to the ores from which they are derived of the various pigments that are made directly from ores are of interest here, and the following notes may serve to define the pigments and to outline their properties and the methods by which they are manufactured.

Zinc oxide is the most important of the zinc pigments. This substance is often known to the trade as zinc white, but there are at least three other white zinc pigments sometimes termed "zinc white," viz, leaded zinc oxide, zinc lead, and lithophone.

Zinc oxide, represented by the formula ZnO, is a white powder consisting, by weight, of 80.34 per cent zinc and 19.66 per cent oxygen. It is produced by two methods—one known as the French, the other as the American process. In the French process metallic zinc is burned in a current of air, and the product of combustion, zinc oxide, is collected in closed chambers. In the American process ores of zinc mixed with finely powdered coal are burned in a closed furnace over a grate and the product, zinc oxide, after passing through a series of cooling flues, is collected in cloth bags, which retain the white sublimate and permit the fumes to escape. When made from the metal the oxide is nearly chemically pure, but when made from the ore the oxide usually contains lead sulphate, zinc sulphate, and traces of iron and other metals.

The principal types of ore used for making zinc oxide are the franklinite ore of New Jersey, the sphalerite ores of the Mississippi Valley, such as those mined in the Platteville district of Wisconsin and the Joplin district of Missouri, and the sulphide, carbonate, and silicate ores of zinc and lead found in Colorado and New Mexico. There are plants producing the oxide from the ore at Newark, N. J., at Palmerton, Pa., at Mineral Point, Wis., at Joplin, Mo., and at Coffeyville, Kans. Leaded zinc oxide and zinc-lead white are made

[a] Includes mineral and carbon black.

[b] The writer is indebted to Messrs. G. B. Heckel, editor of 'Drugs, Oils, and Paints," and to Mr. L. S. Hughes, chemist for the Picher Lead Company, for much of this information, which was personally communicated.

Digitized by Google

also at Canon City, Colo. The plant at Joplin, Mo., was built to use local ores, with soft coal as fuel. The high price of pure zinc ores led to the use of an ore which contained some lead, and as an outgrowth of this practice a smelter designed to treat complex Western ores without separating them was built at Coffeyville, Kans., where natural gas is available for fuel. This plant is arranged in two units so that one of them can be operated to make zinc oxide while the other is making leaded zinc oxide or zinc lead, or both units can be employed in making one kind of pigment. The ores used are from Magdalena, N. Mex. They comprise sulphides, carbonates, and silicates of zinc and lead, and may be a combination of any of these, provided that the combined content of metallic zinc and lead does not fall below 30 per cent of the ore. Leaner ores are not profitable to work.

Natural gas is used in roasting the ore at the Coffeyville plant, and Arkansas semianthracite coal is used in the oxidizing furnaces. In this process small quantities of copper, gold, and silver are recovered from the ores high in zinc, since they readily pass into the slag while the zinc is being volatilized.

Notable properties of zinc oxide are its extreme whiteness, fineness, and chemical stability. For certain purposes it is said to be improved by the addition of small quantities of coarser reinforcing pigments.

Zinc lead is a white pigment consisting apparently of a molecular combination of zinc oxide and lead sulphate, with small proportions of lead oxide, lead carbonate, and zinc sulphate. It is prepared by sublimation from low-grade zinc-lead ores. This pigment is very fine, amorphous, and uniform in size of its particles. It is not quite so white as zinc oxide.

Leaded zinc oxides are pigments that resemble zinc lead, but contain less lead sulphate. They are made with definite percentages of lead sulphate, usually ranging from 6 to 20 per cent, according to the purpose for which they are to be used. These oxides are produced from Western ores that carry a certain proportion of lead sulphide. In fineness they are similar to zinc oxide, and in whiteness they stand between zinc oxide and zinc lead.

The following analyses of a few zinc-white pigments show their variation in composition:[a]

Analyses of zinc-white pigments.

	ZnO.	$ZnSO_4$.	$PbSO_4$.	PbO.	Insoluble.	H_2O.
Pure zinc oxide, made from spelter	99.80	.....	.....	.....	Trace.	0.20
Zinc oxide, made from silicate ore	96.81	0.15	2.75	.....	0.22	.07
Zinc oxide, made from sphalerite	89.31	.96	9.33	0.27	.03	.10
Leaded zinc oxide, made from mixed ores	77.35	.13	21.01	1.38	.08	.05
Zinc lead, made from mixed ores	48.40	.67	50.40	.32	.10	.11

Lithophone is not made directly from zinc ores, but is an intimate mixture of precipitated zinc sulphide and barium sulphate (blanc fixe, or "permanent white"). The material is produced by the reaction of solutions of zinc sulphate and barium sulphide, the precipitates from which come down simultaneously and are very

[a] Scott, W. G. Oxide of zinc: Prize essay published in pamphlet form by the New Jersey Zinc Company, 1907.

Digitized by Google

intimately mixed. To perfect the material for a pigment it is heated to dull redness and suddenly plunged into cold water, ground in the pulp state, washed, and dried. This material is white, is of fine grain, and possesses body and opacity. It possesses great durability, and is often used in enamel and floor paints. It also finds extensive use in the manufacture of linoleum and shade cloths.

ZINC OXIDE.

PRODUCTION.

The output of zinc oxide, the principal zinc-white pigment, appears to have decreased slightly in 1907 as compared with the production in 1906. In 1907 there were reported to the Survey 71,784 short tons, valued at $6,490,660, a decrease in quantity of 2,896 short tons, but an increase in value of $491,285. The decrease in quantity is, however, more than offset by the increase in the production of zinc lead, with which is perhaps included some leaded zinc oxide. The capacities of certain of the Western plants have been increased during 1907, and with a resumption of normal trade conditions the output of these pigments will again show an increase.

The following table gives the production of zinc oxide from 1904 to 1907, inclusive:

Production of zinc oxide, 1904–1907.

1904	short tons	63,363	$4,808,482	1906	short tons	74,680	$5,999,375
1905	do	68,603	5,520,240	1907	do	71,784	6,490,660

IMPORTS.

The following table shows the imports of zinc oxide into the United States in the last five years:

Imports of zinc oxide, 1903–1907, in pounds.

Year.	Dry.		In oil.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	3,487,042	$171,932	166,034	$16,562	3,653,076	$188,494
1904	2,585,661	138,674	224,244	26,436	2,809,905	165,110
1905	3,436,367	196,220	342,944	40,542	3,779,311	236,762
1906	4,191,476	251,609	292,538	36,457	4,484,014	288,066
1907	5,311,318	323,551	362,814	33,679	5,674,132	357,230

ZINC LEAD.

The production of zinc lead in 1907 was 13,516 short tons, valued at $1,286,440, as against 8,124 short tons, valued at $681,292, in 1906.

SUBLIMED WHITE LEAD.

Another pigment that is of interest in this connection, since it is made directly from the lead ore, galena or lead sulphide, is known as sublimed white lead. It is manufactured at Joplin, Mo., from ore produced in that district, by a process similar in principle to that

Digitized by Google

employed for making zinc oxide and zinc lead. Briefly summarized, the method of manufacture is as follows: Lead ore (galena), after having been cleaned at the mine by crushing, washing, and jigging, is ground to a powder, and charged with carbon into a furnace over an open coke fire. The charge is volatilized and in the presence of air the lead sulphide is oxidized to a basic lead sulphate, while some free sulphur dioxide is formed. The basic lead sulphate is thought to be composed of two molecules of lead sulphate ($PbSO_4$), linked to one of lead oxide (PbO). This product, volatile while hot, is cooled by being drawn by suction through a long series of cooling pipes, or "goosenecks," and some settling chambers, and then is collected in bags of the type used for collecting zinc oxide. The aim is to produce a pigment containing 75 per cent of lead sulphate, 20 per cent of lead oxide, and 5 per cent of zinc oxide. Notable properties of this pigment are its great fineness, the uniform size of its particles, and its relative chemical stability or inertness in the presence of coal gas, sulphur fumes, and other noxious gases that quickly darken some paints. It has a snow-white color and is very opaque, but since it is so extremely fine and of amorphous texture it requires blending with coarser pigments to give it "tooth," that is, to prevent it from brushing out too thin.

Sublimed white lead finds use not only in mixed paints, but in putty and in the manufacture of rubber. The production in 1907 was 8,700 short tons, valued at $1,026,600.

SUBLIMED BLUE LEAD.

In the sublimation of galena a peculiar bluish-gray compound of lead is formed as a by-product, which is known commercially as sublimed blue lead. In the furnace it is known as "fume." Analyses have shown the presence in it of about 2 per cent carbon, 4.5 to 5 per cent lead sulphide, 1 to 2.5 per cent zinc oxide, 0.36 to 1.44 per cent lead sulphite, 50 to 53 per cent lead sulphate, and 37.5 to 41.3 per cent lead oxide.

Sublimed blue lead, besides being used in paint manufacture, is used in the rubber industry. The production in 1907 was 1,211 short tons, valued at $135,632.

CHEMICAL PIGMENTS AND COLORS.

PRODUCTION.

Under this head are included basic carbonate of lead, or corroded white lead, litharge, red lead, orange mineral, lithophone, and Venetian red. The production of corroded white lead in 1907 reported to the Survey was 92,216 short tons, in oil, valued at $12,138,932, and 35,035 short tons, dry, valued at $4,309,392. This represents a slight decrease both in quantities and values from the production reported in 1906. Practically the same relations between the quantities and values of lead ground in oil, and dry, are shown in 1906 and 1907.

Litharge was produced to the quantity of 20,838 short tons, valued at $2,854,987. In 1906 the production of litharge and orange mineral were grouped together, but it is possible to report them separately

Digitized by Google

for 1907, and it is found that the production of litharge in 1907 exceeded the combined production of litharge and orange mineral in 1906.

The production of red lead shows a large increase in quantity from 13,808 short tons in 1906 to 20,078 short tons in 1907, and a corresponding increase in value from $1,924,288 in 1906 to $2,802,454 in 1907, the values per ton remaining practically the same.

The production of lithophone in 1907 amounted to 10,275 tons, valued at $750,350, or more than double the production of 1906.

Venetian red shows a decided decrease in quantity, there having been produced in 1906 13,526 short tons, valued at $198,394, while in 1907 7,566 short tons were reported, valued at $134,167; but the value has apparently increased about $3.07 per ton.

In the following table are given the production of these various chemical pigments and colors for the years 1904 to 1907, inclusive:

Production of corroded white lead, red lead, litharge, orange mineral, lithophone, and Venetian red, 1904–1907, in short tons.

	1904.		1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Corroded white lead:								
In oil	58,332	$6,935,620	62,767	$7,577,437	93,763	$12,357,632	92,216	$12,138,932
Dry	65,014	6,821,309	73,909	8,261,212	38,318	4,571,618	35,035	4,309,392
Red lead	10,271	1,206,073	16,378	2,049,888	13,808	1,924,288	20,078	2,802,454
Litharge	9,839	1,084,093	19,878	2,307,233	18,910	2,551,346	20,838	2,854,987
Orange mineral							669	129,410
Lithophone					4,300	311,500	10,275	750,350
Venetian red	7,449	137,737	6,879	137,541	13,526	198,394	7,566	134,167

IMPORTS.

The following table gives the quantity and value of the imports of corroded white lead, red lead, litharge, orange mineral, and Venetian red from 1904 to 1907, inclusive:

Corroded white lead, red lead, litharge, orange mineral, and Venetian red imported, 1904–1907, in pounds.

Year.	Corroded white lead.		Red lead.		Litharge.		Orange mineral.		Venetian red.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1904	587,338	$33,788	836,077	$30,115	44,541	$1,500	766,469	$37,178	4,937,397	$40,270
1905	597,510	34,722	704,402	26,553	117,757	4,139	628,003	31,106	4,558,998	39,585
1906	647,636	41,233	1,093,639	50,741	87,230	3,737	770,342	42,519	5,432,732	43,091
1907	584,310	37,482	679,171	35,959	90,475	4,386	615,015	37,793	4,738,148	37,869

PAINT TESTS.

In connection with the recent popular movement toward paint legislation, the thorough testing of mixed paints has been undertaken by the Paint Manufacturers' Association of the United States, in order to demonstrate the qualities of paints of various classes or types. The results should be of value not only to technical paint men, but to any user of paints. Perhaps their most important use will be to afford a reliable means of comparing the merits of various

Digitized by Google

mixtures of pigments for the information of legislators who are called upon to regulate the labeling and selling of paint products.

In a recent article Mr. G. B. Heckel[a] describes the progress of this series of paint tests, which may be summarized as follows:

The first of these tests was begun nearly two years ago by the North Dakota Agricultural College at Fargo, N. Dak., and, in order to work under varying climatic conditions, additional tests, on a more comprehensive scale, have been initiated at Atlantic City, N. J., and Pittsburg, Pa. Sixteen or more formulas furnished by the paint manufacturers, representing all the popular and successful types of prepared paints on the market, ranging from a base of straight lead and zinc, in varying proportions, to a combination of zinc and barium sulphate, are to be included, with the addition of a number of formulas representing the various pigments and combinations of pigments in common use for painting wood structures, including a dozen or more brands of white lead purchased in the open market, zinc oxides, sublimed white lead, zinc-lead white, lithophone, etc. A series of greens is also being tested at Atlantic City by request of the Philadelphia Master Painters' Association, which finds great difficulty in obtaining a green that will not mildew in this locality. In these formulas all the reenforcing or inert pigments were represented, including silica, calcium carbonate, calcium sulphate, magnesium silicate, etc., the object being to provide formulas which, without duplicating existing paints, would each stand as typical of its class.

Duplicate test fences have been erected at Atlantic City and Pittsburg and the paint to be tested has been applied under uniform conditions to panels of carefully inspected wood. Three coats of paint were applied, and after complete drying of the third coat the panels were screwed to the fence. This will permit their removal for laboratory inspection at any time. At one corner of each panel a small plate of clear glass and a duplicate plate of orange glass in a wood frame has been securely attached and sealed, so as to exclude atmospheric agencies while allowing the light to reach the painted surface below. By this means it is expected to ascertain what effect, if any, the actinic rays of the sun have upon the durability of a paint film.

Great care has been exercised to secure absolute uniformity of conditions and impartiality of execution of the tests, and while it is not expected that the results of these tests will settle finally and conclusively the relative merits of competing pigments and types of paint, it is expected that they will afford much valuable information; and if such tests are extended to other sections of the country they may furnish valuable and suggestive cumulative evidence.

Since the tests as outlined above have just been undertaken, no results are yet available for publication. Observations will be made from time to time, extending over a period of several years, and as results become available they will be published by the Paint Manufacturers' Association. Such information may be obtained from Dr. Robert S. Perry, director of the scientific section of the Paint Manufacturers' Association, and it is expected that the published results will be reviewed in subsequent volumes of Mineral Resources.

[a] Heckel, G. B., Some important paint tests: Eng. and Min. Jour., May 30, 1908, p. 1099.

Digitized by Google

RECENT LITERATURE.

The following list represents a few of the papers and texts that have appeared within recent years dealing with the technology, geology, and statistics of mineral paints and pigments:

BURCHARD, ERNEST F. Southern red hematite as an ingredient of metallic paint: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315, pt. 1, 1907, pp. 430–434.

BUSKETT, EVANS W. Manufacture of zinc pigments: Mines and Minerals, November, 1907, pp. 193–194.

ECKEL, EDWIN C. The production of mineral paints in 1906: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1906, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1907, pp. 1115–1122.

GORDON, WM. F. Zinc oxide and zinc-lead pigment manufacture: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 83, No. 22, June 1, 1907, pp. 1033–1036.

HALL, CLARE H. The chemistry of paint and paint vehicles: D. Van Nostrand Company, New York, 1906, 134 pp.

HAYES, C. W. Geological relations of the iron ores in the Cartersville district, Georgia: Trans. Am. Inst. Min. Eng., vol. 30, 1901, pp. 403–419.

HECKEL, G. B. A paint catechism for paint men: Drugs, Oils, and Paints, Philadelphia, 1907, 43 pp.

HOLLEY, C. D., and LADD, E. F. Analysis of mixed paints, color pigments, and varnishes: Wiley & Sons, New York, 1908.

HUGHES, L. S. Notes on the structure of paint films: Pamphlet published by Picher Lead Company, Chicago, Ill.

——— Fire process pigments and paints: Pamphlet published by Picher Lead Company, Chicago, Ill., also published as An address on Paint, in Lead and Zinc News, May 20, 1907, pp. 5–8.

——— Sublimed white lead: Eng. and Min. Jour., August 24, 1907.

LENOBLE, E. Supériorité du pouvoir courant de la Ceruse sur celui du Blanc de Zinc dans la Peinture à l'Huile: Bull. de la Soc. Ind. du Nord de France, 35 année, No. 138, 1907.

RICKARD, T. A. The story of the manufacture of white lead paint: Min. and Sci. Press, May 9, 1908, pp. 622–636.

SCOTT, W. G. The two white leads: Modern Painter, Chicago, January, 1908, pp. 862–866.

——— Zinc oxide, its properties and uses: Mining World, November 9, 1907, pp. 853–854; November 16, 1907, pp. 887–888; and December 7, 1907, pp. 1007–1008.

——— Oxide of zinc: Prize essay published in pamphlet form by New Jersey Zinc Company, 1907.

THOMPSON, GUSTAVE. White lead, its advantages as a paint pigment: Lead and Zinc News, April 29, 1907, pp. 5–9.

TOCH, MAXIMILIAN. The chemistry and technology of mixed paints: D. Van Nostrand Company, New York, 1907, 166 pp.

UNITED STATES REFINING AND REDUCTION COMPANY. Standard Zinc-Lead White: Pamphlet published by United States Reduction and Refining Company, Colorado Springs, Colo.

WATSON, THOMAS L. The ocher deposits of Georgia: Bull. 13, Geol. Survey Georgia, 1906, 81 pp.

——— The yellow ocher deposits of the Cartersville district, Bartow County, Ga.: Trans. Am. Inst. Min. Eng., vol. 66, 1903, pp. 643–666.

WILLIMOTT, C. W. The mineral pigments of Canada: Bull. 913, Geol. Survey Canada, 1906, 39 pp.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ASBESTOS.

By J. S. Diller.

INTRODUCTION.

The United States is the largest manufacturer and consumer of asbestos products in the world, but the asbestos used in its factories comes almost wholly from Canada. The quantity of asbestos mined in the United States is insignificant and plays no appreciable part in the control of the market. The total output for 1907 was only 653 short tons—the smallest annual production since 1896. The cause of this decline is found in the better quality and the greater abundance and accessibility of the Canadian asbestos, which completely dominates the asbestos industry of the United States.

VARIETIES AND CHARACTERISTICS.

The most general characteristics of asbestos and the ones on which its utility depend are its fibrous structure and its incombustibility, but all the varieties are not equally resistent to heat nor do they possess equal quantity of fiber. The asbestos of commerce includes fibrous minerals of different species, most of which belong to the amphibole group, but the most important mineral is chrysotile, a variety of serpentine.

Amphibole asbestos is generally dull, varies in color from greenish to gray and white, and, though flexible for the most part, has a considerable degree of brittleness. It occurs in ancient crystalline rocks that have been crushed and sheared under great pressure in the process of mountain building, and it appears in three forms. Two of these forms, slip fiber and cross fiber, are veins, and the third is found in large fibrous masses, generally made up of small bunches of asbestos which are more or less divergent and sometimes distinctly radial. For convenience in distinguishing the latter form from the vein fiber (slip fiber and cross fiber), the designation "mass fiber" is proposed for it.

In veins of slip-fiber asbestos the fiber lies parallel to the vein walls and marks a plane of fracture along which the two sides have slipped upon each other and given direction to the development of the fiber. Cross-fiber asbestos extends directly across the vein which it forms. The mass fiber is not in veins, but forms the whole mass of the rock, in which veins of slip or cross fiber may occur. As a matter of fact, however, where mass fiber is best developed veins of slip fiber and cross fiber are rare or entirely absent.

Chrysotile asbestos is for the most part green, rarely yellowish, and the fiber of good quality has a silky luster and sufficient toughness

Digitized by Google

to give it considerable tensile strength, so that it can be spun and woven. It is generally, if not always, associated with massive serpentine, in which its most important form is small cross-fiber veins varying from a mere film to a few inches in thickness, though in some localities there is much slip-fiber chrysotile scattered in thin sheets throughout the rock. The fibers of chrysotile in their original position extend directly across the vein, but subsequent rock movements may make them appear to pass into slip fiber, as at East Broughton, Canada.

DEVELOPMENT OF THE ASBESTOS INDUSTRY.

The sporadic use of asbestos can be traced back into ancient times, but it was not until about forty years ago that investigations began in Europe to develop its application upon a commercial scale. About the same time specimens of the fine Canadian asbestos were exhibited abroad, and, in 1878, 50 tons were shipped from Canada to England. Soon after this discovery of an enduring source of supply in Canada the advances in the application of asbestos in commerce became rapid.

The method of mining was at first crude quarrying and hand picking, the best material only being selected. A great deal of short fiber remained in the waste rock of the dump. With the increasing demand came competition, for Russia and Italy soon entered the list of producers. To meet the requirements of economy it became necessary to devise special machinery which would increase the output, reduce the expense of labor, and effect a better saving of values in lower grades and by-products.

There has been an extended investigation, and great ingenuity has been shown in developing the machinery of the large modern mills, of which there are now nearly a score in connection with the asbestos mines of Canada.

Breaking the rock and picking out the fibrous pieces (Nos. 1 and 2 crude, according to length) is generally called "cobbing," and should be considered a part of the mining process before the rock goes to the mill. The mills differ widely in their machinery, each being suited to the special conditions it has to meet; but the majority of them contain one or more forms of rock breakers for the preliminary crushing of the rock. For the final crushing rolls and fiberizers are used, and of the latter the "Cyclone," now so generally employed, must be considered one of the chief appliances in separating the asbestos and preparing it for the pneumatic processes, of which the screens, fans, and settling chambers are important parts. It should be noted, however, that in one of the large mills recently erected at Black Lake, Canada, the Cyclone pulverizer is entirely replaced by a series of coarse and fine rolls. Several other plants in Canada have heretofore attempted to discontinue the use of the Cyclone, but most of them have taken it up again.[a] In some mills the tailings are ground to fine powder in pulverizers.

The development of the asbestos industry, as far as mining and milling are concerned, is wholly Canadian, but when we consider the manufactured products the United States is in advance of all other countries.

[a] Cirkel, Fritz, Canadian Min. Jour., February 15, 1908, p. 11.

Digitized by Google

The relatively great importance of the industry to the United States results directly from the fact that a number of the largest Canadian mines are owned in the United States and that several of the owners have factories in this country. The Keasbey & Mattison Company, owning the Bell Asbestos Company mines at Thetford, Canada, has several large factories at Ambler, Pa. The H. W. Johns-Manville Company, whose mines are near Danville, Canada, has large factories at Brooklyn, N. Y., Milwaukee, and West Milwaukee, in Wisconsin. The mine which up to the present time is reported to have produced more asbestos than any other is the King Brothers mine at Thetford, controlled by a company of which R. H. Martin, of New York, is president. The Beaver Asbestos Company, with mine near Thetford, is under the same management. But these companies, the Dominion Asbestos Company, the Manhattan Asbestos Company, and several other companies, all of which are said to be controlled by American capital, are not known to be manufacturers in the United States, though the bulk of the raw material from most of their mines comes to this country.

Raw asbestos is imported free into the United States, while there is a duty of 25 per cent on imported manufactured asbestos. In Canada all the larger mines are reported as paying an annual license of $500.

USES.

The fundamental property of asbestos, upon which its use depends, is its flexible, fibrous structure, but coupled with this are the scarcely less important qualities of incombustibility and slow conduction of heat and electricity when the mass is fiberized and porous, which make it valuable not only for fireproofing, but for insulating against heat and electricity.

It was first used only for spinning and weaving, to make incombustible thread, yarn, rope, and cloth, and this use has continued to be the most important application ever since the days of the Greeks and Romans. Only the highest grades of asbestos—Nos. 1 and 2 crude, with best grade from the mills—can be used for this purpose. Thread can now be spun so fine that it will run about 32,000 feet to the pound. The cloth is extensively employed for making theater curtains and for other fireproof and insulating uses.

Asbestos has been widely used of late in the electrical arts as a basis of insulation which must withstand somewhat elevated temperatures, and also as a fibrous binder for a great number of insulating compositions. It has a fiber, practically the only one, which is of a refractory nature, and is at the same time an electrical insulator of high order. Further, asbestos is not affected chemically by many of the active chemical agents likely to attack most insulations. It is extensively used for boiler and pipe coverings, to prevent heat radiation, and its efficiency is greatly increased by developing the cellular structure of the covering. It may be rendered more efficient, too, by a composition in which the asbestos acts as a binder for some good nonconductor. There are many patents concerning mixtures of asbestos with various compounds to produce incombustible and insulating pastes and moldable or solid material suited to many different purposes. They play an important part in many fireproof

Digitized by Google

constructions where electricity and heat are used. Such materials are asbestos building lumber, century shingles, asbestos wood, asbestos slate, asbestic for stucco and plaster, and asbestolith.

A mass of asbestos broken into fibers and then again compressed is highly porous; but it may be rendered not only waterproof, but an especially effective insulator under conditions of varying moisture, by being saturated with certain varieties of asphalt.

As a nonconductor of heat it is used not only in the preparation of fireproof safes and vaults, but also for cold-storage and cooling structures. Houses made of asbestos materials or coated with asbestos throughout are not only warmer in winter, but cooler in summer.

PRODUCTION AND IMPORTS.

The United States in 1906 produced 1,695 tons of asbestos, but in 1907 the production decreased to 653 short tons, a decline of over 61 per cent. The value of the asbestos (in part estimated) in 1907 was $11,899.

Nearly all of this output came from the Sall Mountain and Hollywood mines in Georgia, which is the only State that furnished asbestos for the market in 1907, and nearly half of the quantity produced was exported. The asbestos mined in Georgia is all of the amphibole variety. In the following table are given the quantity and value of the asbestos produced in the United States annually since 1890. With these are given the value of the imported asbestos, both unmanufactured and manufactured:

Annual production and annual value of imports of asbestos into the United States, 1890–1907.

Year.	Production.		Imports.		
	Quantity (short tons).	Value.	Unmanufactured.	Manufactured.	Total.
1890	71	$4,560	$252,557	$5,342	$257,899
1891	66	3,960	358,589	4,872	363,461
1892	104	6,416	262,433	7,209	269,642
1893	50	2,500	175,602	9,403	185,005
1894	325	4,468	240,029	15,989	256,018
1895	795	13,525	225,147	19,731	244,878
1896	504	6,100	229,084	5,773	234,857
1897	580	6,450	263,640	4,624	268,264
1898	605	10,300	287,636	12,897	300,533
1899	681	11,740	303,119	8,949	312,068
1900	1,054	16,310	331,796	24,155	355,951
1901	747	13,498	667,087	24,741	691,828
1902	1,005	16,200	729,421	33,011	762,432
1903	887	16,760	657,269	32,058	689,327
1904	1,480	25,740	700,572	51,290	751,862
1905	3,109	42,975	776,362	70,117	846,479
1906	1,695	28,565	1,010,454	65,716	1,076,170
1907	653	11,899	1,104,109	200,371	1,316,379

The production in the United States is now only about 1 per cent of that of Canada, and its insignificance becomes more pronounced when the grade of the material is considered. The asbestos mined in the United States is almost wholly of the amphibole type and can not be used for spinning and weaving like the high-grade chrysotile of Canada.

Of the imported unmanufactured asbestos practically all comes from Canada. As to the manufactured asbestos, however, the reverse

Digitized by Google

is true; only a small quantity comes from Canada, and of the rest, over 75 per cent comes from the United Kingdom.

CANADIAN PRODUCTION.

Production of asbestos in Canada, 1896–1907.

Year.	Short tons.	Year.	Short tons.
1896	10,891	1902	30,219
1897	13,202	1903	31,129
1898	16,123	1904	35,635
1899	17,789	1905	50,670
1900	21,620	1906	59,283
1901	32,891	1907	62,018

In this table is given the annual production of Canada since 1896. Except a slight falling off in 1902 and 1903 the increase in the production has been rapid and still continues. In 1907 it reached a total of 62,018 short tons, valued at $2,482,984, besides 28,519 short tons of asbestic, having a value of $22,059. During the fiscal year ending June 30, 1907,[a] there were 45,544 tons of unmanufactured asbestos imported from Canada into the United States. This would seem to show that approximately 73 per cent (valued at about $1,812,578) of the total production of Canada in 1907 came to the United States. During the same period the total importations of asbestos from Germany, Italy, and the United Kingdom—the only other countries from which asbestos was obtained—aggregated only $1,646 in value. More than a year ago it was estimated that Canada produced 85 per cent of the world's supply of asbestos. In 1907, owing to the large increase in the production of Canada, that country doubtless contributed a still larger percentage of the total yield of the world, and its controlling position in the asbestos industry is apparent.

Twelve companies are reported as producing asbestos in Canada in 1907, and four new ones are making extensive preparations for production in 1908, so that a much larger yield may be expected for 1908.

PRICES AND CONDITIONS OF TRADE.

In the amphibole asbestos trade in the United States there was a decline of about 10 per cent in 1907, though the price ranged about $18 per ton, a figure somewhat higher than that for 1906.

The demand for the best grades of chrysotile asbestos has kept ahead of the supply. Some of the manufacturers report that the best grades can not be bought in the open market, and that the high prices have a tendency to restrain the progress of the industry. The range of prices for the various grades reported by a number of firms is as follows:

No. 1 crude asbestos	per ton	$275–$350
No. 2 crude asbestos	do	150– 200
Asbestos fiber (according to grading)	do	25– 150
Fines (according to grading)	do	10– 25

The special features of interest regarding the industry in Canada during 1907 are said to have been increased output, higher prices, and further consolidation of mining interests.[b]

[a] Bureau of Statistics, Department of Commerce and Labor.
[b] McLeisch, John, Mining World, March 14, 1908, p. 445.

Digitized by Google

NOTES ON THE ASBESTOS DEPOSITS OF THE UNITED STATES.

GENERAL STATEMENT.

It is a matter of deep regret that the United States is unable to supply from its own mineral resources the great and increasing demand for asbestos. Prospectors aware of its value are looking for asbestos at many places; and since it is the primary object of this publication to consider production, it should note not only the mines now producing, but also the active prospecting in regions where asbestos is known to occur, in anticipation of possible future production. The best asbestos is chrysotile, and it forms cross-fiber veins in serpentine. The serpentine inclosing the veins may contain much short fiber. All serpentine areas should therefore be prospected for asbestos. The most promising masses are those associated with other old crystalline rocks which have been subjected to a succession of crushing stresses during several mountain-building epochs.

Owing to the great variation in the rocks, it is difficult to give definite data for determining a workable property, but a most important feature is the abundance of cross-fiber veins from which the crude fiber may be obtained. That is not essential, however, for in a number of Canadian mines no crude is produced, but the milling rock is rich in short fiber.

According to F. Cirkel,[a] in a few mines working rich ground the quantity of Nos. 1 and 2 crude can be put down as from 1 to 2 per cent of the total rock mined. An average of the milling rock furnished by the mines may be taken as from 30 to 60 per cent of all rock mined, with a minimum of 20 per cent and a maximum of 70 per cent; and of the rock milled, from 6 to 10 per cent is extracted as fiber. These percentages afford an approximate basis for judging of prospects, but apply only to serpentine.

Prospecting amphibole asbestos, especially of the slip-fiber and cross-fiber types, is not encouraging. They may be regarded perhaps as unpromising features, for the most successfully mined amphibole asbestos is the mass-fiber type, where slip and cross fiber are practically absent. In the southern Appalachians intruded masses of pyroxenite, altered to mass fiber, may be much more common than now supposed. They are frequently so weathered as to afford no solid outcrop, but generally contribute asbestos fiber to the soil, and may thus be discovered.

DEPOSITS BY STATES.

GEORGIA.

Sall Mountain.—The asbestos production of the United States has never been large, and the principal part of it for over a dozen years has come from the Sall Mountain mine, in Georgia. Operations began at this point about 1894. A mill was built, including, with numerous accessories, two Raymond pulverizers. The mill has a capacity of about 10 tons a day. Two grades of material are produced, depending upon the quality of the material furnished the mill.

[a] Asbestos, its occurrence, exploitation, and uses, p. 78.

Digitized by Google

The asbestos mined at Sall Mountain is mass fiber. It is of an entirely different type from the most part of that mined elsewhere in the United States or Canada. The rock is amphibolite; its whole mass is made up of groups or bundles of more or less radial, fibrous asbestos, which ranges in length from 1¼ inches down to a small fraction of an inch. These radial fibers tend to form spherical bunches, but with interferent crystallization these bodies are only imperfectly developed, and in most cases the radial structure is lost in an irregular accumulation of fibrous sheaves or bunches running in all directions and giving the rock an aspect of coarse granular crystallization. None of the fibrous amphibolite masses are schistose, though near the edge they sometimes pass into talc schist with definite fissile structure.

The fibrous amphibolite, composed of anthophyllite[a] where best developed and freshest in the Sall Mountain mines, is grayish white, and composed so largely of asbestos fiber that, according to the estimate of the superintendent, Mr. S. B. Logan, considerably over 90 per cent of the original rock is realized as fiber. Besides a little talc and carbonate of lime, the best rock contains numerous small grains of pyrite and magnetite, which upon alteration stain the fiber brown with iron oxide, and in the course of time the whole mass softens without losing its fibrous structure. The tensile strength of the fiber is reduced in this change, but sufficient strength still remains to make the fiber useful as a binder when mixed with other material. The occurrence and persistence of these masses of fibrous amphibolite is a matter of prime importance, and the mines at Sall Mountain throw considerable light upon the subject. Within an area a little more than an eighth of a mile square there are six separate masses, each one roughly elliptical in shape. Three of these, embracing the most important, are in line, with their longer axes approximately parallel and running N. 80° E. They are all embedded in gneiss, which is well exposed at many points in the mine and in places appears to be cut by the amphibolite as an eruptive.

The largest mass of amphibolite (the original discovery) had a length of about 75 feet and a width, near the middle, of 50 feet. It is nearly mined out at a depth of 50 feet, and unless the small remnant at the southwest corner shows connection downward, as seems improbable from the course of the walls exposed, the mass is completely cut off below by the gneiss. The two smallest masses have been completely removed, showing a continuous exposure of the decomposed gneissoid rocks beneath. The relations of the three remaining amphibolite bodies to the gneiss have not been fully determined. The quality of the remaining bodies is inferior to that of the largest body, but they will supply the mill for some years to come.

Cleveland and Soque.—Near Cleveland, 5 miles southwest of Sall Mountain, there is a group of comparatively small undeveloped masses of fibrous amphibolite, like that of Sall Mountain. These are in a belt, trending about N. 41° E. almost directly toward the Sall Mountain locality. They are surrounded by gneiss. The Sall Mountain Company owns this property and hauls the material to the Sall Mountain mill.

[a] A brief account, including chemical analyses, of the asbestos of Sall Mountain and other localities in Georgia, was published by G. P. Merrill in the Proceedings of the U. S. National Museum, vol. 18, 1895, pp. 282–291.

Digitized by Google

Near Soque, 7 miles northeast of Sall Mountain, are several small areas of exposed amphibolite with short fiber. The amphibolite is here associated in the same ledge with a fresh rock that is composed chiefly of a mineral which appears to be pyroxene or olivine, with numerous acicular crystals and fibrous bundles of orthorhombic amphibolite, probably anthophyllite. The rocks, like those of Bedford and Rocky Mount, Va., and unlike those of Sall Mountain and Cleveland, Ga., have been sheared and locally, on the planes of shearing, contain considerable slip fiber, which attracted the attention of the prospectors. The strike of the amphibolite belt, as well as the plane of shearing, is approximately N. 70° W. Several other localities of the same material occur farther northeast, in Habersham and Rabun counties. One of them, the Miller property, was worked many years ago; but as far as known they are not of economic importance.

Hollywood mine.—A small production of asbestos, in 1907, is reported, by the National Asbestos Company, from a mine near Hollywood, in Habersham County, Ga., where a new mill was operated for a few months and then closed. The rock is firm and comparatively fresh. The least-altered portion is composed of coarse granular pyroxene and acicular fibrous amphibolite (asbestos), with much talc, chlorite, and magnetite.

VIRGINIA.

Bedford County.—Virginia has been reported as a producer of asbestos for a number of years, but it did not produce any in 1907. The mines, now inactive, are located in Bedford and Franklin counties, and the mill at Bedford City for fiberizing the material is closed.

The Bedford asbestos mines are on the Hubbard farms, 12 miles south of Bedford City, and are spread over two areas, one of about 2 acres and the other of 5 acres.

The asbestos rock is of two types. One type, like that of Sall Mountain, Georgia, is composed essentially of fibrous amphibole, and the other is a peridotite composed chiefly of a granular mineral which appears to be olivine, with numerous acicular crystals and fibrous bundles of anthophyllite.

In the amphibolite the fibers are arranged in groups or bundles lying in all directions—mass fiber similar to that of the Sall Mountain mines in Georgia. Only a small mass of it occurs in the Bedford region. In the northern part of the area, northeast of Mrs. Hubbard's house, a vertical dike-like mass of it 5 feet in width, with a strike N. 80° W. lies parallel to the schistosity between masses of pyroxene-hornblende schist. It seems most probable that the amphibolite, composed of mass-fiber asbestos, at Bedford, Va., and Sall Mountain, Georgia, is derived from pyroxenite, but the evidence favoring this view can not be considered in this paper.

The peridotite type of asbestos rock is cut by a few small veins of cross-fiber anthophyllite from one-eighth to three-fourths of an inch in length. The fiber is flexible and somewhat elastic, but it has numerous cross fractures, and unlike chrysotile, it is relatively short and brittle.

This rock is cut also by occasional planes of shearing, along which there have been developed veinlike masses of slip fiber, which lie par-

Digitized by Google

allel to the plane of slipping. These are the masses that attract the attention of the prospectors, and are the parts that have been mined out. They are locally 18 inches in thickness, and have a length along the strike of about 30 feet. How far they have been followed in depth could not be learned, as the holes were filled with water at the time of the writer's visit. These masses of slip fiber are very irregular, and, as far as yet known, of so small extent as to furnish a very unreliable basis of mining operations.

Franklin County.—A small quantity (40 tons) of slip fiber has been mined near Rocky Mount in Franklin County. The vein, with strike S. 50° E. and steep dip to the northeast, lies parallel to the schistose structure of the inclosing amphibolite. It has been mined out in a shaft nearly 40 feet in depth. The amphibolite is much altered. Its principal constituent is acicular crystals and fibrous bunches of a colorless mineral with cleavage like amphibole. It looks very like anthophyllite, but has inclined extinction and is probably tremolite.

All of the asbestos-bearing rocks of the Rocky Mount region are practically amphibolite. Locally it contains some olivine and is much altered to chlorite and serpentine. In none of the outcrops prospected does the amphibolite contain a sufficiently large percentage of asbestos to indicate clearly the probability of profitable mining.

There are two belts of amphibolite lying between masses of mica schist, which has remarkably regular cleavage, so that it can be split into thin slabs yards in extent and has been quarried for curbing and flagging. The schistose structure is not nearly so prominent in the amphibolite as in the neighboring mica schist.

VERMONT.

The formations which in Canada contain valuable deposits of asbestos extend southwest into Vermont, where similar masses of serpentine with considerable asbestos are known to occur. They were thoroughly prospected some years ago, and regarded as sufficiently encouraging to warrant the erection on the southeastern slope of Mount Belvidere of a large mill for the extraction of fiber, but the attempt was unsuccessful.

Another endeavor is now in progress by the Lowell Lumber and Asbestos Company. A mill was erected in 1907 on what was formerly known as the Tucker property, which contains a type of separating machinery different from that of the Canadian mills. Although not completed in time to produce any marketable fiber in 1907, it began operations early in 1908, and when seen in operation, May 5, 1908, a carload of fiber had already been shipped for the manufacture of paper.

TEXAS.

At Dallas, Tex., a small percentage of asbestos mixed with other ingredients is used to make asbestos paint. The asbestos is a dull-greenish amphibole, possibly actinolite, for it has inclined extinction. It is said to be obtained in Texas and appears to be used only in the manufacture of asbestos paint.

Digitized by Google

WYOMING.

Active prospecting continues in the Casper region, Wyoming. Many claims have been taken up and consolidated under a few companies, but as yet there is no regular production nor are there any mills in the course of erection. Some of the hand-cobbed material has been fiberized and used successfully in Denver for manufacturing pipe covering.

There are two districts of asbestos-bearing rocks in the Casper region—one on Casper Mountain, 9 miles directly south of Casper, embracing approximately an area equal to three sections, and the other half as large, on Smith Creek, 30 miles southeast of Casper.

In both districts the asbestos occurs in serpentine almost wholly in the form of cross-fiber veins. It is chiefly chrysotile, but the fact that some of it has a considerable degree of brittleness suggests that it may be amphibole. This is true especially of the small quantity of slip fiber which occurs sporadically in the serpentine. The veins of asbestos rarely attain 2 inches in thickness. The larger ones are generally jointed or banded parallel to the vein walls, thus parting the fiber into shorter lengths. The most common type of asbestos-bearing rock is banded by numerous minute parallel veins of asbestos, which range from a mere fiber to one-fourth inch, rarely one-half inch, in thickness. These cross-fiber veins are so abundant in places that they form from 20 to 50 per cent of the banded rock. The belts of banded rock range from a foot to several feet in thickness.

Much of the serpentine is covered by soil. Weathering is deep and impairs the asbestos near the surface. The best exposures of fiber are in some of the deeper shafts. This does not mean that the quantity of asbestos increases with the depth, but to some extent the quality may improve.

The highest grades, Nos. 1 and 2 crude, are practically absent from most of the area already prospected, but there are locally considerable masses of rock suitable for milling. They constitute, however, a small percentage of the whole body of the serpentine.

The serpentine is cut by the granite of the same region, and although the intrusion of the granite may be regarded as resulting in the formation of much of the asbestos, yet it must not be forgotten that the granite limits the serpentine.

ARIZONA.

The Grand Canyon asbestos deposits of Arizona have been described in part by Dr. J. H. Pratt in Mineral Resources for 1904, where he gives an account of the deposits near the bottom of the canyon, about 20 miles east of Grand Canyon station on the Santa Fe Railway.

Within the last few years similar deposits have been found on the north side of the canyon, 25 miles northwest of Grand Canyon station, in the vicinity of Bass Ferry. The Grand Canyon at this point is 4,500 feet deep, and the asbestos occurs about 450 feet above the bottom. When the river is low, it is crossed in a rowboat, but when it is high by means of a suspended car. The most direct line of trail, when completed, will be about 8 miles long, and transportation up to the rim is effected by means of burros, each animal carrying about 90 pounds.

Digitized by Google

The Grand Canyon exposes an excellent section of the Carboniferous, Cambrian, Algonkian, and Archean rocks. The Algonkian is markedly unconformable with the overlying Cambrian as well as the underlying Archean, and forms a wedge-shaped mass with its edge along the canyon near its bottom and thickening rapidly to the north. The asbestos occurs in the basal portion of the Algonkian. This is made up, first, of a few feet of siliceous conglomerate overlain by about 50 feet of variously colored fine shaly beds, locally calcareous or serpentinous. Then follows 15 feet of whitish limestone containing layers and nodules of serpentine with more or less asbestos. Above the asbestos limestone comes a heavy layer of compact diabase about 200 feet thick, and above the diabase is a bed of limestone and shaly rocks similar to those immediately below the diabase. A little asbestos may be seen in the limestone above the diabase, but it is much more abundant in the lower limestone.

The asbestos-bearing limestone below the diabase varies considerably from place to place, but for the most part has approximately the following section:

Section of asbestos-bearing limestone in Grand Canyon, Arizona.

	Feet.
Compact limestone	1.8
Serpentine with veins of asbestos	1.2
Banded whitish limestone	12.0

The upper and lower portions of the limestone may contain some bands and nodules of serpentine, but they are not as persistent as the intermediate layer of serpentine, in which is found nearly all the asbestos. It occurs in cross-fiber veins which lie parallel to the bedding in the limestone.

The cross-fiber veins range from a small fraction of an inch to about 3 inches in width, and are remarkable for their golden-yellow color as well as for the tensile strength of the fiber.

The overlying diabase looks unaltered, and at its contact with the limestone is distinct, except where the top of the limestone is serpentine.

The facts observed in the field appear to indicate that the serpentine which includes the asbestos (chrysotile) is derived from some mineral in the limestone and not from the diabase. Conclusive evidence concerning its derivation can not be obtained until the rocks are examined in the laboratory. If the suggested conclusion proves to be true, the Grand Canyon asbestos affords a type quite different in origin from any yet found at other localities in the United States.

Four asbestos claims have been taken, one on the upper and three on the lower limestone, along which the thin belt of included asbestos-bearing serpentine has been prospected in a number of shallow open cuts for over half a mile. The continuity of the narrow asbestos belt is very irregular, and disappears locally; but it is abundant enough in places to suggest the probability that Nos. 1 and 2 crude fiber carefully selected from the veins may be mined to a small extent at a profit. It does not seem at all probable, however, considering the limited quantity, location, and distribution of the deposit, that it would pay to mill.

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——46

Digitized by Google

CALIFORNIA.

Prospecting continues in the large mass of serpentine cut by the canyon of American River, 2 miles east of Towle, on the Southern Pacific Railroad in Placer County, Cal. The canyon is more than 1,000 feet deep and affords excellent exposures. Several tunnels have been run into the steep slope to the depth of 100 feet or more. Small veins of short cross fiber and irregular sheets of strong flexible slip fiber have been discovered, but they are too sparsely distributed to be mined with profit for the fiber alone.

THE PHILIPPINES.

In the Philippine Journal of Science, also in the Far Eastern Review for June, 1907, Mr. Warren D. Smith gives an account of prospects of asbestos in Ilocos Norte, in the northern part of the island of Luzon. There has been no production, nor, indeed, much definite prospecting. It is certain, however, that there is a large mass of pyroxenite and serpentine in that region, and it contains locally some asbestos, part of which is fibrous serpentine, but most of it is of the amphibole type. It appears that the asbestos is sufficiently abundant to justify thorough prospecting with a view to determining its workability.

Digitized by Google

ASPHALT AND BITUMINOUS ROCK.

By JOSEPH A. TAFF.

INTRODUCTION.

The term asphalt is commonly used to denote the various forms of bitumen in the natural and refined states. The natural semiliquid or viscous bitumen is called maltha, mineral tar, or brea. A similar and often more liquid form extracted from bituminous rock is termed mastic. A closely related bitumen is recovered as a by-product in the distillation of certain crude asphaltic petroleums, and is known in the trade as oil asphalt. Of the oil asphalts there are several grades, termed "A," "B," "C," etc., according to state of refinement, grade "A" being the highest. In addition to these uses, the term asphalt is employed broadly to include a series of solid hydrocarbons or asphaltites known as gilsonite, elaterite, grahamite, "tabbyite," and other related hard asphaltic substances. Ozokerite, a mineral wax, is a natural paraffin, and has been classed statistically with asphalts.

It appears that there are gradations between the various species of both viscous and solid asphalts, depending upon the composition and relative quantities of the more volatile constituents. At one end of the series the percentage of volatile oil is so large that the asphalt is essentially fluid, while at the other the volatile matter is so small that the mineral is not convertible by the use of solvents into a commercial product. Such is the state of a species of grahamite found in eastern Oklahoma.

The term bituminous rock is used to designate all kinds of rock, whether in the friable or solid state, that contain an appreciable quantity of bitumen or asphalt intermingled with their particles. Bituminous rock therefore includes asphaltic earth, sand, sandstone, shale, limestone, etc.

OCCURRENCE.[a]

The asphaltic hydrocarbons occur naturally in three principal forms, (1) in the viscous, semiliquid state, filling interstices and cavities in rocks of almost every class, but most abundantly in sand as asphaltic sand and in sandstone and limestone strata because of their great porosity; (2) as viscous and semiliquid tenacious exudations from the earth, either directly from the exposed bituminous rock or from subterranean passages; (3) as solids in the form of

[a] For more complete information as to asphalt deposits see Asphalt and bituminous rock deposits of the United States: Twenty-second Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 1, 1901, pp. 219–452.

Digitized by Google

veins or cavities cutting across or extending between beds of rock. The asphalts are found in commercial quantity in or associated with sedimentary rocks of almost all kinds and of all ages, from the Ordovician to the Pleistocene. They are found in smaller quantity impregnating certain schists and occasionally in igneous rocks.

Bituminous rock.—Extensive deposits of asphaltic shale and sandstone are found in California in and contiguous to the oil fields from the vicinity of Santa Cruz southeastward, generally parallel with the coast line. The bitumen permeates porous sandy strata, and exudes at the surface from highly bituminous oil-bearing deposits. The asphalt in this region appears for the most part to be a residue by natural distillation at or near the surface of the earth from the same crude oil that yields the oil asphalt.

Utah contains large deposits of both asphaltic limestone and sandstone. Those probably of greatest purity and highest quality are the asphaltic limestones in the vicinity of Indian and Lake canyons in Strawberry Creek valley, Wasatch County; on Tie Fork of Soldier Creek, northwest of Tucker Station, on the Rio Grande Western Railroad, Utah County; and between Soldier and Diamond creeks, a few miles northeast of Thistle Junction, in the same county. Similar deposits of bituminous limestone are known near the head of Whittemore Canyon, north of Sunnyside, in Carbon County. In Strawberry Creek valley, especially, the bituminous rock seems to be associated with veins of elaterite, and it is probable that the asphalt contained in the limestone partakes of the nature of elaterite or gilsonite. The brea or natural gum that exudes from the bituminous rock at certain localities in Wasatch and Carbon counties is notably tenacious and appreciably elastic. Bituminous sandstone is reported in Uinta County, east and northwest of Jensen, and in the Book Cliffs, toward the sources of Willow and Whittemore creeks, in Carbon County. These bituminous rock deposits are flat-lying, and are usually accessible from the sides of the canyons and valleys. All of the bituminous rock deposits of Utah at present known are contained in formations of Tertiary age and occur in or near the boundaries of the Uinta Basin.

Extensive deposits of bituminous rock are found in Oklahoma. Flat-lying strata of bituminous sand occur in eastern Stephens, in Jefferson, and in western Carter counties in supposed Permian strata. Notable deposits occur near Loco and Asphaltum. Asphaltic sandstones, more or less steeply inclined, are found in Carboniferous rocks near Woodford, Ardmore, Buckhorn, and Fitzhugh. Bituminous sandstone and limestone in large quantity and of considerable richness are found at Gilsonite and near Sulphur and Dougherty, in Murray County, in rocks of Ordovician age.

Bituminous rock is found in Texas as an asphaltic sand and limestone occurring in the basal Cretaceous rocks in Burnet and Montague counties, as asphaltic limestone of upper Cretaceous age in Nueces County, and as the asphaltic limestone of Uvalde County, which appears to be of greater importance at the present time than the bituminous sandstone. This limestone is very porous, the interstices and cavities containing a semiliquid asphalt equal to about 15 per cent of the whole rock.

The asphalts of Kentucky occur as bituminous impregnations of flat Carboniferous sandstones, chiefly in the western part of the State,

Digitized by Google

and principally in Breckenridge, Grayson, Edmonson, Warren, and Logan counties.

Asphaltic sandstone of probable commercial value is found in southwestern Wyoming, sec. 15, T. 15 N., R. 118 W. The bed is 6 feet thick, and its areal extent is not known. Another asphaltic sandstone of similar quality and of the same thickness occurs in the Bighorn Basin, northern Wyoming, secs. 28, 29, 32, and 33, T. 52 N., R. 89 W.

Asphaltic sands of Cretaceous age occur in the lower Cretaceous near Wolf Creek, Pike County, Ark. Bituminous sandstone of Carboniferous age has been developed commercially in the vicinity of Higginsville, Lafayette County, Mo., and bituminous rock has been reported from Fulton County, Ga. Presumably for trade reasons bituminous rock deposits are not exploited at the present time in these three States.

Brea.—Brea, the natural plastic asphalt, has not been found in the United States in sufficient quantity to warrant profitable exploitation. It is widely distributed in the California oil fields, where it is formed at the surface of the earth by evaporation of the lighter oils from seepage of crude petroleum. In Oklahoma it exudes at many places from bituminous-rock deposits, but in smaller quantities.

Oil asphalt.—Certain crude petroleums of the California and Texas coast regions and in the Kansas and Oklahoma oil fields contain quantities of asphalt in solution. Some of these crude oils are said to contain over 35 per cent of oil asphalt, the asphalt being so abundant as to be an essential commodity in their commercial treatment.

Gilsonite.—Gilsonite is the most abundant of all the known hard asphalt substances in the United States. It is found in northeastern Utah, in Uinta and Wasatch counties, where it occurs in vertical gash veins or fissures, cutting across nearly flat Tertiary rocks. The veins of gilsonite bear in general northwest-southeast directions, and vary in width from thin stringers to several feet. At one locality a vein 18 feet thick has been reported. The same vein extends for several miles with thicknesses varying from 4 to 12 feet. The horizontal length of some of these veins is known to be many miles, but their vertical depth as a rule is unknown. The best known of the thicker deposits of gilsonite in Utah are in the central part of the Uinta Basin, on both sides of White River valley. Notable localities are near Dragon and on the north side of White River near the Colorado State line. Other important deposits are at Pariette, near Fort Duchesne, and northwest of Fort Duchesne.

Some of the gilsonite veins in Utah, in White River valley, extend into Colorado. Veins of similar species of asphalt occur in Willow Creek valley, near the north side of Middle Park, in Grand County Colo.

Grahamite.—A solid asphalt that is closely related to grahamite, and is known in the trade as grahamite, occurs at several localities in Oklahoma. One of these localities is in western Pushmataha and eastern Atoka counties northwest of Antlers, between the St. Louis and San Francisco and the Missouri, Kansas and Texas railroads. It occurs in vertical veins in highly folded sandstone and shale of Carboniferous age. The veins vary in width from stringers to bodies several feet thick. A solid asphalt of similar nature is found in Stephens County, Okla., near Loco, where it fills vertical fissures

Digitized by Google

through flat-lying shale and sandstone of probable Carboniferous age. Similar but harder and more highly metamorphosed asphalt substances are found as fissure fillings in the district east of Page, in Le Flore County, Okla., and in western Arkansas. It is reported that these substances are too highly metamorphosed to be converted into products of commercial use. These grahamite deposits are characterized by perfect blackness, high luster, brittleness, and high grade of purity. One other locality for grahamite in the United States—the original locality—is in Ritchie County, W. Va., 25 miles east of Parkersburg, where it occurs filling a vertical fissure across Carboniferous strata, but the available supply has been exhausted. This was formerly known as "Ritchie mineral."

Elaterite, "tabbyite," and ozokerite.—Elaterite, "tabbyite," and ozokerite have been exploited commercially only in the western part of Uinta Basin, Utah. Elaterite, technically known as wurtzilite, is found in veins or fissures cutting across flat beds of limy shales in certain gulches tributary to Strawberry Creek valley in south-central Wasatch County. The elaterite veins are similar in form to those of gilsonite, but are more limited in vertical and horizontal range.

"Tabbyite," in the trade sense, appears to be a solid hydrocarbon that has elastic properties and is related probably to both gilsonite and ozokerite. It occurs in the same region and in the same class of rocks that bears the elaterite. It is expected that various gradations from the one to the other of the solid asphalts may be found in the Uinta basin region.

Ozokerite[a] is one of the rarest of the commercially valuable hydrocarbons, and it is at present the most valuable. It occurs in Utah in vertical fissures and zones of crushed rock cut in Tertiary strata near Midway, Soldiers Summit, and Colton Station, on the Rio Grande Western Railroad.

USES.

Bituminous rock, a natural mixture of rock and included bitumen, usually consisting of sandstone or limestone, is used chiefly for paving. For this purpose it must be crushed and the bitumen or asphaltic content brought to the proper consistency and quantity with respect to the stone matrix. The mastic extracted from the bituminous rock in the presence of heat and moisture naturally carries a percentage of earthy impurities, as do the malthas and viscous asphalts that occur exuding from the surface of the earth. The natural asphalt imported from Trinidad and Venezuela supplies a large part of the eastern United States. The oil asphalt produced in various stages of refinement seems to meet all the requirements of an asphalt. In the refined state it is practically pure asphalt, being free from earthy substances commonly carried by the natural product; and although hampered in its use by freight haulage, large quantities are brought to the markets of the eastern United States and used for the various purposes to which an asphalt is applied. Mastic, natural asphalt, and oil asphalts are converted into similar commercial products and employed in the trades. The most extensive uses to which these products are applied are paving, road dressing, water-proofing for metals, papers, and

[a] For further information see ozokerite deposits in Utah, Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 285, 1906, pp. 369-372.

Digitized by Google

fabrics, roofing, wood preservation, brick and wood block filling, concrete construction, reservoir and foundation linings, briquetting, and fluxing or converting solid asphalts. In the more refined states it is used for acid and fume proofing, insulations, etc.

Gilsonite, elaterite, and grahamite in converted and refined states fulfill all the uses to which the viscous asphalts are applied, besides having special adaptability for the manufacture of japans, paints, varnishes, electric insulations, marine cables, acid and fume proofing, and for coating high-grade metal surfaces. The chief advantages possessed by these substances are the perfectly smooth, solid, and more or less elastic coating they produce and the resistance they offer to the action of moisture and acids. It is probable that the refined products of certain mastics and of natural and oil asphalts have all the essential qualities of refined gilsonite and grahamite.

The natural ozokerite that occurs in Utah contains a small but variable percentage of bitumen, which gives it shades of dark brown to black and a hardness ranging between that of beeswax and that of a brittle solid having nearly the consistency of elaterite. It is used as a leather polish, in sealing wax, pencils, etc., and when refined it is a light yellow to white, and is manufactured into candles for special purposes. It may also be used as an insulator, and is said to make a good acid-proof coating.

PRODUCTION.

The following table presents the output of all classes of natural asphalt, including bituminous rock that enter into the market from quarries and mines in the United States, together with refined asphalt that has been converted by producers of the crude material. The production in 1907 was 223,681 short tons, valued at $2,826,489, as against 138,059 short tons, valued at $1,290,340, in 1906, an increase of over 62 per cent in quantity and of over 100 per cent in value.

Production of asphalt and bituminous rock, 1882–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity.	Value.
1882	3,000	$10,500	1895	68,163	$348,281
1883	3,000	10,500	1896	80,503	577,563
1884	3,000	10,500	1897	75,945	664,632
1885	3,000	10,500	1898	76,337	675,649
1886	3,500	14,000	1899	75,085	553,904
1887	4,000	16,000	1900	54,389	415,958
1888	50,450	187,500	1901	63,134	555,335
1889	51,735	171,537	1902	105,458	765,048
1890	40,841	190,416	1903	101,255	1,005,446
1891	45,054	242,264	1904	108,572	879,836
1892	87,680	445,375	1905	115,267	758,153
1893	47,779	372,232	1906	138,059	1,290,340
1894	60,570	353,400	1907	223,861	2,826,489

PRODUCTION OF ASPHALT BY VARIETIES AND STATES.

The total production by varieties for four years is given in the following table, and the production in 1907 by States as well as by varieties is given in the succeeding table. Reports from producers for 1907 did not distinguish between bituminous sandstone and bituminous limestone. The localities from which the reports of

Digitized by Google

production come induce the belief that almost the entire output of this class is a bituminous sandstone. The production from bituminous rock deposits in 1907 increased nearly 100 per cent over the production for 1906. There was a decrease in the bituminous rock output from 1904 to 1906, and a relative increase at the same time in the production of oil asphalt, nearly all of both products coming from California. It therefore appeared that the great increase in the production of oil asphalt was due to the decline in the production of bituminous rock, but this assumption does not seem to hold for the returns for oil asphalt production in 1907, which shows an increase of more than 100 per cent over that of 1906, with an increase in value of over 200 per cent. Kentucky stands second in the production of bituminous rock and is the only producer of mastic or extracted bitumen.

The output of gilsonite has also advanced nearly 100 per cent. The production of ozokerite was revived in 1907, and with it the related hydrocarbon "tabbyite." The production of these two substances being small and reported from single localities are combined in the table of production.

Production of asphalt, 1904–1907, by varieties, in short tons.

Variety.	1904.		1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Bituminous rock	48,439	$142,960	45,302	$136,972	24,085	$70,686	45,526	$129,040
Mastic	1,200	10,800	2,200	22,000	2,543	24,158	1,744	16,568
Gum	6,637	141,446	3,036	41 438	24,178	341,106	5,195	78,400
Maltha	3,363	36,320	3,139	34,292	9,900	86,750	13,507	143,758
Wurtzilite (elaterite)	550	50,000	500	44,000	12,947	159,960	422	35,327
Gilsonite	2,978	14,175	10,916	47,040			20,285	531,965
Grahamite	1,000	25,000	.....	.....	1,952	16,432	966	7,743
Ozokerite and tabbyite	.....	.....	5	1,500	.....	.....	12	2,148
Oil asphalt	44,405	459,135	50,169	430,911	62,454	591,248	136,204	1,881,540
Total	108,572	879,836	115,267	758,153	138,059	1,290,340	223,861	2,826,489

Production of asphalt in 1907, by varieties and by States, in short tons.

Variety.	California.		Utah.		Oklahoma.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Bituminous rock	34,531	$84,016	.....	.....	4,002	$11,627
Gum	5,000	75,000	.....	.....	45	900
Maltha	8,982	103,258	.....	.....	25	500
Uintaite (gilsonite)	.....	.....	20,285	$531,965	.....	.....
Wurtzilite (elaterite)	.....	.....	422	35,327	.....	.....
Ozokerite	.....	.....	12	2,148	.....	.....
"Tabbyite"	.....	.....			.....	.....
Grahamite	.....	.....	.....	.....	966	7,743
Oil asphalt	82,555	951,683	.....	.....	.....	.....
Total	131,068	1,213,957	20,719	569,440	5,038	20,770

Variety.	Kentucky.		Texas.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Bituminous rock	6,993	$33,397	.....	.....
Mastic	1,744	16,568	.....	.....
Gum	150	2,500	.....	.....
Maltha	4,500	40,000	.....	.....
Oil asphalt	.....	.....	53,649	$929,857
Total	13,387	92,465	53,649	929,857

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS.

The following table shows the imports of asphalt by calendar years from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Asphalt imported for consumption into the United States, 1903–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Crude.		Dried or advanced.		Bituminous limestone.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	186,169	$509,755	17,200	$83,591	10,230	$35,010	213,599	$628,356
1904	117,184	490,809	16,766	100,061	6,496	20,236	140,446	611,126
1905	85,014	381,474	9,688	78,639	5,895	19,183	100,597	479,296
1906	100,818	355,493	14,178	114,076	5,086	15,110	120,082	484,679
1907	142,494	502,811	13,535	123,924	4,925	15,629	160,954	[a] 645,464

[a] Imports for 1907 include $3,100 of manufactures.

More than one-half of the asphalt which is imported into the United States from foreign countries comes from the island of Trinidad, off the coast of Venezula. Other important sources of the material are Venezuela (Bermudez), Cuba, Italy, Germany, and Mexico. Smaller quantities are imported from Switzerland, France, the United Kingdom, and Turkey in Asia, with insignificant quantities from Colombia and Netherlands.

EXPORTS.

During the fiscal year ending June 30, 1907, domestic asphalt and manufactures of asphaltic material to the total value of $379,476 were exported from the United States to other countries, as against similar exports valued at $299,091 in the fiscal year ending June 30, 1906.

EXPORTS FROM TRINIDAD

The asphalt of Trinidad is described as occurring in two forms, land pitch and lake pitch, although there seems to be no fundamental difference between the two varieties. The pitch lake is the original source of all the asphalt which is exploited in the vicinity of the village of La Brea and between the village and the lake, the land pitch being material which has overflowed from the pitch lake through a crevice in its side and descended the slopes to the sea. The surface of the lake is 138 feet above the sea, its area is about 100 acres, and it is nearly circular in outline. Excavations in the lake pitch and in the land pitch also fill again with asphalt in a short time.

The exports of asphalt from the island of Trinidad increased somewhat during 1907 as compared with 1906. According to the report of the New Trinidad Lake Asphalt Company (Limited), through whose courtesy this statistical information regarding the asphalt of Trinidad has been received, the total quantity of asphalt exported from the island for the year ending January 31, 1908, was 161,126 short tons, as against 145,932 short tons in the year ending January 31, 1907, and 128,685 short tons in the year ending January 31, 1906. More than 2,840,498 short tons of asphalt have been removed from the pitch lake and exported to foreign countries since the records have been kept.

Digitized by Google

Total exports of asphalt from Trinidad, 1906–7, in short tons.

Year.	To United States.			To Europe.			To other countries.			Grand total.
	Lake.	Land.	Total.	Lake.	Land.	Total.	Lake.	Land.	Total.	
1905 [a]	53,701	13,581	67,282	54,640	577	55,217	5,900	286	6,186	128,685
1906 [b]	71,902	5,292	77,194	68,284	454	68,738	.....	.....	.....	145,932
1907 [c]	97,243	4,642	101,885	58,787	224	59,011	.....	230	230	161,126

[a] Year ending January 31, 1906. [b] Year ending January 31, 1907. [c] Year ending Janary 31, 1908.

Digitized by Google

FULLER'S EARTH.

Compiled by F. B. VAN HORN.

INTRODUCTION.

The term "fuller's earth" is used to include a variety of substances that possess strong absorbent properties. It was originally used for cleansing cloth of grease, and also for cleaning furs, but its main use in this country at the present time is for the clarifying of oils.

Dana defines fuller's earth as including many kinds of "unctuous clays, gray to dark green in color, and being in part kaolin and in part the mineral smectite." It is placed by him with several clay-like minerals (all of them hydrous silicates), namely, smectite and malthacite, of not very definite composition, but all having a high percentage of combined water. It is inferred that Dana considers these minerals the cause of the bleaching power of fuller's earth.

Ries defines fuller's earth as a clay-like substance that has the property of decolorizing or clarifying oils. He says: "An ultimate chemical analysis shows it to differ from most ordinary clays in having usually a high percentage of combined water and a low amount of alumina. There is probably a large amount of hydrous silica present. Fuller's earth possesses little or no plasticity, and in order to work properly has to be ground very fine. A chemical analysis is of little value at present in determining its quality; only a practical test suffices."

Geikie defines fuller's earth as "a greenish or brownish, earthy, soft, somewhat unctuous substance, with a shining streak, which does not become plastic with water, but crumbles down into mud. It is a hydrous aluminous silicate with some magnesia, iron oxide, and soda." According to Geikie, fuller's earth owes its detergent properties to physical characters rather than to chemical composition.

John T. Porter, in an article on the "Properties and tests of fuller's earth," presents a very interesting theory. He says that it is evident that Dana's theory will not stand since the discovery of American deposits having a comparatively low percentage of combined water. Such earths could not possibly have as their base either smectite or malthacite, although they might contain very small quantities of these minerals.

Concerning Ries's statement that fuller's earth probably contains much hydrous silica, inferring that it is this constituent which gives it its distinctive qualities, Porter says:

> My analyses have confirmed Ries's statement that fuller's earth contains appreciable amounts of hydrous silica. However, it is evident that if the bleaching power of fuller's earth is due to this hydrous silica, treatment of the earth with boiling carbo-

Digitized by Google

nate or hydrate of soda, which removes the silica, should destroy this bleaching power. I have tried this experiment on several earths, and although the results are not entirely concordant, yet there can be no doubt that fuller's earth retains at least a part of its efficiency after treatment by alkalies. It is also plain that carbonate of soda has a much less harmful action on the earth than the hydrate. As Fresenius and other authorities state that hydrous and amorphous silica are freely soluble in hot carbonate of soda, as well as in sodium hydrate, this difference can hardly be due to nonsolution of the silica by the carbonate, but is almost entirely due to partial decomposition of the earth by sodium hydrate. In this connection, I have noticed that sodium hydrate appears to extract considerable alumina as well as silica, but the carbonate does not. Fuller's earth after treatment with sodium hydrate is left in a very gelatinous condition and is extremely hard to filter and wash. For this reason it is possible that some of the samples treated retained considerable amounts of soluble salts after washing, although great pains were taken to remove them, and this may have had some influence on the results.

Another fact which might be used as an argument against this theory is that hydrous silica artificially prepared has but very slight bleaching powers. These results are naturally not conclusive, as the silicic acid occurring naturally may differ either physically or chemically, or both, from the artificial product.

On the other hand, some earths still retain a considerable portion of their bleaching power after decomposition by acids, consisting then of 80 per cent or more of silica; and from this it seems probable that hydrous silica when prepared in certain ways may have some small efficiency.

In conclusion, I think I am justified in stating, first, that hydrous silica does not of itself possess bleaching power, although it may at times possess some efficiency as a result of existing in a certain physical condition; and, second, that it is certain that fuller's earth can not owe more than a small part of its peculiar properties to the presence of free silicic acid.

Porter offers a new theory to explain the clarifying action of fuller's earth. It is based on the presence of a group of aluminum hydrosilicates existing in the form of pectoids. He says:

The theory which I have devised to explain the peculiar properties of fuller's earth may be stated as follows:

1. Fuller's earth has for its base a series of hydrous aluminum silicates.
2. These silicates differ in chemical composition.
3. They are, however, similar in that they all possess an amorphous colloidal structure.
4. The colloidal structure is of a rather persistent form and is not lost on drying at a temperature of 130° C., or possibly higher.
5. These colloidal silicates possess the power of absorbing and retaining organic coloring matter, thus bleaching oils and fats.

I have used the word colloidal in this statement in its broadest sense—to cover the whole range of conditions expressed by the words colloid, pectoid, and hydrogel. It is my opinion that the word pectoid would most properly express the condition of the active constituents of fuller's earth, but it is not impossible that these may go into partial solution in oil and thus become true colloids.

Colloids are known to possess the power of taking up organic colors from solution, and the analogy with fuller's earth is so apparent as to excite surprise that it has not been studied from this point of view before. It has even been known that pectoids could extract colors from oils and resins as well as aqueous solutions. This I regard as a strong point in favor of the colloidal theory, although by itself it does not, of course, constitute a proof.

The power of colloids to absorb certain salts, or at least the basic ions of these salts, has been known a long time. It is also possessed to a degree by certain amorphous substances having a fine porous structure, such as charcoal and boneblack. Fuller's earth has this property to a marked degree. In fact, its use has been proposed to remove the lime from boiler water. I have found that after it has absorbed ammonia or salts it loses a great part of its efficiency in bleaching oils. From this I infer that the bases are absorbed in a similar manner to the coloring matter of oil, and occupy the pores which otherwise would hold the color.

It has been pointed out that these absorbent materials have a selective action on the salts, absorbing the unlike ions and discarding the ions of like chemical nature. If colors in oil solution are absorbed in the same manner as salts in aqueous solution, analogy would lead to the supposition that fuller's earth would exert a selective action for certain classes of coloring matter and, moreover, that the earths themselves would

Digitized by Google

differ in their selection of colors according as they are more or less acidic in composition. We find this entirely in accordance with the facts.

I have noticed in the course of my oil tests that on the same sample of oil different materials give products varying greatly in shade, the main color being in some tests of a yellow and in others of a green tint. Is it not likely that the oil contains several compounds of varying chemical nature, and that the earths or other materials used in bleaching extract them in ratios proportional to their own basicity or acidity? I have been unable to obtain any exact data on this point from my results, owing to the difficulty of following these slight changes in tint with the unaided eye. A tintometer would be needed if this line of investigation were to be followed out.

MINING AND PREPARATION.

The fuller's earth in Florida is usually mined by pick and shovel, and hauled to the mill, where the earth is broken up into small lumps and put through rotary driers. It is then taken by elevator to the crushers and ground and bolted into several grades, 120 mesh being the finest. The material is then ready for shipment.

PRODUCTION.

Fuller's earth was first discovered in the United States at Quincy, Fla., in 1893. The States producing it in 1907, in order of importance, were: Florida, Arkansas, Georgia, South Carolina, Massachusetts, Colorado, and Texas.

During the year 1907 the total production of fuller's earth in the United States was 32,851 short tons, valued at $291,773. This was an increase from the year 1906 of 811 tons in quantity and of $26,373 in value. Of the entire production in 1907, Florida furnished 22,960 tons, or 69.9 per cent.

The following table shows the production of fuller's earth in the United States since the beginning of production in 1895:

Production of fuller's earth in the United States, 1895–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity.	Value.
1895	6,900	$41,400	1903	20,693	$190,277
1896	9,872	59,360	1904	29,480	168,500
1897	17,113	112,272	1905	25,178	214,497
1898	14,860	106,500	1906	32,040	265,400
1899	12,381	79,644	1907	32,851	291,773
1900	9,698	67,535			
1901	14,112	96,835	Total	236,670	1,792,137
1902	11,492	98,144			

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS.

During 1907, there were imported 14,648 long tons of fuller's earth, valued at $122,221. The quantity and value of the imports into the United States since 1901 are shown in the following table:

Fuller's earth imported into the United States, 1901–1907, in long tons.

Year.	Unwrought or unmanufactured.		Wrought or manufactured.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1901	2,916	$17,230	7,850	$63,467	10,766	$80,697
1902	3,785	26,635	9,728	75,945	13,513	102,580
1903	3,804	28,339	11,464	92,332	15,268	120,671
1904	1,763	95,416	7,363	64,460	9,126	74,006
1905	1,522	12,798	11,480	93,199	13,002	105,997
1906	2,594	20,129	10,643	88,566	13,237	108,695
1907	2,223	16,833	12,425	105,388	14,648	122,221
Total	18,607	131,510	70,953	583,357	89,560	714,867

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

GEIKIE, ARCHIBALD. Text-book of Geology, 1893, p. 168.

DANA, E. S. System of Mineralogy, 1893, p. 695.

RIES, HEINRICH. Seventeenth Ann. Rept., U. S. Geological Survey, pt. 3 (cont.), 1896, pp. 876–880.

——— Fuller's earth of South Dakota: Trans. Am. Inst. Min. Engrs., vol. 27, 1898, pp. 333–335.

VAUGHAN, T. WAYLAND. Fuller's earth of Florida and Georgia: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 213, 1903, pp. 392–399.

——— Twenty-first Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 6 (cont.), 1901, pp. 589–592.

PORTER, JOHN T. Properties and tests of fuller's earth, Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315, 1907, pp. 268-290.

Digitized by Google

GRAPHITE.

By Frank L. Hess.

PRODUCTION.

Although most of the graphite producers of the United States reported a better demand for refined graphite during 1907 than in 1906, the output of flake graphite in the United States showed a considerable decrease, and the value of the total production was the smallest since 1903. Graphite was produced by seventeen companies in nine States and one Territory: Alabama, Alaska, Colorado, Georgia, Michigan, Nevada, New Jersey, New York, Pennsylvania, and Wisconsin. All is classed as amorphous, except that of New Jersey, New York, and Pennsylvania, which is termed flake graphite. The distinction is, however, to some extent due more to the conveniences of trade than to actual physical characteristics.

In general, the amorphous graphite is the more impure and is used for purposes where purity is not a prime requisite. Thus a graphitic schist mined in Georgia is ground and put into phosphates used for fertilizer, as a black color is demanded by consumers under the supposition that it means better quality. In Michigan graphitic rock is ground for use in paint. Such materials are of course cheaply prepared and are unfit for the better uses, such as in crucibles, lubricants, and electrical work.

During the year a small output was made by one company in Alaska. Considerable deposits exist 40 miles northwest of Nome, which appear to be much purer than most, if not all, of those worked in the United States. These deposits are not far from comparatively cheap transportation.

In New Jersey a graphite mine was started at High Bridge in a graphite-bearing gneiss. A tunnel was driven along the strike for a distance of about 400 feet.[a] About 3½ carloads of graphite, divided into four grades, were mined and shipped.

The production of crystalline graphite during the year was 4,947,840 pounds, valued at $171,149.

The amorphous graphite produced in the United States during 1907 amounted to 26,803 short tons, valued at $125,821.

American capital is invested in both Mexican and Canadian graphite mines, and large quantities of a very black, soft, amorphous graphite of high grade are imported from Mexico.

[a] Kümmel, Henry B., Annual Report of the State Geologist for the year 1907: Geol. Survey New Jersey, 1908, p. 177.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the production and imports of natural graphite from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Production and imports of natural graphite, 1903–1907.

Year.	Production.			Imports.	
	Crystalline graphite.	Amorphous graphite.	Total value.	Quantity.	Value.
	Pounds.	*Short tons.*		*Short tons.*	
1903	4,538,155	16,501	$225,554	17,928	$1,207,700
1904	5,681,177	16,927	321,372	14,195	905,581
1905	6,036,567	21,953	318,211	17,457	983,034
1906	5,887,982	16,853	340,239	25,487	1,554,212
1907	4,947,840	26,803	296,970	22,939	1,777,389

ARTIFICIAL GRAPHITE.

The production of artificial graphite, which was first put on the market in 1897, has increased in wonderful measure. Although produced by a single company, the output for 1907 was greater than the total output of flake graphite in the United States, and was of greater value than the combined production of flake and amorphous graphite. The company's product showed an increase in quantity of 29 per cent and in value of 42.7 per cent over the output of 1906. The following table shows the production and value of artificial graphite since 1903:

Production and value of artificial graphite, 1903–1907.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Price per pound.
	Pounds.		*Cents.*
1903	2,620,000	$178,670	6.82
1904	3,248,000	217,790	6.70
1905	4,591,550	313,980	6.83
1906	5,074,757	337,204	6.64
1907	6,590,000	481,239	7.30

WORLD'S PRODUCTION.

The world's production of graphite for the years 1904, 1905, and 1906, as gathered from various government publications, is as follows:

World's production of graphite, 1904, 1905, and 1906, in short tons.

Country.	1904.		1905.		1906.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
United States	19,768	$321,372	24,971	$318,211	19,797	$340,239
Austria	31,548	386,082	37,937	274,154	42,016	293,615
Canada	452	11,760	541	17,033	446	18,780
Ceylon	[a] 29,187	2,110,873	[a] 34,319	2,307,042	40,320	3,406,550
France	17	130	110	1,351	276	2,433
Germany	4,171	40,122	5,424	49,742	4,470	47,122
India	3,647	81,288	2,603	82,085	2,912	93,709
Italy	10,764	44,542	11,654	52,104	11,910	61,162
Japan	238	18,026	230	18,201	155	12,191
Mexico	1,069	47,436	1,069	42,916	4,315	77,110
Norway	.....	.....	.....	.....	2,101	5,884
Sweden	61	1,755	44	1,276	41	1,197
Queensland	.....	.....	36	1,324	34	973
Total	100,922	3,063,386	118,938	3,165,439	128,793	4,315,965

[a] Exports.

Digitized by Google

MAGNESITE.

By CHARLES G. YALE.

PRODUCTION.

The production of magnesite for the State of California represents all that is mined in the United States, but the consumption of the domestic material is still confined to the Pacific coast, since the cost of transportation from there to points east of the Missouri River is prohibitive, when the prices of the magnesite imported from Greece and Austria are considered. There was little change to be noted in 1907 from the conditions existing in 1906 in connection with this mineral and the output was not materially different. Since the close of 1907, however, prices have advanced somewhat, especially in calcined magnesite. Most of the domestic output is still derived from the deposits in Tulare County, where the two largest mines of the State are now being operated. Small quantities also come from Napa, Sonoma, and Riverside counties. The extensive deposits at the point where Alameda, Stanislaus, and Santa Clara counties unite were not productive in 1907. The company which operated them has a factory on the border of Oakland Harbor, which was badly damaged by the earthquake of 1906, and it had not fully been reconstructed in 1907. For this reason the mines which furnish the crude product were not worked in 1907.

The demand for this substance is mainly confined to the manufacturers of paper made from wood pulp, the magnesite acting as a digester for the fiber; to the manufacturers of carbonic acid gas; and to the manufacturers of artificial marble, flooring, tiles, and etc. None of the domestic material is made into magnesite brick, these brick at present being made from magnesite imported from Greece or Austria.

At the most important center of production, in the San Joaquin Valley near Porterville, the crude magnesite was worth about $3 per ton in 1907, but in San Francisco, the principal market, the price was $6.50 a ton. The paper manufacturers and those making artificial marble, tiles, etc., use only the calcined material; but the manufacturers of carbonic acid gas buy the crude, and after extracting the gas sell the calcined residue. This residue, not being subjected to a "dead roast," is not fully calcined, and some gas still remains in it.

Most of the magnesite produced at the Porterville deposits in the San Joaquin Valley is calcined on the spot, furnaces having been

Digitized by Google

erected for that purpose. A new deposit near that point was opened in 1908, and a furnace put up. The calcined product is utilized by the paper manufacturers who own the mine. Aside from this mine, no new ones have been opened in California of late. That at Winchester in Riverside County made only test shipments in 1907, but it is being worked in 1908.

A few hundred tons were produced from the deposits at Cloverdale, Sonoma County, and a small quantity from Riverside County. There were also a few hundred tons derived from Alameda County; but, as stated, the bulk of the output continues to come from Tulare County. Some deposits of the State were prospected, but with the exception of that of South Tule, Tulare County, no new ones have been made productive. This South Tule deposit is owned by the Tulare Mining Company, a subsidiary of the Willamette Paper Company. The calcining plant established there has a capacity of 20 tons of calcined rock daily. The raw material is dumped from the mine cars into a large bin, from which it goes to the calcining furnace. The ore is hauled but a short distance from the mines to the furnaces, and from the furnaces it is conveyed to the railroad station by traction engines.

The California Magnesite Company owns 320 acres of land in Riverside County, a few miles from Winchester, and in 1908 established a factory in Los Angeles, where it will manufacture brick, tiling, etc. The sales of this company have thus far been confined to the city of Los Angeles. Another deposit, 35 miles east of Winchester, has been located by C. G. Van Fleet, of San Jacinto, but it has not yet been opened. A. W. Boggs, of Riverside, has purchased 320 acres near Winchester, on which deposits of magnesite have been found, but they have not as yet been developed. A factory has been established in San Francisco and another one in Los Angeles to make flooring, sink backs, drain boards, ornamental wainscoting, table tops, tiles, etc. The business of these factories is growing rapidly, and some of the artificial stone made up into wainscoting is very handsome and ornamental. Larger quantities are being used as the product becomes known. The factory in Los Angeles at first used imported material, but is now using the California product.

The total domestic output of crude magnesite in 1907 was 7,561 short tons, valued at $3 per ton at points of production. Delivered at San Francisco it costs $6.50 a ton. The total value at the mines in 1907 was $22,683 and at San Francisco $49,147. In 1906 the output of crude was 7,805 tons, valued at $23,415, the price at the mines being $3 per ton. The following table shows the quantity and value of the domestic output since 1891:

Quantity and value of crude magnesite produced in the United States, 1891–1907.

1891	short tons	439	$4,390	1900	short tons	2,252	$19,333
1892	do	1,004	10,040	1901	do	3,500	10,500
1893	do	704	7,040	1902	do	2,830	8,490
1894	do	1,440	10,240	1903	do	3,744	10,595
1895	do	2,220	17,000	1904	do	2,850	9,298
1896	do	1,500	11,000	1905	do	3,933	15,221
1897	do	1,143	13,671	1906	do	7,805	23,415
1898	do	1,263	19,075	1907	do	7,561	22,683
1899	do	1,280	18,480				

Digitized by Google

It requires 2.4 tons of crude magnesite ($MgCO_3$) to make 1 ton of calcined (MgO). The calcined magnesite is worth from $12 to $20 per ton, according to the roasting given it; the average price in 1907 may be stated as about $17 in San Francisco.

A very much larger output of magnesite could be made, provided there was sufficient demand. There is little variation in the price of magnesite. Increased production indicates increased use, but no special change in price.

IMPORTS.

The imports of magnesite into the United States in 1906 and 1907 were as follows:

Imports of magnesite into the United States in 1906 and 1907, in pounds.

	1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Magnesia:				
Calcined, medicinal	30,788	$5,689	49,489	$9,005
Carbonate of, medicinal	39,487	5,844	35,467	3,994
Sulphate of, or Epsom salts	5,880,224	22,471	4,532,713	16,256
Magnesite:				
Calcined, not purified	141,314,662	740,585	151,137,661	688,371
Crude	39,477,766	122,908	46,878,740	186,968

In addition, magnesium not made up into articles was imported to the value of $14,332 in 1907, against $8,706 in 1906.

It will be noted that there was an increase in 1907 in the quantity of both crude and calcined material imported, indicating an increased consumption in the United States. These imports came from Greece and Austria, mainly from the former country. Only a small proportion of what is used in the United States in mined in this country. It is not that the mines of California are unable to make a larger output, but that the freight rates from San Francisco to eastern cities are such as to prevent competition with the foreign material at the points of greatest consumption in this country.

USES.

In the crude state, magnesite is used for the manufacture of carbon-dioxide gas; calcined, it is used in the manufacture of paper from wood pulp; and as a refractory material it is used in brick or plaster form for lining furnaces, covering steam pipes, as artificial lumber, as composite stone for lithographing, as an adulterant for paint, etc. Magnesium chloride is an excellent bleaching agent. The light carbonate or magnesia (alba levis) is used for medicinal and toilet purposes. The sulphate, known as Epsom salts, is mainly used in warp sizing or weighting in cotton mills, and lesser quantities are used for medicinal purposes. The hydrate is used in sugar manufacture.

Calcined magnesia, generally in the form of brick, is now universally recognized as the best material for lining basic open-hearth furnaces, cement kilns, etc. It may be employed to advan-

Digitized by Google

tage wherever high temperatures and chemical reactions are usually detrimental to dolomite, chromite, and silica brick. The distinctive characteristics of a magnesite lining are durability, freedom from moisture and silicic acid, and resistance to corrosion when exposed to the action of basic slags and metallic oxides.

OCCURRENCE.

Aside from Greece and Austria, magnesite is found in Silesia, Germany; Minsau, Hungary; in Swedish Lapland; in the Ural Mountains in Russia; in Quebec, Canada; in India; in the Baberton district, Transvaal, South Africa; and near the district of Lourenço Marquez, South Africa. Magnesite occurs in the United States in Massachusetts, Maryland, Pennsylvania, and California, but only in the last-named State have the deposits been commercially utilized.

No magnesia has thus far been made from the domestic material, though it is about to be produced in California. The two factories making light magnesia in Milwaukee, Wis., use for the purpose a dolomite carrying 43½ to 44 per cent of magnesia. They obtain the dolomite laid down for about $4 per ton, while imported magnesia costs at that point $9 to $10 per ton, hence magnesite is not yet used for this purpose.

Experience in California shows that where the home market is so limited and the prices realized are so low, the magnesite properties nearest the railroads have a distinct advantage over those distant from them. Long hauls by team add so materially to cost that deposits requiring hauling are now all idle. Of some half a hundred known deposits of magnesite in California, only a few are now being mined, though any marked advance in price or in demand would lead to the starting up of several more of the quarries.

Digitized by Google

MICA.

By Douglas B. Sterrett.

INTRODUCTION.

The name mica is given to a group of minerals which have certain physical properties in common. Prominent among these are ready cleavage, whereby the minerals can be split into extremely thin sheets, and the flexibility and elasticity of these sheets and their comparative softness, which is combined with a certain toughness. These properties, along with the others, such as the occurrence of plates or blocks producing sheets several square inches in cross section, light color, transparency, nonconductivity of electricity, and resistance to heat, render certain varieties of mica of great value in the industrial world.

The two varieties largely used are muscovite, or potash mica, and phlogopite, or magnesia mica. Other varieties, for which there are limited uses or no use at all in their natural state are biotite, a black or dark-brown iron-magnesia mica; lepidolite, or lithia mica, used principally as a source of lithia or as an ornamental stone; roscoelite, or vanadium mica, used as a source of vanadium; paragonite, or soda mica; zinnwaldite, or iron-lithia mica. Muscovite, phlogopite, and biotite are practically the only varieties which occur in quantity and in sheets of sufficient size to be of commercial value, though biotite is rarely if ever industrially applied. Muscovite is slightly harder and more brittle than phlogopite, though generally lighter in color. Muscovite may be white, gray, yellow inclining to amber, brown, red, or green in color. Brown and red muscovite, when of the proper shades, are often call "rum" and "ruby" mica. Phlogopite may be silvery gray, yellow, brown, or black, and some varieties present a coppery appearance. The trade name of phlogopite is "amber" mica.

OCCURRENCE BY STATES.

The muscovite mica of commerce is obtained only from pegmatite in regions of crystalline metamorphic or igneous rocks. Pegmatite is a very coarse-textured rock whose composition is closely allied to that of granite, into which it sometimes grades. The minerals composing pegmatite are feldspar and quartz in varying proportions, with or without mica and other accessory minerals. The minerals of pegmatite are crystallized out in large masses, some specimens showing a typical coarse granitic texture, or in veinlike bands or irregular segregations. Some individual crystals of feldspar measure

Digitized by Google

several yards in length, and mica also occurs in crystals several feet in dimensions. Of the numerous accessory minerals found in pegmatite—some very rare—certain ones are of value. These are the rare-earth minerals, or various gem minerals, as tourmaline, beryl, spodumene, garnet, etc. It is not unusual to obtain some of these minerals with the mica. Thus, in North Carolina, gem aquamarine, blue beryl, and specimen material have been found in the mica mines. In South Dakota the same pegmatite has yielded mica, cassiterite, and columbite.

Pegmatites valuable for their mica contents are generally found in metamorphic gneisses and schists, in which they occupy various positions. In some occurrences the pegmatites follow the bedding planes of the country rock for considerable distances; in others they cut the strike of the inclosing rock through part or all of their extent. Many pegmatite masses are very irregular in shape and continuity, and some exhibit the same structures as the country rock. Pegmatite that is commercially valuable for mica commonly occurs in overlapping lenticular-shaped bodies and sheets of more persistent extent. The deposits range from a fraction of an inch up to many yards in thickness, and the length of the lens-shaped masses may be from two or three times to more than twenty times their thickness. The minimum thickness of a pegmatite body which can be profitably worked for mica might be arbitrarily placed at from 1 to 2 feet for rich and regular veins.

The mica crystals occupy various positions in pegmatite masses, and no positive rule can be made for finding them. Where the pegmatite has a typical granite texture, the mica may be found evenly distributed through it. Often the larger crystals will be found either in clusters at intervals through the "vein," in places partly connected by streaks of small crystals, or along one or both walls of the pegmatite. Where there is a quartz streak within the pegmatite, the mica occurs on either or both sides of it, being partly embedded in the quartz or occupying any of the positions noted above in the remaining portion of the pegmatite.

Commercially valuable deposits of phlogopite are not known to occur in the United States. Deposits carrying commercial sizes of muscovite mica have been found in the following States of the United States: Alabama, Arizona, California, Colorado, Connecticut, Georgia, Idaho, Maine, Maryland, Nevada, New Hampshire, New Jersey, New Mexico, North Carolina, South Carolina, South Dakota, Virginia, Wyoming, and a few other States. Brief notes on the occurrence of mica in several of these States are given below.

Alabama.—The mica deposits of the northern part of Randolph County, in northeastern Alabama, are briefly described by W. F. Prouty.[a] They occur in a belt of Archean schists in the vicinity and to the south of Micaville. The deposits consist of pegmatite which in some places is composed largely of orthoclase feldspar and in others chiefly of quartz. Those pegmatites which contain large amounts of quartz appear to be the richer in mica. The latter mineral more often occurs embedded in the quartz than in the feldspar, though arge crystals are generally found along the wall rock or between masses of feldspar and quartz. The minerals most commonly associated with the mica, besides feldspar and kaolin, are tourmaline and

[a] Mica in Alabama: Mines and Minerals, December, 1907.

Digitized by Google

cyanite. The pegmatite masses lie principally in the bedding planes or schistosity of the mica schist, which is often highly garnetiferous near the contact. Locally the pegmatites occur in lenticular masses, though the leads can be traced long distances.

The mica deposits of Alabama have been opened at a number of places in times past, though they have only been worked in a limited way. In view of the large number of deposits in which high-grade mica has been found, Mr. Prouty expects to see a large production from Alabama within the next decade.

California.—Mica has been mined in Ventura County,[a] Cal., 58 miles from Bakersfield, at the Mount Alamo mine. The occurrence is in pegmatite which has a mica-schist hanging wall and a granite foot wall. The mining is reported as having been carried to a depth of 200 feet, though the pegmatite formation is somewhat broken and faulted. Clear sheet mica up to 4 by 10 inches in size was obtained, but the greater part of the product was shipped as scrap to the company's factory at West Berkeley.

North Carolina.—For a number of years North Carolina has led in the production of mica in the United States. Mines have been worked in over twenty counties in the western part of the State. The principal production has come from the counties northwest of the Blue Ridge Mountains, and among them the following have been important producers: Mitchell, Yancey, Macon, Jackson, Haywood, and Ashe. During 1907 there was a considerable production from Cleveland and the adjoining counties, and from Stokes County, all in the Piedmont plateau region to the southeast of the Blue Ridge. Very large blocks of mica have been found in the mines of some of these counties. During 1907 a crystal of mica was found in the mine of the Franklin Kaolin and Mica Company, at Iotla Bridge, Macon County, that was 29 inches wide, 36 inches long, and about 4 feet thick. This crystal was not solid, however, and the perfect sheets obtained from it were considerably smaller than its area.

As a rule, the methods of mining mica in North Carolina are simple. A deposit is opened by crosscuts or trenches along the outcrop, and the mica is followed, wherever it may lead, by inclines, shafts, drifts, and stopes. Since the occurrence of mica in pegmatite is often very irregular, the workings are apt to be very unsystematic. It is unusual, and as a rule inadvisable, to open a mica mine in North Carolina by a shaft or adit calculated to cut the "vein" at a certain point, unless a careful test has first proven the continuity and regularity of the pegmatite; for the latter may have pinched out, changed its dip or strike, or been folded back on itself, so that the development work may fail to reach it; or the "vein" may be found barren of mica when finally cut.

Mica is found in several types of pegmatite[b] in North Carolina. Some of these appear to be regular dikes with a very coarse granitic texture, while others are doubtless veins. In the latter type there is generally a decided banding of the two prominent minerals of pegmatite; that is, the feldspar and the quartz. These minerals occur in separate sheet-like masses in the pegmatite, lying parallel with its walls, while the mica is generally found in the feldspar next to the quartz or walls.

[a] Min. and Sci. Press, February 4, 1905.
[b] Sterrett, Douglas B. Mica deposits of western North Carolina: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315, 1906, pp. 400–422.

Digitized by Google

South Dakota.—Good mica deposits are known to occur in the Black Hills in Custer and Pennington counties, S. Dak. The pegmatites of this region have attracted considerable attention because of their large size and their associated minerals. The Etta mica and tin mine has probably been the most noted for the latter reason, for besides containing those two minerals, spodumene crystals more than 30 feet long occur through the pegmatite, while beryl, columbite, and tourmaline also occur in masses of unusual size. Another mineral of interest found in the pegmatites of several other mines in the Black Hills, as well as the Etta, is wolframite. The sheet mica in this region is said to be of good color and quality, though there is a rather large proportion of "ruled" and "wedge" shaped crystals.[a] Occasionally the mica content of the pegmatites in the Black Hills amounts to 8 or 10 per cent, though it is generally much less.

Virginia.—In a report on the mineral resources of Virginia, prepared for the Jamestown Exposition in 1907, Dr. T. L. Watson gives the following localities and counties in which mica has been mined: Near Amelia and Jetersville, Amelia County; near New London, Bedford County; near Goochland, Goochland County; south of Chatham, Pittsylvania County; in Amherst County; at Ridgeway, Henry County; near Hewlett, Hanover County. Indications of mica occur also in Powhatan, Cumberland, Caroline, Buckingham, Spottsylvania, and Franklin counties.

The Jefferson mine near Amelia, opened in 1873, was the first mine worked for mica in Virginia, and was soon followed by the Rutherford mine, also near Amelia, and the Schlegal mine near Jetersville. The only mica mines in Amelia County regularly worked during recent years have been the Pinchback and the Schlegal. The Pinchback mine has been worked by over half a dozen openings, in the last of which, made in 1906, the pegmatite is shown to be 40 feet thick. The feldspar toward the walls is entirely kaolinized to a depth of 28 feet, and all of it, though only partially kaolinized, is shipped to pottery works when the mine is in operation. The Schlegal mine was worked by a large open cut and a shaft 100 feet deep, with some drifting. The last work was done about six years ago and, besides mica, furnished feldspar for pottery works. This feldspar was ground in a mill at the mine before shipping. The pegmatite formation is nearly 30 feet thick and cuts irregularly across the strike of the country gneiss.

Much of the rock of the Amelia mica region is covered with a mantle of residual soil. The mica occurs in pegmatites cutting a country rock of thinly foliated, dark biotite gneiss, which in some places has an "augen" texture. The proportion of feldspars, quartz, and mica in the pegmatite is quite variable. The varieties of feldspar found are orthoclase, microcline, and albite. A number of accessory rare minerals have been found in the Amelia County pegmatites, among which are microlite, columbite, helvite, monazite, allanite, beryl, zircon, and good specimens of spessartite garnet. The size and quality of the sheets of mica that have been found are reported satisfactory, patterns of 12 by 14 inches having been cut.

[a] Holmes, J. A. Mica deposits in the United States: Mineral Resources for 1898. Twentieth Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 6 (cont'd), p. 705.

Digitized by Google

Wyoming.—According to Sydney H. Ball,[a] mica deposits were located in the Hartville uplift region in Wyoming as early as 1881, near the Haystack Hills. Though prospecting and assessment work have been carried on to the present time, there have been practically no shipments to the markets. The principal difficulties to mica mining in this region are the high freight rates to the markets, including a haul costing $1.25 per ton to the railroad. The same difficulties prohibit the shipment of feldspar.

The mica occurs in pegmatite cutting a schistose country rock. The pegmatite is composed of orthoclase, microcline, and albite feldspar, and quartz, muscovite, black tourmaline, beryl, brown garnet, and biotite, all coarsely crystallized. The distribution of the minerals is somewhat even through the pegmatite, though locally the mica occurs in bunches. The pegmatites, carrying large sheets of mica, range in width from 5 to 18 feet, and are quite irregular along the strike and dip.

USES.

Mica has a wide industrial application. In the form of sheet mica it is extensively used in electrical apparatus instead of glass, and small quantities are used for decorative effects. Large quantities of ground mica are used for decorative purposes, the manufacture of lubricants, and in electrical insulation.

For insulating purposes in electrical apparatus there is nothing superior to mica. Its perfect cleavage, flexibility, elasticity, infusibility, toughness, and softness, combined with its high nonconductivity to electricity, render the sheets especially serviceable for a variety of purposes, as for insulation between the copper segments of the commutators for direct-current dynamos and motors, in armature frames, in transformers, induction coils, lightning arresters, switch boxes, fuse blocks, incandescent-lamp sockets, arc lamps, etc. For insulation between commutator segments the phlogopite mica is superior to muscovite, since it is of the proper hardness to wear down evenly with the copper, while the harder muscovite does not wea down so rapidly and leaves a little ridge above the copper bare, thereby endangering the machine by sparking. Both varieties of mica are satisfactory for building into mica board or "micanite," as it is called. This material is prepared by splitting the mica into thin sheets, systematically placing them together with shellac, and then subjecting the whole to pressure. In this way large composite sheets are made, which are as suitable, in most cases, as single sheets of mica for insulating purposes. "Micanite" can be bent, rolled into tubes, or cut, and of course can be obtained in very large sheets. Small sizes of sheet mica can be punched to the proper size and shape for many purposes, as in washers for lamp sockets, and to such uses large quantities are applied.

The first use of mica was probably in the windows of dwellings and as fronts and chimneys for lanterns. Later large sheets of mica were used in the fronts of stoves and in stove doors and in the lights of warships, where glass would not stand the jar of heavy guns. The principal uses of mica instead of glass at present are in stove lights, incandescent gas-lamp chimneys, and miners' lamps. In the early

[a] Mica in the Hartville uplift, Wyoming: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315, 1907, pp. 423–425.

Digitized by Google

days large sheets were commonly employed in the manufacture of stoves, while at present the same result is obtained by employing several smaller sheets. The manufacture of gas and oil stoves creates a demand for considerable sheet mica. A limited use of small sheet mica is made in phonograph diaphragms, stonecutters' spectacles, etc., while sheets of various sizes are used in the manufacture of small fancy boxes and other novelties.

The presence of imperfections in sheet mica, such as poor cleavage or inclusions of foreign material, depreciates its value. Specked or stained mica is not satisfactory for use in stoves or lamp chimneys. The use of black-specked mica in electrical machinery, where the specks are due to magnetite between the laminæ, is limited to machinery using currents of low voltage, since high potential currents might break down the insulation through the magnetite specks.

Of the large quantities of scrap mica ground each year, much is used for decorative purposes in brocade paints of silver, gold, and bronze colors for wall papers, etc. In the manufacture of lubricants ground mica has been found especially suitable, and large quantities are used in the heavier varieties for car-axle lubrication, etc. Ground mica mixed with shellac has been found serviceable in making molded forms for electrical insulation, such as handles, wire insulators, etc. This form is called "molded mica," and is capable of a large variety of uses.

PRODUCTION BY STATES.

The total value of the production of mica in the United States in 1907 amounted to $392,111. This production came from 11 States—North Carolina, South Dakota, Alabama, South Carolina, Colorado, New Hampshire, Idaho, Georgia, Virginia, New Mexico, and Maine—here named in order of the value of their output. Of these States, Alabama, South Carolina, Georgia, and Maine reported no production in 1906, while Connecticut is credited with no production in 1907 as against a small one in 1906.

The production of sheet mica amounted to 1,060,182 pounds, valued at $349,311, a decrease in quantity of 412,918 pounds and an increase in value of $82,063, as compared with 1906. The decrease in quantity and the increase in value are due to the fact that, as reported to the Survey, in 1907 a larger proportion of the mica was manufactured than in 1906.

The production of scrap mica amounted to 3,025 short tons, valued at $42,800, an increase of 1,526 tons in quantity and of $20,058 in value over 1906. The price per ton was $14.15 as compared with $15.27 in 1906.

It is difficult to separate the figures of production for sheet mica from those for scrap mica, since the material used for sheet by one producer might be ground as scrap by another. Thus sheets of only an inch and a half in diameter may be used for punching out washers by one manufacturer, while sheets up to 2 or 3 inches in diameter may be ground along with waste mica by another. After the larger sheet mica has been removed from a stock of rough mica the remainder is sometimes sold as scrap. All of the latter is not necessarily ground, however, as the purchaser may use a considerable quantity to manufacture small sheet and punch mica. In

Digitized by Google

such cases the value is considerably more than that reported for scrap.

The mica industry in the United States was in an especially flourishing condition during the first part of 1907 in many of the producing areas. During the latter part of the year activity in mica production was but slightly decreased by the panic. To judge from conditions during the first part of 1908, it is doubtful whether the effects of the panic will cause a very great falling off in output.

North Carolina.—North Carolina is credited with a production of $225,206 worth of mica, as follows: 645,221 pounds of sheet, valued at $209,956, and 1,371 short tons of scrap, valued at $15,250. This production came from the following counties, named in the order of the value of their output: Mitchell, Yancey, Macon, Jackson, Haywood, Transylvania, Ashe, Lincoln, and Watauga. Over one-half of the production came from Mitchell and Yancey counties and over one-third from Macon, Jackson, and Haywood counties. An interesting feature of the mica industry in North Carolina is the increasing quantity of mica that is manufactured before being shipped to the markets. This is true not only of sheet mica, but of scrap mica also. Part of the scrap, however, is shipped out of the State for grinding, much of it going to Richmond, Va., for this purpose.

South Dakota.—There was a large increase in the production of mica in South Dakota in 1907, the value of which amounted to nearly one-third of the total for the United States. This increase is due principally to the extensive operations of the Westinghouse Electric and Manufacturing Company near Custer. This company, through its agent, Mr. W. J. Longmore, installed a complete electrical plant for the operation of its four mica mines. Some of the mica is manufactured at Custer, S. Dak., and the remainder at Denver, Colo., in a plant operated under the name of the Laurentide Mica Company (Limited).

Alabama.—The appearance of Alabama in third place in the list of States producing mica in 1907 is due to the operations of the Great Southern Mica Company, of Cleveland, Ohio. This company commenced operations near Heflin, in Randolph County, about the 1st of July, 1907. A plant has been erected for the manufacture of both sheet and scrap mica, for which latter a grinding mill was erected and started in January, 1908.

South Carolina.—The production of mica in South Carolina came from Greenville County, where three mines were worked during part of 1907. Two of these, one at Reedy River and the other near Greenville, were operated by Mr. C. H. Wolford, who reports other good prospects in the region. According to Earle Sloan,[a] there are a number of localities in which mica has been found in South Carolina. These are located in Oconee, Anderson, Pickens, Abbeville, Greenville, and Spartanburg counties. Feldspar, suitable for pottery works, occurs with the mica in some of the deposits.

Colorado.—Though the production of mica in Colorado was somewhat less in 1907 than in 1906, there was still considerable activity in the mica industry in that State. The Canyon City Mica Mills Company, mentioned in this report for 1906, completed its plant for manufacturing sheet and scrap mica and commenced the preparation

[a] A catalogue of the mineral localities of South Carolina: Bull. 2, South Carolina Geol. Survey, 1908, pp. 142-149.

Digitized by Google

of mica for the market. During 1907 rough mica for manufacture was bought by this company, though it also expects to operate mines of its own.

New Hampshire.—The production of mica in New Hampshire was less in 1907 than in 1906, both in quantity and in value. The output came from Grafton and Cheshire counties. The principal producer in this State was the General Electric Company, operating mines in Alexandria and Groton, with a factory at Bristol.

Idaho.—The value of the production of mica in Idaho reported in 1907 was greater than in 1906. The principal producer was the Spokane Mica Company, which operated in Latah County. This company reports that a railroad has been built into the mica field of Latah County, rendering a number of good mica deposits accessible without the 20-mile wagon haul formerly necessary.

Georgia.—The production of mica in Georgia came from Lumpkin and Union counties, where the Pitner Mica Company, of Two Run, operated a part of the year.

Virginia.—The production of mica in Virginia was considerably less in 1907 than in 1906. It came from Martinsville, in Henry County; Hewlett, in Hanover County; and Amelia, in Amelia County. No production was reported from Bedford County in 1907, though there was a good production in 1906. The production of mica in Virginia during 1908 should show a large increase, as new companies have formed to operate during that year, and some of the companies producing in 1907 perfected their equipment only at the end of the year or in the early part of 1908. Among the new companies are the Corson Mica Company and the Pittsburg Mica Company, to work mines in Amelia and Henry counties, respectively. The latter company has erected a plant for the manufacture of stove and electric sheet mica and a mill for grinding scrap mica at Ridgeway. According to T. L. Watson,[a] the workings consist of an open cut about 100 feet long and 40 feet deep, with much crosscut work, on a pegmatite 8 feet wide. Among those companies producing at the end of 1907 were the Hanover Mica Company, at Hewlett, in Hanover County, and the Henry Mica Corporation, of Columbus, Ohio, with mines at Martinsville, Henry County, where the latter company will install a grinding mill during the present year.

New Mexico and Maine.—The production of mica from New Mexico and Maine was very small and was reported as scrap. The production in New Mexico came from Ojo Caliente, in Taos County, and that in Maine from the tourmaline mine at Mount Mica, Oxford County.

---

[a] Mineral Resources of Virginia, Virginia Jamestown Exposition Committee, 1907 pp. 278-285.

Digitized by Google

The production of mica in the United States since 1880 has been as follows:

Production of mica in the United States, 1880–1907.

Year.	Sheet mica.		Scrap mica.		Total value.
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	
	Pounds.		*Short tons.*		
1880	51,699	$127,825	.....	.....	$127,825
1881	100,000	250,000	.....	.....	250,000
1882	100,000	250,000	.....	.....	250,000
1883	114,000	285,000	.....	.....	285,000
1884	147,410	368,525	.....	.....	368,525
1885	92,000	161,000	.....	.....	161,000
1886	40,000	70,000	.....	.....	70,000
1887	70,000	142,250	.....	.....	142,250
1888	28,000	70,000	.....	.....	70,000
1889	29,500	50,000	.....	.....	50,000
1890	60,000	75,000	.....	.....	75,000
1891	75,000	100,000	.....	.....	100,000
1892	75,000	100,000	.....	.....	100,000
1893	51,111	.....	156	.....	88,929
1894	35,943	.....	191	.....	52,388
1895	44,325	.....	148	.....	55,831
1896	49,156	65,441	222	$1,750	67,191
1897	82,676	80,774	740	14,452	95,226
1898	129,520	103,534	3,999	27,564	131,098
1899	106,570	70,587	1,505	50,878	121,465
1900	456,283	92,758	5,497	55,202	147,960
1901	360,060	98,859	2,171	19,719	118,578
1902	373,266	83,843	1,400	35,006	118,849
1903	619,600	118,068	1,659	25,040	143,128
1904	668,358	109,462	1,096	10,854	120,316
1905	924,875	160,732	1,126	17,856	178,588
1906	1,423,106	252,243	1,459	22,742	274,990
1907	1,060,182	349,311	3,025	42,800	392,111

IMPORTS AND EXPORTS.

The imports of unmanufactured and trimmed sheet mica into the United States during 1907, as reported by the Bureau of Statistics of the Department of Commerce and Labor, were less than in 1906 by 728,048 pounds in quantity and $117,349 in value. With the exception of 1906, the imports were larger in 1907 than in any other year recorded. The quantity and value of mica imported into the United States annually from 1903 to 1907, inclusive, are shown in the following table:

Mica imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1903–1907, in pounds.

Year.	Unmanufactured.		Cut or trimmed.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1903	1,355,375	$288,783	67,680	$29,186	1,423,055	$317,969
1904	1,085,343	241,051	61,986	22,663	1,147,329	263,714
1905	1,506,382	352,475	88,188	51,281	1,594,570	403,756
1906	2,984,719	983,981	82,019	58,627	3,066,738	1,042,608
1907	2,226,460	848,098	112,230	77,161	2,338,690	925,259

A small quantity of mica is exported each year, for which figures have not been obtained for calendar years.

Digitized by Google

PRICES.

The average price of sheet mica for the United States during 1907, as deduced from the total production, was 33 cents per pound, as compared with 17.7 cents in 1906. The average prices per pound of sheet mica as reported in the production from several States were as follows: Idaho, $1.50; Alabama, 72 cents; South Dakota, 33.4 cents; North Carolina, 32.5 cents; South Carolina, 30 cents; New Hampshire, 20.6 cents; Virginia, 17.7 cents; Colorado, 9 cents. With the exception of Colorado, the average price of sheet mica in all of these States was considerably higher in 1907 than in 1906, and the figures bring out well the fact that a much larger proportion of manufactured mica was included in these reports.

The average price of scrap mica during 1907, as obtained from the table of production, was $14.15 per ton, as compared with $15.27 in 1906. The average price paid for scrap mica in North Carolina during 1907 was $11.12 per ton, an increase of 55 cents over 1906. In the remaining States the average price was $16.65 per ton. The prices of scrap mica reported by dealers in the several States are so variable, dependent on their transportation and market facilities and on the grade of mica, that it is impossible to state a definite price. The price paid for a certain lot of mica sold as scrap is sometimes high, since the purchaser may obtain much small sheet mica from it before grinding. The waste from manufactured sheet mica also is more suitable for grinding than small, rough, refuse mica from the mine, since it is cleaner and contains less foreign material, as dirt, quartz, and other minerals.

FOREIGN PRODUCTION.

CANADA.

The exports of mica from Canada[a] during 1907 are given as 1,117,010 pounds, valued at $422,172. This is a decided decrease in quantity and value from the exports of 1,826,000 pounds, valued at $581,919, reported for 1906.

INDIA.

The exports of mica from India[b] in 1906 amounted to 54,193 hundredweight, valued at £258,782, as compared with 25,837 hundredweight, valued at £142,008, in 1905. The weight of exports here given for 1905 is considerably less than that published in this report in Mineral Resources for 1906, a difference due to an error in the figures published by the Geological Survey of India for 1906. The production of India mica came from the provinces of Madras, Bengal, and Rajputana, where an average of about 15,723 people were engaged in the mica industry.

[a] Preliminary Report of the Mineral Production of Canada for 1907: Mines Section, Geol. Survey Canada, 1907.
[b] Rec. Geol. Survey of India, vol. 36, pt. 2, 1907.

Digitized by Google

MINERAL WATERS.

By SAMUEL SANFORD.

SCOPE OF STATISTICS.

In collecting and tabulating the data given in the following account of the mineral-water trade of the United States during 1907 the same general plan has been followed as in assembling the statistics for 1906. In particular, there has been no change in the manner of compiling the totals showing the condition of trade by States. The term mineral water has been given the meaning defined in the report for 1906, and the valuation of table and mineral waters separately and the collection of details regarding springs at resorts, first attempted in the 1905 report by Mr. M. L. Fuller, have been continued. More attention, however, has been paid to separating from the returns made by producers the water used in making carbonated beverages, and some figures indicating the quantity of spring water thus used are published on a following page. The magnitude of the so-called soft-drink business and the endeavor to eliminate from State totals the water sold as something else than water have caused apparent declines in the mineral-water output of some States. Attention is called to these changes in the discussion of the year's production.

DEFINITION OF MINERAL WATER.

As ordinarily used, the term mineral water implies water chemically different from the supplies furnished by the wells and springs of a particular locality. A chemist might define a mineral water as one having a large percentage of salts in solution, and a physician might define it as one prescribed in the treatment of some disorder of the human system. In this report, however, the basis of classification is commercial, and the mineral waters mentioned include those that contain a large percentage of solids in solution as well as those that have a very low content of dissolved salts. In compiling the totals of production by States, the output of a spring that is odorless, tasteless, and is not credited with therapeutic value has been added to the returns from a spring supplying water that has an unpleasant taste or a pronounced physiologic effect, the essential thing being that the water was an article of commerce. The fact that a spring owner reported that the water he sold was not "mineral" was not

Digitized by Google

considered of importance. Neither was source taken into consideration, both natural springs and artesian wells being classed as springs. On the other hand, water distributed by public supply systems, water used for bathing, or water furnished without extra charge to guests at hotels or patients at sanitariums has been excluded, as also water used in making sweetened beverages. In short, the statistics given in this report refer to water sold as water, still or carbonated, in bulk or in bottles.

MEDICINAL AND TABLE WATERS.

The total values of the medicinal and table waters sold in this country in 1907 are given separately, but this does not imply that the classification is a rigorous one based on differences in chemical composition. The exact physiologic effects of many spring waters widely recommended in the treatment of various disorders is a matter still in doubt. Some waters low in mineral content contain elements that act powerfully on the human system, and other waters much more highly mineralized contain elements that are relatively inert; hence the therapeutic value of a water need not depend on the total amount of mineral matter in solution. Moreover, the purest of spring waters may have their place in the treatment of disease because they are light, palatable, and refreshing. Hence many spring waters are sold for both medicinal and table use, as the statements of producers show.

The medicinal waters may be divided into three classes—the purgative waters, some of which are widely advertised, the less strongly mineralized, but even more advertised, "lithia" waters, and the sulphureted waters, little sold in bottles but drunk in large quantities at many resorts. The strictly table waters comprise those for which no other value is claimed than that they are wholesome and pleasant. They are less advertised than the medicinal waters, but as they are used for factory, office, and family supply and are largely distributed in carboys, their total sales reach millions of gallons. Between the strictly medicinal and the strictly table waters comes the output of a great number of springs, in which is included the water of what are probably the most advertised springs and wells in this country. This water is largely sold carbonated in bottles—quarts, pints, and splits—for bar and hotel trade.

CONDITIONS AND TENDENCIES IN THE MINERAL-WATER TRADE.

Though the fact is not brought out by the table giving the production for the past twenty-five years, owing to changes made since 1904 in the classification of mineral waters, yet the year 1907 was undoubtedly the most prosperous one in the history of the trade. Several causes helped—the industrial prosperity of the country since 1898, the immense amount of advertising done by various producers, the increased efforts made to attract guests to hotels at springs and to sanitariums where hydrotherapy is part of the course of treatment, and, most important of all, the greater interest in pure drinking water.

Digitized by Google

The financial depression that unsettled business in the fall of 1907 evidently came too late to have much effect on the year's trade, but few spring owners reporting a decrease in sales on account of it. Undoubtedly the following period of falling values will have an effect on the trade of 1908, but there is every reason for believing that in ensuing years the trade will expand enormously.

In spite of the substitution of filtered water for the present polluted supplies at many cities, spring and well waters will be in demand for their lightness and palatableness, while the growing tendency toward specialized methods in the treatment of disease and the increasing interest in hydrotherapeutics are assurances of prosperity for many springs.

The tendencies of our industrial progress are manifest, however, in the mineral-water business. As in other branches of trade, the establishments investing the most capital and showing the most sagacity in securing and holding customers are bound to sell the most water. Yet this does not mean that all smaller producers are to be forced out of business. Many owners of medicinal springs will continue to sell their small annual totals, satisfied with the profits made from the successful conduct of hotels and sanitariums, and hundreds of owners of other springs will find profit in supplying a local demand for pure and agreeable drinking water. In fact, the number of producers will increase rather than diminish. Still, there will be some failures, for the investment necessary to put a mineral water on the market is much greater than many people suppose. Bottling, labeling, advertising, and distributing, all call for money.

SPRINGS AS RESORTS.

While there are in several States springs that have long been famous as resorts, where great hotels during the season shelter thousands of guests, and while at other springs sanitariums have been established with every modern appliance for the medicinal use of the waters, yet there is room for new resorts. The United States has a climate as varied as that of any country in Europe and a much wider range of mineral springs, but the foreign spas attract thousands of American visitors who find what they can not find at home. In comparison, our springs lack attractions; less has been done to beautify the surroundings, and the present methods of using the water leave much to be desired. For a guest to drink as much of a strongly mineralized water as suits him, at whatever time he has the whim, without regard to the character of the water, his diet, or his mode of living at the resort, is absurd. The proprietors of the springs at certain of our famous resorts can do themselves no greater benefit than to impress on visitors the medicinal character of the waters and the importance of rational use. There is also opportunity for improvement in other directions, as in the development of springs and the prevention of waste and of the deterioration of quality by excessive use. The controversy at Saratoga Springs, N. Y., between certain well owners regarding the use of pumps brought out instructive evidence on the last point. At other places

Digitized by Google

the need of a sensible policy of development and conservation that will look to future gains rather than to immediate profits is becoming apparent.

VALUATION OF MINERAL WATER.

The same basis of valuation has been adopted in this report as was used in compiling the 1906 totals. It has been assumed that water has little intrinsic value, that the selling prices of most table and of many medicinal waters represent the cost of getting them to the consumer plus a charge sufficient to offset the uncertainties of trade and to give a reasonable profit. A hillside spring, clear and cool, may for years have been put to no more profitable use than watering stock, yet its water, if neatly bottled and attractively advertised, may be sold widely at an average price of 50 cents per gallon. The consumer in this case pays for bottles, labels, advertising, and labor, rather than for water. Hence the basis of valuation adopted is the average retail selling price at the spring, which includes the expense of getting the water ready for market, but excludes freight charges and other costs of distribution.

REVIEW OF MINERAL-WATER TRADE IN 1907.

OUTPUT AND VALUE.

The total reported output of mineral water in the United States in 1907 was 52,060,520 gallons, valued at $7,331,503, as against 48,108,580 gallons, valued at $8,026,387, in 1906. A comparison of the returns for the two years shows that there was a decline in output in 1907 from 14 of the States and Territories—Arkansas, Colorado, Connecticut, Florida, Iowa, Maine, New Hampshire, New Mexico, Ohio, Oklahoma, Oregon, Pennsylvania, South Carolina, and Wisconsin—and an increase from 23—Alabama, California, Georgia, Illinois, Indiana, Kansas, Kentucky, Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, Mississippi, Missouri, New Jersey, New York, North Carolina, Rhode Island, Tennessee, Texas, Vermont, Virginia, Washington, and West Virginia.

A total of 584 springs reported sales, compared with 582 springs in 1906. The net increase in product amounted to 3,951,940 gallons, or more than 8 per cent; the loss in value of the output was, however, $696,884,[a] or nearly 9 per cent.

The following table gives a summary, by States, of the 1907 output. It shows the number of springs reporting sales, the number of gallons sold, the average retail price per gallon at the spring, the total value, and the value of the water sold for medicinal and for table use.

[a] This loss is more apparent than real, as the water represented by it was largely used in the manufacture of beverages of various kinds, which have been excluded from the report for 1907.

Digitized by Google

Production and value of mineral waters in the United States, 1907, by States.

State or Territory.	Number of springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Average retail price per gallon at spring.	Value of medicinal waters.	Value of table waters.	Total value of mineral waters.
Alabama	7	130,800	$0.16	$17,220	$3,500	$20,720
Arkansas	7	431,511	.20	59,861	25,375	85,236
California	28	1,680,169	.27	251,275	209,697	460,972
Colorado	12	775,100	.20	45,775	108,640	154,415
Connecticut	13	307,906	.13	4,470	36,969	41,439
Florida	7	43,430	.29	9,669	2,709	12,378
Georgia	8	246,800	.11	15,988	12,182	28,120
Illinois	15	720,400	.13	31,240	60,520	91,760
Indiana	17	514,366	.99	497,246	10,500	507,746
Iowa	6	127,200	.24	23,633	6,867	30,500
Kansas	14	362,252	.17	47,262	14,192	61,454
Kentucky	14	736,920	.10	47,918	24,455	72,373
Maine	26	1,161,832	.36	18,255	396,045	414,300
Maryland	7	1,023,562	.11	20,200	89,839	110,039
Massachusetts	51	4,661,115	.04	26,487	182,092	208,579
Michigan	19	1,472,679	.09	35,091	92,042	127,133
Minnesota	8	9,654,080	.05	7,068	517,712	524,800
Mississippi	8	425,500	.22	85,055	8,295	93,350
Missouri	18	667,282	.15	37,614	65,700	103,314
New Hampshire	6	343,500	.48	53,015	111,928	164,943
New Jersey	11	982,445	.11	9,600	93,482	103,082
New Mexico	4	65,800	.14	4,170	4,950	9,120
New York	41	7,176,815	.09	259,780	426,844	686,574
North Carolina	13	193,479	.21	37,262	3,040	40,302
Ohio	24	1,536,621	.08	33,777	87,754	121,531
Oklahoma	4	69,725	.11	3,755	3,590	7,345
Oregon	5	24,225	.23	2,369	3,187	5,556
Pennsylvania	27	1,287,063	.18	75,418	160,389	235,807
Rhode Island	4	245,307	.07	0	17,108	17,108
South Carolina	13	786,754	.25	144,717	50,465	195,182
Tennessee	17	758,312	.11	57,080	28,169	85,249
Texas	23	1,146,279	.13	126,571	25,662	152,233
Vermont	7	88,550	.23	8,055	11,893	19,948
Virginia	44	2,442,075	.18	284,224	147,546	431,770
Washington	4	68,400	.16	4,800	6,020	10,820
West Virginia	10	135,809	.59	47,148	32,511	79,659
Wisconsin	29	6,889,219	.22	482,392	1,044,311	1,526,708
Other States and Territories[a]	13	2,727,338	.11	35,888	254,055	289,943
Total	584	52,060,520	.15	2,951,268	4,380,235	7,331,508

[a] Includes Alaska, Arizona, Delaware, District of Columbia, Idaho, Louisiana, Montana, Nebraska, South Dakota, Utah, and Wyoming.

A comparison of the average prices per gallon in 1906 with those given by producers for 1907 shows that of the 37 States and Territories separately listed in the table of production there were 17 in which the average price per gallon varied 3 cents or less from the 1906 figures, 5 in which there were marked decreases, and 3 in which there were considerable increases. In the case of the State showing the greatest decrease the difference is due to the returns from one spring company, which admitted that the price reported for 1906 was excessive.

In the following table are shown the changes by States, including the number of springs reporting, the gains or losses in gallons sold

Digitized by Google

and in value of output, and the percentage of decrease or increase in quantity and value:

Comparative production of mineral waters, 1906–7.

State or Territory.	Increase (+) or decrease (−) in number of springs reporting sales.	Increase (+) or decrease (−) in gallons sold.	Percentage of increase (+) or decrease (−) in gallons sold.	Increase (+) or decrease (−) in value of product.	Percentage of increase (+) or decrease (−) in value of product.
Alabama	−2	+ 65,350	+99.85	− $5,355	− 20.54
Arkansas	−1	− 296,254	−40.71	− 20,050	− 19.04
California	Same.	+ 192,194	+12.92	− 59,543	− 11.44
Colorado	Same.	− 54,750	− 6.60	+ 38,049	+ 32.70
Connecticut	+4	− 145,567	−32.10	− 35,388	− 46.06
Florida	+1	− 28,064	−39.25	− 9,671	− 43.86
Georgia	Same.	+ 115,900	+88.54	+ 13,585	+ 93.46
Illinois	Same.	+ 145,947	+25.41	+ 14,473	+ 18.73
Indiana	−3	+ 49,378	+10.62	+ 55,386	+ 12.24
Iowa	+1	− 100,300	−44.08	+ 6,800	+ 28.69
Kansas	+1	+ 56,295	+18.40	− 28,353	− 31.57
Kentucky	+2	+ 189,315	+34.57	− 8,768	− 4.95
Maine	−2	− 206,281	−15.07	− 10,378	− 2.44
Maryland	+2	+ 429,891	+72.41	+ 51,705	+ 88.64
Massachusetts	−2	+ 803,160	+20.81	− 1,573	− 0.75
Michigan	Same.	+ 570,151	+63.17	+ 58,776	+ 73.31
Minnesota	+1	+1,032,051	+11.97	+349,123	+198.73
Mississippi	Same.	+ 171,221	+67.34	+ 40,530	+ 76.73
Missouri	+1	+ 48,832	+ 7.90	+ 6,769	+ 7.01
New Hampshire	+1	− 438,000	−56.05	− 65,707	− 28.49
New Jersey	+2	+ 397,230	+67.88	+ 37,896	+ 58.10
New Mexico	−2	− 28,200	−30.00	− 8,580	− 48.47
New York	−1	+ 695,741	+10.73	−206,902	− 23.16
North Carolina	Same.	+ 87,127	+23.75	+ 8,889	+ 28.30
Ohio	−3	− 254,146	−14.19	− 42,476	− 25.90
Oklahoma[a]	+1	− 2,694	− 3.72	− 399	− 5.15
Oregon	−2	− 6,625	−21.47	− 6,967	− 55.63
Pennsylvania	Same.	− 219,223	−14.55	− 44,247	− 15.80
Rhode Island	Same.	+ 24,587	+11.11	+ 947	+ 5.86
South Carolina	+1	− 671,740	−46.06	−153,562	− 44.03
Tennessee	+3	+ 346,614	+84.19	+ 26,778	+ 45.80
Texas	−5	+ 100,964	+ 9.66	+ 30,148	+ 24.69
Vermont	+1	+ 11,050	+14.26	− 2,202	− 9.94
Virginia	+1	+ 444,868	+22.27	+ 12,862	+ 3.07
Washington	−2	+ 29,900	+77.66	+ 20	+ 0.19
West Virginia	Same.	+ 12,929	+10.52	+ 22,199	+ 33.63
Wisconsin	+2	− 863,499	−11.21	−870,991	− 36.33
States or Territories not included above[b]	+2	+1,296,638	+90.63	+109,298	+ 60.50
Net increase or decrease, 1907	+2	+3,951,940	+ 8.21	−696,884	− 8.68

[a] Comparison made with Indian Territory and Oklahoma combined in 1906.
[b] Alaska, Arizona, Delaware, District of Columbia, Idaho, Louisiana, Montana, Nebraska, South Dakota, Utah, and Wyoming.

This table shows that out of the twelve principal mineral-water producing States, those having an output of 1,000,000 gallons or more—California, Maine, Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, New York, Ohio, Pennsylvania, Texas, Virginia, and Wisconsin—there were three—Ohio, Pennsylvania, and Wisconsin—which produced less in 1907 than 1906. The causes of the apparent decline are noted in the discussion of trade by States.

In comparing the total output of this country in 1907 with the published totals for several previous years, allowance is to be made for the output credited then to delinquent springs—that is, springs which did not report production, but were assumed in the lack of any evidence to the contrary to be doing business. In this report no allowance is made for delinquents. The Survey's list of producers has been revised, repeated attempts have been made to get returns from those spring proprietors that were dilatory, and sys-

Digitized by Google

tematic effort has been made to get the names of all new springs. In addition, a great number of spring localities have been visited during the past few years by geologists connected with the Water Resources branch of the Survey, and the owners of all commercial springs in these localities have been asked for statements of output. Therefore it has been deemed best to restrict the totals given to returns actually received and to make no allowance for springs from which information is not available.

The following table shows the number of springs listed and the quantity and the value of the output reported from 1883 (when the Survey began to collect statistics of production) to 1907, inclusive:

Estimated production of mineral waters, 1883–1907.

Year.	Number of springs.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Number of springs.	Quantity sold (gallons.)	Value.
1883	189	7,529,423	$1,119,608	1899	541	39,562,136	$6,948,030
1884	189	10,215,328	1,459,143	1900	561	[a] 45,276,995	[a] 5,791,805
1885	224	9,148,401	1,312,845			47,558,784	6,245,172
1886	225	8,950,317	1,284,070	1901	659	[a] 54,733,661	[a] 7,443,904
1887	215	8,259,609	1,261,463			55,771,188	7,586,962
1888	198	9,578,648	1,679,302	1902	721	[a] 63,174,562	[a] 8,634,179
1889	258	12,780,471	1,748,458			64,859,451	8,793,761
1890	273	13,907,418	2,600,750	1903	725	[a] 40,107,147	[a] 6,788,426
1891	288	18,392,732	2,996,259			51,242,757	9,041,078
1892	283	21,876,604	4,905,970	1904	738	[a] 41,969,145	[a] 6,218,873
1893	330	23,544,495	4,246,734			[b] 50,723,500	[b] 7,198,450
1894	357	21,569,608	3,741,846	1905	731	[a] 46,544,361	[a] 6,491,251
1895	370	21,463,543	4,254,337			47,590,081	6,811,611
1896	377	25,795,312	4,136,192	1906	[c] 582	[a] 48,108,580	[a] 8,028,387
1897	441	23,255,911	4,599,106	1907	[c] 584	52,060,520	7,331,503
1898	484	28,853,464	8,061,833				

[a] Quantity actually reported.
[b] Excludes 14,995,000 gallons, valued at $3,000,000, turned into public supplies, but included in original estimate for 1904, and 2,000,000 gallons, valued at $200,000, used otherwise than as mineral water.
[c] Springs reporting sales.

CARBONATED BEVERAGES.

The present importance of the trade in carbonated sweetened beverages, in making which much spring or well water is used, is shown by the following figures compiled from actual returns. The figures are noteworthy because they refer largely to the high-grade beverages of this class, the cheaper grades being made from town supplies or from waters not considered good enough to be sold as water. The total output of such beverages reported from springs included in this or the 1906 list of producers amounted in 1907 to 5,255,535 gallons, and the water used in their manufacture had a nominal total value of $303,115. The figures from the eight States making the largest showing are appended:

Mineral water used in making soft drinks, 1907, in gallons.

State.	Quantity.	Value.	State.	Quantity.	Value.
Wisconsin	1,340,600	$82,805	Ohio	256,500	$10,225
Massachusetts	937,940	13,440	South Carolina	237,420	16,530
Michigan	640,000	32,000	Pennsylvania	221,620	12,530
Maine	352,080	13,690	Louisiana	220,000	9,050

Digitized by Google

TRADE BY STATES.

A comparative statement of the number of springs reporting sales and the quantity and value of the output by States for 1906 and 1907 are given in the accompanying table:

Number of springs and quantity and value of mineral waters sold in 1906 and 1907.

State or Territory.	1906.			1907.		
	Springs reporting.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Springs reporting.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
Alabama	9	65,450	$26,075	7	130,800	$20,720
Alaska	1			1		
Arizona	1			1		
Arkansas	8	727,765	105,286	7	431,511	85,236
California	28	1,437,975	520,515	28	1,680,169	460,972
Colorado	12	829,850	116,366	12	775,100	154,415
Connecticut	9	453,473	76,827	13	307,906	41,439
Delaware	0			1		
District of Columbia	1			1		
Florida	6	71,494	22,049	7	43,430	12,378
Georgia	8	130,900	14,585	8	246,800	28,129
Idaho	1			1		
Illinois	15	574,458	77,287	15	720,400	91,760
Indiana	20	464,988	452,360	17	514,366	507,746
Iowa	5	227,500	23,700	6	127,200	30,500
Kansas	13	305,967	89,807	14	362,252	61,454
Kentucky	12	547,605	76,141	14	736,920	72,378
Louisiana	1			2		
Maine	28	1,368,113	424,678	26	1,161,832	414,300
Maryland	5	598,671	58,334	7	1,023,562	110,089
Massachusetts	53	3,857,955	210,152	51	4,661,115	208,579
Michigan	19	902,528	73,357	19	1,472,679	127,133
Minnesota	7	8,621,979	175,677	8	9,654,080	524,809
Mississippi	8	254,279	52,820	8	425,500	93,350
Missouri	17	618,400	96,545	18	667,232	103,314
Montana	1			2		
Nebraska	1			1		
New Hampshire	5	781,500	230,650	6	343,500	164,943
New Jersey	9	585,215	65,186	11	982,445	108,062
New Mexico	6	94,000	17,700	4	65,800	9,120
New York	42	6,481,074	893,476	41	7,176,815	686,574
North Carolina	13	156,852	31,413	13	193,479	40,302
North Dakota	1			0		
Ohio	27	1,790,767	164,007	24	1,536,621	121,581
Oklahoma	3	a72,419	a7,744	4	69,725	7,345
Oregon	7	80,850	12,523	5	24,225	5,556
Pennsylvania	27	1,506,286	280,054	27	1,287,063	235,807
Rhode Island	4	220,770	16,161	4	245,307	17,108
South Carolina	12	1,458,494	348,744	13	786,754	195,182
South Dakota	1			1		
Tennessee	14	411,698	58,471	17	758,312	85,249
Texas	28	1,045,315	122,085	23	1,146,279	152,233
Utah	1			1		
Vermont	6	77,500	22,150	7	88,550	19,948
Virginia	43	1,997,267	418,908	44	2,442,075	431,770
Washington	6	88,500	10,800	4	68,400	10,820
West Virginia	10	122,880	57,460	10	135,809	79,659
Wisconsin	27	7,702,718	2,897,694	29	6,889,219	1,526,708
Wyoming	1			1		
States or Territories of one or two springs each, including those for which figures are not given in the above list		1,490,700	180,650		2,727,338	289,943
Total	582	48,108,580	8,028,387	584	52,060,520	7,331,508

a Includes production of Indian Territory in 1906.

The condition of trade in each State, the causes for the gains or losses shown, the use of springs as resorts, and the list of springs in each State from which returns of sales are available, are summarized in the following pages.

Digitized by Google

ALABAMA.

The output of mineral waters in Alabama during 1907 amounted to 130,800 gallons, valued at $20,720, a gain of 65,350 in quantity, and a decrease in value of $5,355. The average retail price per gallon was $0.16, as against $0.40 in 1906. One new spring reported—the Livingston. The number of springs reporting sales is 2 less than in 1906. The decrease in value of product is explained by the great decline in production of the spring obtaining the highest price for its water. By far the larger part of the output is used for medicinal purposes. Four of the 7 springs reporting sales are the sites of resorts, with accommodations for more than 800 people, and the water at 3 of them is said to be used for bathing.

Those reporting sales are as follows:

Bailey Springs, Florence, Lauderdale County.
Healing Springs, Healing Springs, Washington County.
Ingram Lithia Wells, near Ohatchee, Calhoun County.
Livingston Mineral Springs, Livingston, Sumter County.
MacGregor Spring, Spring Hill, Mobile County.
Wilkinson's Matchless Mineral Wells, east of Greenville, Butler County.
York Well, York, Sumter County.

ALASKA.

No addition was made to the list of springs in Alaska for 1907, the same spring reporting as in 1906. This spring changed hands during 1907 and expects to do a much larger business the forthcoming year. As yet all of the water is used for table purposes. The name of the spring follows:

Zarembo Mineral Spring, Zarembo Island.

ARIZONA.

But one spring in Arizona reported to the Survey sales of water during 1907. The spring is a resort with a capacity of 150 guests, the water being used principally at the hotel for table and medicinal purposes, but also for bathing. This spring is:

Castle Hot Springs, Hot Springs, Yavapai County.

ARKANSAS.

The returns for Arkansas for 1907 showed a decided decrease in both the quantity and value of the output, the sales decreasing from 727,765 gallons, valued at $105,286, in 1906, to 431,511 gallons, valued at $85,236, in 1907, a decrease of 296,254 gallons in quantity and of $20,050 in value. The average retail price per gallon at the spring was $0.20. This decrease was largely due to unfavorable weather in April, May, and June, which kept down the attendance at resorts. The number of springs reporting sales was one less than in 1906, though one new spring reported, the Eureka. There are hotels at 4 springs, with accommodations for more than 1,500 people, where the water is used for bathing. About two-thirds of the output is classed as medicinal water. The 7 springs to report sales are:

Arkansas Lithia Springs, near Hope, Hempstead County.
Arsenic Springs, Hot Springs, Garland County.
Eureka Springs, Eureka Springs, Carroll County.

Digitized by Google

Howard's Mineral Wells, Sharp, Independence County.
Mountain Valley Spring, near Hot Springs, Garland County.
Ozarka Springs, Eureka Springs, Carroll County.
Potash Sulphur Springs, Lawrence, Garland County.

CALIFORNIA.

In spite of predictions to the contrary, the returns for California for 1907 showed an increase in gallons sold, though the value decreased somewhat. Both production and value would be higher were water used in making soft drinks included. The actual output reported was 1,680,169 gallons, valued at $460,972, an increase in quantity of 192,194 gallons and a decrease in value of $59,543 from the 1906 figures. Five new springs reported—the Console, Duncan, El Granito, Ferndale, and Tahoe. Two springs were excluded which have previously been listed, as they stated their entire production was used for the manufacture of soft drinks. The number reporting sales was the same as in 1906. The record for the past five years is as follows:

Production and value of mineral waters in California, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	34	1,862,855	$706,372	1906	28	1,487,975	$520,515
1904	35	3,756,779	899,763	1907	28	1,680,169	460,972
1905	39	1,934,784	675,214				

A little more than one-half the entire output is used for medicinal purposes. Eighteen of the springs are the sites of resorts, with aggregate accommodations for 2,540 people, and the water at 11 is used for bathing. There are 28 springs reporting sales.

Ætna Spring, Pope Valley, Napa County.
Alhambra Spring, near Martinez, Contra Costa County.
Bradley Spring, near Foster, San Diego County.
Buckman Springs, near Descanso, San Diego County.
California Geysers, Sonoma County.
Castalian Spring, Inyo County.
Castle Rock Spring, Castle Rock, Shasta County.
Club House Spring, Sausalito, Marin County.
Console Mineral Spring, Riverside County.
Cooks Springs, near Williams, Colusa County.
Duncan Springs, Hopland, Mendocino County.
Ferndale Mineral Springs, near Martinez, Contra Costa County.
El Granito Mineral Spring, El Cajon, San Diego County.
Iron Lithia Spring, Eden Hot Springs, Riverside County.
Isham Springs, near San Diego, San Diego County.
Lepori's Vichy Springs, near Napa, Napa County.
Lytton Spring, Lytton, Sonoma County.
McDowell Spring, Hopland, Mendocino County.
Mount Ida Mineral Spring, Wyandotte, Butte County.
Napa Soda Springs, Napa Valley, Napa County.
Pacific Congress Spring, Saratoga, Santa Clara County.
San Benito Spring, near Hollister, San Benito County.
Shasta Spring, Shasta Springs, Siskiyou County.
Tahoe Mineral Spring, near Truckee, Placer County.
Tassajara Hot Springs, Monterey County.
Upper Soda Spring, near Dunsmuir, Siskiyou County.
Veronica Medicinal Springs, near Santa Barbara, Santa Barbara County.
White Sulphur Spring, Eden Hot Springs, Riverside County.
Witter Medical Spring, Witter Springs, Lake County.

Digitized by Google

COLORADO.

The production of mineral waters in Colorado in 1907 amounted to 775,100 gallons, valued at $154,415, as against 829,850 gallons, valued at $116,366 in 1906, a decrease in quantity of 54,750 gallons and an increase in value of $38,049. The lessened output is accounted for by water used in making ginger ale and other carbonated beverages. The average retail price per gallon at the spring was $0.20. About two-thirds of the total production was used as table water. One new spring reported, the Calsic, but the total number reporting was the same as 1906. Five of the springs are said to be used as resorts, with accommodations for over 5,000 people, and the water at 4 is used for bathing purposes. The 12 springs making returns of sales are as follows:

Blue Ribbon Mineral Spring, Idaho Springs, Clear Creek County.
Boulder Springs, Boulder Springs, Boulder County.
Calsic Mineral Spring, Colorado Springs, El Paso County.
Canon City Vichy Spring, Canon City, Fremont County.
Clark Magnetic Mineral Spring, Pueblo, Pueblo County.
Columbia Mineral Spring, Denver, Denver County.
Golden Lithia Spring, near Golden, Jefferson County.
Navaho, Shoshone, Manitou, and Cheyenne Springs, Manitou, El Paso County.
Pueblo Magnetic Mineral Spring, South Pueblo, Pueblo County.
Ute Chief Spring, Manitou, El Paso County.
Ute Iron, Ouray, and Little Chief Springs, Manitou, El Paso County.
Yampah Spring, Glenwood Springs, Garfield County.

CONNECTICUT.

The returns for Connecticut in 1907 show sales of mineral waters to the amount of 307,906 gallons, valued at $41,439, a decrease of 145,567 gallons in quantity and of $35,388 in value. This decrease is partly explained by the exclusion of water used for the manufacture of soft drinks, but is apparently chiefly due to the fact that the improved quality of the water furnished by several town supply systems has lessened the demand for other drinking water. There were 5 new springs reporting, the Elco, Highland, Hillside, Red Rock, and Rock Ledge, making the total number 4 more than in 1906. About nine-tenths of the production is sold for table purposes, at an average retail price per gallon of $0.13. There are no springs used as resorts in this State. The list of those springs reporting sales follows:

Arethusa Spring, Seymour, New Haven County.
Cherry Hill Spring, Highwood, New Haven County.
Elco Springs, Bristol, Hartford County.
Granite Rock Spring, Higganum, Middlesex County.
Highland Spring, near Mount Higbee, Middlesex County.
Hillside Spring, Meriden, New Haven County.
Live Oak Spring, Meriden, New Haven County.
Mohican Springs, Fairfield, Fairfield County.
Pequabuck Mountain Spring, Bristol, Hartford County.
Red Rock Spring, Meriden, New Haven County.
Rock Ledge Spring, New Haven, New Haven County.
Stafford Mineral Springs, Stafford Springs, Tolland County.
Varuna Spring, Stamford, Fairfield County.

Digitized by Google

DELAWARE.

Delaware entered the list of mineral-water producers for the first time in 1907, one spring reporting a large output. The water so far is used entirely for table purposes. This spring is:

Klamensi Spring, near Wilmington, Newcastle County.

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA.

There was no change in the list of mineral-water producers in the District of Columbia during 1907, the same spring reporting sales as heretofore. The water from this spring is used entirely for table purposes. The returns show an increase in output, but, in accordance with the custom of the Survey, this production is included with other States having less than three producers. The name of the spring is:

Gitche Crystal Spring, Benning.

FLORIDA.

The sales of mineral waters in Florida continued to show a decline during 1907. The reported production was 43,430 gallons, valued at $12,378, as against 71,494 gallons, valued at $22,049, in 1906, a decrease of 28,064 gallons in quantity and of $9,671 in value. It is probable that this decrease indicates more water given away, as most of the springs are used as resorts, and the managers in nearly every case report a prosperous season. About three-fourths of the entire production is used for medicinal purposes. The average retail price per gallon at the spring was $0.29. Two new springs reported, the Dishong and the Quisiance, making the total number giving sales 1 more than last year. Resorts are situated at 6 of the springs, with accommodations for 800 people, and at the same 6 springs the waters are used for bathing purposes. The 7 springs making returns of sales are:

Dishong Spring, Tampa, Hillsboro County.
Espiritu Santo Spring, Tampa Bay, Hillsboro County.
Hampton Springs, Hampton Springs, Taylor County.
Magnolia Spring, Magnolia Springs, Clay County.
Orange City Mineral Spring, Orange City, Volusia County.
Quisiance Spring, Green Cove Springs, Clay County.
Suwanee Sulphur Springs, Suwanee, Suwanee County.

GEORGIA.

The returns from Georgia show much larger sales of mineral waters in 1907 than in 1906. The actual figures reported are 246,800 gallons, valued at $28,120, a gain of 115,900 gallons in quantity and of $13,585 in value over the 1906 production of 130,900 gallons, valued at $14,535. Two new springs were added to the list, the Benscot Lithia and Miller's springs, the total number reporting sales being the same as for 1906. The production of these two new springs accounts in part for the greatly increased sales, one of them having taken over several smaller springs. A little more than half of the entire output is used for medicinal purposes. The average retail price per gallon at the spring was $0.11, the same as for 1906. Four of the springs are said to be the sites of resorts with a capacity of over 700

Digitized by Google

people, and the water at 2 is used for bathing purposes. Following is the list of producers reporting sales:

Artesian Lithia Well, Austell, Cobb County.
Benscot Lithia Springs, Austell, Cobb County.
Catoosa Springs, Catoosa Springs, Catoosa County.
Cox Mineral Spring, Waynesboro, Burke County.
Hughes's Mineral Spring, Rome, Floyd County.
Louch Lithium Well, Austell, Cobb County.
Major's Springs, Menlo, Chatooga County.
Miller's Spring, Milledgeville, Baldwin County.

IDAHO.

There was no change in Idaho's list of mineral water producers, the same spring reporting as in previous years. About one-fifth of the water of this spring is sold for medicinal purposes, and the remainder for table use. The spring is a resort. It is:

Idanha Spring, Soda Springs, Bannock County.

ILLINOIS.

The mineral water trade in Illinois continued to increase during 1907, the returns showing an increase of 25 per cent in quantity sold and of nearly 20 per cent in value. The actual figures reported are 720,400 gallons sold, valued at $91,760, which, compared with the 1906 returns of 574,453 gallons, valued at $77,287, show increases of 145,947 gallons in quantity and of $14,473 in value. The gains would be much greater were water used in making soft drinks included in the 1907 totals. The average retail price for the year was $0.13. About one-third of the sales was water for medicinal purposes. Two new springs reported for the first time in 1907, the Peoria and the White Eagle, the total number reporting being the same as for 1906. There are 4 resorts, situated at as many springs, accommodating 110 people, and the water at 3 of them is said to be used for bathing purposes. The list of reporting springs follows:

Abana Mineral Springs, Libertyville, Lake County.
Aqua Vitae Mineral Spring, Maquon, Knox County.
Deer Lick Mineral Spring, Deerfield, Lake County.
Depler Mineral Spring, near Lewistown, Fulton County.
Diamond Mineral Springs, near Grantfork, Madison County.
Gravel Springs, near Jacksonville, Morgan County.
Greenup Mineral Spring, Greenup, Cumberland County.
Iron Magnesia Spring, Pike County.
Libertyville Crystal Spring, Libertyville, Lake County.
Macinac Mineral Spring, near Carlock, McLean County.
Mokena Mineral Spring, near Mokena, Will County.
Peoria Mineral Springs, Peoria, Peoria County.
Sanicula Spring, Ottawa, La Salle County.
White Diamond Spring, South Elgin, Kane County.
White Eagle Spring, Edgemont, St. Clair County.

INDIANA.

There was prosperity in the mineral water trade of Indiana during 1907, the gain in sales amounting to 49,378 gallons, or 10 per cent, and the value increasing in even greater proportion. According to reports received from producers the quantity of water sold was 514,-

Digitized by Google

366 gallons, valued at $507,746, the average retail price being $0.99. About 2 per cent of the total is used as table water, the remainder being used for medicinal purposes. No new springs reported during 1907, the total number being 3 less than in 1906. Resorts are situated at 5 of the springs, and the water at 7 is said to be used for bathing. Those reporting sales are:

Blue Cast Magnetic Spring, Woodburn, Allen County.
Cartersburg Mineral Spring, Cartersburg, Hendricks County.
Coats Springs, Logan Township, Pike County.
Colomagna Spring, Columbus, Bartholomew County.
Kickapoo Magnetic Spring, Warren Township, Warren County.
King's Mineral Spring, Dallas, Clarke County.
La Salle Spring, Martin County.
Laxine Spring, Mount Moriah, Brown County.
McCullough Spring, Oakland City, Gibson County.
Mineral Spa Lithia Spring, near Richmond, Wayne County.
Mudlavia Lithia Spring, Kramer, Warren County.
Mudlavia Sulphur Spring, Kramer, Warren County.
Paoli Lithia Spring, Paoli, Orange County.
Pluto, Proserpine and Bowles Springs, French Lick, Orange County.
Terre Haute Artesian Mineral Spring, Terre Haute, Vigo County.
West Baden Mineral Springs, West Baden, Orange County.
White Crane Mineral Well, Dillsboro, Dearborn County.

IOWA.

The mineral-water trade of Iowa showed further decline in 1907, every spring reporting either a decrease or the same production as in 1906. One new spring was added to the list, the White Sulphur. According to the producers' returns, the quantity sold was 127,200 gallons, valued at $30,500, a decrease of 100,300 gallons from the 1906 output of 227,500, and an increase in value of $6,800, as compared with the 1906 value of $23,700. The average retail price at the spring for 1907 was $0.24. It is possible that some decreases in sales are due to less advertising, but the extensive use of artesian well water by the public doubtless affects trade. The total number of springs reporting sales is increased by 1. At 2 of the springs are resorts, and the water at 3 is used for bathing. Those springs for which returns are available are as follows:

Colfax Spring, Colfax, Jasper County.
Heston's Springs, Fairfield, Jefferson County.
Lineville Spring, Lineville, Wayne County.
Ottumwa Mineral Spring, Ottumwa, Wapello County.
Red Mineral Spring, near Eddyville, Wapello County.
White Sulphur Spring, Linnwood, Scott County.

KANSAS.

Returns from Kansas show a gain in the sales of mineral waters, the output increasing from 305,957 gallons in 1906 to 362,252 gallons in 1907, a gain of 56,295, or 18 per cent. This gain is largely due to energetic exploitation, since a considerable quantity of water used in making soft drinks was included in the 1906 returns. The value, however, decreased over 30 per cent, or from $89,807 in 1906 to $61,454 in 1907, the average retail price for 1907 being $0.17, as against $0.29 reported in 1906. Two new springs reported for the first time in 1907, the Aganippe and the Crystal, making the total number reporting sales greater by 1. Seven of the springs are used as resorts, and have ac-

Digitized by Google

commodations for over 800 people, and the water at 7 is used for bathing purposes. About three-fourths of the entire output is sold for medicinal use. The springs from which reports were received are:

Abilena Spring, Willowdale Township, Dickinson County.
Aganippe Spring, near Independence, Montgomery County.
Blasing's Natural Medical Spring, near Manhattan, Riley County.
Boon Vichy Spring, Topeka, Shawnee County.
California Spring, Franklin County.
Chautauqua Mineral Springs, Chautauqua, Chautuaqua County.
Crystal Spring, Coffeyville, Montgomery County.
Geuda Springs, Cowley County.
Henry Hoover Spring, Onaga, Pottawatomie County.
Merrill Spring, Carbondale, Osage County.
Phillip's Mineral Spring, Topeka, Shawnee County.
Sun Mineral Spring, Morrill, Brown County.
Sycamore Mineral Spring, Brown County.
Waconda Spring, near Cawker City, Mitchell County.

KENTUCKY.

According to reports received from producers the mineral water trade of Kentucky is steadily increasing. The 1907 totals show a gain in sales of 189,315 gallons, or 34 per cent, over 1906, the gain being attributed largely to improvements made at resorts and to better facilities for marketing water. The value decreased slightly, however, due to lower retail prices being quoted. The reported output was 736,920 gallons, valued at $72,373, an average of about $0.10 per gallon. About two-thirds of Kentucky's mineral water is used for medicinal purposes. One new producer was added to the list—the Robson—the total number reporting being 14, or 2 more than for 1906. Resorts are situated at 4 of the springs and the water at 4 is used for bathing purposes. The 14 producers to report sales are:

Anita Springs, La Grange, Oldham County.
Beechwood Springs, Beechwood, Owen County.
Big Bone Spring, Big Bone, Boone County.
Blue Lick Spring, Blue Lick Springs, Nicholas County.
Drennon Springs, Henry County.
Glen Lily Spring, near Bowling Green, Warren County.
Hamby's Salts, Iron and Lithia Springs, Dawson Springs, Hopkins County.
Lexington Lithia Springs, Lexington, Fayette County.
Renfro White Sulphur Spring, Lexington, Fayette County.
Robson Spring, Alexandria Pike, Campbell County.
Royal Magnesian Spring, near La Grange, Oldham County.
Smith Medical Well, near Kelly, Christian County.
Upper Blue Lick Spring, Davidson, Nicholas County.
White's Crab Orchard Spring, Crab Orchard, Lincoln County.

LOUISIANA.

Louisiana shows a great gain in the sales of mineral waters for 1907, the result in part of a new spring reporting and of the activity of another in pushing sales. The rate of increase over 1906 was about 145 per cent. One of the springs is used as a resort, but at neither is the water used for bathing. The 2 springs that made returns are:

Abita Springs, Abita Springs, St. Tammany Parish.
Krotz Spring, Krotz Springs, St. Landry Parish.

Digitized by Google

MAINE.

The returns from Maine indicate a decrease in 1907 as to both quantity and value of the mineral water output. According to returns received, the production was 1,161,832 gallons, valued at $414,300, while the production for 1906 was 1,368,113 gallons, valued at $424,678, a decrease of 206,281 gallons and of $10,378. The average retail price per gallon was $0.36 in 1907. Various reasons are given for the decrease, probably the most important being a large deduction of water used for soft drinks, one spring which previously reported a large output being omitted entirely. A cool summer also caused less demand for spring water, and at several of the towns the public supply has been purified. The proprietors of 4 springs reporting sales in 1906 state that water was given away in 1907, and a few others were inactive during the year. Two new springs were heard from, the Glenwood and the Mount Kebo, the total number reporting sales being 26, a decrease of 2 from 1906. The record of production for the last five years is as follows:

Production and value of mineral waters in Maine, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	24	612,381	$92,714	1906	28	1,368,113	$424,678
1904	23	1,535,956	428,083	1907	26	1,161,832	414,300
905	29	1,167,787	246,159				

About 4 per cent of the 1907 output reported was sold for medicinal purposes, the bulk going for table use. There are resorts at 5 of the springs, with accommodations for 650 people, and the water at 2 is said to be used for bathing.

Those springs reporting sales are as follows:

Bakers Puritan Spring, Old Orchard, York County.
Carrabassett Mineral Spring, Carrabassett, Franklin County.
Crystal Mineral Spring, Auburn, Androscoggin County.
Forest Springs, Litchfield, Kennebec County.
Glenrock Mineral Spring, Greene, Androscoggin County.
Glenwood Spring, Auburn, Androscoggin County.
Glenwood Spring, St. Albans, Somerset County.
Highland Spring, Lewiston, Androscoggin County.
Indian Hermit Spring, Wells, York County.
Katagudos Spring, Eastbrook, Hancock County.
Keystone Mineral Spring, East Poland, Androscoggin County.
Mount Kebo Spring, Bar Harbor, Hancock County.
Mount Zircon Spring, Milton Plantation, Oxford County.
Pejepscot Spring, Auburn, Androscoggin County.
Poland Spring, Poland, Androscoggin County.
Pownal Mineral Spring, New Gloucester, Cumberland County.
Raymond Spring, North Raymond, Cumberland County.
Rocky Hill Spring, Fairfield, Somerset County.
Sabattus Mineral Spring, Wales, Androscoggin County.
Seal Rock Spring, Saco, York County.
Switzer Spring, Prospect, Waldo County.
Thorndike Mineral Spring, near Thorndike, Waldo County.
Ticonic Mineral Spring, Winslow, Kennebec County.
Underwood Spring, Falmouth Foreside, Cumberland County.
Wawa Lithia Spring, Ogunquit, York County.
Windsor Mineral Spring, Lewiston, Androscoggin County.

Digitized by Google

MARYLAND.

Maryland returns show a large increase in the sales of mineral waters in 1907 as compared with 1906, the gain in output being 429,891 gallons, or 72 per cent. The value also increased from $58,334 in 1906 to $110,039 in 1907, a gain of $51,705, or 88 per cent. The average retail price per gallon was $0.11. Two new springs entered the list, the Blue Ridge and the White Rock Mountain, making a total of 7. One of these, close to the State line, was formerly included with the Pennsylvania returns. All the springs did a good business, only 1 showing a decrease in sales. The record of the State for the last five years has been as follows:

Production and value of mineral waters in Maryland, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	9	511,940	$45,918	1906	5	593,671	$58,334
1904	5	416,200	44,320	1907	7	1,023,562	110,039
1905	5	456,214	44,627				

About one-fifth of the total output is sold for medicinal purposes, the remainder being classed as table water. Resorts are situated at 4 of the springs with accommodations for more than 300 people, and the water at 2 of them is said to be used for bathing purposes. Those reporting sales are as follows:

Altamont Spring, near Deer Park, Garrett County.
Blue Ridge Spring, Blue Mountain, Washington County.
Carroll Spring, Forest Glen, Montgomery County.
Chattolanee Spring, Chattolanee, Baltimore County.
Mardela Spring, Mardela, Wicomico County.
Takoma Spring, Takoma Park, Montgomery County.
White Rock Mountain Spring, Blue Mountain, Washington County.

MASSACHUSETTS.

Returns from Massachusetts indicate a very prosperous year in the mineral water trade, in spite of the exclusion from the returns of a large quantity of water used in the manufacture of ginger ale, etc. The figures reported are 4,661,115 gallons, valued at $208,579, as against 3,857,955 gallons, valued at $210,152, in 1906, a gain in quantity of 803,160 gallons and a decrease in value of $1,573. Poor quality of public service supplies and efforts to get trade are among the causes given for gains. The average retail price per gallon for 1907 was $0.04. This relatively low price per gallon is explained by the fact that much of the Massachusetts water is sold in barrels to factories for drinking purposes at a certain price per week or per month, and consequently commands a smaller price than that sold in bottles and shipped some distance to markets. No new springs reported during 1907. Three springs which have previously reported sales to the Survey were omitted this year, as all of their output goes into the manufacture of soft drinks, and 1 failed to reply to the in-

Digitized by Google

quiries sent. The total number reporting sales was 51. The record for the last five years has been as follows:

Production and value of mineral waters in Massachusetts, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	64	5,931,262	$243,671	1906	58	3,857,955	$210,152
1904	56	5,214,068	353,485	1907	51	4,661,115	208,579
1905	59	4,202,263	208,419				

Less than one-fifth of the water is used for medicinal purposes. Resorts are situated at 4 of the springs, with accommodations for 139 people, and the water at 1 is said to be used for bathing. The 51 reporting springs are:

Abbotts Spring, Methuen, Essex County.
Ballardvale Spring, Andover, Essex County.
Belmont Crystal Spring, Belmont, Middlesex County.
Belmont Hill Spring, Everett, Middlesex County.
Belmont Natural Spring, Belmont, Middlesex County.
Burnham Spring, Methuen, Essex County.
Chapmans Crystal Mineral Spring, Stoneham, Middlesex County.
Crescent Spring, Brockton, Plymouth County.
Diamond Spring, Lawrence, Essex County.
Everett Crystal Spring, Everett, Middlesex County.
Farrington Silver Spring, Milton, Norfolk County.
Fulton Natural Spring, Medford, Middlesex County.
Garfield Spring, Weymouth, Norfolk County.
Geddes Mineral Spring, Marlboro, Middlesex County.
Granite Rock Spring, Brockton, Plymouth County.
Highland Spring, West Abington, Plymouth County.
Hillcrest Spring, Rowley, Essex County.
Indian Spring, Brockton, Plymouth County.
Katahdin Spring, Lexington, Middlesex County.
King Philip Spring, Mattapoisett, Plymouth County.
Leland Spring, Natick, Middlesex County.
Lovers Leap Spring, West Lynn, Essex County.
Lovers Leap Deep Glen Spring, West Lynn, Essex County.
Massasoit Spring, West Springfield, Hampden County.
Milton Spring, Milton, Norfolk County.
Monatiquot Spring, South Braintree, Norfolk County.
Mount Holyoke Lithia Spring, South Hadley, Hampshire County.
Mount Pleasant Spring, Middlesex, Middlesex County.
Nemasket Spring, Middleboro, Plymouth County.
Nobscot Mountain Spring, Framingham, Middlesex County.
Norwood Spring, Norwood, Norfolk County.
Oak Grove Spring, Lawrence, Essex County.
Pearl Hill Mineral Spring, Fitchburg, Worcester County.
Pepperell Spring, Pepperell, Middlesex County.
Pocahontas Spring, Lynnfield Center, Essex County.
Purity Spring, Spencer, Worcester County.
Ravenwood Spring, Gloucester, Essex County.
Robbins Springs, Arlington Heights, Middlesex County.
Rock Spring, Newburyport, Essex County.
Sager Spring, Whipple Hill, Essex County.
Sand Springs, Williamstown, Berkshire County.
Shawmut Spring, West Quincy, Norfolk County.
Silver Seal Spring, Woburn, Middlesex County.
Simpson Spring, South Easton, Bristol County.
Sterling Spring, West Lynn, Essex County.
Stevens Spring, Lawrence, Essex County.
Sunnyside Spring, Franklin, Norfolk County.
Swampscott Spring, Swampscott, Essex County.
Trapelo Spring, Belmont, Middlesex County.

Digitized by Google

Undine Crystal Spring, Brighton, Suffolk County.
Valpey Spring, Lawrence, Essex County.
Whitman Spring, Whitman, Plymouth County.

MICHIGAN.

There was a notable increase in the mineral-water trade of Michigan during 1907, though the sales did not reach by far the production reported in 1905 of 2,684,800 gallons, in which, however, was included water used for ginger ale, etc. The figures for 1907 are 1,472,679 gallons, valued at $127,133, indicating an increase of 570,151 gallons, or 63 per cent, and of $53,776, or 73 per cent, over the 1906 production of 902,528 gallons, valued at $73,257. The average retail price per gallon at the spring in 1907 was $0.09. Three springs which reported sales in 1906 were omitted in 1907 as their water was used for soft drinks or was furnished free to guests at resorts. Five new springs reported for the first time—the Battle Creek, Crystal, Davis, Royal Oak Lithia, and White Oak—making the total number reporting the same as in 1906. The record of the output and value of Michigan's mineral water for the last five years is as follows:

Production and value of mineral waters in Michigan 1903–7.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	19	6,919,107	$200,668	1906	19	902,528	$73,357
1904	19	3,385,675	118,422	1907	19	1,472,679	127,133
1905	17	2,684,800	277,188				

About one-third of the State's total output is used for medicinal purposes, the remainder being table water. Resorts are situated at 6 of the springs, with accommodations for 880 people, and the water at 4 of them is said to be used for bathing purposes. The 19 producers reporting sales are as follows:

Andrews Magnetic Mineral Spring, St. Louis, Gratiot County.
Battle Creek Lithia Spring, Battle Creek, Calhoun County.
Bromo-Hygeia Mineral Well, Coldwater, Branch County.
Crystal Springs, Grand Rapids, Kent County.
Davis Springs, Topinabee, Cheboygan County.
Lansingwald Spring, Grand Rapids, Kent County.
Midland Mineral Spring, Midland, Midland County.
No-che-mo Mineral Spring, Reed City, Osceola County.
Ogemaw Spring, Maltby, Ogemaw County.
Pagoda Spring, Mount Clemens, Macomb County.
Ponce de Leon Spring, Paris Township, Kent County.
Prosit Flowing Well, Flint, Genesee County.
Royal Oak Lithia Spring, Royal Oak, Oakland County.
Salutaris Spring, St. Clair, St. Clair County.
Sanitas Spring, Topinabee, Cheboygan County.
Sterling Spring, Crystal Falls, Iron County.
Victory Spring, Mount Clemens, Macomb County.
White Oak Spring, near Battle Creek, Calhoun County.
Yo-Landa Spring, Big Rapids, Mecosta County.

MINNESOTA.

Minnesota continues to occupy first place in the rank of mineral-water output by reason of the large production from a few springs supplying consumers in Minneapolis and St. Paul. The figures for

Digitized by Google

1907 show an increase of almost 12 per cent in the quantity sold. The actual figures reported are 9,654,030 gallons, valued at $524,800, which, compared with the 1906 output of 8,621,979 gallons, valued at $175,677, shows an increase of 1,032,051 gallons, or 11.97 per cent, and of $349,123, or 198.73 per cent.

The record for the last five years has been as follows:

Production and value of mineral waters in Minnesota, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	4	2,228,000	$46,470	1906	7	8,621,979	$175,677
1904	4	902,500	21,545	1907	8	9,654,030	524,800
1905	6	7,681,650	132,970				

The average retail price per gallon at the spring for 1907 was $0.05, an advance of 3 cents over the 1906 price. Less than 2 per cent of the water was sold for medicinal purposes, the bulk of it being for table use. One new spring reported sales for the first time in 1907—the Red Star. There are no resorts at the springs, but the water at 1 is said to be used for bathing.

The 8 reporting springs are as follows:

Glenwood-Inglewood Spring, Minneapolis, Hennepin County.
Highland Spring, St. Paul, Ramsey County.
Indian Medical Spring, Elk River, Sherburne County.
Mankato Mineral Springs, near Eagle Lake, Blue Earth County.
Owatonna Vichy Spring, Owatonna, Steele County.
Red Star Spring, Cold Spring, Stearns County.
Rock Spring, Shakopee, Scott County.
Trio Siloam Spring, Austin, Mower County.

MISSISSIPPI.

The mineral-water trade of Mississippi seems to have enjoyed prosperity during 1907, the sales increasing from 254,279 gallons in 1906 to 425,500 in 1907, an increase of 171,221 gallons, or 67 per cent. The value also increased from $52,820 in 1906 to $93,350 in 1907, a gain of $40,530, or almost 77 per cent. The average retail price per gallon at the spring was $0.22. Improvements at resorts and better facilities for reaching the springs are among the causes given by producers to account for the growing demand for spring water. Less than one-tenth of the water is used for table purposes, the bulk being medicinal. No new springs reported sales in 1907, the total number being the same as in 1906. Resorts are situated at 7 of the springs with accommodations for 775 people, and the water at 5 is used for bathing purposes. The list of reporting springs follows:

Arundel Lithia Spring, near Meridian, Lauderdale County.
Browns Wells, near Hazlehurst, Copiah County.
Castalian Spring, near Durant, Holmes County.
Lauderdale Springs, Lauderdale, Lauderdale County.
Mammoth Spring, Mammoth Springs, Perry County.
Robinson Springs, near Pocahontas, Madison County.
Stafford Mineral Springs, Vossburg, Jasper County.
Vossburg Lithia Spring, Vossburg, Jasper County.

Digitized by Google

MISSOURI.

The returns from Missouri show a small increase in the mineral-water trade during 1907, in spite of a considerable deduction for water used in making ginger ale, etc. The output is given as 667,232 gallons, valued at $103,314, an increase over 1906 of 48,832 gallons and $6,769. The average retail price per gallon at the spring was $0.15. About two-fifths of the total is used for medicinal purposes, the remainder being table water. Reports were received from 4 new springs, the Bochert, Hornet Mineral, Salt Sulphur, and Tiffany, and the total number making returns of sales was 18, an increase of 1 over 1906. At several of the Missouri springs the water is given away to visitors or furnished free to guests at the hotels, and these springs have been eliminated this year from the list of those reporting sales. Resorts are situated at 9 of the springs, with accommodations for 7,000 people, and the water at 5 is used for bathing. Those springs from which reports of sales are at hand are as follows:

American Spring, St. Louis, St. Louis City County.
Aqua Vitae Mineral Spring, Canton, Lewis County.
B. B. Mineral Spring, near Bowling Green, Pike County.
Belcher Artesian Well, St. Louis, St. Louis City County.
Blue Lick Spring, Blue Lick, Saline County.
Bochert Springs, near De Soto, Jefferson County.
Central Park Lithia Spring, Excelsior Springs, Clay County.
Crystal Lithium Spring, Excelsior Springs, Clay County.
Cusenbary Spring, near Kansas City, Jackson County.
Haymaker Spring, Mercer County, near Lineville, Iowa.
Hornet Mineral Springs, Bowling Green, Pike County.
Jackson Lithia Spring, Mount Washington, Jackson County.
Kalinat and Ionian Lithia Springs, near Bowling Green, Pike County.
McAllister Springs, McAllister Springs, Saline County.
Salt Sulphur Spring, Excelsior Springs, Clay County.
Soda-Carbonic Spring, Excelsior Springs, Clay County.
Sweet Springs, Sweet Springs, Saline County.
Tiffany Spring, near Parkville, Platt County.

MONTANA.

The mineral water trade of Montana prospered during 1907. One new spring was added to the list, the Silesia Mineral. Less than one-tenth of the water of the 2 springs is used for medicinal purposes. There is no resort at either spring, but the water of 1 is used for bathing. The springs are:

Lissner's Mineral Spring, Helena, Lewis and Clark County.
Silesia Mineral Spring, Silesia, Carbon County.

NEBRASKA.

There was no change in the list of mineral springs in Nebraska, the same spring reporting as heretofore. The water is sold for both medicinal and table purposes, and the spring is the site of a resort where the water is used for bathing. The name of this spring follows:

Shogo Lithia Spring, Milford, Seward County.

NEW HAMPSHIRE.

There was a great decline in the mineral-water trade of New Hampshire during 1907, the output falling off 56 per cent. The figures reported for 1907 are 343,500 gallons, valued at $164,943, against 781,500

Digitized by Google

gallons in 1906, valued at $230,650, a loss of 438,500 gallons in quantity and of $65,707 in value. The producers report no special reason for this decrease, though a large quantity was eliminated this year as going into the manufacture of various drinks. One new spring reported, the Wilton Mineral. Altogether there were 6 springs reporting sales, an increase of 1 over last year. There are resorts at 2 of these, with accommodations for 60 guests. None of the water is used for bathing. The 6 springs reporting sales are as follows:

Amherst Mineral Spring, Amherst, Hillsboro County.
Granite State Spring, Plaistow, Rockingham County.
Lafayette Mineral Spring, Derry, Rockingham County.
Londonderry Lithia Spring, Londonderry, Rockingham County.
Pack Monadnock Lithia Spring, Temple, Hillsboro County.
Wilton Mineral Spring, near Wilton, Hillsboro County.

NEW JERSEY.

New Jersey continued to show a large increase in mineral-water output, the increase in 1907 being somewhat over 67 per cent. According to reports from producers there were sold during the year 982,445 gallons of water, valued at $103,082, a gain of 397,230 gallons in quantity and of $37,896 in value. The average retail price per gallon at the spring was $0.11. The bulk of the New Jersey water is used for table purposes. Nearly every spring reporting showed an increase in its trade, more advertising and consequently greater demand being the principal cause stated. Two new producers reported, the Culm Rock and the Ironrock, the total springs reporting sales being increased by 2. A few of the springs state that they are the sites of resorts, but at none is the water used for bathing. Statements of sales were received from the following:

Alpha Mineral Spring, Springfield, Union County.
Beech Spring, near Woodbury, Gloucester County.
Culm Rock Spring, Pluckemin, Somerset County.
Hatawanna, Budd Lake, Morris County.
Indian Spring, near Rockaway, Morris County.
Ironrock Mineral Springs, Camden County.
Kalium Spring, Collingswood, Camden County.
Kanouse-Oakland Spring, Oakland, Bergen County.
Red Rock Spring, Spring Valley Road, Bergen County.
Trinity Springs, Morsemere, Bergen County.
Watchung Spring, North Plainfield Township, Somerset County.

NEW MEXICO.

There was a decline in New Mexico's mineral-water trade during 1907, the output decreasing 28,200 gallons, or 30 per cent. The value decreased in even greater proportion, from $17,700 in 1906 to $9,120 in 1907. The average retail price per gallon was $0.14, as against $0.19 in 1906. One spring reported for the first time, the Alvarado, this spring having bought the business of one of the older springs. About half of the water is used for medicinal purposes and half for table use. Resorts are situated at 2 of the springs, accommodating about 150 guests, and at 3 the water is used for bathing. Those springs reporting sales are as follows:

Alvarado Spring, near Albuquerque, Bernalillo County.
Faywood Hot Springs, Faywood, Grant County.
Macbeth Spring, near Las Vegas, San Miguel County.
Ojo Caliente Spring, Ojo Caliente, Taos County.

Digitized by Google

NEW YORK.

New York showed an increase in its output of mineral water during the year, the sales increasing from 6,481,074 gallons in 1906 to 7,176,815 gallons in 1907, a gain of 695,741 gallons, or 10.73 per cent. The value, however, decreased, the average price per gallon declining from $0.14 in 1906 to $0.09 in 1907. A number of the Saratoga springs or wells which report a falling off in business attribute it to the drain on underground supplies by pumps of producers of carbon dioxide, a matter that is still before the courts.

The following table shows the output and value of mineral waters from New York for the last five years:

Production and value of mineral waters in New York, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	48	1,827,408	$1,432,801	1906	42	6,481,074	$893,476
1904	41	6,352,517	783,244	1907	41	7,176,815	686,574
1905	40	5,619,878	652,680				

Less than one-third of the 1907 output reported is used for medicinal purposes, the sales being chiefly table water. Three new producers are listed, the Elk, Monarch, and Os-We-Go. Several springs which have heretofore reported sales have been eliminated from the list—1 was temporarily suspended, at 2 the water is used exclusively by the guests, and 1 is used for town supply. The total number reporting was 41, a decrease of 1 from 1906. In 9 cases the springs are situated at or near resorts with accommodations for thousands of people, and at 4 the water is used for bathing.

Those reporting sales are as follows:

Artesian Lithia Spring, Ballston Spa, Saratoga County.
Artesian Natural Mineral Spring, Franklin Springs, Oneida County.
Avon Sulphur Spring, Avon, Livingston County.
Baldwin Mineral Spring, Cayuga, Cayuga County.
Boonville Mineral Springs, near Boonville, Oneida County.
Breesport Spring, Breesport, Chemung County.
Briarcliff Spring, Briarcliff Manor, Westchester County.
Chautauqua Lithia Spring, West Portland, Chautauqua County.
Chemung Spring, Chemung, Chemung County.
Crystal Springs, near Oswego, Oswego County.
Deep Rock Spring, Oswego, Oswego County.
Elixir Spring, Clintondale, Ulster County.
Elk Spring, Oswego, Oswego County.
Gardine White Sulphur Spring, Sharon Springs, Schoharie County.
Geneva Mineral Spring, Geneva, Ontario County.
Great Bear Spring, near Fulton, Oswego County.
Hide's Franklin Mineral Spring, Ballston Spa, Saratoga County.
Hornby Sulphur Spring, Hornby, Steuben County.
Magnetic Flint Rock Spring, Elmira, Chemung County.
Massena Mineral Spring, Massena Springs, St. Lawrence County.
Monarch Spring, Matteawan, Dutchess County.
Mount View Spring, Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County.
Os-We-Go Spring, Oswego, Oswego County.
Pleasant Valley Mineral Spring, Rheims, Steuben County.
Red Jacket Mineral Spring, Seneca Falls, Seneca County.

Digitized by Google

Saratoga Springs, Saratoga County:
Arondack Spring.
Chief Spring.
Congress Spring.
Geyser Spring.
Hathorn Spring.
High Rock Spring.
Patterson Spring.
Royal Spring.
Saratoga Carlsbad Spring.
Saratoga Seltzer and Emperor Spring.
Star Spring.
Setauket Spring, Setauket, Suffolk County.
Split Rock Lithia Spring, Franklin Springs, Oneida County.
Sun-Ray Spring, Ellenville, Ulster County.
Sunset Spring, Haines Falls, Greene County.
Vita Spring, Durkeetown, Washington County.
Washington Lithia Spring, Ballston Spa, Saratoga County.

NORTH CAROLINA.

There was a slight increase in the mineral-water output of North Carolina for 1907, the sales increasing from 156,352 gallons, valued at $31,413, in 1906 to 193,479 gallons, valued at $40,302, in 1907, a gain of 37,127 gallons in quantity and of $8,889 in value. The average retail price per gallon was $0.21. A great deal of the North Carolina mineral water was reported as used in the manufacture of soft drinks, making the increase much smaller than it would have been with this water included. About seven-eighths of the total output given was used for medicinal purposes, which accounts for the relatively high price per gallon. One new spring reported, the Mount Vernon, the total number reporting being the same as in 1906. Resorts are situated at 10 of the springs, with total accommodations for 1,615 people, and the water at 5 is used for bathing. The springs from which returns of sales were available are:

All Healing Spring, Alkaline Springs, Alexander County.
Barium Rock Spring, Barium Springs, Iredell County.
Buckhorn Lithia Spring, Bullock, Granville County.
Connelly Springs, Connelly Springs, Burke County.
Haywood White Sulphur Spring, near Waynesville, Haywood County.
Jackson Spring, Jackson Springs, Moore County.
Mida Spring, near Charlotte, Mecklenburg County.
Moore's Springs, Moores Springs, Stokes County.
Mount Vernon Springs, Mount Vernon Springs, Chatham County.
Panacea Spring, near Littleton, Warren County.
Seven Springs, Seven Springs, Wayne County.
Thompson Bromine and Arsenic Spring, Crumpler, Ashe County.
Vade Mecum Spring, Vade Mecum, Stokes County.

OHIO.

The returns from Ohio for 1907 indicate a falling off in output of about 14 per cent, the figures reported being 1,536,621 gallons, valued at $121,531, against 1,790,767 gallons, valued at $164,007, in 1906, a decrease of 254,146 gallons in quantity and of $42,476 in value. Most producers said they did more business than in 1906, however, and the apparent decline is due largely to the quantity of water reported used for making carbonated drinks in 1907.

Digitized by Google

The record for the State for the last five years is as follows:

Production and value of mineral waters in Ohio, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	18	1,389,959	$91,107	1906	27	1 790,767	$164,007
1904	13	3,223,958	306,566	1907	24	1,536,621	121,531
1905	23	943,114	117,733				

The average retail price per gallon of the 1907 output was $0.08, indicating that the bulk of the Ohio water is used for table purposes. Three springs that reported in 1906 are not included in the 1907 list, because all the output was used for soft drinks. Two new springs, the Belmont and the Crystal, are listed. There are resorts at only 3 of the 24 springs reporting, with accommodations for 300 guests and the water at 3 is used for bathing.

Those springs from which returns of sales were received are:

Arcturus Lithia Springs, Portage Township, Summit County.
Avondale Spring, Avondale Heights, Belmont County.
Beech Rock Spring, near Zanesville, Muskingum County.
Bellmore Springs, near Signal, Columbiana County.
Belmont Spring, Bridgeport, Belmont County.
Collingwood Springs, Toledo, Lucas County.
Crum Mineral Spring, Austintown, Mahoning County.
Crystal Spring, near Martins Ferry, Belmont County.
Deerfield Spring, Deerfield, Portage County.
Fargo Mineral Springs, Asthabula, Ashtabula County.
Fisher's Magnesia Mineral Spring, North Columbus, Franklin County.
Jefferson Spring, Bloom Township, Fairfield County.
Navahoe Spring, near New Paris, Preble County.
Oak Ridge Mineral Springs, Greenspring, Sandusky County.
Odevene Spring, Delaware, Delaware County.
Painesville Mineral Spring, Painesville, Lake County.
Quakerdale Spring, Colerain, Belmont County.
Reynold's Artesian Well, Greenspring, Sandusky County.
Ripley Bromo Lithia Spring, Ripley, Brown County.
Sandrock Spring, Canton, Stark County.
Sulphur Lick Spring, near Chillicothe, Ross County.
Tallewanda Mineral Spring, College Corner, Preble County.
Wheeler Mineral Spring, Youngstown, Mahoning County.
Wood's Lithia Spring, near Bridgeport, Belmont County.

OKLAHOMA.

This year the Oklahoma list includes springs formerly credited to Indian Territory. There appears to have been a slight decline in the trade, the output falling off from 72,419 gallons, valued at $7,744, in 1906 to 69,725 gallons, valued at $7,345, in 1907, a decrease of 2,694 gallons in quantity and of $399 in value. One new spring was added to the list, the Oklahoma Hygienic. Two of the springs are said to be located at resorts, with accommodations for 250 people and with facilities for bathing. The 4 springs reporting sales are as follows:

Beach Spring, Sulphur, Murray County.
Germicide Well, Wagoner, Wagoner County.
Lewis Crystalline Lithia Well, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma County.
Oklahoma Hygienic Mineral Well, Perry, Noble County.

Digitized by Google

OREGON.

There was an apparent falling off in the mineral-water output of Oregon during 1907. The figures reported are 24,225 gallons sold, valued at $5,556, against 30,850 gallons sold in 1906, valued at $12,523, a decrease of 6,625 gallons and of $6,967. The average retail price per gallon was $0.23, against $0.41 in 1906. A cool August and the business depression affected trade at those springs that are resorts, but the increased deduction for soft-drink manufacture accounts for the decline shown. The total number reporting sales is 2 less than in 1906. A little more than half of the water is used for table purposes. Resorts are situated at 4 of the springs, and the water at 3 is used for bathing purposes.

Those springs reporting sales are:

Cascade Mineral Spring, Cascadia, Linn County.
Colestin Spring, Colestin, Jackson County.
McBean's Soda Springs, near Seneca, Grant County.
Sodaville Mineral Spring, Sodaville, Linn County.
Wagner's Spring, Soda Springs, Jackson County.

PENNSYLVANIA.

Although the returns from Pennsylvania indicate a decrease in both quantity and value of the output, this falling off is probably more apparent than real, as most producers state that business was better than in 1906. Several springs which have heretofore reported sales were idle during 1907 or their water was used exclusively by guests at hotels, and one large spring was transferred to Maryland. This accounts for part of the decrease, but the chief factor is the great quantity of water reported as used in the manufacture of soft drinks. The stated output for 1907 was 1,287,063 gallons sold, valued at $235,807, as against 1,506,286 gallons sold in 1906, valued at $280,054, a decrease of 219,223 gallons in quantity and of $44,247 in value. The average retail price per gallon at the spring was $0.18.

The following table shows the output and value of mineral water from Pennsylvania from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Production and value of mineral waters in Pennsylvania, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	29	1,522,860	$357,579	1906	27	1,506,286	$280,054
1904	21	743,050	90,465	1907	28	1,287,063	235,807
1905	27	1,322,594	194,113				

Less than one-third of the 1907 output given was used for medicinal purposes, the bulk being sold for drinking and table purposes. Three new producers reported, the Kecksburg, the Keystone, and the Wilson, the total number reporting sales being 1 more than last year. Twelve of the springs are situated at or near resorts with total accommodations for 1,995 people, and the water at 8 is used for bathing.

Digitized by Google

The 28 springs reporting are as follows:

Bedford Chalybeate Spring, near Bedford, Bedford County.
Bedford Mineral Spring, near Bedford, Bedford County.
Black Barren Mineral Spring, Pleasant Grove, Lancaster County.
Bruce Subrock Spring, Pittsburg, Allegheny County.
Cloverdale Lithia Spring, near Newville, Cumberland County.
Colvin's White Sulphur Spring, Sulphur Springs, Bedford County.
Crystal Spring, Ephrata, Lancaster County.
De Profundus and Chalybeate Spring, Saegertown, Crawford County.
De Vita Mineral Spring, Cambridge Springs, Crawford County.
East Mountain Lithia Spring, near Factoryville, Wyoming County.
Glacier Spring, Ephrata, Lancaster County.
Glen Summit Spring, Glen Summit Springs, Luzerne County.
Gray Spring, Cambridge Springs, Crawford County.
Harrison Valley Mineral Spring, Harrison Valley, Potter County.
Kecksburg Artesian Mineral Spring, Kecksburg, Westmoreland County.
Keystone Spring, Factoryville, Wyoming County.
Lang Spring, Venango, Crawford County.
Magnesia Springs, Cambridge Springs, Crawford County.
Pavilion Spring, South Mountain, Berks County.
Petticord Spring, Cambridge Springs, Crawford County.
Pocono Mineral Spring, Bucks Township, Luzerne County.
Pulaski Springs, Pulaski, Lawrence County.
Ross-Common Spring, Ross-Common, Monroe County.
Shohola Spring, Walker Lake, Pike County.
Tuckahoe Mineral Spring, near Northumberland, Northumberland County
Whann Lithia Spring, Franklin, Venango County.
White House Spring, Neversink Mountain, Berks County.
Wilson Spring, Mount Pocono, Monroe County.

RHODE ISLAND.

There was an increase in the mineral water trade of Rhode Island during 1907, the sales increasing from 220,770 gallons, valued at $16,161, in 1906, to 245,307 gallons, valued at $17,108, in 1907, a gain of 24,537 gallons and of $947. The average retail price per gallon was the same as in 1906, $0.07. The entire output from Rhode Island is used for table purposes. There were no new springs, the total number reporting being the same as in 1906. They are:

Berry Spring, Pawtucket, Providence County.
Gladstone Spring, Narragansett Pier, Washington County.
Holly Mineral Spring, East Woonsocket, Providence County.
Ochee Mineral Spring, Johnston, Providence County.

SOUTH CAROLINA.

South Carolina showed a decline in mineral water production during 1907, due almost entirely to the falling off in output of one spring. Several other springs stated that the bulk of their production was used for the manufacture of soft drinks, the total reported output of one being thus marketed, and this lessened the totals for the State. One spring failed to make returns and another which reported last year could not be located. The figures reported are 786,754 gallons, sold at $195,182, a decrease of 671,740 gallons and of $153,562 from the 1906 output of 1,458,494 gallons, valued at $348,744. Two new springs made returns of sales, the Cokesbury and the Mathias, the total number reporting sales being 1 more than in 1906. By far the larger part of the output is used for medicinal purposes, the

Digitized by Google

average retail price per gallon being $0.25. Resorts are situated at 6 of the springs, with total accommodations for 1,360 people, but the water at only 1 is used for bathing. The springs which reported sales are as follows:

Antley Springs, St. Matthews, Orangeburg County.
Buffalo Lick Springs, Carlisle, Union County.
Cherokee Spring, Spartanburg, Spartanburg County.
Chick Springs, Greenville, Greenville County.
Cokesbury Mineral Spring, near Cokesbury, Greenwood County.
Glenn Springs, Glenn Springs, Spartanburg County.
Glowing Springs, Dresden, Abbeville County.
Harris Lithia Spring, Harris Springs, Laurens County.
Mathias Spring, near Columbia, Lexington County.
Rives Mineral Spring, near Lancaster, Lancaster County.
Rock Cliff Lithia Spring, Spartanburg, Spartanburg County.
White Diamond Lithia Spring, near Kings Creek, Cherokee County.
White Stone Lithia Spring, White Stone Springs, Spartanburg County.

SOUTH DAKOTA.

Although there are a number of springs in South Dakota that are health resorts, there is but 1 which reports selling water. The bulk of the output from this spring is used for making carbonated drinks, the remainder being sold for table use. The spring is the site of a resort and the water is used for bathing. The name of this spring is:

Minnehaha Springs, Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County.

TENNESSEE.

There was a decided increase in the output of mineral water from Tennessee during 1907, the sales amounting to nearly twice those of 1906. The poor quality of the water supply at one city is responsible for part of this gain. The sales reported were: 758,312 gallons, valued at $85,249, a gain of 346,614 gallons and of $26,778 over the 1906 production of 411,698 gallons, valued at $58,471. The average retail price was $0.11 against $0.14 reported for 1906. About two-thirds of the output was used for medicinal purposes. Four new springs—the Deep Cave, the Gammons, the Emerald, and the Riovista—reported in 1907, making the total number to report sales 16. There are resorts situated at or near 12 of these, with accommodations for 2,175 people, and the water at 5 is used for bathing purposes. The springs listed as selling water are:

Bon Aqua Springs, Bon Aqua, Hickman County.
Deep Cave Mineral Well, Eastland, Davidson County.
East Brook Springs, Cumberland Mountains, Franklin County.
Gammons Spring, near Tate Spring, Grainger County.
Hinson Springs, near Lexington, Henderson County.
Horn Springs, Horn Springs, Wilson County.
Idaho Springs, near Clarksville, Montgomery County.
Pioneer Lithia Spring, near Nashville, Davidson County.
Red Boiling Springs, Redboiling Springs, Macon County.
Rhea Springs, Rhea Springs, Rhea County.
Richardsons Lockeland Spring, near Nashville, Davidson County.
Riovista Spring, Davidson County.
Tate Spring, Tate Springs, Grainger County.
Whittle Springs, Whittle Springs, Knox County.
Willow Brook Spring, Craggie Hope, Cheatham County.
Wright's Epsom-Lithia Spring, Mooresburg, Hawkins County.

Digitized by Google

TEXAS.

Texas showed a growing prosperity in its mineral-water trade, the 1907 output increasing nearly 10 per cent over that of 1906, and the value gaining in even greater ratio. This growth is largely due to efforts to get business. The famous wells at Mineral Wells in Palo Pinto County supply more than half the output. According to returns received, there were sold during the year 1,146,279 gallons, valued at $152,233, a gain of 100,964 gallons and of $30,148 over the 1906 production of 1,045,315 gallons, valued at $122,085. About five-sixths of the total output was used for medicinal purposes. Two new springs reported, the Carlsbad Dyspepsia and the Vaca-Tesia. Several springs were reported in course of development and will no doubt be able to make returns for 1908. The total number reporting was 5 less than in 1906.

The record of the State for the last five years has been as follows:

Production and value of mineral waters in Texas, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	21	939,390	$53,613	1906	28	1,045,315	$122,085
1904	14	1,142,500	64,923	1907	23	1,146,279	152,233
1905	28	1,526,970	144,421				

There are resorts located at 13 of the springs reporting in 1907, with accommodations for several thousand people, Mineral Wells alone reporting a capacity for 10,000 guests. The water at 10 is used for bathing.

The following gave statements of sales:

Allison, Crystal, and Patterson Springs, Oran, Palo Pinto County.
Burdette Well, near Lockhart, Caldwell County.
Carlsbad Dyspepsia Spring, Blossom, Lamar County.
Dalby Spring, Dalby Springs, Bowie County.
Dulling's Mineral Wells, near San Antonio, Bexar County.
Farrier Spring, Dalby Springs, Bowie County.
Georgetown Mineral Wells, Georgetown, Williamson County.
Loretto Mineral Wells, near Elkhart, Anderson County.
Love Mineral Well, Weatherford, Parker County.
Mineral Wells, Palo Pinto County:
- Barber Wells.
- Congress Well.
- Crazy Well.
- Gibson Well.
- Indian Well.
- Sangcura Well.
- Specific Well.
- Star Well.

Rains Tioga Mineral Well, Tioga, Grayson County.
Red Mineral Springs, Mount Pleasant, Titus County.
Rosborough Spring, near Marshall, Harrison County.
Simmons Well, Tioga, Grayson County.
Texarkana Springs, Texarkana, Bowie County.
Vaca-Tesia Spring, Port Lavaca, Calhoun County.

Digitized by Google

UTAH.

There is but one spring in Utah which reported water sold during 1907, all of which was used for medicinal purposes. This is:

Deseret Springs, Deseret, Millard County.

VERMONT.

There was an increase of nearly 15 per cent in the sales of mineral waters in Vermont during 1907. The value, however, decreased almost 10 per cent, the average price being $0.23 against $0.29 for 1906. According to the figures received, 88,550 gallons were sold during 1907, valued at $19,948, as compared with 77,500 gallons in 1906, valued at $22,150, a gain of 11,050 gallons in quantity and a loss of $2,202 in value. Less than one-half of the output was sold for medicinal purposes, the bulk being for table use. One new spring reported sales, the Vermont, the total number listed being 1 more than in 1906. Resorts are situated at 4 of the springs, with accommodations for 1,275 people, and the water at 4 is used for bathing purposes. The list of springs stated to have sold water in 1907 follows:

Alburg Sulphur and Lithia Springs, Alburg Springs, Grand Isle County.
Brunswick Sulphur Springs, Brunswick, Essex County.
Clarendon Spring, Clarendon Springs, Rutland County.
Equinox Spring, Manchester, Bennington County.
Missisquoi Spring, Sheldon, Franklin County.
Vermont Spring, West Haven, Rutland County.
Vermont Spring, Brookline, Windham County.

VIRGINIA.

The returns from Virginia show a notable growth in the quantity of mineral water sold, the increase for 1907 being about 22 per cent, though the value increased in much smaller ratio. Much of the gain for the year is to be credited to sales at the Jamestown Exposition. According to figures reported there were marketed 2,442,075 gallons, valued at $431,770, in 1907, the average retail price per gallon being $0.18. These figures, compared with the totals for 1906, 1,997,207 gallons, valued at $418,908, show an increase in quantity of 444,868 gallons and in value of $12,862.

The following table gives the record of mineral water output from Virginia from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Production and value of mineral waters in Virginia, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	41	2,561,502	$477,410	1906	43	1,997,207	$418,908
1904	35	2,117,420	281,998	1907	44	2,442,075	431,770
1905	37	2,340,287	549,102				

About two-thirds of the 1907 output, valued at $284,224, was used for medicinal purposes, the remainder being classed as table water. Two springs not listed in 1906 reported sales—the Diamond and the Virginia Magnesian Alkaline springs—making the total number of

Digitized by Google

reported producers 44. There are resorts at or near 14 of these springs, with total accommodations for 1,840 people, and the water at 9 is said to be used for bathing.

The list of producing springs follows:

Alleghany Spring, Alleghany Spring, Montgomery County.
Artesian Well, Mulberry Island, Warwick County.
Bath Alum Springs, McClung, Bath County.
Bear Lithia Spring, near Elkton, Rockingham County.
Beaufont Spring, near Bon Air, Chesterfield County.
Bellfont Lithia Spring, near Manchester, Chesterfield County.
Berry Hill Mineral Spring, near Elkwood, Culpeper County.
Blue Ridge Springs, near Blue Ridge Springs, Botetourt County.
Buckhead Lithia Spring, Buckhead Springs, Chesterfield County.
Buffalo Lithia Spring, Buffalo Lithia Springs, Mecklenburg County.
Burnetts Spring, Hudson Mill, Culpeper County.
Campfield Lithia Spring, Chesterfield County.
Como Lithia Spring, East Richmond, Henrico County.
Crockett Arsenic Lithia Spring, Crockett Springs, Montgomery County.
Days Point Artesian Lithia Spring, Isle of Wight County.
Diamond Spring, near Waterway, Princess Anne County.
Erup Mineral Spring, near Glencarlyn, Alexandria County.
Farmville Lithia Springs, Farmville, Cumberland County.
Fonticello Lithia Spring, near Richmond, Chesterfield County.
Golindo Spring, near Cave Station, Augusta County.
Harris Anti-Dyspeptic Spring, Burkeville, Nottoway County.
Holly Springs, near Swansboro, Chesterfield County.
Houston Chlorated Lithia Spring, Houston, Halifax County.
Hume Spring, Barcroft, Alexandria County.
Jeffress Lithia Spring, Jeffress, Mecklenburg County.
Jordan White Sulphur Spring, Jordan Springs, Frederick County.
Kayser Lithia Springs, Staunton, Augusta County.
Lone Jack Spring, near Lone Jack Station, Campbell County.
Magee's Chlorinated Lithia Spring, Clarksville, Mecklenburg County.
Massanetta Spring, Penn Laird, Rockingham County.
Mecklenburg Mineral Spring, Chase City, Mecklenburg County.
Nye Lithia Springs, Wytheville, Wythe County.
O'Connell Lithia Spring, near Staunton, Augusta County.
Otterburn Lithia Spring, near Amelia, Amelia County.
Paeonian Spring, Paeonian Springs, Loudoun County.
Powhatan Spring, near Ballston, Alexandria County.
Rubino Healing Springs, Healing Springs, Bath County.
Seawright Magnesian Lithia Springs, near Staunton, Augusta County.
Stribling Springs, near Mount Solon, Augusta County.
Virginia Etna Lithia Springs, Vinton, Roanoke County.
Virginia Lithia Springs, near Manchester, Chesterfield County.
Virginia Magnesian Alkaline Spring, near Staunton, Augusta County.
Wallawhatoola Springs, Millboro, Bath County.
Wyrick Mineral Spring, Crockett, Wythe County.

WASHINGTON.

There was a large increase (78 per cent) in the mineral-water output of Washington during 1907, chiefly due to the activity of owners in securing customers. According to the reports received there were sold during the year 68,400 gallons having a value of $10,820, against 38,500 gallons valued at $10,800 in 1906, a gain in quantity of 29,900 gallons and in value of $20. The average retail price per gallon was $0.16 against $0.28 in 1906. About three-fifths of the output was used for table purposes. No new springs reported, but 2 were omitted, as the water is used exclusively by guests of the hotels at the springs. Two of the 4 springs selling water are used as resorts, with accom-

Digitized by Google

modations for 350 guests, and the water at 1 is used for bathing purposes. Those springs from which reports of sales were available are:

Birch Hills Mineral Springs, near Chattaroy, Spokane County.
Moffett Hot Springs, near Moffett Springs, Skamania County.
Olympia Hygeian Spring, Tumwater, Thurston County.
Soda Springs, Ahtanum Mountains, Yakima County.

WEST VIRGINIA.

Owing to a good demand the mineral water trade of West Virginia prospered during 1907, the sales increasing more than 10 per cent, and the value gaining in much larger ratio. According to reports received from producers, there were 135,809 gallons sold during 1907, valued at $79,659, against 122,880 gallons sold in 1906, valued at $57,460, an increase of 12,929 gallons and of $22,199. The average price per gallon rose from $0.33 in 1906 to $0.59 in 1907. Most of the water was used for medicinal purposes. One new spring reported sales, the Green Sulphur, the total number being the same as in 1906. There are resorts situated at or near 8 springs, with accommodations for several thousand people, and the water at 7 is used for bathing.

The names of those reporting sales follow:

Basilithic Salt Spring, Webster Springs, Webster County.
Borland Mineral Wells, Borland, Wood County.
Green Sulphur Spring, Sandstone, Summers County.
Greenbrier Alum Spring, Maxwelton, Greenbrier County.
Greenbrier Springs, near Talcott, Summers County.
Man-A-Cea Irondale Spring, Independence, Preston County.
Pence Spring, Pence Springs, Summers County.
Stratford Magnesia Spring, Woodlawn, Ohio County.
Webster Springs, Elk Valley, Webster County.
White Sulphur Spring, White Sulphur Springs, Greenbrier County.

WISCONSIN.

Owing to the large quantity of water now used in making ginger ale, etc., the returns as published in the tables of production showed a decrease in the mineral water trade of Wisconsin during 1907. It has been estimated that more than 2,500,000 gallons were used for manufacturing soft drinks, and the reports received show shipments of over 1,300,000 gallons for that purpose. The Waukesha springs reported a good year. It is stated that there were sold 6,839,219 gallons of water, valued at $1,526,703, during 1907, against 7,702,718 gallons, valued at $2,397,694, in 1906, a decrease of 863,499 gallons in quantity and of $870,991 in value. The average retail price for the year was $0.22, indicating a fall in price.

The following table shows the number of springs reporting sales, the quantity sold, and the value thereof for the last five years:

Production and value of mineral waters in Wisconsin, 1903–1907.

Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.	Year.	Springs reporting sales.	Quantity sold (gallons).	Value.
1903	26	1,293,777	$1,058,954	1906	27	7,702,718	$2,397,694
1904	25	6,586,834	1,546,535	1907	29	6,839,219	1,526,703
1905	27	6,656,834	1,454,715				

Digitized by Google

About two-thirds of the output given for 1907 was used for table purposes, the remainder being classed as medicinal. Two new springs are listed, the Elim Mineral and the Waukesha Roxo, making the total number of springs reporting 29, or 2 more than in 1906. There were resorts at 6 of these springs, accommodating in all 2,325 people, and the water at 2 is used for bathing.

The following is the list of producers reporting sales:

Allouez Spring, Green Bay, Brown County.
Alta Spring, Dunfield, Lincoln County.
Bay City Spring, Ashland, Ashland County.
Bethania Spring, Osceola, Polk County.
Chippewa Spring, Chippewa Falls, Chippewa County.
Darlington Mineral Spring, Darlington, Lafayette County.
Elim Mineral Spring, Milwaukee, Milwaukee County.
Endter's Crystal Mineral Spring, Oshkosh, Winnebago County.
Fort Crawford Spring, Prairie du Chien, Crawford County.
Hiawatha Springs, Hiawatha Springs, Rock County.
Nee-Ska-Ra Spring, Wauwatosa, Milwaukee County.
Maribel Mineral Spring, Maribel, Manitowoc County.
St. John Mineral Spring, Green Bay, Brown County.
Salvator Mineral Spring, Green Bay, Brown County.
Sanitas Fountain Spring, near Oshkosh, Winnebago County.
Sheboygan Mineral Spring, Sheboygan, Sheboygan County.
Solon Springs, Solon Springs, Douglas County.
Waukesha Springs, Waukesha County:
- Almanaris Spring.
- Anderson's Spring.
- Arcadian Spring.
- Bethesda Spring.
- Clysmic Spring.
- Crystal Rock Spring.
- Glenn Rock Spring.
- Imperial Spring.
- Roxo Spring.
- Silurian Spring.
- White Rock Spring.

Wautoma Rainbow Mineral Spring, Wautoma, Waushara County.

WYOMING.

The only spring to report sales from Wyoming was a resort where the waters are drunk and used for bathing by guests at a hotel. The water sold is entirely for table use.

Saratoga Hot Springs, Saratoga, Carbon County.

IMPORTS AND EXPORTS.

IMPORTS.

Imports of mineral water entered for consumption in this country amounted during 1907 to 3,497,239 gallons, valued at $1,165,555, an increase of nearly 11 per cent in quantity and of 15 per cent in value compared with the 1906 returns. Imports for the past six years, as reported by the Bureau of Statistics, are given below. They include natural spring waters, prepared mixtures of water from different springs, and artificial waters.

Digitized by Google

Mineral waters imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1902–1907, in gallons.

Year.	Mineral waters.		Year.	Mineral waters.	
	Quantity.	Value.		Quantity.	Value.
1903.			1905	3,150,030	$926,357
1902	2,461,830	$712,827	1906	3,157,609	1,012,333
1903	2,851,964	846,294	1907	3,497,239	1,165,555
1904	2,901,828	868,262			

EXPORTS.

Though the proprietors of several springs state that they have agents in Canada and Mexico and ship water to these and other foreign countries, no note of exports is taken by the Department of Commerce and Labor, and no exports have been reported by the Bureau of Statistics since 1883.

Digitized by Google

MONAZITE AND ZIRCON.

By Douglas B. Sterrett.

INTRODUCTION.

The commercial value of the mineral monazite is largely due to the presence of the element thorium. As a source of other rare earth metals, also, monazite is of considerable interest to chemists.

The principal use made of the thoria (oxide of thorium) extracted from monazite, is in the manufacture of incandescent mantles for gas lighting. These mantles are made by immersing sections of cotton gauze or netting, woven in tubular form, in a saturated solution of the salts of certain rare earths. The composition of this mixture of salts used by different manufacturers is kept secret, but it is said to contain thorium largely in excess of the other constituents. The sections of the tubes are then dried after one end has been drawn into the form of a mantle by a platinum wire. When dry, the organic matter of the cotton is burned off and the mantle is saturated with some form of wax, which holds it in shape during shipment and is readily burned off when it is set up for use.

Of great scientific interest and of probable commercial value is the discovery by Auer von Welsbach[a] that certain alloys of iron with cerium, lanthanum, and other rare metals obtained from monazite possess the property of emitting brilliant sparks when scratched with a knife or file. When strongly pressed with a piece of steel, the alloy is said to emit an apparent flame of great brilliancy and with little heat and smoke. The sparks readily ignite gases, tinder, alcohol wicks, and explosives such as are used in blasting and gunnery. The alloy could be made to ignite gaslights by the friction of a piece of steel moved against it by an electro-magnet. The ignition of explosives might be accomplished with this alloy more safely than with fulminates. The flame may be serviceable in flash-light photography, dispensing with the disagreeable smoke of magnesium powders; also in military signaling. The character of the light is said to vary with the nature of the alloys, several of which are made at Treibach, Austria, and cost from $6 to $7 per pound. Most of the alloys are composed of more than one rare metal with iron—as "lanthan," which contains both lanthanum and cerium; "erdmetal,"

[a] Silberstein-Gilbert, Leo, Sci. American, February 8, 1908; condensed from New York Staats-Zeitung.

Digitized by Google

which contains several rare metals, and "cer," which consists of only cerium and iron. The intensity of the sparks and the ease with which they may be produced are greatest in alloys containing iron up to 30 per cent. Alloys with 30 per cent of iron emit showers of bright sparks at the lightest touch with steel. The iron may be in part, though not entirely, replaced in these alloys by nickel, cobalt, or manganese.

THORIUM MINERALS.

Besides monazite, there are a number of other rare minerals which contain thorium. Up to the present only two of these, thorite and thorianite, have been found in sufficient quantity to be used as a commercial source of that element.

Monazite.—Monazite is essentially an anhydrous phosphate of cerium, lanthanum, praseodidymium, and neodidymium, with a variable percentage of silica and thoria. The proportion of thoria in monazite ranges from less than 1 per cent to more than 20 per cent, but the average quantity in monazite obtained for commercial purposes varies between 3 and 9 per cent. Monazite varies in color from grayish to yellow, to reddish, to brownish, and in some cases it is greenish. The luster is resinous and is especially brilliant on the cleavage faces. Monazite is opaque to translucent and subtransparent. The specific gravity varies from 4.9 to 5.3 and is mostly over 5. The mineral is brittle, with hardness of 5 to 5.5, and small grains may readily be crushed between the teeth.

Thorite.—Thorite is a silicate of thorium ($ThSiO_4$). Theoretically it contains 81.5 per cent of thoria, though practically it generally carries less than 70 per cent. It occurs in tetragonal crystals with the prism and pyramid forms similar to simple zircon crystals. The color of pure thorite, or orangite, as it is called, is orange-yellow to brownish-yellow, and of ordinary thorite, black inclining to brownish. The streak is light orange colored to dark brown. Thorite is subtransparent to opaque, with a vitreous to resinous luster. The hardness is 4.5 to 5, and the specific gravity is 4.5 for ordinary thorite and 5.4 for orangite.

Thorianite.—Thorianite[a] is composed of the oxides of thorium and uranium. Analyses do not indicate a definite compound, but an isomorphous mixture of those oxides. The proportion of thoria found in different analyses varies from less than 70 to nearly 80 per cent. Thorianite occurs in cubic crystals, which are sometimes twinned. The color on crystal faces is jet black and on worn surfaces dull gray or brownish-black, and the luster is resinous to submetallic. The mineral is brittle and breaks with an uneven to conchoidal fracture. The hardness is 5.5 to 6, and the specific gravity is from 8 to 9.7. Thorianite dissolves in strong nitric or dilute sulphuric acid with the evolution of helium gas. It is highly radioactive, though less so than some pitchblendes.

[a] Dunstan, W. R., Proc. Royal Soc. London, vol. 76, 1905, pp. 253–265. Coomaraswamy, A. K., Ceylon Administration Repts., 1904, pt. 4, pp. E6–E8.

Digitized by Google

MONAZITE.

OCCURRENCE OF MONAZITE AND THORIUM MINERALS IN THE UNITED STATES.

SOUTHERN STATES.

Monazite is of widespread occurrence in the United States, though large deposits have been found in but few regions. Up to the present time the production for commercial purposes has come entirely from North Carolina and South Carolina. The area in which deposits of monazite of commercial value have been found in these States lies in the central part of western North Carolina and in the extreme northwestern part of South Carolina. This area covers about 3,500 square miles and includes part or all of Alexander, Iredell, Caldwell, Catawba, Burke, McDowell, Gaston, Lincoln, Cleveland, Rutherford, and Polk counties in North Carolina, and Cherokee, Laurens, Spartanburg, Greenville, Pickens, Anderson, and Oconee counties in South Carolina. The larger towns within or near the monazite region are Statesville, Hickory, and Shelby in North Carolina, and Gaffney, Spartanburg, and Greenville in South Carolina. The appearance of Alexander County, N. C., in the list of counties with valuable monazite deposits is the result of prospecting by mining companies during 1907. It is probable that this area will be gradually extended both to the northeast and to the southwest. According to Mr. George L. English, who has thoroughly prospected Alexander County for monazite, the concentrates obtained from the gravels probably average from 25 to 30 per cent monazite, though they are far richer locally. Several deposits of monazite occur in northeastern Georgia, though their value has not yet been proved. One of these, in Rabun County, made a good showing for both gold and monazite in a preliminary test. In Jackson County, N. C., adjoining, monazite was found in several pannings made by the writer in the Horse Cove region, 2 miles east of Highlands. Monazite occurs at a number of other places in the mountain region of North Carolina, and is seen at many places in small quantities in concentrates made from pannings in areas of pegmatized gneisses and schists. Several small deposits of fairly rich monazite-bearing gravels are reported by Mr. George L. English to occur in Clay County, N. C. The lack of large areas of bottom lands, however, limits the value of these deposits.

Though sometimes found in large crystals and masses of many pounds' weight in pegmatite rocks, such as are mined for mica, monazite for commercial purposes is obtained in the form of sand. This sand occurs in gravels in the beds of creeks and streams and in the adjoining bottom lands. The thickness of the gravels ranges from 1 foot, including overburden, to 6 feet or more. The distribution of the monazite in them is, as with all heavy minerals, richer near the bedrock and poorer above, grading into the overburden. In some deposits the whole bed, with the finer alluvium at the surface, is rich enough to be washed directly or sluiced down and washed. The extent and value of these deposits vary with the topography of the country and the nature of the gravels. The best deposits are more commonly associated with light-colored gravels and sands, containing

Digitized by Google

considerable quartz débris and fragments of other light-colored rocks, such as pegmatite, granite, mica, and cyanite gneiss. On the other hand, the absence of much quartz and pegmatitic or granitic débris from the gravels is generally characteristic of low-grade deposits of monazite. The presence of black sands—magnetite, ilmenite, hornblende, etc.—in the gravels does not necessarily indicate a low-grade monazite deposit, unless quartz and pegmatitic minerals are lacking also.

The best deposits of monazite have been found in or near areas where large granite masses outcrop or where pegmatization of the country rock has been extreme. On the other hand, where the gneisses and schists are nearly free from pegmatitic material and there are no granite masses in the neighborhood, the stream gravels are generally poor in monazite. The monazite occurring in place to any extent in the country rock has not been found in the ordinary pegmatite masses but in portions of the rock formations where there has been extensive pegmatization.

Monazite deposits in regions where hornblende rocks are abundant generally contain a large percentage of black sands, and it is then often difficult to concentrate the monazite to a marketable grade. As an offset to this, however, especially in regions where granite is associated with the hornblendic rocks, gold is often found in the concentrates in quantity more than sufficient to pay the cost of separation, and in the same localities the concentrates generally carry also a quantity of zircon. This zircon is in the form of small, clear crystals with a brilliant luster, which range in size up to 1 millimeter square and about 2 millimeters long. A fairly clean separation can be made by cleaning with an electromagnetic machine and careful washing. The quantity and the size of the zircon crystals found in the monazite concentrates are generally larger in deposits associated with granitic and hornblendic rocks than with other types. The same is commonly true with the quantity of gold in the concentrates. The soils adjoining rich bottom lands are in many places found to carry considerable monazite for a depth of 3 or 4 inches, while in places where the drift soil has collected on the gentle slopes below a steeper hillside it may contain a quantity of monazite to a depth of several feet. The partial concentration of monazite in the top layer of soil is caused by the washing away of the clay and other light decomposition products of the rock. The supply of monazite in the stream gravels in favorable areas is often replenished by the wash from the hillside soils during heavy rains. This occurs especially where the hills have any considerable slope and the land is cultivated. Under such conditions it is frequently profitable to work the steam gravels two or more times a year. It is possible, in favorable places where water can be readily obtained, to sluice portions of the soils rich in monazite down into the bed of the streams, where the monazite can easily be obtained by ordinary methods of concentration. In some places the saprolite or rotted rock underlying the richer deposits of monazite is found to carry appreciable quantities of that mineral, and portions of it are sluiced down and concentrated along with the gravels.

The percentage of monazite in both the original rock matrix and in the gravel deposits is small, and probably does not often run over 1 per cent. Figures are not available for the percentage of monazite

Digitized by Google

in gravel deposits. From the saprolite underlying the F. K. McClurd mine, three-fourths of a mile northeast of Carpenter Knob, N. C., Mr. George L. English obtained about one-third of a pound of monazite per ton, or about 0.016 per cent. At the British Monazite mine, 3 miles northeast of Shelby, N. C., the quantity of monazite in the hard-rock formations was found by Mr. Hugh Stewart, engineer in charge, to run from between 0.03 per cent and less up to 1.10 per cent and more.

Monazite has generally been won from the placer deposits by washing in ordinary sluice boxes. Within the last three years, however, concentrating tables have been employed at several mines in the monazite region. One of these tables has been used for over two years on the Downs mine, 1 mile northwest of Carpenter Knob. This table is of local construction, being patterned on the general style of the Wilfley table, and is operated by a gasoline motor. The gravels are carted to the machine in wheelbarrows, and placed in a shaking hopper through which water is continually passing. The sand is washed through the hopper and over the table while the oversize is shoveled out. Two grades only are taken from this machine, concentrates and tailings. The concentrates are run over the table a second time and brought to a better shipping grade. The machine produces from 100 to 140 pounds of concentrates averaging 40 to 45 per cent of monazite in ten hours, and during the year 1907 produced between 20 and 25 tons of such concentrates.

The degree of concentration it is possible to attain by wet methods depends largely upon the composition of the gravels to be treated and the care used in treating them. Where black sands, such as magnetite, ilmenite, etc., and other minerals with a high specific gravity are abundant, it is difficult to bring the concentrates up to a good grade. Thus the concentrates obtained from the Golden Valley and Brindletown regions and other points along the northwest side of the monazite belt where hornblendic rocks are common seldom run over 35 per cent monazite and often run as low as 15 or 20 per cent. In other parts of the monazite region, composed chiefly of micaceous rocks, much higher grade concentrates can be obtained. Thus in the mines around Carpenter Knob the concentrates from sluice-box washing average from 40 to 50 per cent monazite, while in some places they will run over 60 per cent. There are mines in the monazite region (as the Smart mine, near Ellenboro, N. C.) where concentrates running from 75 to 80 per cent monazite can be obtained by sluice-box washing. The grade of sand obtained by washing on a good concentrating table is equal to or better than that obtained by careful sluice-box washing. Hydraulic mining has been used at several mines, though chiefly where the gravels are auriferous, as in the South Mountain region of Burke and Rutherford counties. In the Brindletown section of Burke County two such deposits have recently been worked by hydraulic methods. In one of these, on Brindle Creek, water was obtained under pressure from a fall of about 100 feet. The gravels were washed out from an area 30 to 50 feet wide and into a shallow depression at the head of the waste ditch. After two or three weeks of such washing the sluiced material was washed successively in two sluice boxes, and the monazite was brought to a shipping grade. The gold was caught on quicksilvered copper plates or by mercury in riffles after washing in the

Digitized by Google

first box. In the other hydraulic operation pressure was obtained by a steam pump. The gravels were washed through a wooden sluice with riffles in the upper part for saving gold, and the sands were caught in settling dams below. These sand beds were later washed in sluice boxes.

The crude monazite concentrates are refined at three places in the monazite region of the Carolinas before shipping. The refining is accomplished by electromagnetic machines, of which two types are in use. Two of these are improved forms of the Wetherill machine, and are located near Ellenboro, N. C., and Gaffney, S. C. In these machines the different minerals are lifted from a conveying belt as they pass through electromagnetic fields of different degrees of intensity. The first field removes magnetic iron; the second titanic iron, garnet, and minerals of similar magnetic intensity; while the third and fourth fields remove the coarse and fine monazite, respectively. The nonmagnetic minerals, as quartz, zircon, rutile, gold, etc., pass off as tailings. By far the largest part of the monazite is cleaned on a specially designed machine at Shelby, N. C. The separation is accomplished by the deflection of the minerals as they fall through magnetic fields. The sands are first passed through an ordinary type of Wetherill machine to remove the magnetic iron. The product from the Wetherill is then passed over three belts and allowed to fall through three magnetic fields of different intensities in the new machine. The first field removes the titanic iron and part of the garnet, the second the remaining garnet and part of the monazite, and the third the remaining monazite. The product from the second field is treated a second time, and the monazite is readily separated from the garnet. The whole operation at this cleaning mill is automatic from the time the crude sand is put into the feed hopper for the Wetherill machine until the monazite is obtained as a high-grade concentrate.

The concentrates produced at these three cleaning mills will readily average 90 per cent or more of monazite. Early in the year part of the monazite produced by one company in North Carolina was cleaned on Wilfley and Overstrom concentrating tables. A clean product, running 90 per cent or more monazite, was obtained by milling ore with monazite in a rock matrix. It was not found profitable to mine monazite in this way, however, and operations were suspended in March, 1907. The electrostatic monazite cleaner at Hildebrand, N. C., was not operated during 1907, and it is understood that the company using it has permanently ceased operations in the monazite region.

WESTERN STATES.

Appreciable quantities of monazite are found in gravel and sand beds in parts of California, Colorado, Idaho, Indiana, Montana, Nevada, New Mexico, Oregon, South Dakota, Texas, Utah, Washington, and Wyoming.[a] In samples of sands from some of these States the tests made by the United States Geological Survey Concentrating Plant at Portland, Oreg., indicated rich deposits. In Idaho samples of sands tested indicated a wide occurrence of monazite and

[a] Day, Davis T., and Richards, R. H., Black sands of the Pacific Slope: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1905, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1906, pp. 1175–1258.

Digitized by Google

zircon, often associated with gold in the gravels. Near Centerville, in the Boise Basin, Idaho, mining for monazite was undertaken in 1906 and continued in a small way through part of 1907. None of the product has been marketed as yet, since the price offered for monazite during 1907 has been so low.

Of special interest is the recent discovery of monazite and small quantities of thorianite, by Mr. Wirt Tassin, of the United States National Museum, in concentrates obtained from the vicinity of Norris, Mont. These concentrates contained considerable magnetite and other black sands, with xenotime, zircon, garnet, quartz, and ruby spinel (sparingly). Analyses are being made of the thorianite and certain associated minerals by Mr. Tassin, who expects to publish the results when completed, along with information on the occurrence. The thorium content of the concentrates so far examined is low, though the presence of gold and other economic minerals may make the proposition a commercial one.

FOREIGN SOURCES.

Brazil.—The greater part of the world's supply of monazite comes from Brazil. In that country the deposits lie along the coast of the States of Bahia and Espirito Santo, in the sand banks and dunes on the beaches. Gravel deposits along certain of the rivers in the interior are also now being worked for monazite. The exports of monazite from Brazil during the years 1902 to 1906 are given by Mr. C. D. Test,[a] as follows:

Exports of monazite from Brazil, 1902–1906, in metric tons.

1902	1,205	1905	4,437
1903	3,299	1906	4,351
1904	4,860		

The average price is given as 11.06 cents per pound in 1904 and 8.57 cents per pound in 1905.

South Australia.—The occurrence of monazite in South Australia on Kangaroo Island, as noted in this report for 1906, has been confirmed by the government geologist, H. Y. L. Brown.[b] The discovery was made on the Eleanor River, about 28 miles west of Kingscote, where the sand was found in old prospect shafts and in the alluvium. An analysis of monazite crystals separated by hand from this sand yielded 8.4 per cent of thoria.

Ceylon.—Prospecting and mining for thorium minerals in Ceylon[c] have been continued. Up to 1906 thorite and thorianite were the only minerals produced as a source of thorium. Monazite of good grade has been found at a number of localities, however, and may prove of value, especially since it is, in some places at least, associated with the other thorium minerals. One sample of monazite yielded on analysis about 10 per cent of thoria. Other thorium minerals found in small quantities in Ceylon are zirkelite, carrying about 20 per cent thoria; tscheffkinite, 5 per cent thoria; and fergusonite, with about 2 per cent of thoria.

[a] The occurrence, production, and commercial value of monazite: Bull. Colo. School of Mines, vol. 4, No. 2, January, 1908.
[b] Mining World, July 6, 1907.
[c] Ceylon Administration Repts., 1903, pt. 4, pp. E3–E4.

Digitized by Google

Up to 1905 thorite and thorianite were obtained from gravel deposits in certain parts of the island. In August of that year, however, thorianite was discovered in its matrix by following the thorianite-bearing gravels back to the ledge from which that mineral had come. The matrix proved to be weathered pegmatite in which kaolin and hydrated mica were the prominent constituents. A test made on this deposit yielded about 6 pounds of thorianite per ton of wet decomposed rock. Further investigations have shown that thorite and thorianite occur in place in pegmatitic material closely associated with a mica-spinel rock.

The exports of thorianite and thorite from Ceylon are given by Mr. James Parsons,[a] principal mineral surveyor of Ceylon, as follows:

Exports of thorianite and thorite from Ceylon, 1905–1907, in pounds.

Year.	Thorianite.	Value.	Thorite.	Value.
1905	17,900	$24,100	100	$97
1906	5,200	8,176	----------	----------
1907	1,000	1,541	----------	----------

Of the thorianite exports 350 pounds were to the United States; the greater part went to the United Kingdom, with some to Germany and Belgium. The decrease is largely due to the deposits being nearly exhausted, though partly to the decline in prices.

Other countries.—As recorded in this report for 1906, monazite occurs in Nigeria in Africa, in the province of Perm in Russia, and at Pahang in the Malay States. Mr. Test, in the article cited, mentions the occurrence of deposits of monazite in the United States of Colombia; in Gippsland in Victoria, Australia; in Siberia; in Norway, and in Trengganu, an independent Malay State.

ZIRCON.

Contrary to expectation, the production of zircon was very small during 1907, amounting to only 204 pounds, valued at $46. This came from the mines in Henderson County, N. C., as in previous years. There seems to have been no commercial separation of zircon from monazite concentrates made during 1907. The investigations by the United States Geological Survey concentrating plant, under the direction of Dr. Joseph Hyde Pratt, at Chapel Hill, N. C., in 1907, were given up through the lack of funds. One of the objects of this work was to devise a cheap and satisfactory method of separating all the minerals of value occurring in the concentrates from the monazite region. As has been pointed out elsewhere, certain of these concentrates contain considerable zircon.

A new deposit of zircon has lately been reported by Mr. Frank Rush, forest supervisor for the Wichita National Forest, about 7 miles northwest of Cash, Okla. Specimens sent to the Survey by Mr. Rush consisted of portions of pegmatite rock through which zircon crystals up to three-fourths inch cube were thickly scattered.

[a] Personal letter to the Director of the United States Geological Survey, dated March 5, 1908.

Digitized by Google

The crystals consisted of the simple pyramid faces with the prism almost entirely lacking. Most of the crystals were of deep red-brown color, though some were yellowish, and nearly colorless. Whether the mineral occurs in sufficient quantity to be of commercial value is not known, though the hand specimens examined were quite rich.

PRODUCTION.

The production of crude monazite sand in the United States during 1907 amounted to about 1,900,000 pounds, which averaged about 26 per cent monazite. This production, as in previous years, came entirely from North Carolina and South Carolina, the former State producing about five-sixths, and the latter, one-sixth of the total. The crude concentrates yielded 547,948 pounds of refined sand, averaging about 90 per cent of monazite and valued at $65,754, or 12 cents per pound. Of this production, North Carolina yielded 456,863 pounds, valued at $54,824, and South Carolina, 91,085 pounds, valued at $10,930.

The following table gives the production and value of monazite from 1893 to 1902, inclusive; of monazite and zircon in 1903; of monazite, zircon, gadolinite, and columbite in 1904; of monazite, zircon, and columbite in 1905; and of monazite and zircon in 1906 and 1907:

Production, in pounds, of monazite in the United States, 1893–1907.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity.	Value.
1893	130,000	$7,600	1901	748,736	$59,262
1894	546,855	36,193	1902	802,000	64,160
1895	1,573,000	137,150	1903	[a] 865,000	65,200
1896	30,000	1,500	1904	[b] 745,999	85,088
1897	44,000	1,980	1905	[c] 1,352,418	163,908
1898	250,776	13,542	1906	[d] 847,275	152,560
1899	350,000	20,000	1907	[e] 548,152	65,800
1900	908,000	48,805			

[a] Including 3,000 pounds of zircon, valued at $570.
[b] Including the small production of zircon, gadolinite, and columbite.
[c] Including a small quantity of zircon and columbite.
[d] Including 1,100 pounds zircon, valued at $248.
[e] Including 204 pounds of zircon, valued at $46.

The production in 1906 was given for sand carrying only 80 per cent monazite. Estimating the quantity of the production on a 90 per cent basis for comparison with 1907, there were 752,155 pounds produced in 1906, with a value of $152,312. In 1907, as compared with 1906, there was a decrease of 204,207 pounds in quantity and of $86,558 in value. This large decrease in production is due to several causes, among which were the small amount of mining done by some of the companies as compared with 1906, and the closing out of one company in the first half of the year 1907. The lack of activity in mining was brought about by the continued low price of thorium nitrate, with a consequent drop in the price of monazite from 18 to 12 cents per pound for refined sand. To these causes was added, in the latter part of the year, the general stringency in the money market, necessitating very conservative action by many of the companies interested.

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS AND EXPORTS.

According to the Bureau of Statistics, of the Department of Commerce and Labor, there were no imports of monazite or other thorium-bearing minerals into the United States during 1907. A considerable quantity of thorium nitrate, however, has been imported during the last six years. The quantity and value of these imports are given in the following table:

Imports, in pounds, of thorium nitrate into United States, 1902–1907.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	42,815	$131,350	1905	52,378	$269,504
1903	64,520	232,155	1906	40,000	139,929
1904	58,655	249,904	1907	51,441	152,666

The imports of thorium nitrate in 1907 were greater than in 1906 by 11,351 pounds in quantity and $12,737 in value. This increase is not so large as might have been expected in view of the decreased production of monazite in the United States.

As in previous years, a portion of the monazite produced in this country was exported to Germany and England for manufacture.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

BÖHM, C. RICHARD. Monazite sand: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 81, May 5, 1906, p. 842.

COOMARASWAMY, A. K. Minerals containing rare elements, and associated minerals: Ceylon Administration Rpts., 1904, pt. 4, pp. E6 to E9.

——— and Parsons, James. Thorianite, thorite, and monazite: Ceylon Administration Rpts., 1905, pt. 4, pp. E6 to E8. See also same report for 1906, pt. 4, pp. E3–E4.

DANA, J. D. System of Mineralogy, 6th edition. Monazite, pp. 749–752; thorite, pp. 488–490; zircon, pp. 482–488.

Franklin Institute. Committee on Science and Arts. Report on Welsbach light: Jour. Frank. Inst., vol. 150, December, 1900, pp. 406–415.

GRATON, L. C. Gold and tin deposits of the Southern Appalachians: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 293, 1906, pp. 116–118.

MINER, H. S. Monazite sand: Nat. Gas Jour., September, 1907; from The Welsbach Bulletin.

Mining Reporter. The industrial position of thorium: Issue for February 22, 1906.

Mining and Scientific Press. Thorium: Issue for March 3, 1906.

NITZE, HENRY B. C. Monazite and monazite deposits in North Carolina: North Carolina Geol. Survey, Bull. No. 9, 1895. Gives good bibliography.

PRATT, JOSEPH HYDE. Monazite: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1901 to 1905, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1902 to 1906.

SLOAN, EARLE. Catalogue of mineral localities of South Carolina: South Carolina Geol. Survey, ser. 4, Bull. 2, 1908.

STERRETT, D. B. Monazite: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1906, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1907, pp. 1195–1209.

——— Monazite deposits of the Carolinas: Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 340, 1908.

TEST, C. D. The occurrence, production, and commercial value of monazite: Bull. Colorado School of Mines, vol. 4, No. 2, January, 1908.

Digitized by Google

PRECIOUS STONES.

By DOUGLAS B. STERRETT.

INTRODUCTION.

Interest in the mining in the United States of the more valuable of the precious stones, as the diamond, ruby, emerald, and sapphire, was keen during 1907. The announcement of the discovery and the statement of the incidents associated with the discovery of diamonds in Arkansas were made during the year by Messrs. Kunz and Washington. Development work on this diamond deposit was carried on and is still in progress. The ruby deposits of Cowee Valley, Macon County, N. C., were still further tested, and promising ruby in matrix specimens was reported as found. Prospecting for emerald at the emerald hiddenite mine in Alexander County, N. C., resulted in the discovery of promising gems, and it is expected that the locality will be developed on a larger scale in the near future. The output of sapphire in Montana, of both the rich blue and the varicolored gems, was very large. The blue sapphire is found in the matrix in a dike; the varicolored sapphire is found in placer deposits. At one locality the latter variety was mined with a dredge along with gold.

Several new localities and varieties of gems have been reported during the year. Among the new discoveries are deposits of topaz near Streeter, Mason County, Tex., and of beryl, tourmaline, garnet, and rose-quartz in Colorado. Among the new varieties of gems are benitoite, blue chrysoprase, serpentine cat's-eye, blue and green gold quartz, and smithsonite. Benitoite is a sapphire-blue colored stone found in San Benito County, Cal. Blue chrysoprase is copper-stained chalcedony, and has been found at Globe, Ariz. Serpentine cat's-eye has been found in Tulare County, Cal. It is gray to green serpentine with a silky luster, and gives a marked cat's-eye effect when cut "en cabochon." A new variety of gold quartz consists of native gold liberally sprinkled through copper-stained vein quartz. The new smithsonite is a translucent, apple-green variety found in large quantities in the Kelly mine, New Mexico. The color is similar to that of chrysoprase, though the gem is much softer.

Old gems appearing under new names are amatrice (utahlite matrix) and azurmalachite. Amatrice is the green, blue-green, and bluish variscite or utahlite cut with its associated matrix. The latter varies from white to gray, yellow, red, purplish, and brown in color, and the various combinations obtained in cut gems are quite pleasing. Azurmalachite is the name applied by Dr. G. F. Kunz to the copper carbonate gems from the copper mines of Arizona, and, as the name indicates, is a combination of azurite and malachite.

Digitized by Google

The precious-stones industry was in a flourishing condition during the first part of 1907. During the last half of the year, however, there was some depression in mining and the sale of gems. The native mining part of the industry was not so heavily affected as the part dependent on imported material.

AGATE, MOSS AGATE, ETC.

Agate or chalcedony "clams" were reported from South Bend, Wash., by the Haberl Lapidary and Jewelry Company. Whether these are petrifactions or mammillary deposits the writer is not certain. They are said to contain globules of water. Several thousand pounds of moss agate were reported by Mr. W. C. Hart from the Hartville mining district of Wyoming. Dr. George E. Ladd reports the occurrence of agate and other chalcedony minerals in southeast Missouri. They occur abundantly in the residual soil over limestone formations, and some handsome specimens are found.

Mr. A. E. Heighway mentions the occurrence of agate, apparently of suitable quality and in sufficient quantity to be of commercial value, at two localities in the province of Santiago, Cuba. One of these is about 7 miles south of Bayamo; the other is about 2 miles southeast of Jibacoa, a town about 16 miles southeast of Manzanillo.

Comparatively few agate and chalcedony gems are cut or polished in the United States, the bulk of these minerals being cut at Oberstein, Idar, and other towns in Germany. The agate-cutting industry in Oberstein dates back to the fifteenth century, from which time it flourished until the close of the eighteenth century. With the exhaustion of the native deposits of agate, a decline followed until 1830, when new supplies were obtained from Brazil, and from that time until the present the industry has flourished, though scarcely any native agate is now used.

AMAZON STONE.

The production of amazon stone came principally from Colorado, with a small quantity from Pennsylvania. In Colorado part of the output was obtained from the vicinity of Pikes Peak and part from Florissant, also in Teller County. Mr. J. D. Endicott reports the discovery in Custer County, Colo., of a new deposit of amazon stone, which has not yet been opened.

AMBER.

BURMA.

The production of amber from the Myitkyina district of Burma in 1906 was 217 hundredweight, valued at £709,[a] as against 126 hundredweight, valued at £945, in 1905. According to Consul-General W. H. Michael, of Calcutta,[b] the Burmese amber is in good demand. Its rich color, hardness, and the high polish it takes render it suitable for making into beads for rosaries and necklaces. Mining for amber by the Burmese is done in a crude way, and generally after the harvest work is completed. The men dig down, near places where amber has been found, sometimes to a depth of 45 feet; and then if no amber is found, a new trial is made elsewhere.

[a] Rec. Geol. Survey India, vol. 36, pt. 2, 1907. [b] Daily Cons. Repts., July 26, 1907.

Digitized by Google

GERMANY.

A large block of golden yellow amber, about 5 inches long, 4 inches wide, and 3 inches high, weighing 33 ounces, is reported to have been found on the beach at Thiessow, Pomerania.[a] It is said to be free from cracks or flaws.

AMETHYST.

There was a small production of amethyst in 1907 from scattered localities. The largest output came from Nelson County, Va., with smaller quantities from Amherst County in the same State, Iredell and Macon counties, N. C., Rabun County, Ga., Fremont County, Colo., and Maine.

In Macon County, N. C., amethyst has been found at various places in the region of Tessentee Creek, near Scaly Mountain, and to the south of Highlands. In Rabun County, Ga., a few miles to the south of the last-named localities, amethyst has been found at several places within 2 or 3 miles of Clayton and from 12 to 15 miles to the east. The amethyst of this region occurs in veins cutting granite gneiss and mica gneiss. The veins in which the amethyst occurs are generally irregularly filled, well-defined fissures cutting the inclosing rocks at variable angles, though generally with a high dip. Some of these veins have been traced several hundred feet. Deep-colored amethyst crystals are found in pockets in these veins, often associated with pale amethystine and colorless quartz crystals. The spaces between the crystals are commonly filled with red clay or other earthy material. The pockets range from a fraction of an inch to 15 or 18 inches in thickness, and may extend several feet along the vein. The crystals range in size from a small fraction of an inch to 3 and 4 inches across. In some of the crystals the purple color of amethyst is entirely lacking or present only in pale shades. In others the rich purple of Siberian amethyst is present. The color is generally most intense near the points of the crystals and often occurs in planes parallel to the crystal faces. This renders only portions of the crystals suitable for cutting, although much amethyst and quartz suitable for specimens only is obtained.

The production of amethyst from Colorado was reported from a new deposit discovered by Mr. J. D. Endicott, of Canon City. This deposit is near Parkdale, about 13 miles west of Canon City. Mr. Endicott describes the vein as 30 inches wide, striking northwest, with a nearly vertical dip, through decomposed granite. The crystals of amethyst and amethystine quartz range in size up to 2 inches thick and 3 inches long.

AZURMALACHITE.

The name azurmalachite has been applied by Dr. George F. Kunz to the gems cut from blue azurite combined with green malachite.[b] This form of gem is found in the copper mines of Bisbee and other districts in Arizona. The combination of minerals occurs in a variety of different forms, as concentric layers in stalactites, and as globular and botryoidal masses, etc. Various effects result from cutting in different directions through the masses, and attractive

[a] Manuf. Jeweler, April 2, 1908.

[b] Eng. and Min. Jour., August 17, 1907.

Digitized by Google

cuff buttons, scarf pins, hat pins, and other stones for less expensive jewelry are thereby obtained. Some of this gem was found at Yerrington, Nev., during 1907.

BENITOITE.

Benitoite is a new gem mineral from California from the Mount Diablo range near the San Benito-Fresno county line. The gem has a blue color and was first mistaken for sapphire when discovered early in 1906 by Messrs. Hawkins and Sanders. The following notes are taken from a description of the physical and chemical properties of the stone by Messrs. George D. Louderback and Walter C. Blasdale,[a] and from a description of the geological occurrence by Ralph Arnold.[b]

Benitoite is regarded as an acid titano-silicate of barium with the formula $BaTiSi_3O_9$. It fuses quietly to a transparent glass at about 3, the fusing point of almandine garnet. Though practically insoluble in hydrochloric acid, it is readily attacked by hydrofluoric acid and dissolves in fused sodium carbonate. Its hardness is above 6, probably between 6¼ and 6½, and its specific gravity is 3.64–3.65. Benitoite crystallizes in the hexagonal system, trigonal division. The common forms observed are the basal plane, positive and negative trigonal pyramids, and corresponding prisms. The common habit is pyramidal, though occasionally the base is well developed and the crystal tabular. No tendency toward a prismatic habit was observed. The refractive index is a little above sapphire, or about 1.77 for the ordinary ray and 1.80 for the extraordinary ray. The double refraction is therefore strong. The color of benitoite varies from deep blue with a violet tint to pure blue of a lighter shade; small crystals are sometimes perfectly colorless. The color is not affected when the mineral is raised to a red heat.

The features of benitoite as a gem are its brilliancy, attractive colors, and strong dichroism, and its hardness is nearly equal to that of peridot or kunzite. The depth of color varies in different portions of many of the crystals, while the strong dichroism causes a variation of color depending on the direction the crystal is viewed. Light transmitted perpendicularly to the base is practically colorless, while that parallel to the base, or perpendicular to the principal axis, is blue. To secure the best effect, then, the gem should be cut with the table parallel to the principal axis and not to the base, which is contrary to the rule for sapphire.

Benitoite occurs in veins and pockets or geodes in a lens of basic schist inclosed in one of the largest serpentine areas of the Coast Range of California. The mineral is associated with natrolite and a black or brownish-black mineral, thought to be a new species and called carlosite. The lens of schist inclosing the benitoite veins is about 150 feet wide and at least 1,200 feet long, and cuts through a low serpentine hill with a strike of about N. 70° W. and a dip of 70° to 80° NE. The schist varies in color from dark greenish on the southwest border to bluish in the immediate vicinity of the gem-bearing veins near the middle of the mass. The bluish portion is an altered phase, and is often largely replaced by natrolite in contact with the veins. The altered portions of the schist are full of cracks

[a] Bull. Dept. Geol. Univ California, vol. 5, No. 9, July, 1907, pp. 149–153.
[b] Science, February 21, 1908, pp. 312–314.

Digitized by Google

and cavities varying in size up to 2 or 3 inches in width and roughly parallel to the planes of schistosity. The cavities are generally filled with natrolite, with or without benitoite or carlosite, or both. Natrolite is not always accompanied by benitoite, though benitoite has not been observed without natrolite. The associations of the minerals indicate that the crystallization of the benitoite and carlosite was previous to the complete deposition of the natrolite.

Development work consists of a tunnel 50 feet long and several open cuts, the largest of which is 10 feet deep, 4 feet wide, and 14 feet long, following the strike of the schist. The gems are removed by pounding up the richer portions of the matrix and picking out the crystals or fragments remaining, or large crystals are chiseled out at the expense of the smaller ones. Since benitoite is rather brittle, a large percentage is lost in this operation.

As reported to the Survey, the production in 1907 amounted to about 15 pounds of rough benitoite, a large part of which was not suitable for cutting. Up to January 1, 1908, 350 carats of gems had been cut from this material.

BERYL.

The production of beryl gems, as aquamarine, blue beryl, golden beryl, rose or pink beryl, and white beryl, was chiefly from California, North Carolina, Colorado, and Maine, with small amounts from New Hampshire, Pennsylvania, and Connecticut.

CALIFORNIA.

The California output came from near Ramona, Mesa Grande, and Pala in San Diego County, and Riverside, Riverside County. Descriptions of some of the localities in San Diego County are given under the notes on the gem minerals of southern California (pp. 43–48). Mr. C. O. Johnson describes[a] the occurrence of new deposits of beryl about 2 miles east of Riverside at the base of the Box Springs Mountains. The beryls are of a good aquamarine color, some approaching the emerald in depth of color. The best material was found on the land of F. D. Mears in a pegmatite formation cutting diorite or gabbro. Dark-green colored mica is also found with the beryl, but not lepidolite, as generally occurs in the gem-bearing pegmatites of southern California. About 20 pounds of rough material, part suitable for cutting, was obtained before development work was stopped through financial troubles.

COLORADO.

Beryl from Colorado was reported as aquamarine, chiefly from the gem mines in Royal Gorge and Mount Antero, Chaffee County, by C. A. Beghtol & Co. Mr. J. D. Endicott reports the discovery of four deposits of aquamarine-colored beryl, some suitable for cutting, associated with rose quartz, about 6 miles north of Texas Creek, Fremont County.

IDAHO.

Mr. Ernest Schernikow, of New York, reports the finding of two good blue beryl crystals near Lewiston, Idaho. These crystals were obtained from an Indian squaw who would not reveal their source.

[a] Personal letter, dated April 24, 1908.

Digitized by Google

NORTH CAROLINA.

Regular mining for aquamarine and the beryl gems was carried on in North Carolina during 1907 at Hiddenite. Scattered lots were brought in by mica miners and prospectors in other parts of the mountain country, chiefly in Mitchell and Yancey counties, though some were obtained in Iredell County and at Barretts Mountain, Alexander County.

The hiddenite and emerald mine, one-half mile west of Hiddenite, Alexander County, was reopened and worked during part of the year by Mr. Cary Wright for the American Gem Mining Syndicate. At the same time Mr. Wright opened a new prospect called the Ellis emerald mine, one-fourth mile east of Hiddenite. The work was stopped in September, 1907, pending the installation of a power plant for larger operations. Aquamarine and beautiful specimen beryl, emerald, and hiddenite were obtained in promising quantities. Mr. Wright mentions one beautiful specimen of beryl, 2 inches long by 1½ inches in diameter, weighing over 750 carats, from the emerald-hiddenite mine. It was translucent with prism faces highly polished. Many aquamarine crystals of from 10 to 20 carats were found in the same mine. Several fine crystals of aquamarine were found at the Ellis mine, two of which were embedded in transparent quartz crystals, making splendid cabinet specimens. Emeralds of fine color were obtained from both mines. At the Ellis mine one dark-green emerald weighing 276 carats was found. About 200 carats of hiddenite were obtained from the emerald-hiddenite mine. One crystal, weighing about 10 carats, was one-half colorless and the other half a deep emerald green. Jet black tourmaline crystals associated with feldspar; clear, colorless, smoky, and rutilated quartz crystals; rutile crystals, etc., were also found associated with the beryls.

At the emerald-hiddenite mine there are a large number of veins generally striking north of east with high dips to the north. For a distance of over 50 yards both to the north and to the south of the main workings a number of pits and several shafts have been made on different veins. In all of the veins opened quartz crystals were found, some very clear and beautiful, with well-developed crystal form. Some of these openings yielded beryl or hiddenite, occasionally of gem quality.

The old workings at the emerald-hiddenite mine were made chiefly between 1880 and 1885, and consisted of a large open cut, with two shafts near the western end, besides numerous smaller test pits in the vicinity of the open cut. The open cut is situated near the top of a low ridge and is probably 150 feet long, 20 to 40 feet wide, and 15 to 20 feet deep. A haulway had been cut to the same level at the east end to the dump. The new work in 1907 consisted of an open pit, some 12 feet wide and 18 feet long, near the eastern end of the old cut and at the north side of the haulway. Two well-defined veins were found in this cut, and also two less promising ones. These veins were nearly parallel, and the strike measured on the best one was N. 70° E., dip about 85° N. Several good, though small, pockets were found in this cut.

The country rock in the region around the emerald-hiddenite mine and the Ellis emerald mine is chiefly biotite gneiss, garnetiferous in places, which has been much compressed and folded, probably while

Digitized by Google

in a plastic condition. Veinlets of quartz in the original rock have been folded and crumpled during this compression into forms resembling folded ribbon. The country rock in the neighborhood of the veins has been highly silicified by the addition of much quartz. This quartz along with other minerals, as muscovite, rutile, pyrite, etc., has replaced the biotite and feldspars and other minerals of the country rock. This replacement was later than the compression of the rock and about contemporaneous with the deposition of the vein matter. These phases are beautifully illustrated in hand specimens which show typical biotite gneiss with folded quartz veins, several feet from a vein, and in similar rock, highly silicified, with a portion of the vein-filling adhering. In the latter specimen the vein filling a fissure is glassy quartz with calcite, rutile, and pyrite inclusions. The wall next to the vein consists largely of granular quartz and an emerald-green (chrome) muscovite, with a little rutile and pyrite. At about 1 inch from the vein the replacement of the country rock is not so complete, and biotite becomes gradually prominent in the rock. At 2 inches from the vein the rock is nearly black biotite gneiss, rich in quartz. A folded quartz veinlet cuts the gneiss to the vein wall. It is more prominent in the black gneiss than in the highly replaced gneiss, though it can readily be traced through the latter, since the quartz of which it is composed was not so easily replaced as certain constituents of the gneiss. Some of the rock cut by the veins contains much chlorite and has a yellowish-green color.

The material filling the gem-bearing veins consists of quartz, calcite, dolomite, muscovite, rutile, black tourmaline, aquamarine and emerald beryl, hiddenite, pyrite, chalcopyrite, and monazite. All of the veins in the neighborhood do not contain all of these minerals, but each of the numerous veins exposed in the workings contain some or all of them. In the cavities all of these minerals occur in crystals; in solid-vein matter certain ones only have crystal form. The calcite was introduced after the other minerals had been deposited, in many places filling up previously existing cavities. Crystals of the other minerals are embedded in solid calcite veins, and calcite has been deposited between broken fragments of beryl and other crystals. Rutile suitable for cutting is plentiful in brilliant crystals, some long and slender, others short and thick. The crystals are commonly twinned, several crystals often joined or crossing each other at angles of 60°, forming beautiful cabinet specimens of rosettes or reticulated masses of needles. The gem minerals—emerald, aqamarine, and hiddenite—occur in distinct crystals in the veins, and when lining the walls of cavities and of good color they make a beautiful contrast with the associated gangue minerals.

The vein at the Ellis emerald mine is pegmatite, with cavities and pockets included in it. The pegmatite strikes N. 50° E., with a high northerly to vertical dip. There are stringers or arms of pegmatite along the walls, and at one place the pegmatite is composed along one side largely of small mica blocks. The country rock is biotite gneiss, small dikes of quartz diorite being included. The latter weathers out in rounded bowlders or "nigger heads," which are scattered over the surface near the mine. The quartz in portions of the pegmatite is a fairly dark rose color. So far, however, none suitable for gem purposes has been found.

Digitized by Google

CALIFORNITE.

Californite is a compact variety of vesuvianite with color and texture so like jade that it was at first mistaken for that mineral. It is found in Siskiyou County, Cal., on the south fork of Indian Creek, 12 miles from Happy Camp, and has been described by Dr. George F. Kunz.[a] Two other localities are known where californite has been found in Tulare County, Cal. One of these was described in this report for 1906. During 1907 there was a considerable production of californite by the Himalaya Mining Company from its mine in Siskiyou County.

CAT'S-EYE OR TIGER-EYE.

CALIFORNIA.

New variety.—A specimen was received at the Survey from Mrs. Gertrude S. McMullen, of the Southwest Turquoise Company of Los Angeles, Cal., which seems to be a new species of cat's-eye or tiger-eye. The mineral is a compact variety of serpentine, sufficiently fibrous to have a silky luster, though not readily separated into fibers like asbestos. The hardness is about 4.5. The color is opaque gray with the grain and dark green across it. A cabochon stone cut with the grain gives an excellent play of light across the rounded surface as the stone is rocked. The bar of light reflected from the middle of the stone is greenish gray, while the color on the sides at the ends of the fibers is dark green. The beauty of the gem is somewhat marred in some specimens at least by frequent irregularly shaped bars and tubes of yellowish mineral, apparently also serpentine, running for some distance through the massive material and parallel to its fibers. If the mineral is found without these yellow markings, as it doubtless will be, very attractive stones for scarf pins, pendants, etc., could be cut from it. This mineral is found in Tulare County, associated with asbestos and other serpentine. It might appropriately be called California cat's-eye or tiger-eye, if no other name has been given to it.

CHRYSOPRASE AND BLUE CHRYSOPRASE.

CALIFORNIA.

There was a large production of chrysoprase from the mine of the Himalaya Mining Company, in Tulare County, Cal. Some of this material is of beautiful color and is suitable for high-grade jewelry. It is used also for handsome ornamental effects, as in mosaics, etc.

ARIZONA.

Specimens of blue and bluish-green copper-stained chalcedony were received from Mr. H. P. Wightman, of Globe, Ariz. The mineral occurs in small stringers in the Keystone copper mine in that district. The copper ore at this mine is said to be principally chrysocolla or silicate ore. The chalcedony varies in color from bright to pale blue, bluish green, and nearly apple green, and is more or less translucent. In some pieces the color occurs in curved layers and varies in intensity,

[a] Jewelers' materials and ornamental stones of California: California State Min. Bur. Bull. 37, 1905, pp. 93–95.

Digitized by Google

thus bringing out the mammillary structure of chalcedony in peculiar wavy markings. In other pieces the color approaches that of chrysoprase, or resembles that seen in certain artificially colored chalcedony. Mr. Wightman reports a sale of probably 200 pounds of selected mineral during 1907 by the miners in Globe. After cutting, this blue chrysoprase brings locally from $3 to $10 a piece for the best grades.

DIAMOND.

UNITED STATES.

Arkansas.—The work of testing the Arkansas diamond deposit continues quietly. A brief report on the locality was prepared by Philip F. Schneider[a] for the Arkansas Bureau of Mines.

The latest authoritative information on the Arkansas diamond deposit has been given by Messrs. Kunz and Washington in a paper before the February meeting, 1908, of the American Institute of Mining Engineers in New York. The general geology of the area and the petrography and weathering of the peridotite are described as they were in a paper by the same authors incorporated in this report for 1906. In tests made with a diamond drill the peridotite was proven to depths of 80, 186, and 205 feet. The green and yellow grounds underlying the layer of black, sticky "gumbo" soil were found to extend down 40 feet in places and are estimated to average 20 feet in depth over the area. The outcrop of the peridotite is estimated to cover about 40 acres, though it may be found larger after further exploration.

General conditions concerning future work are briefly discussed. Water supply, timber, and coal are available, and labor and transportation facilities can probably be satisfactorily arranged. Some 140 diamonds have been found, with an aggregate weight of about 200 carats. The largest stone weighs less than 6½ carats, though the average size compares favorably with the general run of most of the South African diamonds. There is a large proportion of white stones, many of which are free from flaws and are very brilliant. Some of the yellow diamonds are also of exceptional quality and color. The genuineness of the occurrence of the diamonds in their matrix is reiterated, and the occurrence of one stone embedded in the green ground at a depth of 15 feet is cited to strengthen the conclusion. The quantity of green ground that can be readily washed is large. Portions of the peridotite on the borders of the outcrop are in such hard masses as to indicate that it will not readily decompose. The sludge and cores from the diamond drill tests, however, show a badly altered rock at depth at many places, and suggest that much of the peridotite from depth will readily disintegrate on exposure to the weather. Some fresh hard peridotite will be encountered, as in the South African mines, and will probably have to be treated with a certain amount of crushing. Warning is given against the unscrupulous who will probably claim to have located new peridotite areas "on the same lead" or "an extension" of the present one. It is pointed out that since this peridotite has the form of a pipe its outcrop will be limited to one place. Even should new areas of this rock be located, and should their nature be proven by an examination of a petrographer,

[a] Schneider, Philip F., A preliminary report on the Arkansas diamond field: Arkansas Bur. Mines, Manufactures and Agriculture.

Digitized by Google

it will still be necessary to prove the presence of diamonds and in paying quantities. Peridotite rocks are not uncommon, though few are known to be diamond bearing.

California.—Frequent reports have appeared in the newspapers concerning the prospecting for diamonds near Oroville by Mr. M. J. Cooney. It appears that washing machinery and more land are to be purchased and extensive prospecting is to be carried on. Besides the occurrence of a rock claimed to be identical in appearance with the kimberlite of South Africa, reports state that diamonds have been found associated with that rock. Authentic finds of diamonds in this section of Butte County are recorded,[a] especially at Cherokee above Oroville. These diamonds have come from alluvial deposits, however, and were generally found in washing for gold. Up to the present time no authenticated discovery of diamond in its original matrix in California is recorded. During the early part of 1907, specimens of serpentinized rock called "kimberlite" from the supposed diamond pipe were kindly sent to the Survey by Mr. Cooney. These specimens were discussed in this report for 1906. Upon careful examination and comparison with typical kimberlite from South Africa, it became evident that the Oroville rock was quite different from true kimberlite.

Kentucky.—Newspaper reports have appeared telling of the discovery of diamonds in Kentucky during 1907, though no authenticated finds are recorded.

According to the report of Mr. H. A. Millar, secretary of the Kentucky Diamond Mining and Developing Company, the complete diamond washing plant installed by that company on Creech's Creek in Elliott County was operated during the latter part of the summer and in the early fall. Overburden was removed from three portions of the kimberlite rock outcrop, and some of the yellow ground was washed. Delays were caused by the breaking of the gearing, and operations were finally closed for the winter on the 22d of October, when the water supply for washing was exhausted. Though a total of 2,825 loads of 18 cubic feet were washed without finding diamonds, operations were to be resumed in the spring of 1908.

SOUTH AFRICA.

Griqualand West.—According to the nineteenth annual report of the De Beers Consolidated Mines,[b] the number of loads of "blue" raised and washed and the quantity and value of diamonds obtained again showed large increases. The total production of blue ground at all the mines—De Beers, Kimberly, Wesselton, Bultfontein, and Dutoitspan—was 9,010,686 loads, as against 8,144,979 loads in 1906, and the total quantity washed was 6,626,291 loads, as against 5,625,592 loads in 1906. This leaves a remainder of 9,391,603 loads on the floors, as against 6,769,126 in 1906, an increase of 2,622,477 loads. The number of carats of diamonds won from all the mines and from the tailings and débris was 2,619,872, as against 2,213,991 carats in 1906. The increase in the number of diamonds won came from the Wesselton, Bultfontein, and Dutoitspan mines, and from the increased quantity of tailings washed. The average yield per

[a] Turner, H. W., Diamonds in California: Am. Geol., vol. 23, 1899, pp. 182-191.
[b] Nineteenth Ann. Rept. De Beers Consolidated Mines for year ending June 30, 1907.

Digitized by Google

load was slightly less in 1907 than in 1906 for all of the mines except the Wesselton, which showed an increase. The average yield of all of the mines in 1907 was 0.3125 carats per load, as against 0.3250 carats in 1906. The average value per carat was greater in the Bultfontein, De Beers, and Kimberly mines, and less in the Wesselton and Dutoitspan. In the Wesselton mine alone was the average value per load greater in 1907 than in 1906. The total quantity of "blue" in sight above the lowest levels of the mines and on the floors was 57,409,013 loads, as against 64,315,580 loads in 1906. The deepest workings were in the Kimberly mine, where the main shaft was down 2,599 feet; the hoisting was done from the 2,520-foot level. At the De Beers mine hoisting was done from the 2,040-foot level, though the deepest shaft was 2,466 feet. Hoisting from the other three mines was all done from a depth of less than 1,000 feet.

The sale of diamonds realized £6,452,597, as against £5,607,718 in 1906. The net profits were £2,607,240. Dividends amounting to £2,550,000, or £750,000 more than in 1906, were distributed, and a balance of £932,624 was brought forward. The buying syndicate took diamonds valued at about £1,000,000 more than the minimum limit contracted. Up to November of 1907, however, only the minimum limit called for by the contract had been bought. Finding that there was to be no relief from the heavy income tax, amounting to nearly £100,000 annually, imposed by the British Government, the De Beers Company voted to transfer from London to South Africa its office controlling operations at the mines. The London tax would have been an especially heavy burden, since the company will probably have a 10 per cent tax on profits to pay to the Cape government also.

Transvaal.—The production of diamonds in Transvaal [a] during the fiscal year 1907 amounted to 1,545,336 carats, valued at £2,203,511, an increase of 786,930 carats and of £1,235,282 over 1906. The production was chiefly from six volcanic pipe mines, the alluvial diggings at Christiana contributing only 2,562 carats, valued at £13,579. The Premier mine was the principal producer, having perfected its mine equipment. Several million loads of ore can be handled a year at this mine, and a regular and adequate water supply and a satisfactory method of disposing of tailings and slums have been provided.

Orange River Colony.[b]—The production of diamonds in the Orange River Colony during the fiscal year ending June 30, 1907, is given by Mr. Burnet Adams as 398,703 carats, valued at £1,221,202, as compared with a value of £902,727 in 1906. The increase comes chiefly from the two new mines—the Roberts-Victor and the Voorspoed. Other mines producing were the Jagersfontein, Koffyfontein, Lace, Monastery, and the alluvial diggings. The yield of the alluvial diggings was 7,103 carats, valued at £36,895, while the matrix mines produced 391,600 carats, valued at £1,185,308. The price per carat of the alluvial diamonds is about 43 per cent higher than of those from the pipe mines. The production for the calendar year 1907 is given for the Roberts-Victor mine [c] as 123,427 carats, an average of 0.536 carat per load, and for the Voorspoed as 40,653 carats, an average of 0.21 carats per load.

[a] Ann. Rept. Govt. Min. Eng., Transvaal, 1907.
[b] Mines Dept. Orange River Colony, Fourth Ann. Rept., 1907, Bloemfontein.
[c] Mining Jour., London, February 1, 1908

Digitized by Google

Vaal River diamonds.—The terraces and river gravels along the Vaal River from Bloemhof, in Transvaal, to its junction with the Orange River in Griqualand West, a distance of about 200 miles, have been worked for diamonds.[a] The deposits vary from a few inches to 40 or 50 feet in thickness, and in some cases extend 3 or 4 miles laterally from the river. The gravels consist of a large number of greenstone bowlders filled in with sand and pebbles, and resting on a flow of amygdaloidal greenstone. The pebbles are chiefly siliceous, as jasper, chalcedony, agate, etc., and with them are associated pebbles of greenstone, ironstone, ilmenite, garnet, topaz, and diamond. There has been more than one period of sedimentation, and the gravels of the most recent period have a matrix of stiff siliceous clay. The diamonds have been found almost everywhere through the gravel deposits, there being no reliable geological indications as to their occurrence. The placer diamonds, taken collectively, are probably the finest stones obtainable in South Africa. They occur more commonly in dodecahedral crystals and are singularly free from flaws. Stones with a yellowish tint are predominant, though all colors are found. The value is estimated at about £6 per carat for all diamonds sold to buyers along the river.

SOUTH AMERICA.

Brazil.—The diamond and carbon mining industry of Brazil is increasing. Consul-General George E. Anderson, of Rio de Janeiro, reports that dredges[b] have been installed along the Jequitinhonha River, in the State of Minas Geraes, and that large amounts of American capital are being invested in the Diamantina country. The work on the mines in the latter region has necessitated the building of a highway from the end of the railroad at Curalinho. This work is under the direction of an American engineer and will be carried out by American methods. Heretofore the shipments of Brazilian diamonds have been to Europe, though it is likely a number of them will be made to this country direct, now that American capital is so heavily interested.

It is difficult to obtain information on the production of Brazilian diamonds, since large quantities were smuggled out of the country to avoid the payment of the 5 per cent export tax. Consul-General Anderson, in the report quoted above, gives the value of diamonds registered for export during 1906 as $310,000. This is said to include the carbons or black diamonds from Bahia. That the official export figures do not adequately represent value of the production is shown by the figures given in a report by former Vice-Consul J. P. W. Rowe,[c] of Bahia, in which it is estimated the annual exports from that State amount to over $4,000,000. The State government of Bahia found that it failed to receive the proper revenue due from the 7 per cent export tax, and accordingly abolished the export-tax law in favor of another. Each merchant or dealer shipping diamonds or carbons was to be charged an amount calculated to bring the revenue up to what it should have been under the 7 per cent export-tax law. The new law was met by the combining of many dealers and their shipping as one firm.

[a] Park, Mungo, Vaal River, South Africa, diamond fields: Mining Science, March 19, 1908.
[b] U. S. Daily Cons. Repts., January 20, 1908.
[c] U. S. Daily Cons. Repts., January 7, 1908.

Digitized by Google

British Guiana.—The output of diamonds in British Guiana is chiefly in small sizes. The government report for the year ending June 30, 1907, shows a production[a] of 65,903 stones, weighing 4,718 carats. The change from the preceding year was not large, though in 1904–5 the output was 175,400 diamonds, weighing 10,619 carats. An idea of the value of British Guiana diamonds may be gained from the exports between January 1 and September 18, 1907,[b] which are placed at 1,564 carats, valued at $12,370.

INDIA.

The production of diamonds in India[c] is given for 1906 as 305.9 carats, valued at £5,160, as against 172.4 carats (valued at £2,474) in 1905. The increased production came chiefly from Panna, where the value of output was £4,348. The remainder of the production came from the states of Charkhari and Ajaigarh.

NEW SOUTH WALES.[d]

The total production of diamonds in New South Wales between the years 1867 and 1906 is given as 157,137 carats, valued at £104,089. The largest productions recorded were in the years 1899 and 1904, being 25,874 carats valued at £10,350, and 14,296 carats valued at £11,620, respectively. The production for 1906 was considerably smaller and amounted to 2,827 carats valued at £2,120.

DIAMOND INDUSTRY.

The consumption of diamonds in the United States is ordinarily large and amounts to over one-half of the world's production. With the immense falling off in purchases of diamonds in the United States caused by the financial depression in 1907 and reduced sales in other countries, the diamond industry has had to face a serious situation. The decreased demand for diamonds has affected all branches of the industry. Large numbers of cutters, not only in the United States but also abroad, have been without employment for several months. Several diamond mining companies have been forced to close their mines or limit their output. At one time it was rumored that the price of diamonds would fall when the agreement of the De Beers and Premier diamond mining companies with the diamond buying syndicate expired in the latter part of March, 1908. The reduction of price by one large company would have precipitated a war of low prices with the other, and this would have ruined those dealers with large stocks of high-priced diamonds on hand. The six months' agreement made in 1907, by which the diamond buying syndicate was to purchase the output of the Premier mine at a certain value proportional to that paid for the De Beers output, was not renewed after expiration in March, 1908. Frequent assurances, however, have been given to diamond dealers and merchants by both the De Beers and Premier mining companies and the diamond buying syndicate, that the price of diamonds will be maintained under all circumstances.

---

[a] Mining World, April 18, 1908.
[b] Mining Jour., London, October 12, 1907.
[c] Rec. Geol Survey India, vol. 36, pt. 2, 1907.
[d] Ann. Rept. Dept. Mines, New South Wales, 1906, p. 82.

Digitized by Google

Cullinan diamond.—The great Cullinan diamond was presented to King Edward of England on his birthday, by the people of Transvaal as a demonstration of loyalty and high regard. This diamond is now being cut to be placed among the crown jewels of England. In the rough the Cullinan diamond weighed nearly 3,025 carats, or about 1.37 pounds avoirdupois, and was found in the Premier mine, Transvaal, in January, 1905. The cutting and polishing of this huge diamond is being carried on by the firm of Joseph Asscher & Co., in Amsterdam, and will probably not be completed before the end of 1908. According to Mr. Louis Asscher,[a] of the Asscher firm, the cleaving of the diamond was very successfully accomplished by Joseph Asscher, who split it through a defective spot, part of which was left in each portion of the diamond. The diamond was cleft by making an incision half an inch deep with a sharp diamond point in the proper place and then striking a specially designed knife blade placed in the incision a heavy blow with a piece of steel. Apparatus specially designed for polishing the diamond has been constructed as a dop 6 inches across and weighing about 20 pounds, which is raised mechanically from the polishing disk. The latter is about 16½ inches across and makes 2,400 revolutions per minute. Diamond dust mixed with oil will be used in large quantities in polishing the stone. The larger portion will probably be cut into a drop-shaped stone weighing between 500 and 600 carats when completed. The other portion will be cut into smaller stones, one of which, even then, will be one of the large diamonds of the world. Extreme precaution is taken to guard the diamond at all times, both by the use of numerous watchmen and by combinations of safes.

Hope blue diamond.—The famous "Hope" blue diamond has been sold by Joseph Frankel's Sons of New York. The buyer is Señor S. I. Habid,[b] a Spanish collector in Paris, and the price was about $400,000. The "Hope" diamond is a beautiful blue, very brilliant stone weighing 44½ carats, believed to be a part of the wonderful blue diamond, weighing 112 carats, brought from India by Tavernier in 1642 and sold to Louis XIV. A century later this diamond was cut into a triangular shaped stone weighing about 67 carats. In 1792 it was stolen, and no trace was ever discovered. In 1830 three blue diamonds, of the same color and quality as the Tavernier stone appeared on the market. The aggregate weight of these three diamonds was less than that of the stolen French jewel by an amount which would naturally be lost in cutting. The largest stone was purchased by Henry Thomas Hope, from whom it was named. After Mr. Hope's death the diamond was purchased from the heirs by Joseph Frankel.

Metric carat.—The weight of the carat used in different parts of the world is quite variable, ranging from 188.5 milligrams in Boulogne to 213.3 in Turin and to 254.6 in Arabia.[c] The weights most used, however, fall between 205 and 207 milligrams. The advantages to be gained by the use of a standard carat for all countries bearing a simple relation to other standard weights can readily be seen. The metric carat, of 200 milligrams, answers this purpose well and is not greatly

[a] Jewelers' Circ. Weekly, May 20, 1908.
[b] Manuf. Jeweler, May 21, 1908.
[c] Valentine, E. J., The carat weight: Mining Science, April 30, 1908.

Digitized by Google

different from the carat used by several countries. With the acceptance by the international committee of weights and measures and the sexennial conference of the metric convention,[a] the metric carat is a legal weight in all countries using the metric system of weights and measures.

Artificial diamonds.—Much interest has been manifested in the case of Sir Julius Wernher, of the De Beers Company, against a French engineer, Henri Lemoine, who claimed to manufacture diamonds by a secret process. In 1904 Lemoine succeeded in interesting Sir Julius in his process, and when its genuineness was apparently established a contract was drawn up. Under the conditions of this contract Lemoine was to receive a large sum of money for his invention, which was to remain secret until his death, and all diamonds made were to be turned over to Sir Julius. A description of the process of manufacture was placed in a sealed envelope and deposited in the Union of London and Smith's Bank, where it was to remain until Lemoine's death and then to become the property of Sir Julius. It is said that over $300,000 were advanced to Lemoine for a factory and apparatus, and for this sum, or part of it, Sir Julius brought suit, since he no longer had faith in Lemoine's process. During the trial Lemoine asked for an opportunity to give a demonstration, and during April, 1908, was released on bail for this purpose. After making elaborate preparations he not only failed to produce artificial diamonds but forfeited his bail and fled. The sealed envelope was opened and was found to contain a jumble of recipes of no value.

EMERALD.

NORTH CAROLINA.

Emerald was obtained from three places in North Carolina during 1907. The greater part came from the emerald-hiddenite mine and the Ellis emerald mine, already described under beryl. Of the remainder, part was found at a prospect belonging to Mr. W. H. Warren, 1 mile north of Hiddenite, and part consisted of emerald matrix from Mitchell County probably mined some years ago and recently cut.

COLOMBIA.

A few notes on the famous emerald mines of Muzo, Colombia, are given in a letter from Bogota, based on the report of the German minister to his government, in the New York Herald.[b] The mines are now leased to a Colombian syndicate for a period of five years, under rigid government supervision. The Government expects to work the mines on its own account when the present lease expires. The mines are on the side of a steep mountain about 350 feet above the mining village. Formerly the Spaniards worked them for emeralds by driving adits into the hillsides; now they are operated by open cut work with terraces. The rock is broken into smaller and smaller fragments by peons, who pick the gems out from washing troughs.

[a] Comptes rendus des séances de la quatrième conférence générale des poids et mesures, Paris 1907, p. 60.
[b] Jewelers' Circ. Weekly, November 13, 1907.

Digitized by Google

A plentiful supply of water is obtained from the mountains for washing purposes, and the débris is washed down to the Rio Minero. Over 100 persons are employed at wages of about 25 cents a day with food, shelter, and medical attendance free. The workmen are protected from the sun by canvas awnings and palm leaf shelters. Even then the temperature in the pit reaches 115° to 120°, and the air is excessively humid. The peons are carefully watched, and every stone is turned over to inspectors as soon as it is found. The latter clean the gems and report to the government officials. At least $1,000,000 worth of emeralds were mined and sold during 1906.

GARNET.

Several varieties of gem garnets were produced during 1907, and from several States. The most important were the hyacinth garnets, spessartite, and essonite, which were obtained chiefly from California, though Mr. Don Maguire, of Ogden, reported a large production of rough spessartite from San Juan County, Utah. Much of the hyacinth came from the foothills in the desert near Dos Cabezas Springs, San Diego County, Cal., where the San Diego Gem Company owns ten claims. The remainder came from the gem mines near Ramona and Mesa Grande, Cal.

Mr. W. P. Dorsey sent in specimens of hyacinth garnets found by him near Silver City, N. Mex. They were small, clear, trapezohedral crystals with a rich yellowish-red to brown color. The crystals varied from pin-head size to 3 or 4 millimeters in diameter, and will furnish beautiful gems if larger ones are found. The garnet crystals were associated with quartz crystals in the specimens, both appearing to line cavities in a feldspathic rock impregnated with garnet and quartz.

A quantity of pyrope garnets were collected from the Indian reservations in northeastern Arizona and northwestern New Mexico. Mr. J. L. Hubbell, of Ganado, Ariz., mentions a locality about 75 miles west of north of Ganado where garnet is found abundantly over a stretch of country about 10 miles long. The garnets are picked up from the surface of the ground by the Indians. They occur in a sandy soil and are uncovered by the action of the wind.

Mr. Samuel Scott, of Custer, S. Dak., reports the occurrence of beautiful red garnets 4 miles west of Custer in Elephant Gulch. These garnets were obtained while mining for placer gold, and the flawless ones were sold as gems at from 10 cents to $5 each.

The majority of the garnets are found in well-developed dodecahedral crystals with smooth faces. Small garnets, the size of a grain of wheat, are abundant, but stones suitable for cutting into large gems are rare. Some of the smaller garnets are saved by the miners and sold in small vials to tourists.

Mr. J. D. Endicott reports the discovery of a band of mica schist carrying almandine garnets, near Canon City. Some of these garnets are as much as 1½ to 3½ inches in diameter. They have a rich red color, and some have portions that are clear and free from flaws. About 10 pounds of stones fit for cutting into small gems were obtained at this locality during 1907.

Digitized by Google

GOLD QUARTZ.

A new variety of gold quartz from the Quartet mine, Searchlight, Nev., has been cut into small articles, such as watch charms, etc., by Mr. William Petry, of Los Angeles, Cal. A small specimen, kindly sent to the Survey by Mr. Petry, contained much bright yellow free gold in irregularly shaped particles and flakes in and between the grains of granular quartz. Most of the quartz appears bright green from the presence of films and small masses of malachite between the grains. The specimen also contained patches of purplish stains which could not be identified. The combination of colors makes an attractive small ornament, though the presence of malachite with quartz may give trouble in producing a high polish.

JADE.

BURMA.

The production of jade (jadeite) in the Myitkyina district of Upper Burma during 1906 amounted to 2,214½ hundred weight.[a] This was less than in 1905, owing to scarcity of labor. The exports of jade, through Rangoon, however, were greater and amounted to 2,566 hundredweight, valued at £64,433, in 1906, as against 2,342 hundredweight, valued at £43,474, in 1905. In 1905 there was a further export of 343 hundredweight, valued at £2,000, overland to China.

JASPER.

There was a production of jasper in Colorado and southern California during 1907. Mrs. Gertrude S. McMullen, of the Southwest Turquoise Company, of Los Angeles, mentions a vein of jasper in San Bernardino County, Cal, from which a specimen was sent to the Survey. This deposit is owned by the Cracker Jack Bonanza Gold Mining Company. The jasper has a dark-red brown or liver color, and is mottled with many small gray streaks. The mottled effect is due to a former brecciation of the jasper, with a subsequent cementation by chalcedony. Some of this jasper has been polished by the Southwest Turquoise Company, and furnishes handsome small ornamental objects, though the color is rather dark and of course the mineral is expensive to polish since it is so hard.

Good jasper is known to occur in the eastern part of San Diego County, Cal., and from this region jasper was obtained during 1907. The Native Gem Mining Company reports that abundant material can be obtained from its mine. Mr. John F. Schwartz, of San Diego, describes some of the jasper from Dulzura, San Diego County, as very handsome; but he makes the same statement as do others who have handled the California jasper, that it is so hard to cut as to render it doubtful whether the deposits will be worked commercially.

Mr. Louis J. Deacon describes the occurrence of smooth, waterworn pebbles of brick-red, brown, and yellow jasper, associated with quartz pebbles and occasional jet black flinty quartz, on the Delaware Bay beach at Cape May, N. J. The occurrence is similar to that of the "pebble beach" of Redondo, Cal. Both at Redondo and at

[a] Rec. Geol. Survey India, vol. 36, pt. 2, 1907.

Digitized by Google

Cape May visitors spend much time searching for pebbles suitable for cutting or for specimens. Mr. A. C. Keck describes the occurrence of very fine red and green jasper pebbles with chalcedony and other gems at Redondo. The chalcedony is cut and sold as moonstone, and the jasper as bloodstone and sardonyx.

OPAL.

UNITED STATES.

A small quantity of opal was reported from Oregon, California, Colorado, and North Carolina. That from Oregon was probably from the deposit in the eastern part of the State, a few miles below the town of Durkee, described by Dr. Kunz[a] as occurring in cavities in rhyolite tuff. The opal from California came from the deposits in San Bernardino County, about 20 miles northwest of Barstow. Small pieces of precious opal and handsome specimen and ornamental material have been found here. Some of the latter variety obtained by Mr. C. O. Johnson is described[b] as dark red jasper streaked with semi-opal. Mr. J. D. Endicott reports the discovery of lechosos or milky opal in the water-worn gravels in the foot-hills south of Canon City, Colo. Opal in North Carolina was limited to one specimen of lechosos or milky opal found in the southern part of Iredell County by Mr. J. T. Cashion.

NEW SOUTH WALES.

The production of opal in New South Wales is still largely from the White Cliffs division.[c] New grounds have been opened in the neighborhood of White Cliffs and near Bunker, or Gemville. The ranges along the White Cliffs are still unprospected, though it is thought they contain rich deposits of opal. There was an increase in production from Wallangulla and Lightning Ridge, in Walgett division. The production of opal from 1890 to 1906 is given as £989,099. The largest productions were £135,000 in 1899 and £140,000 in 1902. The production for 1906 amounted to £56,000, of which about £50,000 came from White Cliffs.

HUNGARY.

The opal mines of upper Hungary were advertised in 1907 for lease for a period of ten years[d] or longer, or to be sold by the Government. At the same time about 30,000 carats of polished precious opal deposited with the exchequer was to be put up for sale.

PERIDOT.

Peridot was produced in 1907 in the northeastern part of Arizona and the northwestern part of New Mexico. The output came, as usual, chiefly from the Indian reservations, where the stones were gathered by the Indians and traded at different points. Mr. J. L. Hubbell reports a quantity of peridot gathered from the surface on the Ziltsusayan Butte, about 20 miles northeast of Ganado, Ariz.

---

[a] Mineral Resources U. S. for 1905, U. S. Geol. Survey, 1906, p. 1247.
[b] San Diego News, January 23, 1908.
[c] Ann. Rept. Dept. of Mines, New South Wales, 1906, p. 53.
[d] Mining World, May 18, 1907.

Digitized by Google

PETRIFIED WOOD.

Petrified wood occurs at a number of localities in the Western States. Mr. W. C. Hart reports the sale of some 5,000 pounds during 1907, obtained from El Paso County, Colo. Mr. Samuel Scott reports that agatized and jasperized wood is plentiful in the Dakota sandstone formation around the Black Hills. This material is not used at the present time. The beautiful petrified wood from the petrified forests of Arizona, near Adamana, is carried off in some quantity each year as specimens and souvenirs by tourists. The specimens taken are generally limited to a few pounds in weight, and some of them are later polished for ornamental purposes.

PHENACITE.

A small quantity of phenacite was reported from Bald Face Mountain, Stoneham, Maine, by Messrs. Bickford Brothers, of Norway, Maine, and by Mr. Leon Allen. Part of this was gem material and part specimen material consisting of crystals attached to quartz crystals.

QUARTZ.

The quartz produced, including rock crystal, smoky, citrine, rutilated, and tourmalinated quartz, came from California, Colorado, North Carolina, Maine, Pennsylvania, and Connecticut. In the first four States mentioned the quartz came from mines or regions around mines noted for their beautiful gems, as tourmaline, beryl, emerald, kunzite, and hiddenite. A small quantity of rutilated quartz was obtained from the mines near Hiddenite, Alexander County, N. C., and in the adjoining county of Iredell. Of much interest is the polishing of a large crystal sphere by the Catalina Novelty Company, of Avalon, Cal. This sphere is reported to be six inches in diameter and quite perfect.[a] According to a press report,[b] it is 19 inches in circumference and weighs 11 pounds. The crystal from which it was cut was found in Riverside County, Cal. The value of the sphere is placed at $3,300.

Mr. Louis J. Deacon mentions the occurrence of clear, pellucid quartz pebbles, called "Cape May diamonds," on the Delaware Bay beach at Cape May, N. J. These pebbles are gathered by visitors, who have them cut as souvenirs.

Consul-General G. E. Anderson, of Rio de Janeiro, states that the foreign demand for large-size quartz crystals for optical work is quite variable.[c] The value of the exports of such crystals from Brazil amounted to $16,103 in 1904, $18,132 in 1905, and $10,553 in 1906. The fluctuations are due in part to variations in supply. The best crystals come from a belt extending from the central portion of São Paulo through Goyay and the western portion of the State of Minas. The price given as the average for the exports during 1906 was 42 cents per kilogram.

ROSE QUARTZ.

There was a large production of rose quartz, amounting to 51,300 pounds, from South Dakota and Colorado. The largest production was from South Dakota, from the Red Rose vein, 7 miles southeast of Custer. The whole output was not sold during 1907, however.

[a] Personal letter. [b] Jewelers' Circ. Weekly, December 25, 1907. [c] Daily Cons. Repts., August 22, 1907.

Digitized by Google

Mr. Samuel Scott reports rose quartz in a number of localities in Custer and Pennington counties, S. Dak., though the deposits are not worked. Mr. J. D. Endicott reports the discovery of a ledge of unusually dark-colored transparent rose quartz 6 miles north of Texas Creek, Fremont County, Colo. The ledge is said to outcrop prominently on a mountain side for a length of 125 feet through a height of 30 feet. It occurs in the midst of pegmatite. This deposit is being operated by C. A. Beghtol & Co., and it is expected will yield much fine material. Mr. Frank H. Jackson, of Los Angeles, reports the occurrence of a vein of fine rose quartz in Hemet Valley, 20 miles southeast of Hemet, Riverside County, Cal. The vein is said to be from 6 inches to 3 feet thick, and the material could be obtained by the ton. Rose quartz occurs in numerous pegmatite bodies associated with the gem minerals of southern California.

RUBY.

NORTH CAROLINA.

Interest in the ruby deposits along Caler Fork of Cowee Valley, Macon County, N. C., has been revived through operations of the United States Ruby Mining Company. This company has undertaken to develop the ruby in the matrix lead previously located at "In Situ Hill" in the valley, and expects to wash the ruby-bearing gravels left unworked during former mining operations. For a distance of over 2 miles rubies have been found in the creek gravels, much of which has been worked. The gem-bearing gravels lie both above and below the company's headquarters at the mouth of Dalton Branch. Good rubies have been found in the creek gravels about a mile above the mouth of Dalton Branch as far as "In Situ Hill." This hill is merely the end of a ridge or spur which extends from the mountains on the south side of the valley down close to the creek.

In the report of Mr. C. Barrington Brown, in 1896, to the American Prospecting and Mining Company on the ruby mine of Cowee Valley, the rubies are described as generally of good color, many resembling the true pigeon-blood ruby of Burma. Some of them have bluish borders, which give them a magenta tint. Pratt and Lewis[a] state that some large gems—3 or 4 carats in weight—of good color and transparency and free from inclusions, have been found. Though found in less quantity, the color and quality of these stones equal the Burma rubies. Some of the Cowee Valley rubies contain inclusions of rutile, ilmenite, garnet, etc., or are silky or badly flawed. Much pink and red corundum, some of it approaching the ruby in color and quality, is associated with the ruby. The concentrates obtained in washing for ruby contain red, pink, bluish, gray, and yellowish corundum, ilmenite, rutile, cyanite, red and pink or rhodolite garnet, small zircon crystals, quartz, feldspar, etc. In the New York office of the United States Ruby Mining Company an admirable display of ruby and ruby corundum, as well as specimens of ruby matrix material, has been arranged by Mr. Alfred H. Smith.

During 1907, Mr. N. E. Isbell, of the United States Ruby Mining Company, constructed a new ditch to carry the creek from above "In Situ Hill" along the opposite hillside, where it could be tapped for

[a] Pratt, J. H., and Lewis, V. L., Corundum and the peridotites of western North Carolina: Geol. Survey North Carolina, vol. 1, 1905, pp. 180-186.

Digitized by Google

pressure for hydraulic purposes. This ditch was extended to a point opposite the mouth of Dalton Branch, where a fall of nearly 100 feet could be obtained to hydraulic the bottom lands below. Another reason for the construction of the ditch was the hope that by turning the creek from its bed close to "In Situ Hill" the flow of water in the shaft on the ruby matrix would be diminished and the surrounding mud become harder. A 20-horsepower engine with a rotary centrifugal pump and bucket elevator were installed to assist in sinking the shaft and driving a crosscut from the bottom through the soft ground.

The matrix in which the ruby corundum occurs, and in which genuine rubies are said to have been found, consists of hornblende gneiss and pegmatite in hornblende gneiss. The pegmatite occurs in small streaks and lens-shaped pockets from an inch or two to a foot thick, roughly conformable with the bedding of the inclosing hornblende gneiss. Both the pegmatite and the hornblende gneiss are very badly decomposed at the surface. The feldspar of the pegmatite has largely passed into kaolin, while the hornblende gneiss has altered to the yellowish brown earth characteristic of the saprolite of that rock, with hydromica and black spots where small garnets have rotted away throughout. That this weathering extends to a depth of over 30 feet is shown by the material removed from a shaft of that depth. The strike of the country rock at "In Situ Hill" is north of east, with a high dip to the southeast. A dike of hard unaltered hornblende eclogite outcrops in the bottom of the valley, a few feet north of the ruby matrix, and can be traced to the east and west some distance. The hornblende gneiss saprolite contains parallel streaks of mica-gneiss saprolite included in it.

In some of the pockets of decomposed pegmatite translucent pink to lilac colored corundum is very abundant, both in fairly large well-formed crystals and in small fragments. Red and ruby colored corundum is less plentiful, and but few crystals of gem quality have been found in the pegmatite bodies so far. Portions of the hornblende saprolite inclosing the pegmatite carry small translucent corundum crystals and fragments, some of rich red color in small pockets of soft white material. These were probably small masses of pegmatite which have decomposed, though they might possibly represent the decomposition products of former corundum crystals. From the few specimens of matrix seen by the writer, it appeared that the corundum associated with larger bodies of pegmatite is inclined to be of a lighter color—pink or lilac—than the richer red stones in the hornblende rock alone, or where pegmatite is less prominent.

INDIA.

Burma.—The production of ruby, sapphire, and spinel by the Burma Ruby Mines Company during the year ended with February 28, 1907,[a] amounted to 326,855 carats, valued at £95,540, as compared with £88,340 in 1906. Of the total value of the output, ruby amounted to £93,023, sapphire to £1,132, and spinel to £1,385. The net profits of the company amounted to £15,160 after deducting a tax of £6,819 paid to the government of India.[b] During the year, 1,890,944 trucks of ruby earth were washed, at a cost of 7.7 pence per truck, as compared with 1,773,129 trucks at 8.1 pence in 1906.

[a] Rec. Geol. Survey India, vol. 36, pt. 2, 1907. [b] Jewelers' Circ. Weekly, September 25, 1907.

Digitized by Google

SAPPHIRE.

MONTANA.

There was much activity in sapphire mining in Montana during 1907, with a consequent large production, both of the yogo-blue sapphires and of the varicolored sapphires found in other parts of the State. Two large companies operated mines containing blue sapphire in its original matrix, and two other large companies and smaller or individual producers worked auriferous placer deposits containing varicolored sapphires. The blue sapphire in matrix was worked in the Judith River region, in Fergus County, at points about 11 and 13 miles west-southwest of Utica, by the New Mine Sapphire Syndicate and the American Sapphire Company. Placer deposits of varicolored sapphires were operated on the head of Dry Cottonwood Creek, Deerlodge County, by the Variegated Sapphire Company, and along the West Fork of Rock Creek, in Granite County, by the American Gem Mining Syndicate. A little mining was done and a few finds reported from the auriferous sapphire deposits along the Missouri River, below Helena, once so extensively worked.

Yogo blue sapphires.—The blue sapphires of Fergus County, often called "Yogo sapphires," occur in a dike of basic igneous rock [a] cutting nearly perpendicularly across the bedded limestone country rock. The dike crosses the canyon of Yogo Creek (the north fork of Judith River) and the rolling country sloping eastward from the crest of Yogo Canyon to the bottom lands of Judith River, a distance of nearly 4 miles. The limestone country rock belongs to the Madison limestone formation of Carboniferous age, as mapped by W. H. Weed.[b] This formation is over 1,000 feet thick, and consists of thinly bedded strata of light-grayish limestone which dip rather gently to the east. There are a few minor folds in the limestone, some of which can be seen in the walls of Yogo Canyon near the mine of the American Sapphire Company. The sapphire-bearing dike is slightly sinuous and has a strike a little north of east with a nearly vertical dip. In the canyon, however, it seems to split up into two or more parts (one of which pinches out in the limestone) or to be intersected by another dike. The thickness of the main dike throughout its known length varies from 2 to over 14 feet.

The rock of the sapphire-bearing dike has been described by Prof. L. V. Pirsson. When fresh and unaltered it has a dark-gray color with a greenish or bluish cast. The principal constituents are biotite mica and pyroxene, of the diopside variety, with minute and large inclusions of calcite, quartz, pyroxene, and pyrite. Some of the biotite occurs in phenocrysts of 2 or 3 mm. diameter, though the greater part is in small shining flakes, thickly scattered through the rock. The glistening scales of biotite and some of the inclusions are the principal constituents that can be recognized in hand specimens. The inclusions of calcite and quartz are surrounded by reaction rims of pale and sometimes bright emerald green pyroxene. This pyroxene sometimes occurs scattered through the smaller inclusions, or even constitutes the mass of them. The dike rock contains numerous seams and veinlets of calcite and quartz as well as large inclusions

[a] Somewhat fully described by Weed and Pirsson: Twentieth Ann. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, pt. 3 1898–99, pp. 454–459 and 552–557.
[b] Geologic Atlas U. S., folio 56 [Little Belt Mountains], U. S. Geol. Survey, 1899.

Digitized by Google

of limestone. Pyrite in crystals and agglomerations of crystals is scattered through the rock. This pyrite, along with some pseudomorphous limonite, is separated from the rock along with the sapphires and constitutes the greater part of the concentrates obtained in washing for the latter. In thin section under the microscope the biotite is strongly pleochroic, varying from almost colorless to a strong clear brown color. It occurs abundantly in ragged shreds through the rock, rarely with crystal form, and contains small apatite crystals. The pyroxene is pale greenish to colorless and belongs to the variety diopside. It contains numerous inclusions which may originally have been glass. No feldspars have been observed in the rock, though a kaolin-like substance in the interstices may represent a decomposed mineral, as leucite or analcite, especially since the rock resembles a known basic analcite basalt.

The sapphires are scattered through the lamprophyre, none having been observed associated with the limestone inclusions. One sapphire crystal was seen embedded in a mass of heavily pyritized lamprophyre. It is thought the sapphires formed by the crystallization of an excess of alumina dissolved in the lamprophyre magma. The source of this alumina is supposed to be in the shales of the several thousand feet of older formations, underlying the thousand feet of Madison limestone through which the dike cuts. During the intrusion through the shales fragments were torn off and floated up with the magma, by which they were eventually dissolved. When the magma began to solidify the excess of alumina separated out in the form of sapphire. The sapphires crystallized out before the magma completely solidified, for some of them were badly etched and corroded by a partial reabsorption by the magma after formation. Included fragments of limestone taken in at higher levels were acted on to varying degrees by the magma. Smaller masses were metamorphosed to crystallized calcite, and nearly all were surrounded by diopside rims formed by the reaction on the magma.

The sapphires range in size from minute crystals up to 4 or 5 carats. Rarely crystals of 8 or 10 carats are found, the majority, however, weighing under 3 carats. A large quantity of small sapphire, classed as "culls," is obtained. This material is in great demand for watch jewels, for which, through the flattened form of many of the crystals, it is especially suitable. The color of the Yogo sapphire ranges from a light blue to the rich characteristic "cornflower" blue of the oriental sapphire. They make a beautiful gem and are highly prized for their color and brilliancy. Probably over 90 per cent of the sapphire is of good blue color and gem quality, the remainder being grayish or of poor color. Occasional purplish-colored gems are found. The Yogo sapphires occur in rough crystals whose common forms are the base and a rare rhombohedral face $x(3032)$.[a] The basal planes are roughly striated parallel to their intersection with the rhombohedron faces. A repeated development of the base and rhombohedron is not uncommon. The basal planes are badly etched on some crystals, the etched figures generally showing a rhombohedral symmetry and several being sometimes grown together.

New Mine Sapphire Syndicate.—The writer wishes to acknowledge the courtesy shown and the assistance rendered him by Mr. C. T.

[a] Pratt, J H., Crystallography of the Montana sapphires: Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 4, 1897, pp. 24–28.

Digitized by Google

Gadsden, superintendent, at the time of his visit to the mine of the New Mine Sapphire Syndicate. The earlier mining operations of the New Mine Sapphire Syndicate consisted chiefly of open cuts, of which probably nearly a mile were made along the outcrop of the sapphire-bearing dike. These cuts were from 10 to 60 feet deep, in one place the dike material being removed to a depth of 90 feet. The walls of the cuts were held apart by stulls as needed. At present the sapphire ore is all obtained from underground workings. The latter consist of a shaft 100 feet deep with drifts in each direction from the bottom. The shaft is located in a smaller coulee or valley crossing the dike. The west drift is about 2,000 feet long and nearly 200 feet below the surface of the hill on the west of the coulee, while the levels above and one of the stopes reach nearly to the bottom of the 90-foot open cut in this hill. The east drift was carried nearly 800 feet, with stopes above at varying intervals. At one place in this drift the dike has been stoped out to the surface. The nature of the dike as exposed in these workings is variable in both richness and size. Nearly barren places occur in the dike where the latter seems to be choked with limestone, between the fragments of which there is but little dike material. The barren places commonly occur where the dike pinches down to smaller dimensions, which changes in size were doubtless caused by the jamming of limestone fragments included in the magma in the narrower parts of the fissure at the time of intrusion. In places the walls of the dike are rough where the edges of the limestone strata were broken during the fissuring and fragments were torn off by the intrusion of the dike. Jagged furrows or elbows in the limestone walls show where such fragments were torn off. In some places a single flat bedding plane of the limestone or steps, including several beds, form the bottom of these furrows, which are somewhat wedge-shaped toward the top.

Contrary to reports circulated during 1906 that the work of this company was hindered by the difficulty of disposing of the waste and slums from the sapphire washing, a larger supply of ore was mined and treated during 1907 than ever before. Instead of containing chemicals injurious to vegetation, as claimed by some of the ranchers along the river below the mine, the slums have been shown actually to improve, for raising crops, the lands on which they are turned. Analysis of the slum is also reported to show the presence of nitrates and phosphates, which are helpful to any crop growth. To test this, Mr. C. T. Gadsden, superintendent of the mine, turned the water carrying the slums over portions of the ranch land owned by the company. Oats, alfalfa, and vegetables were successfully grown, both where the slums were turned over crops already planted and where the vegetables were planted directly in thick deposits of slum. In each case vegetation was most luxuriant where the slum was thickest. The coarser sands from the sapphire washings were removed by a sand trap from the sluice ditches, where the grade was low, to keep the latter from clogging up. This was accomplished automatically by a simple device operated by an undershot water-wheel in the sluice.

In some respects the method of separating the sapphires from their matrix is similar to that of separating diamonds from the "blue earth" of South Africa. Near the surface and to a depth of 20 feet and more, the dike rock was decomposed by weathering to a yellowish

Digitized by Google

clay, from which the sapphires were readily washed. As the work was carried deeper, the dike rock was less altered and hard, so that it has been found necessary to disintegrate it in some way before washing. This is accomplished by exposing piles of ore to the weather with occasional wettings. The action of moisture and air, aided by the frequent freezings and thawings of the winter climate, soon starts the slacking and disintegration of the lumps of "blue," as the ore is called. The disintegration is carried out on inclined floors or settling grounds, where the ore is deposited after removal from the mine. After an exposure of several months, a large stream of water is turned on the piles of "blue," which are forked over at the same time. The disintegrated surfaces of the lumps are washed off and down through a sluice along with other loose disintegrated material. This leaves the "blue" in apparently hard fresh lumps, which, however, soon begin to disintegrate and crumble again. The material in the sluice is carried over a set of riffles to a settling dam, where the lump material brought down undergoes further disintegration. From the first settling dam the "blue" is washed down over riffles to a second, for final disintegration.

The sluices are made of board and have iron-plate bottoms. Iron riffles are placed at the proper places in the sluice to catch the sapphires, and clean-ups are made four or more times in twenty-four hours. The concentrates are separated in a rocker sieve into three sizes, and each grade is panned down closer over a wooden tank. The oversize left on a screen of §-inch mesh is carefully examined for large sapphires before discarding. The contents of the tank in which the panning is done receive further treatment on screens of two different meshes from those first used. Sapphires are picked up by hand from the coarse sizes of concentrates before shipping. The small sizes containing the culls for watch jewels are shipped in the rough. All the sapphires go to the company's office in London for cutting and marketing.

American Sapphire Company.—Through the courtesy of Messrs. John T. Morrow and C. H. Burr, consulting and attendant engineers for the American Sapphire Company, the writer was shown through the plant of that company and was assisted in the preparation of the following notes. The plant of the American Sapphire Company, operating on the same gem-bearing dike as the New Mine Sapphire Syndicate, is located in the canyon of Yogo Creek. The early work by former owners on this portion of the sapphire-bearing dike consisted of shafts and openings on the east side of the canyon. Some of these were near the edge of the bench land above, and others in the canyon walls. Prospects and shafts were also made across Yogo Canyon and along a tributary gulch to the west. Three different dikes are reported to have been located. One of these, in the bottom of the tributary canyon, was opened several years ago by a shaft about 100 feet deep, and good sapphire ore was found.

The mining of the dike rock by the present company is accomplished by drifts with stopes under the cliff on the east side of the canyon and a shaft at the mouth of the drift a little above the bottom of the canyon. This shaft was about 70 feet deep in September, 1907, and in pay ore. It was reported that the depth was about 100 feet early in 1908, and that the shaft was equipped with an electrical hoist capable of sinking to 1,000 feet. The level of the workings in the

Digitized by Google

canyon is about 265 feet below the mouth of the old shaft on the cliff. The main drift has been carried to the east nearly 500 feet, with many hundred feet of levels and stopes above. The dike is somewhat irregular in shape and contains alternate rich and barren portions. The latter seem to be due, in places, to abundant inclusions of limestone, while in other places the dike pinches around projecting portions of the limestone walls. The outcrop of the dike in the foot of the canyon wall was not at first located, since it was rather indefinite and was partly covered with large blocks of talus. A crosscut tunnel was driven from the north side until the dike was located, and from this the main drift was carried eastward on the one side, and the dike traced to its outcrop in the canyon wall on the other. A large body of pay rock, apparently over 45 feet wide, was located by the crosscut and drift. Though the relation of this ore body to the dike was not definitely known at the time of the writer's visit, it seemed to cut across the regular dike with a dip of about 40° to the east. No definite hanging wall had been located, though the pay streak was about 12 feet thick from the foot wall. This body of ore had been brecciated and the broken masses squeezed into slickensided lenses.

The mine is equipped with a track running to the mill near by. The track is protected between these points by a shed, in order that severe weather may not interfere with operations. The ore is handled in steel dump cars of improved pattern.

The method of treating the sapphire ore is quite different from that used by the New Mine Sapphire Syndicate, the ore receiving special mill treatment soon after mining. It has been found that over 50 per cent of the ore removed by blasting is fine enough for milling without disintegration by weathering. The ore direct from the mine, after passing through 4-inch grizzlies, is digested with water in heavy revolving screens. The latter discharge three classes of material, the fines or slimes, which are immediately discarded, the oversize or material still in lumps, which is saved for further treatment, and the digested matter ready for sizing and concentration. The lump material is left in stock piles to weather for a period of several months, by which time it is readily digested in the revolving screens and concentrated. After sizing, the digested material is concentrated on Woodbury jigs arranged to treat three sizes, three-fourth and three-eighth inch and 6-mesh. Two jigs are run in series for safety. These jigs were handling about 75 tons in a day of seven and one-half hours at the time of the visit, though from 200 to 225 tons could be treated in twenty-four hours.

The concentrates from the jigs, in rare cases, run as high as 30 per cent sapphire, 5 to 10 per cent being more common. The concentrates containing the watch-jewel sizes, or culls, are treated on a Blake-Morscher electrostatic concentrator and their grade brought up to between 50 and 90 per cent sapphire. The final cleaning, as with the larger sizes suitable for cutting, is accomplished by hand picking. In filling hurry orders this cleaner is of value, since it enables a large quantity of sapphire to be selected much more quickly than could be done by hand alone. On the other hand, part of the sapphire goes over with the tailings, which require more labor to pick over than the original concentrates.

The operations of the American Sapphire Company have not yet reached the capacity of the plant, since much time has been con-

Digitized by Google

sumed in perfecting the method of concentration in use and in exploratory work in the mine. The production of sapphires suitable for cutting amounted to over 100,000 carats between April and December of 1907. In addition, several thousand ounces of culls for watch jewels, bearings, and instruments of precision, were obtained at the same time.

Variegated Sapphire Company.—The auriferous placer sapphire deposits on Dry Cottonwood Creek, 16 miles N. 70° E. of Anaconda, were exploited with a dredge during 1907 by the Variegated Sapphire Company under the management of Mr. William Dodd. The deposits are located at an elevation of over 6,000 feet, nearly 1,500 feet above the valley of Deerlodge River, to which Dry Cottonwood Creek is tributary. The company owns some 2 miles of gulch land with beds of gravel 40 to 100 feet wide and from 10 to 14 feet thick. The gravels in some of the gulches to the side of the company's land and in the flats below are also reported as carrying sapphires.

The country rock in the region around the mine is a quartz porphyry, in places nearly a biotite granite. This porphyry is rather fine grained and composed of quartz and feldspar phenocrysts, with biotite laths and crystals in a ground mass. The quartz occurs in clear, glassy crystals and rounded grains, some of them fractured, thickly scattered through the rock. The feldspar, chiefly a plagioclase, has largely decomposed to kaolin in the surface rock examined. This kaolinization has taken place both within the crystals, on their exterior, and in the ground mass. The biotite also seems to have been partially hydrated, and in thin section under the microscope has a low birefringence and a strong dark-green to brownish-black pleochroism.

The source of the sapphires is not known. Mr. Dodd reports their occurrence farther up the gulch than the part examined, in a rock like the porphyry described above. The gravels in the gulch consist chiefly of blocks of porphyry, some of them rounded into cobbles, others flat and slab-like with but partially rounded corners. The overburden or top of the deposit, consisting chiefly of black muck with but little gravel through it, is 3 to 4 feet thick.

The dredge used by the company is of the bucket type, and has a capacity of 750 cubic yards in twenty-four hours. It is operated by a steam engine, and has a dynamo for its electric-light equipment. The material from the dredge buckets goes to a revolving screen from which everything over 1 inch in diameter is separated and turned into the pond under water at the back of the dredge, while everything under 1 inch in diameter is run over 56 feet of riffles. The débris from the sluice and the riffles is piled on the coarse material at the back of the dredge. In this way a dam is built which retains the water in the pond on which the dredge floats. By excavating before and constructing a dam behind, the dredge will be worked up the gulch. The grade of the gulch is not light, and the flow of the creek during the summer is quite small. The dredge cuts a square face in the gravels across the gulch. The overburden is first removed for a width of 6 feet upstream, being run directly through the dredge without washing. Mercury is placed in the riffles to catch gold, and clean-ups are made weekly. The sapphire concentrates are washed from the sluices of the dredge into a bin and are later sieved and panned down.

Digitized by Google

The gold recovered from concentrates is mostly fine, though nuggets worth several dollars have been reported. It is said the value of the gold obtained is sufficient to pay operating expenses. The larger part of the sapphire, either on account of small size or poor color, is suitable for mechanical purposes only, as watch and meter bearings. Some of the sapphires are suitable in size, quality, and color for cutting as gems. The predominant colors of the Dry Cottonwood sapphires are deep and light aquamarine and pale yellowish green. Other colors are clear and smoky blue, light and dark topaz yellow, straw yellow, yellowish green like olivene, light and dark pink; some stones are nearly ruby red, lilac and pale amethystine, and some are colorless. The pleochroism of some of the sapphires is marked, the same crystal appearing greenish when viewed across the prism and blue through its length, or pale and deeper pink, as the case might be. It is not unusual to find aquamarine-colored stones with a pink spot in the center. This combination furnishes an attractive gem when cut. A feature of the deep pink colored sapphires is their rich and beautiful color under artificial light, even when not very attractive in natural light.

The sapphires occur in rough crystals, often with curved faces, as irregular rounded masses, and as waterworn pebbles. The surfaces of those which are not waterworn are very much etched and corroded. One yellowish-green sapphire crystal, weighing a little over 4½ carats, had very much the shape of a rough diamond crystal. This effect is largely due to the fact that the development of the basal and rhombohedral faces produced a form resembling an octohedron. This apparent octohedral form along with marked curvature of the faces and peculiar etching produces the effect described. The proportion of waterworn sapphires is not large, and only a few show a large amount of wear. A few red and cinnamon-red garnets, mostly small, are found in the concentrates with the sapphires.

American Gem Mining Syndicate.—The operations of the American Gem Mining Syndicate for sapphires were confined to two gulches on the north side of the West Fork of Rock Creek, in Granite County, about 15 miles southwest of Philipsburg. These gulches are nearly a mile apart and are known as Anaconda Gulch on the west and Meyer Gulch on the east. Both drain to the south, Anaconda Gulch with a rather steep grade cutting through a small stretch of flat country along part of its course. Sapphires are said to have been found in the gulches and scattered over the surface of an area of about 2 square miles in this region.

The country rock around the sapphire deposits consists of coarse and fine grain porphyry, porphyritic tuff, conglomerate, quartzite, siliceous slate, and black limestone, the geological relations of which have not been worked out. In and near Anaconda Gulch the rocks underlying parts of the sapphire deposits are conglomerate, porphyritic tuff resembling conglomerate where the inclusions are plentiful, and porphyry. The bed rock in the lower part of Meyer Gulch is a dense, siliceous slaty rock of purplish color with a little black limestone. To the west of the sapphire-bearing deposits on the flats near Anaconda Gulch is rather coarse porphyry, probably granite porphyry, and to the north is fine porphyry. Ledges of tuff or conglomerate outcrop at one place on the flats where sapphires have been

Digitized by Google

worked, and the gravels over part of the flats contain angular to subangular débris of porphyry, tuff, and conglomerate.

The porphyritic tuff is composed of feldspar and glassy quartz phenocrysts in a fine slate-gray matrix with inclusions of quartzite and other material. The inclusions observed range from an inch or two down in size, and the phenocrysts average about one-sixteenth of an inch across. The conglomerate at the sapphire deposits is composed of pebbles of quartz, red, brown, and gray sandstone and quartzite, gray and black chert, and a serpentine-like material, with a siliceous cement, the whole containing decomposed feldspar fragments throughout. The pebbles range in size from about 2 inches down. About a mile to the east of the mine is a bed of very coarse conglomerate forming cliffs 60 to 70 feet high along the north side of the West Fork. The pebbles of this conglomerate are composed of sandstone, quartzite, siliceous slate, and chert, with a compact, hard, red, jaspery matrix. These pebbles are well rounded and range in size up to 10 and 12 inches in diameter. While a number of them are very similar to those of the finer conglomerate at the sapphire mine, the frequent quartz pebbles of the latter seem to be lacking. There are pebbles and fragments of light-yellowish and greenish-gray to green serpentine-like mineral included in the coarse conglomerate to the east of and in the conglomerate and tuff at the sapphire mine. Large blocks of apparently the same material were found on the flats at the mine. The latter consisted of a fine-grained greenish-gray matrix with translucent dark-green blocks, resembling crystal fragments, included in it. Both the matrix and the inclusions were soft and like serpentine. In thin section the greenish inclusions were seen to be very fragmentary with a light, porous, kaolin-like looking material between the fragments. The latter were composed of many small, doubly refracting particles and fibers extinguishing at all angles.

The gravels in Anaconda Gulch vary from 30 to 100 feet in width and from a few inches to 8 or 10 feet in thickness. At the bends and in some of the hollows along the gulch gravel bars extend up the hillsides short distances. On portions of the flats along the gulch gravel beds occur, and good deposits of sapphire are reported to exist in channels leading to the gulch. At one place on the flats the gravels, and probably also the decayed tuff or conglomerate, have been washed for sapphires over an area of a number of feet square. The gravels in Meyer Gulch are from 30 to 40 feet wide in the lower part and from 100 to 200 feet wide farther up the gulch. In thickness they vary from a foot or two up to 8 or 10 feet, and are probably as much as 5 feet thick over a large portion of the area.

The gravels in both Anaconda and Meyer gulches are sluiced down with small hydraulics. The first part of the sluice is over bed rock and from this portion the bowlders and coarse débris are forked out. The finer material is then washed down through board sluices over cross riffles. The latter are removed and cleaned up each day. In Meyer Gulch the tailings from the riffles are carried through several hundred yards of wooden sluice to remove the waste from the gulch near the workings. This sluice has riffles with bars parallel to its length, largely to protect the boards of which it is constructed, though partly to catch sapphires that have washed over the cross

Digitized by Google

riffles. The parallel riffles are cleaned up at wide intervals of time. All of the concentrates are further cleaned on a jig operated by a small water wheel. The concentrates from the jig are oven-dried and shipped for picking. Gold is also saved from the concentrates. The tailings from the jigs contain rutile in elongated, much water-worn pebbles, scaly hematite in quartz, garnet, corundum, pyrite, manganese ore, siliceous iron pebbles, and other minerals.

The sapphires from the Rock Creek region are principally used for mechanical purposes, though some are of good color and quality and of sufficient size to be cut as gem stones. The prevailing color is some shade of green, as the yellowish and bluish green of beryl and aquamarine. Blue, yellow, purple, pink, and red sapphires are found, however. The greater part of the sapphires are shipped to Switzerland, where they are cut for use as watch jewels and for other bearings.

COLORADO.

Mr. C. A. Beghtol reports the discovery of sapphire in the matrix in Fremont County, Colo., by a prospector named Weston. The latter would not reveal the locality.

INDIA.

Kashmir.—The production of sapphire during 1906 from the Kashmir mines[a] amounted to 2,837 carats, valued at £1,327.

Burma.—In the operations of the Burma Ruby Mines Company during the year closing with February 28, 1907, sapphire valued at £1,132 was produced.[a] The quantity of sapphire produced is not given separately, but is combined with that of spinel and ruby, the total of which amounted to 326,855 carats.

CEYLON.

A blue sapphire weighing 466 carats after cutting and polishing is reported to have been found in Ceylon during 1907.[b] If the report is true, this is the largest blue sapphire on record, and if the stone is of good color and free from flaws it should be worth several thousand dollars.

AUSTRALIA.

Queensland.—The value of the sapphire production of the Anakie field during 1907 is given at about £40,100,[c] as compared with £18,000 in 1906. The miners sell their sapphires to resident dealers,[d] who in turn ship them to merchants in Europe. Probably 75 per cent of the stones go to Germany. The average price per ounce paid for sapphires during the last five years has been approximately as follows: 1903 and 1904, 15 shillings; 1905, 15 shillings to £1; 1906 and 1907, £1 4s. The sapphires are graded into three classes—first-class blue, second-class blue, and "machine stones," named in order of their value. The use made of the "machine stones" is not definitely known, though it is supposed they are applied in mechanical apparatus.

---

[a] Rec. Geol. Survey India, vol. 36, pt. 2, 1907.
[b] Manuf. Jeweler, November 7, 1907; from London Standard.
[c] Mining Jour., London, March 14, 1908.
[d] Mining Jour., London, February 22, 1908.

Digitized by Google

SMITHSONITE.

Translucent, apple-green smithsonite, not only furnishing beautiful cabinet specimens but cutting pretty gems, has been found in large masses in the Magdalena mining district, New Mexicco. This smithsonite occurs in the Kelly mine, which is being developed by the Tri-Bullion Smelting and Development Company. It was found in a zinc vein in a cavity or vug several feet wide and 25 feet long, which it lined and partly filled with odd-shaped masses. The surface of the smithsonite masses has a mammillary structure which is drusy with the edges of many small projecting crystals. The mineral assumes odd shapes and sometimes nearly a globular form. One specimen, seen in the New York office of the Tri-Bullion Company, was roughly about the size and shape of the head and bust of a man. It had a beautiful light-green color and was covered with drusy mammillary lumps an inch or two across.

This green smithsonite occurs in shells or layers, up to an inch or two in thickness, coating rough, irregular masses of typical dry bone or carbonate zinc ore. The shells of smithsonite have a columnar structure across them, with a slight radial arrangement of the columns. Ordinary smithsonite or zinc carbonate is colorless or white. This material contains variable quantities of a copper salt, which give it a beautiful green color. The copper stain is not evenly distributed through the mineral, but occurs in layers parallel with its surfaces. This smithsonite is being cut and sold as a gem in some of the Western States. It yields handsome cabochon stones similar to chrysoprase, though of course not so hard and therefore less valuable than that mineral. Mr. Hart, of Manitou, Colo., reports that the rough mineral for gem purposes brought from $2 to $5 per pound at Magdalena.

SPHALERITE.

Dr. George E. Ladd reports that sphalerite crystals from the zinc-lead mines of Missouri are used locally in jewelry without cutting. The clear, rich, resin-colored crystals make handsome stick pins. The mineral is too soft, however, for extensive use.

SPODUMENE.

KUNZITE AND HIDDENITE.

United States.—There was a large production of lilac-colored spodumene or kunzite in the southern California gem region during 1907. The output of gem spodumene amounted to about 125 pounds of selected material, part of which was pale green, colorless, and yellowish. The production came from the Pala Chief and the Caterina mines, near Pala, and the Mack mine, near Rincon, all in San Diego County.

The development for the emerald-green spodumene or hiddenite deposit in North Carolina was described under "Beryl." Further work on the lilac and pale-green spodumene deposit at Andover, Oxford County, Me., has yielded mineral of good color, though clear only in small patches. Mr. F. G. Hillman reported surprisingly beautiful gems cut from material that had been pronounced valueless by two dealers in precious stones.

Digitized by Google

Madagascar.—Mr. Albert Dabren, mining engineer of Madagascar, reports the discovery of gem kunzite and hiddenite on that island. In a personal letter to the writer, dated Tananarivo, May 1, 1908, Mr. Dabren states that the material is comparable with that of California and North Carolina in beauty.

TOPAZ.

UNITED STATES.

Topaz was produced in Utah, California, Texas, Maine, and New Hampshire during 1907. Prof. F. W. Clarke mentions an occurrence of topaz on Baldface Mountain, near North Chatham, N. H., where faintly bluish and colorless crystals, suitable both for specimen and cutting, are found. This locality is only a few miles from the Stoneham, Me., topaz locality.

Texas.—The production of topaz in Texas came from a new locality, near Streeter, Mason County, and was reported by Mr. R. L. Parker to amount to about 20 pounds. Part of this topaz was found as pebbles in the drift of a small branch and part in place in pockets embedded in yellowish clay, associated with crystals of smoky quartz, tabular feldspar, and mica. Mr. Parker describes the topaz as varying from colorless to white, bluish, greenish, and amber in color. Of three specimens sent to the Survey, one is a cleavage fragment of a waterworn crystal, colorless, and perfectly clear; another crystal is perfectly clear with a slight bluish tint; and the third, a large crystal weighing about 4½ ounces, is clear in portions, with a delicate bluish-green tint. It is probable that very beautiful material will be obtained from this locality.

Though well supplied with faces, the two crystals available for examination apparently presented no new forms. The forms determined with reasonable certainty by hand measurements were the prisms m(110), l(120), and g(130), brachy-pinacoid b(010), macrodome h(203), brachydomes f(021) and y(041), and pyramids u(111), v(121), o(221), and i(223). The character of the crystal faces varies considerably on the two crystals. Some are polished; others are clouded, etched, and striated.

California.—The production of topaz from California came from the gem mines 4 miles N. 75° E. of Ramona, San Diego County, and principally from the Little Three mine at this locality. These mines produce, besides topaz, hyacinth-colored garnet, tourmaline, quartz, and albite or clevelandite. Some of these stones yield rich gems, while others form beautiful cabinet specimens. The mines from which they are obtained are described under "Gem minerals of southern California."

TOURMALINE.

UNITED STATES.

The production of tourmaline amounted to about 2,140 pounds of rough gem crystals. California contributed the bulk of the production, and Colorado, Maine, and Connecticut made up the remainder. The greater part came from the mines of the Himalaya Mining Company, the Mesa Grande Gold and Gem Mining Company at Mesa Grande, San Diego County, and the Pala Chief mine at Pala. The mines of the Royal Gorge region, Colorado, operated by C. A. Beghtol & Co., were the next largest producers. Mr. J. D. Endicott reports

Digitized by Google

the discovery of a new tourmaline deposit in pegmatite inclosed in garnetiferous mica schist in Fremont County, Colo. A new deposit of tourmaline was reported from the Pala region, San Diego County, Cal., by Mr. John W. Reed, late in 1907. A pocket opened in this deposit contained over 150 crystals, some 2 or 3 inches in diameter and several inches long, which had a lavender color. Several tourmaline mines in California are described under the "Gem minerals of southern California."

INDIA.

The production of tourmaline from the Ruby Mines District of Burma during 1906 amounted to 193 pounds, valued at £1,001, as compared with 161 pounds, valued at £1,500 in 1905.[a] Mr. E. C. S. George, deputy commissioner of the Ruby Mines District, describes the workings for tourmaline [a] about a mile east of Maingnin. These deposits were worked by the Chinese about 150 to 200 years ago. According to local tradition they were again opened temporarily by Kachins about forty years ago. About 1885 the deposits were reopened and more systematically worked until 1895 under Pir Seinde. Since 1899 they have been worked by licenses, and during the last three years this locality has produced about £200 worth of tourmaline annually.

The tourmaline occurs in soft, decomposed, granitic veins, generally covered by a thick layer of jungle soil. Isolated crystals are sometimes found in the yellowish earth associated with the granite or the red soil capping it. The discovery of the deposits made from shafts 4 or 5 feet square with underground workings is almost entirely accidental. Some of the shafts are about 100 feet deep, which seems to be the limit of the native skill. The tourmaline is sorted into three classes: (1) Best pink rubellite; (2) darker colored crystals, lower part brown or black; (3) fragmentary crystals of any color, or imperfect small crystals. The best varieties bring from £80 to £100 per viss (3.65 pounds).

TURQUOISE.

There was a production of nearly 600 pounds of rough selected turquoise and of nearly 3,000 pounds of turquoise matrix during 1907, from Arizona, Nevada, Colorado, New Mexico, and California. The greater part of the production came from the mines near Mineral Park, Ariz. The output from Colorado came from the mines near La Jara, Conejos County, operated by the Colorado Turquoise Mining Company. This company reported development work by two tunnels 200 feet and 100 feet long, respectively, and four shafts 105 feet, 97 feet, 70 feet, and 50 feet deep, respectively. Mr. E. H. Davis, of Mesa Grande, Cal., mentions the discovery in December, 1907, of a turquoise deposit in the Colorado desert on Carrizo Creek. Turquoise seams in a dark matrix are especially suitable for cameo coverings, and some of the native material has been used with excellent results for this purpose by Messrs. F. J. Essig, of Chicago, and William Petry, of Los Angeles. This turquoise cameo stone comes from Esmeralda County, Nev., and consists of good blue turquoise in seams an eighth of an inch or more in thickness in a dark gray chalcedony matrix. The latter furnishes a good background for the turquoise carving.

[a] Rec. Geol. Survey India, vol. 36, pt. 2, 1907, p. 83

Digitized by Google

NEW MEXICO.

Turquoise is known to occur at several places in the Burro Mountains of Grant County, N. Mex. A description of one of these deposits—that of the Azure Mining Company, about 15 miles southwest of Silver City—with notes on the geology of the surrounding region, has been given by Mr. Edward R. Zalinsky.[a] The Azure mine, the American Gem and Turquoise Company mine, one-half mile southeast, and the Porterfield Turquoise Company mine, one-half mile south of the Azure mine, were briefly visited by the writer during the fall of 1907. The following description has been prepared from Mr. Zalinsky's article and the writer's notes:

During the last part of 1907 a small amount of work was done on the Azure mine, opening up the lower levels and preparing to push developments during 1908. The mine had not been operated since 1905. The American Gem and Turquoise Company mines also have been idle for the last few years. The Porterfield turquoise mine was not worked during 1907, though there was a large production from small excavations in 1906.

The country rock of the turquoise region is granite which presents various phases in texture, composition, and degree of alteration. The greater part of the granite has a porphyritic texture, which varies from coarse to very fine. Much of this granite has undergone such extensive kaolinization that it is often difficult to determine the constituent feldspathic minerals. The texture varies considerably and in some places is finer grained and more porphyritic than in others. A common variety of the granite has coarse pink feldspar phenocrysts. A thin section cut from a specimen of this granite collected at the Copper King mine, about one-third mile southwest of the head of the Azure mine, contained orthoclase, a plagioclase, quartz, biotite altering to chlorite, magnetite, and zircon. Another section cut from a specimen from near the east wall of the Azure vein contained orthoclase, a little plagioclase, probably albite, and quartz in grains and veinlets. The feldspars were partially kaolinized and the kaolin much stained with limonite. Another form of occurrence is a spotted porphyritic granite with phenocrysts of orthoclase and plagioclase 2 or 3 millimeters square. A thin section from this variety of rock at the Porterfield mine contained orthoclase and plagioclase in phenocrysts and biotite shreds scattered through a groundmass of feldspar and quartz. All of the feldspars were partially kaolinized.

Mr. Zalinsky describes the occurrence of mica-andesite porphyry stocks and andesite dikes of pre-Tertiary and Tertiary age. It was probably during the intrusion of these bodies that the rock of the region was fractured and mineralized. The turquoise deposits adjoin the copper deposits of the Burro Mountains on the northwest, and copper staining is present throughout their extent.

Azure turquoise mine.—The Azure mine has been worked on an immense scale by an open cut that is about 60 feet deep in its deepest portion, from 70 to 100 feet wide, and about 200 yards long, with adits on two levels below the open work. The vein is in a badly fractured zone and strikes about northeast with a dip of 45° to the southeast; it is about 40 feet wide, though locally over 60 feet wide. The joints produced during fracturing dip both parallel

[a] Economic Geology, July–August, 1907, pp. 464–492.

Digitized by Google

to the vein and across it to the northwest. Slickensides and evidence of movement are more pronounced on the fissures parallel to the vein, and two such prominent fractures form the walls of the vein through part of its extent at least. The country rock is porphyritic granite, badly altered through kaolinization, portions of which form the mass of the vein. A large amount of silicification has hardened the rock in many places so that it does not resemble ordinary decomposed granite. This silicification is represented by the deposition of quartz in part throughout the rock and in part in seams and veinlets cutting it at all angles.

Turquoise occurs as veins and veinlets filling the joints and fissures in the rock and as nuggets. In places these veinlets are mere films, and in others they are as much as three-fourths of an inch thick. Part of the turquoise is found in groups of small rounded masses resembling nuggets, fitted roughly together though separated from one another by kaolin or clay and enveloped in it. These groups of nuggets generally fill a flattened lenticular-shaped pocket in one of the veinlets. The best turquoise came from a portion of the vein known as the "Elizabeth pocket," which extends from the second level to the surface, a height of 40 to 60 feet, and may include a width of 40 feet and a length along the vein of 150 feet. The vein rock near this pocket is cut by an unusually large number of quartz seams and veinlets up to a half inch wide. These contain crystal-lined cavities in places, and veins of turquoise sometimes contain quartz crystals penetrating them. The quartz veinlets sometimes give place to turquoise veinlets or include patches of turquoise. Where portions of the rock are less altered and pink feldspars occur, turquoise of a bright blue color is found. Turquoise veinlets of different shades of color are found crossing each other, indicating different periods of deposition and different sources of material.

Good turquoise was found at other places in the vein than in the Elizabeth pocket. To the northeast of this pocket much of the turquoise had a greenish cast, while still farther along good blue variety was more plentiful. To the northeast of the open cut the Azure mine did not yield much turquoise of good color in a drift several hundred feet long. To the southwest of the open cut the vein is readily traced for several hundred yards up Morrills Canyon. It contains very little turquoise, however, but has been proved to carry fairly rich copper ores. Mr. William R. Wade, who has directed the openings on this vein for copper, reports that a little turquoise was found in the Copper King mine at a depth of 410 feet. In the workings at the Azure mine the best turquoise was found at depths of less than 100 feet. Pyrite or sulphides were not observed associated with the turquoise, though the wall rocks are colored red with hematite in places. Where the feldspars of the rock have been the most extensively kaolinized turquoise is found mostly in nugget form. In less altered rock hard vein turquoise is found, and both varieties are found in moderately altered rock.

Mr. Zalinsky mentions the various colors found in turquoise at the Azure mine and the associations with other minerals and matrix. Nearly all shades of blue and green occur—dark blue, sky blue, light blue, bluish green, light green, and dark green—and in some cases reddish-brown, chocolate, and violet-colored material has practically the same composition as turquoise. A combination of colors

Digitized by Google

in the same piece is not uncommon, especially in mottled matrix, as bright blue spots or lines in paler turquoise. The mineral halloysite is associated with turquoise in olive-green and grayish masses and in nugget form similar to turquoise nuggets. Halloysite is opaque to translucent and has a waxy luster. When moist and fresh from the mine the halloysite has about the consistency of candle wax. It hardens and cracks on exposure to the air, however, though it does not become so hard as turquoise. Among numerous associations the following were noted: Pale-blue vein turquoise with a network of yellowish-brown hydrous aluminum phosphate streaks; blue-white vein turquoise containing open cracks and streaks of darker material; light-blue vein turquoise containing yellow spots of phosphate, quartz grains, and darker veinlets of purple and blue parallel to the walls.

The turquoise from the Elizabeth pocket is probably the finest ever found in the world. Much of it is of a deep blue color, slightly translucent, and over 6 in hardness, so that it makes a fine wearing gem. The cut gems of good quality from the Azure mine are marked with a circle on the lower side, and such stones are guaranteed to hold their color for a number of years or to be replaced. Mr. Zalinsky states that the Azure mine has produced turquoise to the value of several million dollars since 1891.

Mr. Zalinsky suggests that the turquoise was formed in the vein where copper-bearing solutions, rising in fissures with a northwest dip, crossed phosphate-bearing solutions rising in fissures parallel to the vein with a southeast dip. In support of this theory the occurrence of such copper minerals as malachite and chrysocolla in the copper fissures above the supposed phosphate fissures is cited. It is thought the phosphoric acid of the turquoise was derived from the decomposition of apatite in the original granite and the alumina from the decomposition of the feldspar of the same rock. Where copper was supplied in excess, the turquoise runs toward green in color. The proper proportion of copper gives the best bright blue gem of greater hardness than where the copper was not present in sufficient quantity. In the latter case the turquoise is of pale color and inferior hardness, and apparently this variety grades into simple phosphate of aluminum.

American Gem and Turquoise Company mines.—The operations of the American Gem and Turquoise Company were upon the deposits in the Parker mine and near the prehistoric workings about 200 yards to the northwest. At the latter place the recent work consists of two tunnels, of about 50 and 60 feet in length, driven in from a small open work at the outcrop on a hillside. One of these tunnels running southwest followed prominent seams, which carry turquoise in places and dip about 50° to the southeast. The other tunnel cut across the direction of the prominent seams and appeared to be exploratory work. The country rock is typical quartz porphyry with prominent glassy quartz phenocrysts and badly kaolinized feldspar crystals.

Mining at the Parker mine was accomplished principally by open cuts, of which two are fairly large. The one to the north was made in a gully running east, and is nearly 100 yards long and 10 to 25 feet deep. The country rock is hard quartz porphyry like that near the prehistoric workings. A number of seams carrying turquoise cross

Digitized by Google

the open cut in a northeast direction with southeast dips. Other seams, and one especially prominent seen in the end of the cut, run nearly east and west with a high northerly to vertical dip. Turquoise occurs in films, seams, nuggets, and irregular masses in the matrix. The prominent seam mentioned was from 2 to 6 inches thick, and carried pale turquoise and matrix in masses of nearly equal thickness. Much of the turquoise in this seam is too soft and of too poor color to be of great value; part, however, would yield good matrix gems.

The openings farthest south consist of irregularly shaped open work with a small amount of tunneling. The main cut is nearly 50 feet deep on one side and probably 100 feet across. This cut is situated on the contact of the typical quartz porphyry on the northeast and the altered country granite on the southwest. The rock is jointed in different directions, some of the seams running northeasterly. The turquoise occurs in films and veinlets in many of the joints, and some of a fine bright blue color nearly a quarter of an inch thick was seen in the open cut.

Part of the turquoise from these mines is of the same high grade as much of that from the Burro Mountains. The guaranteed cut gems of this company are marked with a cross (x) on the lower side.

Porterfield Turquoise mine.—The Porterfield Turquoise mine is on the west side of St. Louis Canyon, on each side of the mouth of a small gully. The work at this mine has not been extensive and consists of several tunnels and shafts with small open cuts and prospect pits. Two of the deeper shafts are between 40 and 50 feet deep, and the longest tunnel is nearly 170 feet in length. Turquoise of the best quality was found most plentifully during 1906 in irregular open work near the bottom of the gully.

The country rock at the mine consists of different types of granite porphyry. A prominent type has large crystals or phenocrysts of red orthoclase through a quartz and biotite matrix, and approaches a granite in texture. Another type is a finer spotted porphyry, composed of orthoclase with some plagioclase and quartz phenocrysts in a groundmass of feldspar and quartz. Biotite is locally present in quantity in small six-sided crystals generally badly altered to chlorite. Another type is a quartz-feldspar granite, somewhat porphyritic, in which biotite and similar minerals are lacking. In the majority of these rocks the feldspars have been partially kaolinized, while abundant silicification has taken place. The latter is represented by much secondary quartz binding the particles of rock more closely together and in seams cutting the rock in various directions.

Turquoise has been found in prospects in a belt about 100 yards wide and over 200 yards long in a direction east of north and west of south. This area is marked by numerous joints, of which many prominent ones strike northeast, though others cut across this direction at various angles. The turquoise occurs in seams, veinlets, lenses, and groups of nodules or nuggets in lens-shaped masses. Among the minerals associated with turquoise the most common is a white, koalin-like clay which coats the nuggets and in places forms an important part of the filling of seams. Among other minerals observed associated with turquoise and in turquoise-bearing seams were hematite, quartz, limonite, hyalite opal, chalcedony, and greenish, waxy halloysite, which in places assumes the form of nuggets like turquoise. The turquoise occurs in seams running in various

Digitized by Google

directions, the larger veinlets often having stringers extending out in seams crossing them. The joints and seams in the vicinity of turquoise-bearing ground often show indications of turquoise in the form of blue, bluish-green, green, yellowish-green, and whitish coatings or stains.

Choice lots of turquoise that range from deep robin's-egg blue to blue of pale shades and that would yield one color gems of 10 to 20 carats (or even of 30 carats) are reported to have been obtained from this mine. The largest yield of turquoise of one color is in stones of 1 to 10 carats, while considerable matrix material and mottled turquoise are reported to have been found. Mottled turquoise presents a number of variations of light-blue turquoise speckled with dots of deeper blue. In one specimen seen the dark blue mottling consisted of small dendritic masses resembling the markings in moss agate. Judge M. M. Porterfield, owner of the mine, states that the deep-blue stones of finest quality when cut bring from $1 to $10 per carat for those under 10 carats in weight and $10 or more per carat for those weighing over 10 carats. The matrix stones bring from 25 cents to $1 per carat, and the mottled turquoise brings a little more than the matrix. The Porterfield turquoise when cut is marked with a cross (x) on the lower side, as are those of the American Gem and Turquoise Company. With better facilities for marketing, the production of the Porterfield mine could probably be considerably increased.

UTAHLITE AND AMATRICE OR VARISCITE MATRIX.

Amatrice is the new name given to utahlite or variscite with its associated matrix, as now mined and cut by the Occidental Gem Corporation of Salt Lake City. The word "amatrice" is a combination of the first letter of the word American and of the word matrice, and is intended to indicate that the gem is a matrix stone of distinctly American origin. During 1907 the Occidental Gem Corporation worked the deposit of utahlite in the Stansbury Mountains, Tooele County, Utah, described by Dr. George F. Kunz in this report for 1905. The company reports about 100 feet of tunnel opened and 30 feet of cuts made. The gem occurs in nodular form with a coating of chalcedony and other minerals. The production of finished gems from the rough material mined amounted to about 20,000 carats.

Amatrice is composed of variscite, wardite, and probably other allied minerals, chalcedony, and quartz. Variscite and wardite occur together and both are hydrous phosphates of aluminum with colors ranging from deep grass green to paler shades of green and slightly bluish green. Both minerals are compact and tough, the hardness varying from a little over 4 in variscite to about 5 in wardite. The matrix consists of chalcedony and quartz with other minerals, among which are yellowish gray and white phosphates, probably in part variscite or allied minerals, sometimes deposited around portions of green variscite or banded with chalcedony. In both the variscite or wardite and the adjoining matrix there is an oolitic texture with the shot-like masses recemented together with mineral of a different shade of color. Much of the chaledony is dull and chert-like, with the color varying from dark red and yellow brown to buff and gray.

The charm of amatrice is due to the wide range of colors of the several minerals composing it and the numerous combinations these colors make with one another. These combinations of color are due

Digitized by Google

to several causes, among which are the deposition of the different minerals or colors in agate-like bands either around a fragment of other mineral as a core or filling cavities however formed, and the brecciation of both the variscite and matrix with subsequent deposition of other minerals or of the same mineral with different shades of color in the cracks and seams. Among the odd combinations of color may be mentioned light-green with deep-green "cobweb" or "turtle-back" mottling, with or without other colored matrix; dark brown or yellow matrix in seams and irregular masses with light or dark green background, or vice versa; yellow, gray, and white matrix inclosing or inclosed in green of varying shades.

Mr. Don Maguire reports a considerable production of utahlite, or chlor-utahlite, from the Camp Floyd mining district, Utah County, about 2 miles south of Mercur gold mine. This locality has been described by Dr. George F. Kunz in his reports on the production of precious stones for 1894 and 1904.

GEM MINERALS OF SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA.

Mining for precious stones in San Diego County was actively pushed during the first part of 1907, and a considerable output was obtained. During the last half of the year operations were but intermittent or suspended at a number of the mines. The principal production of gems came from around Mesa Grande and Pala, though there was a smaller production from Rincon, Ramona, Riverside, Oak Grove, etc. At Pala varying amounts of work were done at the Pala Chief and Tourmaline Queen mines, owned by the Pala Chief Gem Mining Company; at the Stewart Lithia mine, or its extension, owned by the American Lithia Company; at the Caterina, Hiriart, and Naylor-Vanderburg mines on Hiriart Mountain, owned by the Sickler Gem Mining Company; and on claims on the north side of Hiriart Mountain. At Rincon there was an output of tourmaline and kunzite from the Mack mine. At Mesa Grande work was done at the mines of the Himalaya Mining Company, the Mesa Grande Consolidated Gold and Gem Mining Company, the San Diego Gem Mining Company, the Native Gem Mining Company, the J. M. Cota mine, the Trail mine, and the Rose Quartz mine. At the mines on the hill 4 miles N. about 70° E. of Ramona the Little Three, Hercules, Lookout, Reliance, and Mars claims and the Daggett mine were tested or worked.

PALA.

Stewart Lithia mine.—The Stewart Lithia mine is located about a mile and a half northeast of Pala on the end and along the east side of a ridge or spur of a mountain. The vein consists of a pegmatite mass nearly 50 feet thick in places and outcropping prominently for a third of a mile or more; part of the outcrop to the north belongs to the Messrs. Labaugh. It has a northerly strike with a gentle dip (10° to 15°) to the west. The principal work has been to the south for lithia minerals at the point of the spur where the pegmatite ledge outcrop extends from the east side to the west side. Tunnels have been cut through the ridge exposing large masses of lepidolite and amblygonite. Compact lepidolite can be obtained here by the hundred tons. Later work at the Stewart mine consists of several cuts

Digitized by Google

and tunnels to the north of the main workings and at different points along the ledge. In some of these openings the lepidolite was more coarsely crystallized though less plentiful than in those to the south, and both gem tourmaline and kunzite were found. Tourmaline occurs in coarse pink crystals in portions of the vein. In places these crystals have badly altered to a soft substance resembling pink talc or kaolin in feeling and consistency. This is doubtless the halloysite clay described by G. A. Waring[a] in his paper on the pegmatite veins of Pala, San Diego County. The occurrence of lepidolite in the pegmatite is quite irregular. In places the ledge has ordinary pegmatite at the top, called "capping," and containing much black tourmaline in crystals through it. The lithia and gem minerals occur in large pockets or masses scattered irregularly through the pegmatite. Defunct and unaltered tourmaline and kunzite occur associated with or near masses of lepidolite. In these places the feldspar and other minerals occur in large crystals or masses, and graphic pegmatite is common. Crystals of feldspar 6 and 8 feet long were seen in one of the gem-bearing portions. The lower portion of the pegmatite is thought to be barren and is finer grained than the upper.

Tourmaline Queen mine.—The Tourmaline Queen mine lies near the top on the east side of the same mountain as the Stewart mine, and about one-half mile northwest of it. Beautiful pink tourmaline, green in some portions, has been obtained at this mine, along with the feldspars, lepidolite, black tourmaline, garnets, etc. The main ledge at this mine is 10 to 15 feet thick, though at the place opened it appeared to be only a foot or two thick. The principal work consists of two open cuts of but moderate size.

Pala Chief mine.—The Pala Chief mine is nearly 1 mile east of the Stewart mine, near the top of a knob on the opposite side of a valley. The pegmatite ledge at this mine is from 15 to 20 feet thick, apparently lying on and about parallel with the surface of the hill. It has been worked by an open cut about 100 yards long and from 6 to 25 feet deep in a direction north of west and south of east. The pegmatite contains considerable black tourmaline and graphic granite through it. The gem-bearing portions or pockets contain lepidolite. Both kunzite and tourmaline are found in some of the pockets, though the openings at the western end of the cut have yielded more tourmaline than kunzite. A large part of the kunzite of southern California has been obtained from this mine.

Caterina mine.—The Caterina mine is located at the foot and on the south side of Hiriart Mountain, about 2½ miles north of east of Pala. There is a large pegmatite ledge at this mine striking in a northerly direction with a dip of about 30° W. The lower part of the ledge consists of a fine-banded quartz-garnet rock. The principal work consists of an open cut with an incline and drift from it. A large gem-bearing pocket, 6 or 8 feet thick and followed down about 30 feet on the incline, has been opened. At one place near the bottom the pocket was pinched down by a mass of crystal quartz to a thickness of 4 feet, but opened out below it. The pocket contains much crystal quartz, pink clay, and partly decomposed spodumene crystals. The spodumene crystals were of large size, and have decomposed to

[a] American Geologist, June, 1905.

Digitized by Google

whitish and pinkish clay of tallow-like consistency, or have only partly decomposed and still contain kunzite of good color. Some of the spodumene crystals were 6 to 12 inches thick and a yard or more long. Part of the tourmaline in the pegmatite at the Caterina mine has a deep indicolite blue to nearly black color.

Vanderburg mine.—The Vanderburg claim lies on the east side and near the top of Hiriart Mountain, and is probably on the same ledge as the Caterina. In the open cut on the outcrop it is said a perfect kunzite crystal weighing 1½ pounds was found. A crosscut tunnel has been run in for a distance of 150 feet, 35 feet below the outcrop, and good kunzite was found where the ledge was cut. The latter appears to strike north with a westerly dip and is possibly 35 feet thick.

Hiriart mine.—The Hiriart mine is but a few hundred yards east of the Caterina mine. The work consists of an open cut with a drift about 75 feet long. The pegmatite ledge is from 2 to 4 feet thick and strikes N. 15° E. with a dip 30° W. The crystallization of the minerals was in part perpendicular to the walls of the "vein." The gem minerals are blue and green with some pink tourmaline, associated with lepidolite, quartz, and albite crystals.

RINCON.

Victor beryl mine.—The Victor beryl mine is in a ravine just east of the little village in the Rincon Indian Reservation. The pegmatite is about 6 feet thick and strikes west of north with a dip of 45° W. The crystallization of the pegmatite in the interior of the vein is quite coarse, and there are many small pockets. These pockets contain smoky quartz and beryl, of which part is handsome aquamarine. The vein has been worked by stripping and removing for a distance of about 50 feet and to a depth of 15 feet.

Mack mine.—The Mack mine is on a hillside about a quarter of a mile south of the Victor mine. The pegmatite ledge at this mine is about 12 feet thick, strikes west of north, and dips about 50° E. There are pockets through the whole vein, carrying lepidolite, albite, quartz, tourmaline, garnet, kunzite, etc. There is a gem-bearing streak in the interior which is richer than the remaining portion of the vein. The mine has been worked by stripping off the hanging wall and by open work.

MESA GRANDE.

Himalaya mine.—The Himalaya mine, about 3 miles northwest of Mesa Grande, is a remarkable producer of tourmaline from a small vein. The pegmatite varies from 18 inches to 4 feet in thickness and has been traced several hundred yards. It has a strike of about N. 70° W., and a dip of over 20° SW., and cuts through a hill near the top. This vein has been worked by a large amount of open cut with several drifts on the vein at different levels. Part of the later work has been in a drift 300 feet long on the north side of the hill. The ledge exposed in this tunnel had a marked banded structure, consisting of streaks 3 inches thick with black tourmaline crystals roughly perpendicular to the walls on each side of a pegmatite band 18 inches thick and containing pockets with pink gem and black tourmaline. Crystals of quartz, feldspar, lepidolite, etc., are associated

Digitized by Google

with the tourmaline. Other recent work consists of a crosscut tunnel on the south side of the hill, in which good ledge material was located. Drifts were to be run in each direction on this part of the vein.

Mesa Grande Consolidated Gold and Gem Mining Company.—The Mesa Grande Consolidated Company is operating a mine one-third of a mile south of the Himalaya mine. The recent work consists of an incline about 100 feet deep with drifts and stopes on the sides. Two shafts were formerly sunk to the northwest with drifts and stopes between them. The pegmatite varies from 6 inches to 3 or 4 feet in thickness and strikes northwest with a southwest dip. Mostly pink tourmaline was being found at the time of the writer's visit. Some of this was first-quality gem material; other was suitable for cabochon cuts.

Esmeralda and Trail mines.—The Esmeralda and Trail mines are about a mile and a half north of west of the Himalaya mine. The Esmeralda mine is evidently on a large pegmatite formation or on several arms of pegmatite. Considerable work has been done in the form of tunnels, cuts, and prospect pits. Biotite and black tourmaline are plentiful in the pegmatite. Beautiful pink and aquamarine beryl and some varicolored tourmaline have beeen found at this mine. At the Trail mine, on the same ridge and just above, the pegmatite carries dark-blue, nearly black tourmaline and much rough muscovite. Beryl crystals are said to have been found here.

Cota mine.—The Cota mine is about one-third of a mile southwest of the Himalaya mine, and the vein consists of a blanket ledge of pegmatite on the hillside. It is from 2 to 5 feet thick and strikes northeasterly with a light southwesterly dip. The ledge is banded with several textures, as seen in one exposure. It contains black, green, and blue tourmaline, with some of slightly pinkish color. Small hyacinth garnets and a pink clay occur in the vein. The gem minerals occur in streaks or long pockets.

Rose Quartz mine.—The Rose Quartz mine, on a narrow, high spur or ridge, is 4 miles N. 60° W. of Mesa Grande. The ledge at this mine is marked by a large outcrop of pale, translucent rose and white quartz. The pegmatite is probably over 35 feet wide and contains quartz segregations 20 feet wide in places. Feldspar also occurs in nearly pure masses 6 to 8 feet through. Large black tourmaline crystals 2 to 5 inches in diameter and several feet long occur in the pegmatite. The only gem mineral so far found has been a very dark reddish hyacinth garnet.

RAMONA.

Little Three and Surprise mines.—The Little Three mine on the northwest and the Surprise mine adjoining on the southeast are situated near the foot and on the south side of a hill, 4 miles N. 70° E. of Ramona, on which a number of gem mines have been located. The pegmatite ledge at these mines has a northwesterly to north of west strike with a dip of 25° SW. The pegmatite varies from 3 to 10 feet in thickness, a portion consisting of finer-grained, banded pegmatite. Some of the gem minerals are found in pockets, while others are frozen in the vein matter. The pockets vary from 1 or 2 feet long and 2 or 3 inches wide to 20 feet long and 12 to 18 inches wide. The gem minerals found are hyacinth garnet, topaz of

Digitized by Google

white, pale-greenish, bluish, and yellow color, tourmaline, and beryl of white, green, and pink color, associated with clevelandite, orthoclase, muscovite, biotite, and fine quartz crystals. Much very fine specimen material is obtained. The mines are worked by open cuts after the vein has been stripped of overlying rock.

Hercules and Lookout mines.—The Hercules mine is part way up the hillside to the northeast of the Little Three, and the Lookout mine is still farther northeast, extending to the top. The Hercules mine has been worked by a cut and a tunnel 90 feet long. The Lookout mine has been opened at two points by open cuts, one on top of the hill, the other 200 or 300 feet below the top, where the ledge has been stripped through a height of about 75 feet. The Hercules mine contains hyacinth garnet, beryl, tourmaline, and smoky quartz crystals. The Lookout mine has yielded chiefly beautiful hyacinth garnet, though a pocket of green tourmaline has been opened at the top of the hill.

Daggett mine.—The Daggett mine is about half a mile northwest of the Little Three mine. It has been worked as extensively as any of the mines in this district, with several tunnels and a small amount of stoping. The pegmatite is nearly in the form of a blanket ledge on the hillside with a northerly strike and a dip of 35° W. The gems found were pink beryl, green tourmaline, some very dark, and hyacinth garnet, associated with lepidolite, muscovite, biotite, albite, orthoclase, and quartz.

Other mines.—A few hundred yards to the north of west of the Little Three mine are the Reliance and the Mars claims. There are two ledges on the Reliance claim. These ledges were being prospected during 1907 with the result that a little hyacinth garnet, some green tourmaline, and frozen beryl were found. The pegmatite in one of these ledges exhibits a marked banded structure, due to the occurrence of certain minerals, especially tourmaline, in parallel layers. A small amount of hyacinth garnet was found during prospecting work on the Mars claim during 1907.

CUTTING AND SALE OF GEMS.

Several of the companies mining precious stones in southern California have their own lapidary establishments and cut for the local trade and for the markets at a distance. These lapidary establishments are located in Los Angeles, San Diego, and other towns. Some of the cutting shops employ but one or two men, while others keep from five to ten men busy. In San Diego there were at least six of these establishments in operation during 1907, employing from one to six men. Some of these lapidaries work with improved mechanical methods, cutting faceted stones of perfect symmetry and great beauty. Carborundum is principally used for cutting and oxide of tin or chromium for polishing the gems.

The gems bring good prices in the cities of California. Tourmaline of finest quality and facet cut are sold for from $6 to $15, and even as high as $20 per carat, according to size. Flawed tourmaline suitable for cabochon cuts is sold for 50 cents to $1 per carat, according to quality and size. Kunzite is sold for slightly less than tourmaline, though practically the same price is sometimes paid for exceptionally fine, rich, lilac-colored gems. Hyacinth garnet is ordinarily sold for from $3 to $10 per carat, though in some cases higher

Digitized by Google

prices are obtained. Beryl brings from $2.50 to $15 per carat, according to quality and size. Pink beryl of good quality is sold for about $8 per carat. Considerable turquoise, obtained from Arizona, Nevada, and California, is also cut and sold by the lapidaries. The one-color blue gems bring from $3 to $10 per carat and matrix stones from 25 cents to $1 or more.

THE GEMS OF NORTH CAROLINA.

An admirable treatise on the "History of the gems found in North Carolina," by Dr. George F. Kunz, has recently appeared as Bulletin No. 12 of the North Carolina Geological and Economic Survey. The report is illustrated with fifteen plates showing specimens of gems, their associated minerals, and occurrence. Four of the plates are beautifully colored, showing either rough or cut gems, or both, of ruby, sapphire, diamond, beryl, aquamarine, emerald, hiddenite, smoky and rutilated quartz, amethyst, cyanite, and rhodolite garnet. Doctor Kunz calls attention to the fact that many of the gems of North Carolina have been found or obtained during mining for other minerals, as corundum, mica, monazite, etc. The history of events leading to the discovery of certain gems, as the emerald and emerald matrix on Crabtree Mountain, Mitchell County, and the emerald and hiddenite deposits of Alexander County, is given. The occurrence of ten authentic finds of diamonds and several reported discoveries are carefully reviewed. The corundum gems, or ruby and sapphire, beryl gems, or aquamarine and emerald, hiddenite, quartz gems, as amethyst, rock crystal, smoky, rutilated quartz, etc., and garnet, receive the most attention. Other gems, as moonstone, rutile, cyanite, etc., are mentioned. The coloring of the different gems is well described.

GEM MINERALS OF CANADA.

A few notes on the gem minerals of Canada have been kindly furnished by the director of the geological survey of Canada, through Mr. R. A. A. Johnston, a mineralogist of that survey. The following minerals have been found as recorded:

Beautiful pinkish colored and clear white apophylite in the mines of Rossland, British Columbia.

Pale to dark blue colored amblygonite in small masses near Lake Ramsay, Lunenburg County, Nova Scotia.

Aventurene, composed of amazon stone interlaminated with quartz, on lot 7, concession A, Cameron Township, Nipissing district, Ontario.

Large crystal masses of translucent and clear sea-green colored fluorite in a vein near the village of Madoc, Hastings County, Ontario.

Fine green scales of fuchsite scattered through dolomites and magnesites in Yukon district. Polished specimens form handsome ornamental stone with greenish and reddish mottling in a groundmass of white or yellowish white.

Dark wine or cherry-red almandine garnets in large crystals in a hornblende schist south of Hudson Strait, Ungava district. Almandine suitable for gems is occasionally found in Chicoutimi and Charlevoix counties, Quebec.

Agate and chalcedony in many places in the volcanic rocks of Yale and Caribou districts, British Columbia. Small masses of prase

Digitized by Google

at the head of Nicoamen River, Yale district, British Columbia. Morion quartz, in some cases an inch or two thick, in the vicinity of Lake Ramsay, Lunenburg County, Nova Scotia.

Vesuvianite, of a honey-yellow color, of fine gem quality, in the township of Harrington, Argenteuil County, Quebec.

Mr. H. S. Williams, of New York, reports a production of sodalite in British Columbia, from which locality 125 pounds were obtained by himself and Mr. O. M. Harper.

GEM MINERALS OF MADAGASCAR.

A report on the precious stones of Madagascar has been prepared by Albert Dabren,[a] mining engineer of the colony. The following is quoted from the abstract of this report by W. T. Schaller:[b]

In pegmatites traversing crystalline schists are found the following gem minerals: Amethyst, zircon, sapphire, topaz, garnet, tourmaline, and beryl, the last two being mined as gems. The variously colored tourmalines—pink, green, blue, and colorless—are found in the pegmatites, which consist of quartz, mica, orthoclase, microcline (sometimes green), and albite. The associated minerals are lepidolite, garnet, yellowish green and pink spodumene, and pink, yellow, green, and pale-blue beryl. In some crystalline limestones are found green spinel, reddish, bluish, and greenish corundum, white diopside, and tremolite. In the important river alluviums occur corundum, spinel, yellow transparent chrysoberyl, topaz, beryl, almandine garnet, tourmaline, and quartz. Colored corundum is very abundant in certain alluvium deposits, being found here with the other gems above mentioned. These corundums have not as yet been found in place. They seldom yield cut gems of over a carat weight. Abrasive corundum is also found. Greenish blue kyanite is found in place in mica schist. Colorless, yellow, brown, or pink zircons, not found in place, are very abundant in the alluviums. They are too minute to be used in jewelry. In 1906 the exportation of precious stones amounted to 29,716 grams, of which 7,930 grams were tourmaline, 1,350 beryl, 1,135 garnet, and 1,000 rose quartz. The production of rough corundum from Analambato was 243,280 grams. The modes of occurrence, association, and especially the localities for the various minerals named above are described very fully in the paper.

RADIUM AND CORUNDUM.

The experiments performed by Mr. F. Bordas on the action of radium on sapphire gems are of interest.[c] It was found that blue sapphire, exposed to radium bromide of 1,800,000 activity, changed to green, to yellow, and finally to dark yellow; while red sapphire changed to violet, to blue-green, to yellow. Mr. Bordas observes that the color is not destroyed by heat, though Mr. George B. Selden, jr., of Rochester, N. Y., in repeating these experiments [d] found that the yellow color was quickly destroyed by heating the sapphire to 800°. It is not thought these reactions will be commercially used, though they are scientifically interesting.

PRODUCTION.

The production of precious stones in the United States during 1907 as reported to the Survey was much greater than during 1906. The values given in some cases are those estimated for an output of a known quantity of gems, and where possible the value of the rough material is represented, in accordance with the aim of the Survey. It is often impossible to obtain accurate figures in this form, since it

[a] The precious stones of Madagascar: Bull. économique, 4e trimestre, 1906. (Tananariva, Madagascar.)
[b] Chem. Abstracts, vol. 2, No. 7, Apr. 10, 1908.
[c] Mining Jour., London, November 9, 1907, and April 4, 1908
[d] Jewelers' Circ. Weekly, February 12, 1908.

Digitized by Google

can not be known what a certain lot of rough mineral will yield when selected and cut. Some of the figures of production furnished this office are evidently the values for elaborated gems, while others may represent but little more than the cost of mining. Aside from the difficulty experienced in obtaining figures from certain producers, there is a considerable production of various gems from scattered localities concerning which little information can be obtained.

The table shows an increased production of several minerals during 1907 over 1906. The most important increase is in the production of sapphire, which was mined in unusually large quantities in Montana. A substantial increase is recorded in the production of tourmaline and chrysoprase, and in several minerals produced in small quantities, as amazon stone, rose quartz, topaz, and utahlite and amatrice. A substantial production of californite was reported for 1907; no output was recorded for 1906. Several other gems are listed with a production in 1907 for which no record was obtained during 1906, as gold quartz, jasper, pyrite, smithsonite, etc. One new gem mineral from California, benitoite, was added to the list. Values of the production of such minerals as diamond in Arkansas, emerald and ruby in North Carolina, were estimated from outputs reported or seen.

Production of precious stones in the United States in 1906 and 1907.

Precious stone.	Value.		Remarks.
	1906.	1907.	
Agate, moss agate, etc	$800	$650	6,000 pounds; Colorado and Washington.
Amazon stone	100	1,025	2,300 pounds; principally from Colorado.
Amethyst	700	850	Chiefly from Virginia and North Carolina.
Azurmalachite	.....	250	Arizona and Nevada.
Benitoite	.....	1,500	Rough gem stock; California.
Beryl: Aquamarine, blue, pink, etc.	9,000	6,435	California, North Carolina, Colorado, Maine, Pennsylvania, and New Hampshire.
Californite	.....	a 25,000	5,000 pounds; California. Called jade.
Catlinite	.....	25	Pennsylvania.
Chiastolite	25	20	Massachusetts.
Chrysocolla	.....	150	Arizona and New Mexico.
Chrysoprase	a 32,470	a 46,500	3,105 pounds; green and blue.
Cyanite	.....	100	North Carolina and Pennsylvania.
Diamond	.....	a 2,800	About 200 carats, from Arkansas.
Diopside	5	.....	
Emerald	.....	a 1,320	North Carolina.
Epidote	.....	60	Colorado and Pennsylvania.
Feldspar, moonstone, etc	.....	85	Pennsylvania and North Carolina.
Garnet: Hyacinth, pyrope, almandine and rhodolite.	3,000	6,460	California, Colorado, Arizona and New Mexico, South Dakota, and North Carolina.
Gold quartz	.....	1,000	Nevada.
Jasper	.....	675	4,250 pounds; California and Colorado.
Opal	.....	180	Oregon, California, and Colorado.
Peridot	2,400	1,300	Arizona and New Mexico.
Petrified wood	150	325	6,000 pounds; Colorado and Arizona.
Phenacite	250	25	Maine.
Prase	50	.....	
Pyrite	.....	400	Colorado.
Quartz: Rock crystal, smoky, rutilated, etc.	3,050	2,580	Several thousand pounds from various States.
Rose quartz	4,000	6,375	51,300 pounds; South Dakota and Colorado.
Rhodocrosite	.....	150	1,000 pounds; Colorado.
Ruby	600	2,000	North Carolina.
Rutile	.....	200	North Carolina.
Sapphire	39,100	a 229,800	About 11,000,000 carats; Montana.
Smithsonite	.....	800	200 pounds for cutting; many specimens.
Spodumene, kunzite, and hiddenite.	14,000	14,500	About 126 pounds; California and North Carolina.
Topaz	1,550	2,300	Utah, California, Texas, and Maine.
Tourmaline	a 72,500	a 84,120	2,140 pounds; California, Colorado, Maine, and Connecticut.
Turquoise	22,250	a 23,840	Arizona, Nevada, New Mexico, and California.
Variscite, amatrice, and utahlite	2,000	7,500	Utah.
Total	208,000	471,300	

a Estimated.

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS.

The importation of precious stones into the United States in 1907, as reported by the Bureau of Statistics, showed a large decrease from that of 1906. The greatest ratio of decrease was in the imports of pearls, which was nearly 72 per cent less than in 1906. The imports of uncut diamonds decreased nearly 29 per cent, and of cut, unmounted diamonds over 25 per cent. There was a marked decrease in the imports of other precious stones, though imports of glaziers's diamonds and diamond dust or bort were both greater in 1907 than in 1906. The decrease was largely due to the panic of the last part of 1907, at which time the imports fell off heavily. The precious-stone industry during the first part of 1908 has been greatly depressed, though it is slowly recovering, as shown by the monthly imports.[a] In February the imports amounted to $200,443; in March to $389,514; in April to over $400,000, and in May to $463,454. These figures are far below those for 1906.

The following table shows the value of the diamonds and other precious stones imported into the United States from 1903 to 1907, inclusive:

Diamonds and other precious stones imported and entered for consumption in the United States, 1903–1907.

Year.	Diamonds.					Diamonds and other stones not set.	Pearls.	Total.
	Glaziers'.	Dust or bort.	Rough or uncut.	Set.	Unset.			
1903	$10,634	$720,150	$10,275,800	$675	$13,022,367	$2,494,897	$2,414,524	$28,939,047
1904	73,054	445,621	10,234,587	559	13,439,023	1,893,969	1,142,150	27,228,963
1905	6,851	190,072	10,281,111	741	20,375,304	4,144,434	1,847,006	36,845,519
1906	104,407	150,872	11,676,529	305	25,268,917	3,995,865	2,405,581	43,602,476
1907	410,524	199,919	8,311,912	.....	18,898,336	3,365,902	680,006	31,866,599

PEARLS.

UNITED STATES.

It was not possible to obtain a statement of the production of pearls in the United States, since a complete list of producers could not be obtained. There was, however, a considerable production of pearls and pearl-button shells in the Mississippi Valley region, and an estimate by Mr. Frank Koeckeritz, a large dealer in that region, is given. Mr. Koeckeritz estimates the production of pearls and slugs in 1907 at $264,500, as against $381,000 in 1906. The values given represent the first values at the point of finding the pearls before they have passed through the hands of dealers, jobbers, and retailers. The quality and prices remained about the same as during 1906, when white, cream, pink, purple, blue, and, rarely, black pearls of irregular, button, round, oval, pear, and drop shapes were found. The prices range from $1 to $2,000 each, and from $1.50 to $60 an ounce for slugs.

Mr. Koeckeritz estimates that 35,000 short tons of button shells were produced and sold during 1907 in the Mississippi region. The average price paid for these at the point of production was about $11 per ton, or $385,000, and about $586,250 at the button factories.

[a] Jewelers' Circ. Weekly, June 19, 1908.

Digitized by Google

About 3,000 tons of "washboard" shells, hitherto not purchased by the button factories, were bought at about $5 per ton along the Illinois River, where their quality was found to be better than usual.

The exports of pearl shells to Europe were less in 1907 than 1906, since the domestic manufacturers paid better prices for them. The decrease in production was due to high waters during part of the season, a general late season in the spring of 1907, and to the cessation of the buying of shells at the beginning of the panic in the fall.

The National Association of Pearl Button Manufacturers place the production of pearl shells during 1906 at 48,000 tons, valued at $737,280.[a] A total of 25,200,000 gross of pearl buttons were turned out during 1906 by factories in 17 different States.

The United States Fish Commission has been engaged in an investigation of the habits and life of the mussel clam. It is hoped that the information collected on this subject will lead to passage of laws to protect the mussel clams and to aid in their artificial propagation. At the present rate of destruction of the mussels and of waste of pearl shells, it will be but a few years before the mussels will be practically exterminated.

Mr. Frank Koeckeritz states that the pearl fisheries were very scattered in 1907. In the early part of the season the Wabash River was worked by a large number of fishers. The Illinois River soon became prominent, however, and attracted crowds of mussel diggers. There was greater activity along the Mississippi River, the White and the Black rivers in Arkansas, and the Cumberland River, than for some years.

There was some pearl fishing in many other rivers in different parts of the United States. Mr. Alfred Scholten reports a small output from the Colorado River between Blufton and Tow, Tex.

Several large pearls, valued at between $1,000 and $2,000, were reported during 1907. One of these was found near New Albany, Ind., in the Ohio River, and was one-half an inch in diameter.[b] It was slightly flattened on one side and perfectly oval on the other. Another pear-shaped pearl, weighing about 87 grains, was found near Williamsport, Ind.[c] The owners expected to realize $2,000 for it. A very large pearl, weighing 165½ grains, was found near Dubuque, Iowa. It has been valued at between $2,000 and $6,000.

MEXICO.

According to Consul W. D. Shaughnessy, of Aguascalientes, a Mexican company is successfully cultivating pearls in the Gulf of Lower California.[d] It is said a man named Vives discovered that the pearl developed in about two years' time, when the shell dropped it out. Accordingly, the shellfish are protected from the time they are hatched and opened when nearly two years old before the pearl has been lost.

---

[a] A few notes upon the pearl button industry of America: Nat. Assoc. Pearl Button Manufacturers U. S. of America.
[b] Manuf. Jeweler, September 5, 1907.
[c] Manuf. Jeweler, August 1, 1907.
[d] Daily Cons. Repts., March 30, 1908.

Digitized by Google

QUARTZ AND FELDSPAR.

By EDSON S. BASTIN.

QUARTZ.

INTRODUCTION.

Quartz, the most abundant of all minerals, occurs in a great variety of forms and is utilized commercially in many different ways. Certain transparent colored varieties, such as rose and smoky quartz and amethystine quartz, have a gem value and are discussed in the chapter on precious stones. Sand used for building, molding, and in glass and pottery manufacture, is also discussed in other parts of this volume, as are tripoli and sandstone and quartzite used for building purposes, and quartz used as an abrasive, although all these materials are nearly pure quartz. This chapter deals only with massive crystalline quartz (often called vein quartz), with flint, and with quartzite which is used for other than building or paving purposes.

MASSIVE CRYSTALLINE QUARTZ.

Quartz of this variety is usually white, though occasionally rose colored or smoky. It occurs in vein or dikelike masses, unmixed with other minerals, or as a constituent of pegmatite. In the latter occurrence it is produced as an accessory in the mining of feldspar. The States now producing massive crystalline (vein) quartz in commercial quantity are Connecticut, Illinois, Maryland, New York, and Pennsylvania. Small quantities were formerly marketed from Maine, but these quarries are so far from the principal markets that the quartz can not now be sold at a profit.

QUARTZITE.

This rock may be described as a sandstone in which the spaces between the quartz grains have been completely or almost completely filled, either through a further deposition of quartz between the grains or through a recrystallization of the quartz of the original grains. The result is a solid mass of quartz. In Cherokee County, N. C., a hard, vitreous quartzite of Cambrian age is extensively quarried for use as a flux in copper smelting.

Digitized by Google

FLINT.

The name flint is properly applied only to quartz of exceedingly compact texture, dull surface, and perfectly conchoidal, splintery fracture. It commonly occurs in the form of more or less irregular nodules in limestones. Chert is another name applied to flint occurring in this way. Flint or chert nodules occur abundantly at several localities in the United States, notably in the Cretaceous limestones of central Texas, a locality in the west portion of the city of Austin being the most accessible. So far as known very little domestic flint has ever been commercially utilized except as road material, though its quality appears to be equal to that of the imported flint. All the true flint consumed in this country comes from France, Greenland, Norway, and England, and is imported cheaply as ballast. Many of the smaller and nearly spherical nodules are used in tube mills, but much of the material is fired in kilns and then ground for use in the pottery trade. The flints, which are usually gray to nearly black in their natural condition, become perfectly white on burning and fracture somewhat, so that grinding is facilitated.

METHODS OF GRINDING.

In the grinding of the massive forms of quartz two general processes are used, which may be called the "wet process" and the "dry process."

In the wet process the quartz may be crushed just as it comes from the quarry, or it may first be highly heated in kilns and then fractured by turning upon it a stream of cold water. The first crushing is effected by jaw crushers or if the quartz has previously been burned it may be crushed in chaser mills. In a few mills the chasers revolve in wet pans and are periodically stopped to allow the crushed quartz to be shoveled out. After crushing, it is ground in "wet pans" provided with a pavement of flat-faced quartz or quartzite blocks over which move several large blocks of similar material, the crushed quartz being pulverized between these blocks and the pavement. The grinding in wet pans usually occupies about twenty-four hours, the load ground in a single pan varying from 1,200 to 1,800 pounds. From the wet pans the paste-like mass of quartz and water is drawn into settling troughs, first settlings being in some cases returned to the pans for finer grinding. From the settling troughs it is shoveled out upon drying floors heated by steam or hot air or else is dried in small pans which are placed tier on tier on heated racks constructed of steam pipes. Finally the dried material is bolted to various degrees of fineness and packed in bags for shipment, or it may be shipped in bulk.

In the dry method of treatment the quartz is usually crushed first in a jaw crusher and then between steel rollers, though in some cases it goes from the jaw crushers to a gyrating crusher before passing to the rolls. Quartz to be used for filters and for abrasive purposes is then screened to various degrees of fineness, usually through revolving screens, and is packed in bags for shipment. In the manufacture of the finer grades for use in pottery, wood fillers, scouring soaps, etc., the material after leaving the roll crushers is ground in tube mills, either of the continuous or of the intermittent type. It is then

Digitized by Google

graded to various sizes either by bolting or by a pneumatic process whereby the quartz powder is carried by a strong air current through a series of tubes and receptacles, the distance to which the quartz is carried being dependent on its fineness.

USES.

Quartz of the kinds dealt with in this report is used for a great variety of purposes, the principal uses being in the manufacture of wood filler, pottery, paints, and scouring soaps. In pottery the quartz serves to diminish shrinkage in the body of the ware and is used also in many glazes. Quartz for these purposes should be nearly free from iron-bearing minerals. In general the analysis should show less than one-half of 1 per cent of iron oxide. Finely ground quartz is used in paints in various proportions up to one-third of the total pigment used. Its chemical inertness prevents it from combining with other constituents of the paint and increases the resistance of the paint to the weather. Crystalline quartz is superior to silica sand for this purpose because the ground particles are highly angular and tend to attach themselves more firmly to the painted surfaces, thus giving the paint what is known as a "tooth" and after some wear affording a good surface for repainting. This angularity of the grains also renders the ground crystalline quartz superior to silica sand in the manufacture of wood fillers. In scouring soaps and polishers ground crystalline quartz is preferred to silica sand, not only because of its greater angularity, but because of its superior whiteness.

Massive quartz, crushed and graded to various degrees of fineness, is extensively used in the manufacture of sandpaper, sand belts, as a scouring agent with sand-blast apparatus, etc. The qualities which render it particularly serviceable for these purposes are its hardness (No. 7 in the Mohs scale), which is slightly greater than that of steel, and its conchoidal fracture, the absence of definite cleavage planes causing it to crush to fragments with sharp, angular edges and corners. For such abrasive purposes massive quartz is far superior to sand or crushed sandstone, since the grains of the latter are likely to be more or less rounded. Blocks of massive quartz and quartzite are used in the chemical industry as a filler for acid towers and to some extent as a flux in copper smelting. Much ground quartz is used in filters, and some of the most finely pulverized grades are used in tooth powders and in place of pumice as a cleaner by dentists.

Within recent years crystalline quartz and also sand has been used to some extent in the manufacture of silicon and ferrosilicon by electrolytic processes, much of the output being produced at Niagara Falls. The metal silicon, which is a crystalline metallic substance of bright silver luster, has a specific gravity of about 2.49 and a melting point of about 1,430° C. Various grades are produced, running from 90 to 98 per cent silicon, the purity depending for the most part on the purity of the crude materials used. It can readily be cast into rods, and because of its high electrical resistance, which is about five times that of carbon, it is used in the manufacture of rheostats and electrical heaters. Silicon and ferrosilicon are extensively used as a hardener in steel manufacture and in the manufacture of alloys for copper and bronzes. Another important use of metallic silicon promises to be in the manufacture of chemical ware, its resistance to

Digitized by Google

nearly all acids, combined with the fact that it can be cast in molds, making it suitable for these purposes. Chemical ware made of fused quartz has been on the market for some time, most of it being of European make. These wares are usually white and semitransparent. They soften only above 1,400° C. (2,552° F.) and show great resistance to sudden changes of temperature, the coefficient of expansion being extremely small. The principal drawback to the use of these wares, especially in quantitative chemical work, is that the somewhat rough character of their surfaces makes it difficult to wash thoroughly all material from the dishes.

LOCALITIES BY STATES.

CONNECTICUT.

Three important quartz quarries, in addition to a number of small workings, were operated in Connecticut in 1907.

New London County.—Quartz is quarried at a single locality at Long Hill in the town of North Stonington. The material is hauled by team 8 miles to Mystic Bridge, where it is ground by the wet process. The following description of the deposit is adopted in part from the report by Rice and Gregory on the Geology of Connecticut.[a] The quartz deposit forms a conspicuous ridge whose southern and northern portions are known respectively as Long and Lantern hills. The whole crest of this ridge, with a width of 1,000 to 1,500 feet and a length of fully a mile, is made up of white crystalline quartz, frequently showing a banded structure trending a little east of north. The quartz mass is more or less porous and where exposed in the quarry is in part so disintegrated that it can be excavated with pick and shovel; though in other places blasting is required. The quartz at the mine is free from iron stains, the only impurity being occasional greenish micaceous particles, which do not, however, injure its commercial value. The analysis shows 98 per cent of silica. The most satisfactory theory of the origin of the deposit supposes it to have been formed through the gradual replacement of a banded granite nearly free from iron-bearing minerals. This is believed by Gregory to have taken place through the agency of heated silica-bearing waters ascending along fracture planes. The supply of material is enormous, and only its distance from the railroad (8 miles) prevents it from being more actively developed.

New Haven County.—Quartz is quarried in the western part of this county about 1¾ miles south of Southford station, the product being shipped by rail to mills near New Milford, Litchfield County, and at Branchville, Fairfield County. The quarry is a single pit about 200 feet long, 100 feet in maximum width, and 50 feet in maximum depth. The deposit is a typical granite-pegmatite (see page 13), bearing potash feldspar, muscovite, black tourmaline, beryl, etc., in addition to the quartz which is its principal constituent. The feldspar at this quarry is of excellent quality. The quartz is very pure and varies from white to pale rose color. Some of the masses of pure quartz are 30 feet across. The present exposures show no evidence of the dying out of the pegmatite mass in any direction and give no indication whether it is flat lying or steeply inclined. The material is

[a] Bull. No. 6, State Geol. and Nat. Hist. Survey, Connecticut, 1906, pp. 136–138.

Digitized by Google

excavated by steam drilling and blasting, and the lump quartz hauled by team 1¼ miles to the railroad at Southford.

Litchfield County.—One of the large quartz quarries of the State is located about 2 miles east of Roxbury station, in the town of Roxbury, the material being ground at a mill at Roxbury station. The quartz quarry is about 250 feet long, 75 to 100 feet wide, and 50 feet in maximum depth, its greatest dimension trending about N. 20° W. The quartz is typical vein quartz, massive and nearly pure white, and the only impurities are small lenses of talc and sericite. The exposures do not indicate the trend of extent of the deposit. At the mill the material (which is to be finely ground) is first burned in kilns to fracture it and to facilitate grinding. It is then crushed in jaw crushers, chasers, and crushing rolls, and ground in continuous-feed tube mills. After this it is graded to various degrees of fineness by air separators, which also remove most of the micaceous impurities. Some of the quartz is not finely ground but is crushed without previous burning and is graded to various degrees of fineness for use in filter beds and for sandpaper, sand belts, etc.

Small quantities of quartz are quarried about 3 miles north of Litchfield, the material being hauled 3½ miles to Litchfield station and shipped to mills near New Milford and at Branchville. The quartz here occurs in lens-shaped veins in the mica schists which occupy most of this region. The schists in general trend about N. 20° to 30° E., and dip to the northwest at about 45°. Most of the quartz veins have a similar trend and dip. None of the veins seen by the writer were over 30 feet in maximum width, and all appear to die out rapidly along their trend. Unless larger veins are discovered this district does not promise much for future development.

NEW YORK.[a]

In New York State quartz is quarried in the vicinity of Bedford in Westchester County. It is white and rose color and occurs as a constituent of pegmatite, being quarried as an accessory in the mining of feldspar. The quartz from this district is hauled about 8 miles to Bedford station and shipped to mills at Branchville and near New Milford in Connecticut.

MARYLAND.

Howard County.—A small quantity of quartz is quarried near Marriottsville, in Howard County, and is shipped in the crude state.

Baltimore County.—A small quantity of white quartz is quarried 1½ miles east of Woodstock. It occurs in pegmatite and is obtained as an accessory in the quarrying of feldspar. It is shipped in the crude state. The quartz mill of the Glen Morris Supply Company, located at Glen Morris, was destroyed by fire during the year and has not yet been rebuilt. This mill was supplied with white vein quartz from a large number of small workings operated by farmers in this vicinity. No fine grinding was attempted at this mill, only crushed material for use as filters and for abrasive purposes, etc., being produced.

Carroll County.—An important quartz quarry is located about 1½ miles southeast of the small village of Louisville. Here there are two

[a] For a fuller description of the quartz and feldspar deposits of southeastern New York, see Quartz and feldspar: Mineral Resources U. S. for 1906, and also Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315, 1907, pp. 294–309.

Digitized by Google

quarry openings on a southward sloping hillside. The lower one now being worked is about 100 feet long from northeast to southwest, 30 to 40 feet wide, and about 20 feet in maximum depth. The upper pit, not now worked, is slightly larger. The quartz is massive vein quartz almost entirely free from impurities. The deposit seems to trend about 30° E. and extends for over one-half mile along the upper slopes of this hill. The adjacent rock is much decayed near the surface, but seems to be a mica schist. The quartz is excavated by hand drilling and blasting. From the quarry it is hauled by team more than 5 miles to Finksburg Station, where the grinding mill is located. The quartz is first crushed in a jaw crusher and then between crushing rolls and in a centrifugal crusher. It is then ground in continuous feed tube mills and graded to various finenesses by air separators similar to those used in one of the Connecticut plants.

Harford County.—A quartz quarry is located in the northeastern part of this county about 1½ miles west of Conowingo, Cecil County. Several large pits have been worked in this vicinity, the one now operated being about 150 feet long by 100 feet wide by 50 feet in maximum depth. Another pit now abandoned is 300 feet long by 200 feet wide by about 50 feet in depth. The material is massive white vein quartz very free from impurities. The relations of the quartz to the surrounding rocks is not well shown at most of these quarries, but at one the quartz forms a dikelike mass in serpentine; the quantity still available is unquestionably very large. The material is excavated by hand drilling and blasting and must be hauled by wagons 1½ miles to the mill across the Susquehanna River at Conowingo, where it is ground in wet pans and shipped to West Virginia potteries. The burning of the bridge across the river at this point has curtailed the output of these quarries somewhat during 1907.

Another quartz quarry is located about 1¼ miles southeast of Flintville. The quarry pit is about 200 feet long, from 50 to 100 feet in width, and 35 feet in maximum depth. The quartz is massive and has a slightly blue-gray tint. It is excavated by hand drilling and blasting and hauled by teams to the mill at Flintville, where it is ground in wet pans and marketed for pottery purposes.

The mill of the Diamond Flint Company (which is located on Deer Creek about 7 miles northeast of Bel Air) was destroyed by fire during the year. This company's quarry, which was located close to the mill, consists of a narrow pit about 300 feet long, from 40 to 75 feet wide, and about 35 feet in maximum depth. The quartz is opaque, white, and massive, and nearly free from impurities. A portion was crushed for abrasive purposes, but most of the material was ground in wet pans for use in the pottery trade.

WISCONSIN.

Quartz has been mined since 1893 at Rib Hill about 2 miles southwest of Wausau in Marathon County. The rock here is a quartzite of pre-Cambrian age. It is mostly white, though occasionally pale pink due to a slight iron stain. It is hard and brittle and breaks with the conchoidal fracture usually found only in vein quartz. Its texture varies from medium to very coarse, the latter varieties being the principal ones mined. Two firms have operated this deposit but the mill of one of these concerns was consumed by fire during the year. The quartz is hauled by teams from the mines at Rib Hill 2 miles to

Digitized by Google

Wausau. The ground product is used for sandpaper and various other abrasive purposes and for filters, bird grit, wood filler, facings for artificial stone, etc. An analysis of the quartzite rock from one of these quarries showed 99.07 per cent silica, 0.52 per cent alumina, and 0.17 per cent iron, and this may be considered as representative of most of the material mined. The iron percentage in this sample is considerably lower than that in a number of sands used for pottery purposes, and is only slightly higher than that in some crystalline quartz used for pottery.

OTHER STATES.

Pennsylvania.—In Pennsylvania quartz used in the manufacture of sandpaper is mined near Glenmoore in Chester County and is shipped crude to Philadelphia. Another quartz mine and mill is located near Bendersville in Adams County, the product being used principally for pottery and abrasive purposes.

Massachusetts.—A small quantity of crystalline quartz is quarried near Cheshire in Berkshire County, Mass., and near Blandford in Hampden County.

North Carolina.—In North Carolina quartz is extensively quarried near Ranger in Cherokee County and is shipped to Tennessee for use as a flux in copper smelting.

South Carolina.—A few hundred tons are mined in Fairfield County, S. C., ground within the State, and sold to jobbers in New York and Chicago.

California.—A small quantity is mined near Heroult in Shasta County, Cal., and is used in the manufacture of ferrosilicon.

Illinois.—In Illinois silica is quarried at a number of localities in Union and Alexander counties and ground at mills situated near the mines. The origin and extent of the Illinois deposits are imperfectly known, but they seem to represent the residue remaining from the decomposition of a siliceous limestone, and appear to be somewhat similar in their character and mode of formation to the tripoli deposits so extensively worked in Missouri.

Missouri.—The Missouri deposits are described and their production entered under the heading of tripoli, since the material is marketed under that name.

None of the quarries mentioned in this section have been visited by the writer.

PRODUCTION.

In the following table the production of quartz is entered under the head of "Crude" or "Ground" according to the state in which it was first placed upon the market. Nearly the whole production is eventually ground or finely crushed.

Production of quartz in the United States in 1907, by States, in short tons.

State.	Crude.		Ground.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Connecticut and New York	168	$450	10,387	$98,140	10,555	$98,590
Pennsylvania and Maryland	948	1,985	4,392	27,702	5,340	29,687
All others	4,502	1,847	2,580	26,970	7,082	28,817
Total	5,618	4,282	17,359	152,812	22,977	157,094

Digitized by Google

Production of quartz in the United States, 1902–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Crude.		Ground.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	20,295	$35,046	16,070	$109,163	36,365	$144,209
1903	40,046	38,736	15,187	118,211	55,233	156,947
1904	41,490	28,890	10,780	71,700	52,270	100,590
1905	39,555	33,409	11,590	70,700	51,145	104,109
1906	41,314	37,632	25,383	205,380	66,697	243,012
1907	5,618	4,282	17,359	152,812	22,977	157,094

The notable decrease in the production of crude quartz is due in part to an actual decrease in the quantity quarried and in part to the fact that certain quartz properties have been purchased or leased by quartz millers, so that material formerly placed on the market in the crude state is now marketed as ground quartz. In spite of this accession from the list of quartz formerly marketed in the crude state, and in spite also of the fact that a number of new names were added during 1907 to the Survey's list of quartz millers, the figures record a decrease in the production of the ground material. This is due in part to the fact that three important quartz mills were destroyed by fire during the year, but also to a decrease in the production of nearly all the other companies, caused in large measure by the financial stringency. The market conditions were generally reported as good until September or October, and as very unfavorable during the remainder of the year.

The total production of quartz in 1907, including quartz used for abrasive purposes, amounted to 33,162 short tons, valued at $223,801.

Imports.—The imports of flint and flintstones into the United States during 1907 were valued at $288,371 (unground), as against $272,607 in 1906 and $146,463 in 1905.

PRICES.

Pure crystalline quartz for use in the manufacture of pottery, abrasive soaps, paints, wood fillers, etc., brings usually about $2 to $3.50 per long ton, crude, free on board at the quarries, and the ground material brings from $6.50 to $10 per short ton free on board at the mills, the price varying with the fineness of grinding, distance from markets, etc. The purer varieties of quartzite used for similar purposes and for sandpapers sell, as a rule, at somewhat lower prices, the crude bringing about $1.50 to $2 per long ton free on board at the mines and the ground from $6 to $8 per short ton free on board at the mills. The finest grades of crystalline quartz ground to an impalpable powder and used for tooth powders, etc., may bring as high as $20 per ton free on board at the mills.

FELDSPAR.

CHEMICAL AND PHYSICAL CHARACTERS.

The feldspars are compounds of alumina and silica with one or more of the bases potash, soda, and lime—rarely barium is present. They fall into two principal groups—the potash-soda feldspars and the lime-soda feldspars—both of which may be present in the same deposit or even intergrown in the same crystal.

Digitized by Google

POTASH-SODA FELDSPARS.

The principal representatives of the potash-soda feldspar group are orthoclase and microcline, both of which have the composition $KAlSi_3O_8$ or $K_2O.Al_2O_3.6SiO_2$. These two varieties have also the same crystal form and are similar in most of their physical properties. For commercial purposes they may be regarded as identical, since they can not be distinguished from each other with the unaided eye and are often associated in the same crystal. The theoretical percentage composition of pure orthoclase or microcline is as follows—silica (SiO_2), 64.7 per cent; alumina (Al_2O_3), 18.4 per cent, and potash (K_2O) 16.9 per cent. Soda may partially or completely replace potash in these feldspars. If it dominates over potash the feldspar is called anorthoclase.

The feldspars of the potash-soda group mined in the United States are mostly pale flesh colored to nearly white, though the rock from Bedford, N. Y., is reddish and that from near Batchellerville, N. Y., a pearl gray. The potash spars from Norway and from Bedford, Ontario, are reddish in color. The cause of the reddish color is not definitely known, but it seems in some cases to be due to the presence of small quantities of finely divided iron oxide. In many cases, however, the percentage of iron oxide is smaller in the pink feldspars than in those of lighter color. All the pink spars burn perfectly white, and the iron percentage is too small to be in the least detrimental in pottery manufacture. The hardness of fresh feldspar is such that only with difficulty can it be scratched with a knife blade.

As found in the quarries, the potash-soda feldspars seldom show true crystal faces, but when undecomposed break readily into angular pieces, bounded in part by smooth cleavage faces. There are three directions of cleavage, intersecting at definite angles, which are identical for orthoclase and microcline and change only slightly with an increase in the soda content. Only two of the cleavages are well defined, and these always intersect approximately at right angles. Both of these principal cleavage surfaces show a high luster, comparable to that exhibited by a plate of glass, though one cleavage face is a trifle less brilliant than the other. The hardness and the two lustrous cleavage planes intersecting at an angle of 90° are usually sufficient to identify the mineral as belonging to the group of potash-soda feldspars.

Recent experiments[a] have shown that the potash-rich feldspars do not possess a definite melting point—as do the metals, for example—but pass gradually from the solid state to that of a very stiff fluid. In most of the determinations that have been made complete fusion has taken place in the dry state at temperatures below Segar cone No. 9, which fuses at 1,310° C. or 2,390° F.

The great bulk of the feldspar quarried in the eastern United States and in Canada is orthoclase or microcline or an intergrowth of these two. In most quarries it is associated with minor quantities of the soda feldspar, albite (see below) occurring either as separate crystals or delicately intergrown with the potash feldspar. The presence of the soda spar renders the ground product slightly more fusible.

[a] Day, A. L., and Allen, E. T., The isomorphism and thermal properties of the feldspars: Am. Jour. Sci., vol. 19, February, 1905, pp. 93–100

Digitized by Google

LIME-SODA FELDSPARS OR PLAGIOCLASES.

The lime-soda group of feldspars, or plagioclases, as they are called, form a continuous series ranging from the pure soda feldspar, albite, at one end to the pure lime feldspar, anorthite, at the other end. The chemical composition of albite is represented by the formula $NaAlSi_3O_8$ (designated Ab) or $Na_2O.Al_2O_3.6SiO_2$, being similar to orthoclase, except that soda is present in place of potash. The composition of anorthite is represented by the formula $CaAl_2Si_2O_8$ (designated An) or $CaO.Al_2O_3.2SiO_2$. The intermediate members of this feldspar series are mixtures in varying proportions of the two molecules designated above Ab and An and have been divided arbitrarily, as shown in the following table:

Lime-soda series of feldspars.

Albite.....$Ab_1\ An_0$ to $Ab_6\ An_1$	Labradorite.....$Ab_1\ An_1$ to $Ab_1\ An_2$
Oligoclase.....$Ab_6\ An_1$ to $Ab_3\ An_1$	Bytownite.....$Ab_1\ An_3$ to $Ab_1\ An_6$
Andesine.....$Ab_3\ An_1$ to $Ab_1\ An_1$	Anorthite.....$Ab_1\ An_6$ to $Ab_0\ An_1$

The following table shows the percentages of the various oxides corresponding to each feldspar variety:

Percentage weights of the oxides in the feldspars in the lime-soda series.

	SiO_2.	Al_2O_3.	Na_2O.	CaO.
Albite, Ab_1An_0	68.7	19.5	11.8	0.0
Ab_6An_1	64.9	22.1	10.0	3.0
Ab_3An_1	62.0	24.0	8.7	5.3
Ab_1An_1	55.6	28.3	5.7	10.4
Ab_1An_2	50.3	32.6	2.8	15.3
Ab_1An_3	46.6	34.4	1.6	17.4
Anorthite, Ab_0An_1	43.2	36.7	.0	20.1

The field and microscopic studies made by the writer and the few available analyses indicate that most of the plagioclase present in feldspar deposits worked for pottery purposes is of the soda variety, albite, though some of the calcium-bearing varieties are probably also present in a few localities. Albite is usually pure white. In its commonest form it shows, as do the feldspars of the potash-soda group, two principal cleavage faces with brilliant lusters, but they intersect not at 90°, as in orthoclase and microcline, but at about 86°. This difference in angle is not readily recognizable without careful measurements, and in the field the albite and others of the lime-soda group are most readily distinguished from the potash-soda feldspars by the presence in them of faint, perfectly straight striations on the most brilliant of the cleavage faces. These are the result of repeated twinning of the crystal, and are best seen by holding the crystal in the sunlight so as to catch the reflection from the principal cleavage face. By turning the crystal slightly one way or another the striations, if present, are readily recognized.

Pure soda spar or albite ($Na_2O.Al_2O_3.6SiO_2$), like orthoclase and microcline, has no fixed melting point, but passes gradually from the solid to the liquid state. It seems to be completely fused, however, at a temperature near 1,300° C. (2,372° F.), or about the melting point of Segar cone No. 9. Certain feldspar grinders mix soda feldspar with potash feldspar before grinding. The resulting product has

Digitized by Google

a somewhat lower melting point—that is, forms a "softer" spar than the pure potash feldspar. With increase in the percentage of calcium the melting point rises, pure anorthite ($CaO.Al_2O_3.2SiO_2$) melting only at 1,532° C. (2,790° F.).[a]

MODE OF OCCURRENCE.

The feldspars are among the most widely distributed minerals and occur as constituents of nearly all rocks. In these occurrences, however, the feldspar is usually in too small grains and too intimately associated with other minerals to be of commercial importance. Commercial feldspar usually occurs as a constituent of pegmatites. These are rocks of extreme coarseness and irregularity of texture. In mineral composition they may vary greatly, but those of present commercial importance belong chiefly to two types—(1) the granite pegmatites, which are essentially giant granites, their minerals being the same as those most abundant in ordinary granites, namely, quartz, potash-feldspar, muscovite, biotite, tourmaline, etc.; and (2) the soda pegmatites, which contain no quartz, no tourmaline, and little or no mica, but consist mainly of the soda feldspar, albite, with small quantities of hornblende. By far the larger number of the feldspar quarries of the United States are in deposits of granite pegmatite; only a few in southeastern Pennsylvania and adjacent parts of Maryland belong to the soda pegmatite type.

Pegmatites occur in or near most areas of crystalline rocks, usually as dikelike masses, following whatever planes of foliation or easy fracture may be present in the surrounding rocks, though in some cases cutting across these and often forming irregular bodies of considerable size. Different pegmatite masses even in the same region often differ considerably in coarseness, and even a single mass may vary greatly in coarseness from point to point. In general only a small part of the pegmatitic material of a region is sufficiently coarse grained or sufficiently free from iron-bearing minerals to be of commercial value. The geologic evidence generally supports the view that the pegmatite is really but one type of igneous intrusion, the molten rock magma being characterized by the presence of large quantities of gases or water vapor, which facilitated the formation of large crystals. The relative proportions and the quality of the different pegmatite constituents vary in different deposits, some being valuable chiefly for their mica, others for their quartz, and others for their feldspar. In some, two or all three of these minerals can be exploited. In a few cases the pegmatite is exploited principally for its gem minerals and its compounds of the rare metals.

The feldspar may occur as large crystals, occasionally 15 to 20 feet across, unmixed with other constituents, or they may be intergrown with quartz or with other minerals. The intergrowth with quartz is in some cases irregular, but in other cases it consists of crystals of quartz and feldspar, from several inches to several feet across, which penetrate one another in such a manner that on certain cleavage faces of the feldspar the quartz forms peculiar patterns somewhat resembling the cuneiform inscriptions on ancient monuments. To such intergrowths the name "graphic" granite has been given, from the Greek verb *graphein*, to write. Analyses of many specimens of

[a] Day and Allen, op. cit., p. 107.

Digitized by Google

graphic granite have shown that it is characterized by a very nearly constant proportion between the quartz and the feldspar, the feldspar forming from 70 to 80 per cent of the rock and the quartz from 20 to 30 per cent. Two specimens of a graphic intergrowth of potash feldspar and quartz analyzed in the laboratory of the United States Geological Survey showed, respectively, 72.9 and 73.7 per cent of feldspar, with 27.1 and 26.3 per cent of quartz, although one specimen was approximately four times as coarse as the other. A graphic intergrowth of potash feldspar and quartz from Elfkarleö, in Sweden, which was so fine grained that the graphic structure could be seen only under the microscope, showed upon analysis about 79.2 per cent of feldspar and 20.8 per cent of quartz.

The finer-grained types of graphic granite are utilized commercially in some districts, as, for example, in southeastern Pennsylvania; but among many feldspar miners the opinion prevails that the finer-grained varieties contain so much quartz as to render them commercially valueless. This opinion probably has its origin in their somewhat deceptive appearance, the fineness of grain causing them to appear richer in quartz than is actually the case. From the evidence furnished by analyses it would seem clear that from the commercial standpoint at least the proportion between quartz and feldspar in graphic granites of all textures may be regarded as nearly constant, so that the finer-grained types are as valuable commercially as the coarse. Graphic textures are not observed in any of the soda pegmatites.

METHODS OF MINING.

The methods of feldspar mining are very simple. The excavations are nearly always open pits, usually of rather irregular form, the valueless portions of the pegmatite being avoided wherever possible in the mining work. In a few Pennsylvania quarries where the pegmatite masses are rather flat-lying and are overlain by a roof of worthless rock short tunnels have been driven from the open pits.

In Maine, Connecticut, and New York the pegmatite is usually firm and undecomposed, even in the surface outcrops, and it is necessary to sink drill holes and to blast out most of the material. In Pennsylvania and Maryland, however, the pegmatite is in most cases much decayed at the surface and the materials can frequently be excavated with the aid only of picks, shovels, and crowbars. In a few of these quarries kaolin produced by the decay of the feldspar has been found in the past in sufficient quantities to be of commercial importance, though none is now produced. This difference in the character of the pegmatite deposits in the two regions is due to the fact that the Pennsylvania-Maryland region is unglaciated, while in the more northerly region glacial ice planed off most of the products of rock decay.

In the smaller quarries where the rock is firm the drilling is usually done by hand, but in most of the larger quarries steam drills are used. The large masses are then broken with sledges into pieces about 6 inches in diameter, the more micaceous and quartzose parts and the portions carrying iron-bearing minerals being at the same time sorted out and discarded. In most of the Pennsylvania and Maryland quarries where the weathered materials near the surface

Digitized by Google

can be excavated with the aid only of the pick and shovel, screening and sometimes washing is often necessary to separate the dirt from the spar. In some of the larger and deeper quarries derricks and drags are used in hoisting the spar to the surface, the material being then loaded into wagons and hauled either to the railroad for shipment or to the mills for grinding. In some quarries the wagons descend into the pit along an inclined roadway.

COMMERCIAL AVAILABILITY OF DEPOSITS.

The question whether it will pay to work a given feldspar deposit depends upon a number of different factors, chief among which are (1) distance from the principal markets, (2) distance from the railroad, (3) quality and quantity of the material, (4) market conditions, and (5) ease of working. Favorable conditions with respect to some of these factors may counterbalance unfavorable conditions with respect to others. The deposits of Connecticut, New York, Pennsylvania, and Maryland are worked at a considerable advantage when compared with those of Maine, being much nearer the principal markets. Because of this advantage, hauls by team of 6 or 8 miles from the mines to the railroad are permissible in certain of the more southerly districts, while under present conditions in Maine a deposit to be worked profitably must usually be within 3 miles of a railroad or of navigable water.

The requirements of the potter's trade demand that in general the percentage of free quartz associated with the feldspar shall not exceed 20 per cent in the ground product, and certain potters demand a spar which is nearly pure, containing probably less than 5 per cent of free quartz. In order to be profitably worked, in most feldspar mines between one-fourth and one-half of the total material which must be excavated should contain less than 20 per cent of free quartz.

A factor of the utmost importance is the quantity of iron-bearing minerals, black mica, hornblende, garnet, or black tourmaline, which is present and the manner in which these minerals are associated with the feldspar. The requirements of the pottery trade demand that the spar be nearly free from these minerals, which if present produce brown discolorations in white wares. In order that a deposit may be worked profitably these minerals if present in any appreciable quantity must be so segregated in certain portions of the deposit that they can be separated from the spar without much more hand sorting and cobbing than is necessary in the separation of the highly feldspathic material from that which is highly quartzose or rich in muscovite. A number of pegmatite deposits of coarse grain are rendered worthless for pottery purposes by the abundance of one or more of these iron-bearing minerals. The presence here and there of minute flakes of white mica (muscovite) is characteristic even of the highest grades of commercial feldspar, and chemically this mineral is not injurious. It is, however, exceedingly difficult to pulverize the thin, flexible mica plates to a fineness equal to that attained by the feldspar, and it is therefore necessary in mining to separate carefully as much of the muscovite as possible from the spar.

Digitized by Google

METHODS OF GRINDING.

The methods used for grinding feldspar are similar in a general way in all of the Eastern States and are very simple. The soda spar quarried in southeastern Pennsylvania is first burned in kilns, which serves to fracture it and thus facilitate grinding. Most feldspar, however, is fed just as it comes from the quarry into a chaser mill consisting of two buhrstone wheels about 3 to 5 feet in diameter and from 1 to 1½ feet thick, attached to each other by a horizontal axle, as are the wheels of a cart. The horizontal axle is attached at its center to a rotating vertical shaft, which causes the buhrstone wheels to travel over a buhrstone bed, the feldspar being crushed between the wheels and the bed. In a few mills the spar before going to the chaser mills is crushed in a jaw crusher.

The material as it comes from the chasers is screened, the tailings being returned to the chaser mills for recrushing, while the fines go to tube mills for their final grinding. The tube mills consist of steel cylinders revolving on a horizontal axis. They are usually lined either with hard-wood blocks or with blocks made of natural or artificial siliceous brick, and are charged with Norway or French flint pebbles 2 to 3 inches across. Feldspar for pottery purposes is usually ground for from four to six hours, and in that time is reduced to a fineness of at least 200 mesh. Some of the poorer grades of feldspar used in glass manufacture are ground only for from two to three hours, great fineness not being required in such material. Feldspar for use in abrasive soaps is sometimes ground for as much as ten hours. The type of tube mill used by most feldspar grinders is about 6 feet in length, and it grinds from 2 to 3 tons of spar at one charging. Certain millers, however, claim to effect a considerable saving in power by the use of larger mills, which grind from 4 to 6 tons at one charge. After grinding, the spar is ready for shipment either in bulk or in bags. The red spars from Bedford, N. Y., and Bedford, Ontario, have a faint pinkish tint when ground, but the cream-colored and white spars grind to a pure white. In a few mills the ground spar is allowed to settle slowly in water, so as to separate the finer from the coarser material, but this method is now rarely employed. Two hundred mesh to the inch is the figure usually given as the fineness required by pottery manufacturers, and it is probable that most of the material placed on the market comes within this limit.

In a new mill of large capacity recently erected near Middletown, Conn., the feldspar is crushed first in a gyratory crusher and then between steel rolls. It then goes to a rotary dryer and to aerial jig screens designed to free the material from mica flakes and iron-bearing minerals. After this it is ground in continuous-feed tube mills.

USES.

The principal consumers of feldspar are the pottery and enameled brick and electrical ware manufacturers, its main application being as a constituent part of both body and glaze in true porcelain, white ware, and vitrified sanitary ware, and as a constituent of the slip (underglaze) and glaze in so-called "porcelain" sanitary wares and enameled brick. The proportion of feldspar in the body of vitrified

Digitized by Google

wares usually falls between 10 and 35 per cent, though sometimes less and sometimes more. Its melting point being lower than that of the other constituents, it serves as a flux to bind the particles together. In glazes the percentage of feldspar usually lies between 30 and 50. The trade demands that feldspar for pottery purposes be nearly free from iron-bearing minerals (biotite, garnet, hornblende, tourmaline, etc.) and contain little if any muscovite. In regard to the percentage of free quartz, the requirements vary with different potters. A few manufacturers of the finer grades of pottery demand less than 5 per cent of free quartz, and may even grind the spar themselves so as to be sure of its quality, preferring to insure a constant product even at higher cost by themselves mixing the requisite quantity of quartz with the spar. Most potters get satisfactory results with "Standard" ground spar carrying 15 to 20 per cent of free quartz, and in some cases the percentage runs even higher. In the finely ground mixture as it comes from the mills it is difficult to separate the quartz from the feldspar by physical methods on account of the extreme fineness of the material. Chemical analysis seems to be the readiest means of determining whether its percentage is high or low.

Feldspar is also used in emery and carborundum wheel manufacture as a flux to bind the abrading particles together.

Small quantities of feldspar are used in the manufacture of opalescent glass. The feldspar used for this purpose is ranked as No. 3 by the miners; it usually contains more free quartz and muscovite than that used for pottery purposes, and in most cases also contains fragments of iron-bearing minerals. Most of the spars known to the writer which are used for opalescent glass are notably richer in soda than in potash. They are usually ground only to a fineness of 50 to 60 mesh.

Small quantities of carefully selected pure feldspar are used in the manufacture of artificial teeth. Some is used in the manufacture of scouring soaps and window washes, the fact that feldspar is slightly softer than glass rendering these soaps less liable to scratch windows or glassware than are the soaps in which quartz is the abrasive substance. One firm in New York State crushes pegmatite for poultry grit and for a covering for concrete and tarred surfaces to give the appearance of granite.

Much interest has recently been aroused in the use of potash feldspar for fertilizing purposes. Potash is an important plant food, which, in fertilizers, has usually been applied in the form of wood ashes or of easily soluble potash salts (sulphate, carbonate, or chloride) imported from Germany. The Department of Agriculture has recently conducted preliminary experiments to determine the availability of finely ground potash feldspar as a substitute for the more soluble potash salts. The following statement is quoted from the report on these tests:[a]

> The evidence so far obtained appears to indicate that under certain conditions and with certain crops feldspar can be made useful if it is ground sufficiently fine. On the other hand, it is highly probable that under other conditions the addition of ground feldspar to the land would be a useless waste of money. At the present stage of the investigation it would be extremely unwise for anyone to attempt to use ground rock, except on an experimental scale that would not entail great financial loss.

[a] Cushman, Allerton S., The use of feldspathic rocks as fertilizers: Bull. No. 104, Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Dept. Agriculture, 1907, p. 31.

Digitized by Google

If further experimentation shows that ground feldspar has a wide efficiency as a fertilizer, it will undoubtedly lead to the utilization of many of the pegmatite deposits which, because of insufficient coarseness, too large a percentage of quartz, or too great an abundance of iron-bearing minerals, are not valuable as a source of pottery material. Deposits of this kind, favorably situated with respect to the railroads, are numerous, especially in the vicinity of the active feldspar quarries. An equally important result will be the utilization of much of the material which is discarded at the present feldspar quarries.

A number of processes have been patented in this country for the dissociation of potash feldspar to obtain the more readily soluble potash salts, but none of these have as yet been successfully applied on a commercial scale. What is perhaps the most promising method effects the decomposition through electrolytic methods.[a]

LOCALITIES BY STATES.

MAINE.[b]

Six feldspar quarries were operated in Maine during 1907 by four companies. One large quarry and 1 small one located in the town of Topsham, Sagadahoc County, were operated by the Trenton Flint and Spar Company, and a small quarry near by was operated by the Maine Feldspar Company. The large quarry near Auburn, in Androscoggin County, was operated by the Maine Fledspar Company, while a smaller quarry near by, in the town of Poland, was worked to some extent by Mr. A. R. Berry. A third large quarry was operated by Golding Sons' Company in Georgetown, Sagadahoc County. A small quarry opened in 1906 near Hebron has ceased operation.

Practically all of the feldspar mined in the State is flesh-colored potash spar (orthoclase and microcline), soda feldspar being present only in small quantities. Quartz is usually associated with the feldspar in sufficient abundance so that the commercial product is classed as No. 2 spar. The principal iron-bearing impurities are garnet, black tourmaline, and black mica (biotite).

The feldspar quarried near Topsham and Auburn is ground in part at the mill of the Trenton Flint and Spar Company, in Topsham, and in part at the mill of the Maine Feldspar Company, in Littlefields, near Auburn. That quarried in Georgetown by Golding Sons' Company is shipped to the company's feldspar mills at Trenton, N. J., and East Liverpool, Ohio.

As appears from the table, the Maine production in 1907 showed a notable increase over that for 1906. So far as known, no new deposits were opened.

MASSACHUSETTS.[c]

Small quantities of feldspar are mined at a single quarry near Blandford, in Hampden County, and shipped for grinding to Trenton, N. J.

---

[a] Cushman, A. S., Extracting potash from feldspar: Min. World, June 22, 1907; also U. S. Patent No. 772612, October 18, 1904.

[b] For detailed description of the feldspar and quartz deposits of Maine, see Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315, 1907, pp. 383-393.

[c] This property has not been visited by the writer.

Digitized by Google

NEW YORK.[a]

The most important quarries in New York which produce feldspar for pottery manufacture are located in Westchester County. The largest of these is situated near the village of Bedford, while a smaller one is located 2 miles to the south, in the town of Northcastle. Both are operated by P. H. Kinkle's Sons. The feldspar quarried at these localities is in part ground at the mill of this company at Bedford, and in part is shipped in the crude state. It is hauled by team 8 miles to Bedford Station, on the Harlem Division of the New York Central Railroad.

The feldspar quarried at Bedford is in part pink potash feldspar (orthoclase and microcline), but with this are associated small quantities of white soda feldspar (albite). Quartz occurs in large pure masses, which are utilized commercially, and also occurs intergrown with the feldspar. In the quarry 2 miles farther southeast the feldspar is flesh-colored potash feldspar (microcline), and is also associated with large masses of pure quartz. The principal associated minerals of both of these quarries are white mica (muscovite), black mica (biotite), black tourmaline, and garnet. The muscovite is not of commercial quality.

The feldspar shipped is of three grades: No. 1 consists of practically pure potash feldspar, almost entirely free from quartz; No. 2 contains somewhat more quartz and soda feldspar, but is free from iron-bearing impurities; No. 3 contains a still larger quantity of soda feldspar and some iron-bearing minerals, and is used principally in glass manufacture.

A new feature of the feldspar industry in New York is the development by the Claspka Mining Company, of Trenton, N. J., of a feldspar property near Northville, Fulton County. This has become an important producer of feldspar, which is shipped crude to Trenton, N. J. Feldspar properties are also being developed near Corinth by the Corinth Feldspar Company, near Crown Point by the Crown Point Spar Company, and near Ticonderoga by the Ticonderoga Feldspar Company.

CONNECTICUT.

In the number of tons produced Connecticut ranks first in the list of feldspar-producing States. Eight quarries were actively operated in the State in 1907, all of them being located near the Connecticut River valley in Middlesex County and in the southern part of Hartford County. Three feldspar mills are located within the State, 2 at South Glastonbury, and 1 at White Rocks, near Middletown. Much of the feldspar, however, is ground outside of the State, being shipped by rail or by barges down the Connecticut River, and thence to Trenton and other pottery centers. All the active quarries were visited by the writer in November, 1907.

The oldest and largest feldspar quarry in the Connecticut Valley region is located in Hartford County near the Middlesex County line, and 2 miles south of South Glastonbury. North of this quarry for about a mile along the eastern slope of the Connecticut River valley

[a] For detailed description of the feldspar and quartz deposits of southern New York, see Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey No. 315, 1907, pp. 394-399; also Mineral Resources U. S. for 1906, pp. 1253-1270

Digitized by Google

are a number of abandoned quarries and one which is now operated. Another important quarry is located about 2¼ miles northeast of South Glastonbury, near the road to East Glastonbury. In Middlesex County active quarries are located on Collins Hill in the township of Portland, about 2 miles northeast of the village of Portland; in Chatham about 1½ miles southeast of Middle Haddam, and near the northeast bank of the Connecticut River opposite Haddam village. Two new quarries are located at White Rocks, about 2½ miles east of Middletown.

The geologic relations of the deposits are not fully known. All of the Connecticut Valley worked deposits occur near the borders of large areas of granite gneiss, mapped by the Connecticut Geological and Natural History Survey as Glastonbury and Haddam granite gneisses, and are probably connected with them in origin. All the deposits are typical granite pegmatites, and form dikelike or sheetlike masses intruding the granite gneisses or neighboring mica schists. The pegmatite mass at the quarry 2¼ miles northeast of South Glastonbury is very regular in form, and consists of a vertical, dikelike mass 20 to 30 feet wide and trending N. 50° E. It is bounded by sharp walls of biotite gneiss. In a small abandoned quarry half a mile southeast of South Glastonbury, the small quantities of mica schist associated with the pegmatite lie nearly flat and the pegmatite mass itself probably occupies a similar attitude. At the Haddam quarry the mica schists which constitute the wall rock stand almost vertical and trend nearly north and south. The pegmatite here, in general, is intruded parallel to the trend of the schist, though occasionally breaking across it. In most of the other localities the structural relations are not clearly shown. In general, as has been found to be the case in other States, the pegmatite masses of this district are more or less lens-shaped, and most commonly are parallel or nearly parallel to the trend of the structures in the bordering rocks.

The form and size of the quarries vary greatly. All are open pits, the largest quarry being located 2 miles south of South Glastonbury, just north of the Middlesex County line. This is a single opening trending in general about N. 15° E. Its total length is about 500 feet, its average width about 100 feet, and its maximum depth about 50 feet. The property has been worked for over forty years, and has yielded an immense quantity of excellent feldspar. Another large quarry is located three-quarters of a mile farther south, in the northern part of the town of Portland, and consists of a lower (northern) pit about 150 feet long, from 30 to 50 feet wide, and 50 feet in maximum depth; and of a southern pit, now in process of excavation, on the same vein at a higher level on the hillside. From these dimensions the sizes of the openings of this district range downward to mere prospect pits.

The feldspar of all these deposits is white to cream-colored potash feldspar (microcline or orthoclase), delicately intergrown with various but relatively minor quantities of soda feldspar (albite). Masses of pure feldspar more than 2 to 3 feet across seldom occur, and most of the material quarried is an irregular intergrowth of feldspar and quartz, or the regular intergrowth known as graphic granite. The latter type, however, is much less abundant than in the feldspar quarries of most other States, and in some quarries appears to be

Digitized by Google

entirely absent. In a few of the quarries graphic granite of exceedingly fine grain occurs, and, as shown on a preceding page, there is reason to believe that this is not notably richer in quartz than the coarse varieties. From most of the quarries only one grade of feldspar is shipped, which would rank commercially as No. 2 or "Standard."

Quartz in commercial quantities does not occur in most of the Connecticut Valley feldspar quarries, and none is shipped. The largest masses observed by the writer were only 3 to 4 feet across. Muscovite is abundant at most of the quarries, and in a few places, as at Haddam Neck, occurs in crystals sometimes 10 inches to 1 foot across and 5 to 8 inches thick. The prevalence of the defects known as "A" structure and "ruling" render most of this material useless except as "scrap" mica to be ground for lubricant, gilding, etc. There is only a limited demand for mica of this type. The principal iron-bearing minerals associated with the feldspar are biotite (brown mica), black tourmaline, and garnets. Where biotite is abundant black tourmaline is usually rare, and vice versa. The biotite crystals are seldom over 5 or 6 inches in length. The black tourmaline also occurs, usually in small crystals, although at the Collins Hill quarry, 2 miles northeast of Portland, some as large as 4 to 5 inches in diameter occur. Garnets are usually small and vary from dark red to black in color. At the Haddam Neck quarry, at the Chatham quarry 1½ miles south of Middle Haddam, and at the Collins Hill quarry occasional cavities or "pockets" in the pegmatite sometimes carry transparent tourmalines of gem quality. Near the pockets the lavender-colored lithium mica (lepidolite) is frequently abundant as aggregates of minute plates. Some of the quarries, one, for example, in the northern part of Portland township 2½ miles south of South Glastonbury, are remarkable for the scarcity of all iron-bearing minerals which can injure the value of the spar.

The quarrying processes are those commonly employed elsewhere, the drilling being done by steam and the rock loosened by blasting, after which it is broken up with sledges and hand sorted. At Haddam Neck the quarry is located close to the Connecticut River, so that the spar may be loaded directly into barges for water shipment. The feldspar from the Collins Hill quarry, 2 miles northeast of Portland, is hauled by team about 2 miles to the Connecticut River and is also shipped by water. The spar from the quarries in the town of Glastonbury is hauled to South Glastonbury, where a part of the product is ground. The ground spar and a part of the crude spar is then ferried across the Connecticut River to Rocky Hill, where it is shipped by rail. The feldspar quarried 2½ miles northeast of South Glastonbury is hauled by team 9 miles to Manchester.

A new feature in the feldspar industry in Connecticut is the completion by the Consolidated Feldspar Company of a feldspar mill at White Rocks, 2½ miles east of Middletown. This mill is equipped with a gyratory crusher, steel crushing rolls, rotary drier, aerial jig screens designed to free the spar from mica, and two continuous-feed tube mills. The capacity of the mill is stated to be from 75 to 100 tons in twenty-four hours. The mill is located within a few rods of the railroad and of the river, so that the material may be shipped either by rail or by water. The quarry is situated at an elevation of about 500 feet on the hill slope above the mill, and the material is carried by

Digitized by Google

aerial tramway direct to the mill, the descending laden carriers hoisting the unladen ones.

Feldspar has in the past been quarried at a number of localities in the western part of the State, in New Haven, Litchfield, and Fairfield counties, but none of these quarries are now operating. Microcline feldspar (potash feldspar) varying from cream to pink in color occurs associated with quartz in the quarry of the Bridgeport Wood Finishing Company near Southford, New Haven County. This quarry is worked only for quartz, which is the predominant mineral, but the feldspar is of excellent quality and occurs in pure masses up to 5 or 6 feet across, and also in coarse graphic intergrowth with quartz. It would probably not pay to work this quarry for feldspar alone, but it would undoubtedly pay to save the latter mineral.

One of the most promising fields for prospecting observed by the writer is the high country 2 or 3 miles east of Middletown, including the prominences known as White Rocks. Feldspar of commercial grade is exposed in a number of rock cuts along the wagon road skirting White Rocks on the north.

PENNSYLVANIA.[a]

In 1907 Pennsylvania ranked second in the quantity of feldspar produced. The quarries now operated are confined to the southern parts of Delaware and Chester counties, although in the past small quantities of feldspar have been quarried in the southwestern part of Montgomery County. In general character and geologic relations these are similar to the Maryland deposits, and belong to the two distinct types of granite-pegmatite and soda-pegmatite. All of the more important localities were visited by the writer in May, 1907.

Delaware County.—The feldspar-bearing pegmatites of Delaware County usually form long and narrow dikelike masses trending in a northeasterly direction. For the most part they are steeply inclined, though the deposit quarried near Elam appears to be rather flat lying. They cut indiscriminately across Wissahickon mica gneiss and the Chester Valley limestone and occasionally cut serpentine. Since the Wissahickon gneiss is the most abundant rock of the region, it forms the wall rock at most of the localities. A number of quarries were formerly worked near Chester Heights, but feldspar is now produced in the county by only one concern, from a quarry 1½ miles south of Brandywine Summit, near Elam. The excavation here covers an area of about 4 acres, and consists of three partly connecting open pits, the eastern two now being abandoned. From the easternmost pit, which is now partially filled with water, much material was excavated by tunneling. The two western pits are much shallower.

The feldspar, which is of the potash varieties, orthoclase and microcline, is cream to flesh colored, and occurs in pure crystals ranging up to slightly more than a foot in diameter. Unlike most quarries yielding potash feldspar, no graphic granite was observed, the quartz usually being irregularly intergrown with the feldspar or the other pegmatite minerals. The quartz is gray in color, and in the present workings seldom occurs in pure masses of any considerable size and

[a] The feldspar deposits of Pennsylvania were described by T. C. Hopkins in the appendix to the Annual Report of the Pennsylvania State College for 1898-99: Clays and Clay Industries of Pennsylvania, Pt. II.

Digitized by Google

is not utilized commercially. According to Hopkins,[a] however, considerable masses of pure quartz were formerly exposed near the bottom of the eastern pit, and future excavations may disclose other quartz masses.

Muscovite (white mica) occurs both in small crystals and in large plates up to a foot and a half across, but none is of commercial grade. Biotite (black mica) is abundant in certain portions of the pegmatite, in thin, narrow crystals, often several feet long, and wine-red garnets occasionally occur, usually associated with the mica. The mica and garnet-bearing portions of the pegmatite can be readily separated in mining from the areas of purer feldspar.

The deposit seems in general to be rather flat lying. This relation is indicated by the occurrence on the north wall of the eastern pit of about 40 feet of mica schist, beneath which the pegmatite dips apparently at an angle of about 25°. The eastern pit is said to have been excavated to a depth of over 100 feet. In the western pit, which is now being worked, the pegmatite mass is at least 30 feet in thickness, its base not having yet been reached.

The soft weathered material near the surface can be excavated with pick and shovel, but at greater depth steam drilling and blasting are necessary, the material then being hoisted by derrick, loaded into wagons, and hauled about 1½ miles to the mill. Most of the spar is used for pottery purposes, but the cleaner pieces, selected with extreme care, are sold by the barrel for dental purposes. The quarry up to the present time has probably yielded over 150,000 short tons of crude feldspar.

The mill is located on a private spur of the Philadelphia, Baltimore and Washington Railway about a mile southwest of Brandywine Summit station. The process of grinding used here is similar to that used at most other feldspar mills, the material being first crushed by chasers and then ground in tube mills, the principal differences from other mills being in the use of a mechanical carrier for removing the crushed feldspar from the chasers and transferring it to bins over the tube mills, and in the use of large-sized tube mills, instead of the small tube mills usually employed. These are claimed to effect a considerable saving in power. A suction fan is also employed to collect fine feldspar dust, about one bag of this being obtained in the course of a day. This can be marketed for certain purposes, and the device serves to keep the mill much freer from dust than it otherwise would be and to make the work less disagreeable for the men.

Some soda feldspar from a quarry belonging to this company near Nottingham in Chester County is also ground at this mill. The latter variety is burned in a kiln and cooled by a stream of cold water before crushing; this process fractures the spar and renders the crushing and grinding process less difficult. The potash spar is ground just as it comes from the quarry.

Chester County potash-rich deposits.—The deposits of potash feldspar worked in Chester County are located near Avondale and Baker, one-half mile northwest of Toughkenamon, three-fourths of a mile northeast of Chatham, 2½ miles north of Pomeroy, and north of Coatesville. In the past they have been quarried at several other points near Avondale and Toughkenamon, at Embreeville, and at a point between

[a] Ibid, p. 14.

Digitized by Google

Embreeville and Unionville. Most of these are small producers. One of the largest quarries is that located 2½ miles north of Pomeroy on the property of Mr. B. F. Meredith, the pit now operated being about 150 feet long by 50 feet wide, with smaller connecting openings. Another of the larger quarries worked by the same company is on the property of Mr. Moses B. Carpenter near Toughkenamon. The largest opening here is now abandoned, and only smaller ones are worked. The quarry three-quarters of a mile northeast of Chatham shows an opening about 100 by 80 feet and 40 feet in depth, and several tunnels lead off from the bottom of the pit.

From most of these quarries only one grade of feldspar is shipped. It is principally a graphic intergrowth of quartz with orthoclase, microcline, or both, though in a few of the quarries, notably those near Avondale and Baker, some of the pegmatite has a roughly banded structure, due to the arrangement of the small muscovite plates in irregular and rudely parallel bands. Where this banded structure is present the single crystals of feldspar seldom exceed 2 to 3 inches in greatest dimension, and are often more or less lens-shaped. The only quarry in which masses of pure feldspar of any considerable size were observed was that northeast of Chatham, where the crystals were occasionally a foot or more across. The feldspar forming the larger crystals in the quarry northeast of Chatham is cream-colored potash feldspar (microcline), but associated with this, in intergrowth with the quartz and with some microcline, is white soda feldspar (albite). Some of the latter also occurs intergrown with quartz in the quarries near Baker and Avondale. In all the quarries the soda spar is very subordinate to the potash variety in quantity.

The principal impurities present in the deposits near Baker, Avondale, and Pomeroy are garnet, muscovite (white mica), and occasionally black tourmaline and biotite. At the Chatham quarry biotite is the main impurity. Masses of pure quartz of sufficient size to be of commercial importance are present only in the Chatham quarry.

Like most of the feldspar deposits in other parts of Pennsylvania and Maryland, those of Chester County are much weathered to a depth usually of 10 to 20 feet. The majority of the dikes appear to be nearly vertical or highly inclined, and are intrusive in the highly contorted Wissahickon mica gneiss, the most abundant rock of the region, though they also cut across the Chester Valley limestone. Sometimes, as at the Chatham and Pomeroy quarries, the deposits have very gentle dips. At the Pomeroy quarry the dip in the pit now worked appears to be about 20° to the east. At the Chatham quarry the pegmatite mass is somewhat irregular, but in general lies nearly flat, as are the schists which are the bordering rock at this locality. The width or thickness of the pegmatite masses which are worked varies from 15 to 40 feet. In the early stages of development the weathered surface material can be excavated with a pick and shovel, and after screening and sorting is ready for shipment. In the deeper workings steam drilling and blasting is resorted to, and in the case of the flat-lying deposits north of Pomeroy and near Chatham some tunneling has also been done. At the latter locality the indications are that tunneling will be the only method applicable in the further development of the property, and it remains to be seen whether the cost will be prohibitive.

The potash pegmatites of this region, like those of Delaware County and those of Maryland, appear to be offshoots from the same masses

Digitized by Google

of molten rock which, solidifying under different conditions, formed the granites of this district.

Soda-rich deposits.—Pegmatite deposits of the second type are characterized by the dominance of soda feldspar (albite) rather than the potash feldspars (orthoclase and microcline), and are quarried at three points in the extreme southwestern part of Chester County. The westernmost of these quarries is located about 1½ miles west of Sylmar station, Md., but lies in Pennsylvania just north of the State line. The excavation consists of a single pit about 500 feet long, varying from 50 to 150 feet in width, and 80 feet in maximum depth. A second quarry is located a few hundred yards east of this and is about 350 feet long, 150 feet wide, and 80 feet in maximum depth. A third quarry is located about one-half mile north of the two above mentioned. This pit is about 200 feet long, 70 to 80 feet wide, and 90 to 100 feet in maximum depth.

The feldspar at these three quarries is entirely similar in character, as are also the associated minerals. The feldspar is of the soda variety (albite), occurring usually in crystals from 1 inch to 2 inches across, and rarely as much as a foot across. The crude feldspar varies from white through cream to gray; the ground product is pure white.

So far as observed, quartz is entirely absent in the pegmatites of this variety. The principal iron-bearing mineral is hornblende, which is dark green under the microscope, but is nearly black as seen in the quarry. It occurs in aggregates of needle-like crystals, often radially arranged, which occupy spaces between the feldspar grains. Muscovite (white mica) occurs in certain portions of the pegmatite, intergrown with feldspar so as to form more or less rounded aggregates 5 to 6 inches across. The single plates are seldom more than 1½ inches across. Small garnets occur, locally associated with the feldspar. Along some of the structure planes there are thin films of ocher, but these do not materially damage the spar. Some asbestos of the serpentine variety and some talc occur along contacts between the feldspar masses and the wall rock, but they are not present in commercial quantities.

The soda-pegmatite masses are all highly inclined. The westernmost quarry taps two veins, both trending about northwest and southeast, but possessing somewhat different dips, one being approximately vertical, while the other is inclined so that it joins the first near the bottom of the quarry and forms a single vein. The pegmatite mass at the eastern quarry also trends northeast and southwest, and is about in line with that at the western one; it may be a continuation of the same body. The pegmatite mass quarried about one-half mile to the north of these quarries is about 12 feet wide. Its south end is nearly vertical and trends about N. 10° W. It is probable that all of these deposits continue to a greater depth than that reached by the present workings and that they may also be traced farther in the direction of their trend. All of them are intrusive in serpentine rock, and the development of talc and fibrous serpentine near the contact between the pegmatite and the wall rock is probably due in part at least to the contact metamorphic effects of the pegmatite.

These deposits are worked by steam drills and blasting, and steam hoists are used in handling the material. The feldspar from two of these quarries is hauled by teams about 2 miles to the railroad near Sylmar and shipped in the crude state. The product of the other

Digitized by Google

quarry is ground at a mill near the quarry, the ground spar being hauled to Sylmar for shipment. The spar before grinding is burned in a continuous kiln, which has the effect of fracturing it and facilitating the grinding process. It is then crushed in chaser mills and transferred to tube mills for grinding. Two types of the latter are in use—the ordinary small tube mill used in most feldspar mills, capable of holding a load of about 3 tons, and a larger tube mill capable of grinding 5 or 6 tons at a charge. It is claimed that the larger mill is more economical. The one here used was originally of the continuous feed type, but was later converted into an intermittent mill.

The better grades of feldspar, containing little or none of the iron-bearing minerals, are ground to the usual fineness for pottery purposes, but material containing some hornblende is less finely ground and is marketed for glass-making purposes, the presence of small quantities of iron-bearing minerals not being detrimental for this utilization. Practically the whole of the pegmatite mass can be utilized. The crude soda spar shipped from this vicinity is usually mixed with potash spar from other localities before grinding, so as to make a "harder" (less fusible) product.

MARYLAND.

The State of Maryland ranks fifth in quantity in the list of feldspar producers. The active quarries are confined to Howard, Baltimore, and Cecil counties. All of the more important quarries were visited by the writer in May, 1907, and a few were revisited in April, 1908. The bulk of the spar quarried is ground either at Trenton, N. J., or at Wilmington, Del. A small part of the output is ground at a small mill in Baltimore, the only feldspar mill within the State.

Howard and Baltimore counties.—The most productive deposits of commercial quality occur along the Patapsco River in the southwestern part of Baltimore County, and in adjacent parts of Howard County. The principal quarries are near Woodstock in Howard County and near Granite and Hollofield in Baltimore County. The majority are small workings, producing less than 1,000 tons each per year. The quarry on the Frost farm, 1 mile southeast of Woodstock, is the largest producer.

The feldspar occurs as a constituent of pegmatite masses within an area occupied mainly by the Baltimore mica gneiss and by areas of intrusive granite and basic igneous rocks (gabbro and serpentine). Most of the workings near Woodstock are too shallow, too much weathered, and too limited in extent to show clearly the trend and dimensions of the deposits, but in common with most pegmatite masses they are for the most part long veinlike or sheetlike masses, usually lying parallel to the general trend of the surrounding schists, though occasionally breaking across their trend. The schists are highly crumpled. The feldspar deposit worked on the property of Mr. C. H. Johnson, about one-half mile southeast of Woodstock, on the Baltimore County side of the river, is flat-lying, several masses of pegmatite being separated by nearly horizontal layers of rotten schist. At the Fagan quarry, in Baltimore County, about one-half mile south of Hollofield, the principal feldspar mass seems to trend northeast and southwest, parallel to the trend of the bordering schists. Another feldspar mass opened near the last mentioned appears to be flat-lying.

Digitized by Google

At most of the quarries in Baltimore and Howard counties the most abundant feldspar is of the potash variety, though with it is usually associated some soda feldspar. At the Frost quarry, near Woodstock, the latter appears to be more abundant than the potash feldspar. The feldspar at the quarry on the C. H. Johnson place (Baltimore County), one-half mile southeast of Woodstock station, is flesh-colored orthoclase, which occasionally shows a bluish tint. That quarried one-fourth mile east of the Johnson quarry is mostly flesh-colored microcline, though some of the finer-grained portions, more abundantly associated with quartz and mica, are white albite. The feldspar at the Fagan quarry in Baltimore County, one-half mile south of Hollofield, is in part a light-pink microcline; but with this, in intergrowth with light-gray quartz, occur subordinate quantities of the white soda feldspar (albite). In few of the quarries do the crystals of pure potash feldspar exceed a foot in diameter, but at the quarry three-fourths mile east of Woodstock a small number of crystals 3 to 5 feet across were observed.

The principal mineral associated with the feldspar in these deposits is quartz, but it is usually intimately intergrown with the feldspar, and only at the quarry three-fourths of a mile east of Woodstock does it occur in masses large enough to be commercially valuable. At the time of the writer's visit a mass of pure quartz 4 by 10 feet was exposed on the wall of this quarry. The principal iron-bearing mineral occurring in these pegmatites is black mica (biotite), usually in quite small plates, which occasionally are so abundant as to render the feldspar worthless for pottery purposes. Muscovite (white mica) is also present in most of the quarries, but is in small plates—too small to be of commercial value, and usually not sufficiently abundant to injure the value of much of the feldspar. At the Fagan quarry, one-half mile south of Hollofield, muscovite is mainly in graphic intergrowth with quartz and with feldspar. Small quantities of black tourmaline also occur at the latter quarry in crystals up to 1½ inches in diameter, and must be carefully separated.

Most of the feldspar deposits of this region are much decayed at the surface, and until some depth has been reached in the excavation little or no blasting is necessary, the material usually being excavated with the aid only of pick and shovel. It is then sorted by hand, and loaded upon wagons for haulage to the nearest railroad point. At one quarry near Woodstock the material is less decayed, and steam drilling and blasting are necessary in excavation. The feldspar quarried here is carried by a chute directly from the quarry to the railroad cars. Most of the quarries are within a mile of the railroad, and many of them are located along the valley slopes of the Patapsco River, so that the material can be easily handled by gravity.

The largest feldspar quarry in this district is located in a pegmatite deposit of a somewhat different character from those described above. It is situated on the Frost farm, about one-half mile south-southwest of Davis station, near Woodstock, Howard County, and is operated for Goldings Sons' Company, of Trenton, N. J., by Mr. John Mitchell. In April, 1908, this quarry was about 450 feet long by 100 wide by 65 in maximum depth, its greatest dimension trending about N. 60° E. The feldspar is of two varieties: (1) orthoclase and microcline varying from light gray to pale flesh-colored, and (2) white

Digitized by Google

to gray soda feldspar (albite). The potash feldspar occurs occasionally in pure crystals as much as 4 feet across, and sometimes occurs in graphic or dendritic intergrowths with gray quartz. The soda feldspar is equal to if not greater than the potash feldspar in quantity, but occurs in smaller crystals, which are seldom over a few inches in diameter. The largest observed is about 1 foot across. Black mica (biotite) is entirely absent and white mica (muscovite) occurs only rarely and in plates less than an inch across. Quartz does not occur in large masses but is mostly intergrown with feldspar. The principal iron-bearing impurity is green hornblende, which occurs in prismatic crystals up to 1 foot in length. Pyrrhotite also occurs in small quantities, usually with the hornblende. It will be noted that in mineral character this pegmatite is intermediate between the two types previously mentioned. The abundance of albite feldspar, the presence of hornblende, and the scarcity of mica relate it to the deposits of soda spar worked near Sylmar, in southwestern Chester County, Pa., while the presence of quartz and of potash feldspar, sometimes graphically intergrown, relate it to the typical granite pegmatites.

In this quarry a steam drill is used and a derrick is operated by a hoisting engine. The material is hauled about a quarter of a mile to the railroad and is shipped to Trenton, N. J., and Wilmington, Del.

Cecil County.[a]—The second feldspar district of Maryland is in the northwestern part of Cecil County. Only two firms are now operating in this locality, and these are quarrying talc as well as feldspar. A number of small quarries were opened in 1906 at Bald Friar, 1½ miles north of Conowingo. Talc is the principal output at this locality, and is ground at a mill near the quarries. Feldspar is a secondary product, and is all shipped in the crude state. The quarries in May, 1907, consisted of a number of small pits along the upper part of the bluffs bordering the Susquehanna River. The feldspar when fresh is snowy white, and is of the soda variety (albite). Near the surface where the material is weathered to some extent there is a slight iron discoloration along the fractures, but this is not sufficient to damage materially the quality of the product. The veins range up to 15 feet in width, and show frequent pinchings and swellings. They occur as intrusions in an area of rocks which are mapped on the Cecil County sheet of the Maryland Geological Survey as serpentine, peridotite, and pyroxenite. The surrounding rocks have been altered locally to form talc schists, and in some cases there seems to have been some further alteration due to contact metamorphism by the feldspar masses, as suggested by an unusual abundance of pyrite near the pegmatite and by the development there of narrow zones of fibrous serpentine (asbestos). These pegmatite masses seem to be entirely free from quartz, and their feldspar, so far as observed, is all of the soda variety (albite). Mica and other injurious minerals are rare or entirely absent.

The location of these quarries on the valley slope facilitates the handling of the material, which is carried down by chutes to the flats near the railroad and the river. The quantity of material is probably not sufficient to warrant mining for feldspar alone, but the feldspar forms an important adjunct in the quarrying of talc.

[a] The pegmatite deposits of Cecil County are briefly described in the report on Cecil County by the Maryland Geological Survey, 1902.

Digitized by Google

In the spring of 1907 a small quarry was opened by the Verona Mining Company at Rock Springs, about 3½ miles northeast of Conowingo. The material here is almost exactly similar in character and mode of occurrence to that just described from Bald Friar, and occurs within the same belt of basic rocks (serpentine, pyroxenite, etc.). Talc is also obtained at this quarry. The spar is hauled by team 3 miles to Conowingo, and there shipped by rail. Feldspar has been quarried in the past at other points in the vicinity of Rock Springs and along Octoraro Creek.

As will be seen from the foregoing descriptions, most of the feldspar deposits worked in the Woodstock region belong to the class of potash-rich or granite pegmatites already mentioned, while the deposits worked in Cecil County, like those just across the line in Chester County, Pa., belong to the soda-rich type. The deposit worked on the Frost farm near Woodstock is intermediate between these two types in character.

The only new features of note in the Maryland industry besides those already mentioned is the opening of a small quarry near Hollofield and of another 2 miles northeast of Granite, in Baltimore County. The latter is operated by the Eureka Mining and Operating Company, and is closely adjacent to a quarry worked many years ago by Goldings Sons' Company. It may tap the same pegmatite body. Like most of the deposits worked near Woodstock, it belongs to the granite pegmatite type. Its principal constituents are orthoclase feldspar, quartz, black mica (biotite), and some soda feldspar (albite). No large crystals were seen.

WISCONSIN.

The feldspar deposits of Wisconsin are as yet undeveloped. Pegmatite deposits containing feldspar are known to occur in the town of Stettin, Marathon County, about 4 miles northwest of Wausau. They occur as pegmatite dikes cutting granite (quartz syenite), and are very abundant over an area 5 or 6 square miles in extent in the central part of this township. The dikes vary in width from 1 foot to 20 feet, and are said to be so abundant locally as to be nearly equal in quantity to the masses of granite lying between them. The principal constituents of the pegmatite dikes are feldspar and quartz, with subordinate quantities of white mica (muscovite) and of the iron-bearing minerals black mica (biotite), hornblende, pyroxene, and other minerals. The feldspar is mostly a fine-grained (microperthitic) intergrowth of potash feldspar and soda feldspar, and contains soda in nearly as large percentages as potash. It is therefore intermediate in composition between most of the so-called "hard" or potash feldspars mined in Canada and the eastern United States, and the typical "soft" or soda feldspars such as are mined in Chester County, Pa. The crystals of pure feldspar range from about an inch to somewhat over a foot in diameter. The size of the dikes is not so great as of most of those worked in the Eastern States, but they may prove of commercial value if the iron-bearing minerals are not so abundant or so distributed as to injure much of the feldspar.

These deposits are situated within about 8 miles of the railroad at Wausau, and within about 5 miles of the railroad station at Marathon, and seem worthy of investigation from a commercial standpoint.

Digitized by Google

VIRGINIA.

During 1907, potash feldspar was produced at three quarries in Virginia and shipped crude to Trenton, N. J. Two of these quarries are new developments, and are located near Bells, in Bedford County, and near Prospect, in Prince Edward County. A third quarry is located near Amelia, in Amelia County. None of these have yet been visited by the writer.

TEXAS.

A deposit of pink potash feldspar, apparently of excellent quality, is known to occur at Barranger Hill, in Llano County. The pegmatite here has been worked for its rare-earth minerals, but no attempt has been made to utilize the feldspar and quartz. Its character is described more fully in the report on quartz and feldspar in the Mineral Resources of the United States for 1906.

MINNESOTA.

A considerable quantity of lime-soda feldspar or plagioclase, varying in composition from labradorite to bytownite, is quarried in Lake County and ground at Duluth by two firms. The material is used mainly for abrasive purposes, filter beds, etc., although a small quantity is used in pottery manufacture.

PRODUCTION.

In the following table the material is entered as "Crude" or "Ground" according to the condition in which it was first placed on the market. Practically the whole production is eventually crushed or ground.

The production of feldspar in 1907, exclusive of that used for abrasive purposes, amounted to 31,080 short tons of crude feldspar, valued at $101,816, and 53,469 short tons of ground feldspar, valued at $397,253, a total of 84,549 short tons, valued at $499,069. The State totals are given in the following table:

Production of feldspar in 1907, in short tons.

State.	Crude.		Ground.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Maine	45	$110	16,428	$157,224	16,473	$157,334
New York	3,909	15,825	11,500	40,500	15,409	56,325
Connecticut	10,663	28,433	8,380	51,770	19,043	80,203
Pennsylvania	7,367	28,169	12,266	108,678	19,633	136,847
Maryland	7,169	23,672	3,895	34,081	11,064	57,753
Other States	1,927	5,607	1,000	5,000	2,927	10,607
Total	31,080	101,816	53,469	397,253	84,549	499,069

Digitized by Google

The production of feldspar from 1902 to 1907 is given in the following table:

Production of feldspar, 1902–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Crude.		Ground.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	21,870	$55,501	23,417	$194,923	45,287	$250,424
1903	13,432	51,036	28,459	205,697	41,891	256,733
1904	19,413	66,714	25,775	199,612	45,188	266,326
1905	14,517	57,976	20,902	168,181	35,419	226,157
1906	39,976	132,643	32,680	268,888	72,656	401,531
1907	31,080	101,816	53,469	397,253	84,549	499.069

The increase in the figures of production for the year 1907 over those reported for 1906 is due in part to increasing completeness in the Survey's list of feldspar producers, but in the main it means an actual increase in production through the development of new properties and an increase in the output of properties already developed, especially among the small producers. This growth was felt in nearly all of the feldspar-producing States, but was checked in the fall by the financial panic. Up to the time of the panic the market conditions were reported to be good.

The total production of feldspar in 1907, including abrasive feldspar, amounted to 91,799 short tons, valued at $558,944.

GRADES AND PRICES.

Most dealers recognize three grades of commercial feldspar: No. 1, No. 2 (sometimes called "Standard"), and No. 3. From quarries in granite pegmatite, where the spar is mostly of the potash variety, these are usually graded as follows: No. 1 is carefully selected, free from iron-bearing minerals, largely free from muscovite, and contains little or no quartz, usually less than 5 per cent; No. 2 is largely free from iron-bearing minerals and muscovite, but usually contains when ground from 15 to 20 per cent of quartz; No. 3 is not carefully selected and contains somewhat higher percentages of quartz, muscovite, and iron-bearing minerals. Spar from the soda pegmatites of southeastern Pennsylvania and adjacent parts of Maryland, being wholly free from quartz, is graded entirely on the basis of its freedom from iron-bearing minerals, principally hornblende. No. 1 is carefully selected and is practically free from such impurities; No. 2, though less carefully selected, is still fairly free from them; No. 3 is not carefully selected and carries hornblende in large enough quantities to render it unfit for use in pottery manufacture. It is utilized principally in glass manufacture. Crushed pegmatite from New York State, used for poultry grit and for coverings for surfaces to give them the appearance of granite, and feldspar from Minnesota used mainly for abrasive purposes, are graded according to coarseness.

The prices of feldspar during 1907, so far as data are available, were about as follows: The "Standard," or No. 2 spar, which constituted the great bulk of the feldspar used in the pottery trade, brought in the crude state in Maine from $2.50 to $3 per long ton, free on board nearest shipping point to quarries; in New York from $4 to $5; in Pennsylvania from $3.50 to $4.50, and in Maryland from

Digitized by Google

$3.50 to $4. Crude No. 1 feldspar usually brings from 50 cents to $1.50 more per ton than No. 2, and crude No. 3 brings about the same amount less.

The prices for No. 2 or "Standard" spar, ground to the fineness usually demanded in the pottery industry, ranges in most cases from $7 to $10 per short ton, free on board nearest shipping point to the mills. No. 1 brings from $2 to $4 more per ton. With finer grinding, such as is demanded by some scouring soap manufacturers, the prices are proportionally higher.

Very pure, carefully selected potash feldspar, for use in the manufacture of artificial teeth, usually sells at from $6 to $8 per barrel of 350 pounds.

Digitized by Google

TALC AND SOAPSTONE.

INTRODUCTION.

Talc and soapstone are found in nearly all the Atlantic slope States, and in many of them the deposits are so favorably located as regards transportation and markets as to make their development profitable. During 1906 and 1907 such quarries were operated in Georgia, North Carolina, Virginia, Maryland, Pennsylvania, New York, New Jersey, Rhode Island, Massachusetts, and Vermont. New York, which formerly enjoyed the distinction of being the largest producer of talc in the United States, was in 1906 and 1907 surpassed as to value by Virginia, whose product represents about 41 per cent of the total value.

Deposits of talc and soapstone occur in several of the Western States also, but the conditions as regards transportation and markets are not favorable enough at the present time to justify development, since the industries in which these minerals would be used have not yet been established.

Small quantities of talc were quarried in California and Washington during 1904 and 1905, but no production was reported from either State in 1906, nor any from Washington in 1907.

The product of the quarries varies from pure foliated talc to harder steatite or soapstone. For use in the arts it is either powdered or sawed into slabs or manufactured into various articles. The powdered or flour talc is used in the manufacture of a great variety of articles, such as fireproof paints, electric insulators, covering for steam pipes, foundry facings, dynamite, paper, toilet powder, leather lubricators, and soap. The soapstone, not powdered, is used in the manufacture of hearthstones, furnace linings, laboratory tables, laundry tubs, ovens, foot warmers, and many other articles of everyday use. Some of the purer varieties are manufactured into pencils and gas tips, the talc suitable for this purpose bringing a higher price than any other produced in this country.

PRODUCTION.

Including the production of fibrous talc, most of which is quarried at Gouverneur, St. Lawrence County, N. Y., the total output of talc and soapstone in the United States in 1907 amounted to 139,810 short tons, valued at $1,531,047, an increase, as compared with 1906, of 19,166 short tons, or 15.9 per cent, in quantity, and of $99,491, or 7 per cent, in value. The increased production in 1907 was distributed among all the new important producing States.

The smaller percentage of increase in value was not due to any general decline in price, but to a larger proportion of the product which was sold in the crude or unmanufactured state, and in this portion of the product there was a decline in price. By far the larger number of the talc and soapstone quarries are operated or controlled by

Digitized by Google

the manufacturers, and only a comparatively small part of the output is sold in the crude state. In 1907, however, there was an unusually large quantity sold crude, and part of this was low-grade material. The quantity sold crude in 1906 was 15,211 short tons, having an average value per ton of $2.65. In 1907 the marketed production of rough or unmanufactured soapstone was 25,538 tons, at an average price per ton of $1.36, so that while the quantity sold exhibited a gain of 10,327 short tons, or about 66 per cent, the total value decreased $5,712. The average price for ground soapstone was the same in 1907 as in 1906, while prices for manufactured articles or partially manufactured materials were higher.

The talc and soapstone production is classified in the following four groups: Rough or crude, sawed into slabs, manufactured articles, and ground. A part of the crude product, represented in the first group, is sold to factories, and some of this is probably again included in the estimates of manufactured articles or ground materials represented in the other three groups, though duplication is avoided if possible. The relative quantities and values of these varieties produced in the United States during the last four years are shown in the following table:

Production of talc and soapstone in the United States, according to varieties, 1904–1907.

Condition in which marketed.	1904.			1905.		
	Quantity (short tons).	Value.	Average price per ton.	Quantity (short tons).	Value.	Average price per ton.
Rough	1,815	$9,270	$5.11	1,625	$10,483	$6.45
Sawed into slabs	3,850	64,276	16.70	4,779	80,879	16.92
Manufactured articles [a]	11,990	283,373	23.63	14,665	403,660	27.53
Ground [b]	73,534	583,812	7.94	75,565	587,040	7.77
Total [c]	91,189	940,731	10.32	96,634	1,082,062	11.20

Condition in which marketed.	1906.			1907.		
	Quantity (short tons).	Value.	Average price per ton.	Quantity (short tons).	Value	Average price per ton.
Rough	15,211	$40,337	$2.65	25,538	$34,625	$1.36
Sawed into slabs	4,980	83,563	16.78	4,822	91,668	19.01
Manufactured articles [a]	23,575	631,342	26.78	23,484	648,475	27.61
Ground [b]	76,878	676,314	8.80	85,966	756,279	8.80
Total [c]	120,644	1,431,556	11.87	139,810	1,531,047	10.95

[a] Includes bath and laundry tubs; fire brick for stoves, heaters, etc.; hearthstones, mantels, sinks, griddles, slate pencils, tailor's pencils, gas tips, burner blanks, crayons, and numerous other articles for everyday use.
[b] For foundry facings, paper making, lubricators for dressing skins and leather, etc.
[c] Exclusive of the quantity used for pigment, which is included among mineral paints.

The total production of talc and soapstone in the various States in 1905, 1906, and 1907 is shown in the following table. In cases where the whole production of a State is limited to the operations of one or two quarries, the statistics are combined with one or more other States in order that information regarding individual establishments may not be divulged. As shown by this table, New York produces the largest quantity, nearly all of the fibrous variety, while Virginia, second in quantity, ranks first in the value of the product, because of the advanced state of manufacture in which the output is sold.

Digitized by Google

Production of talc and soapstone, 1905, 1906, 1907, by States, in short tons.

State.	1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Georgia	(a)	(a)	(a)	(a)	739	$11,473
Maryland	(a)	(a)	2,956	$23,310	5,064	32,250
New Jersey and Pennsylvania	5,796	$38,241	13,981	52,961	17,103	46,871
New York	56,500	445,000	61,672	557,200	67,800	626,000
North Carolina	4,035	74,690	4,009	66,729	4,085	74,347
Vermont	8,978	65,525	10,413	101,057	16,200	82,500
Virginia	17,665	425,090	23,624	590,800	26,278	631,880
Other States [b]	3,660	33,516	3,989	39,499	2,541	25,726
Total	96,634	1,082,062	120,644	1,431,556	139,810	1,531,047

[a] Included in "Other States."
[b] California, Georgia, Maryland, Massachusetts, and Washington in 1905; Georgia, Massachusetts, and Rhode Island in 1906; California, Massachusetts, and Rhode Island in 1907.

PRODUCTION OF FIBROUS TALC IN NEW YORK.

Practically all of the fibrous variety of talc produced in the United States comes from the vicinity of Gouverneur, St. Lawrence County, N. Y. It is all ground and is used principally for filling in the manufacture of medium grades of paper, though some goes into the paint trade, and some is used in the preparation of wall plasters, for which its fibrous character and heat-resisting quality make it well adapted. The production of fibrous talc in New York from 1904 to 1907, inclusive, is shown in the following table:

Production of fibrous talc in New York, 1904–1907, in short tons.

Use.	1904.		1905.		1906.		1907.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
Paper filling, Paint, Wall plasters	64,005	$507,400	56,500	$445,000	61,672	$557,200	67,800	$626,000

TOTAL PRODUCTION.

The quantity and value of talc and soapstone products from New York, as compared with the total from all other States since 1880 and to the close of 1907, are shown on the following table. From this it appears that in the twenty-eight years from 1880 to 1907, inclusive, the period covered by the volumes of Mineral Resources, the total production of talc and soapstone has amounted to 1,700,903 short tons, valued at $19,099,103. Of this total New York has contributed about 50 per cent of the value.

Production of talc and soapstone in the United States, 1880–1907, in short tons.

Year.	New York.		All other States.		Total.	
	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.	Quantity.	Value.
1880-1900	629,925	$5,933,501	340,003	$5,291,151	969,928	$11,224,652
1901	69,200	483,600	28,643	424,888	97,843	908,488
1902	71,100	615,350	26,854	525,157	97,954	1,140,507
1903	60,230	421,600	26,671	418,460	86,901	840,060
1904	64,005	507,400	27,184	433,331	91,189	940,731
1905	56,500	445,000	40,134	637,062	96,634	1,082,062
1906	61,672	557,200	58,972	874,356	120,644	1,431,556
1907	67,800	626,000	72,010	905,047	139,810	1,531,047
Total	1,080,432	9,589,651	620,471	9,509,452	1,700,903	19,099,103

Digitized by Google

IMPORTS.

The imports of talc into the United States have never been large, though the prices obtained are usually somewhat higher than the averages shown for the American product, and the values quoted for the foreign material are at point of shipment and are exclusive of freight and duty. The reason for these higher values may be attributed to the fact that only the fancy grades, which are used for the manufacture of face powder and for medicinal purposes, are imported into this country. The imports in 1907 showed an increase of nearly 50 per cent, both in quantity and value, over 1906.

Talc imported into the United States, 1902–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity	Value.
1902	2,859	$35,366	1905	4,000	$48,225
1903	1,791	19,677	1906	5,643	67,818
1904	3,268	36,370	1907	10,060	126,391

CANADIAN PRODUCTION.

There has been a small production of talc in Canada for several years, but the tonnage and values have varied considerably. In 1907 the production amounted to 1,534 short tons, an increase of nearly 25 per cent over that of 1906, which in turn was more than double than that of 1905. The Canadian Geological Survey reports the production of talc in the Dominion for the last six years as follows:

Production of talc in Canada, 1902–1907, in short tons.

Year.	Quantity.	Value.	Year.	Quantity.	Value.
1902	689	$1,804	1905	500	$1,800
1903	688	2,084	1906	1,234	3,020
1904	840	1,875	1907	1,534	4,602

Digitized by Google

INDEX

A.

Page.

Abrasive materials, by W. C. Phalen..... 607-626
artificial..... 624
list of States producing..... 608
value, total..... 609
by kinds..... 608
production..... 608
Accidents, coal mining..... 54
Africa, diamond..... 804
monazite..... 792
petroleum, exports to..... 417
Alabama, ammonia..... 317
barytes..... 687
brick and tile..... 510
cement, Portland..... 478
slag..... 491
clay..... 542
clay products..... 500
coal..... 14, 91
coal tar..... 312
coke..... 258
gas..... 298
gas coke..... 310
graphite..... 735
lime..... 547
limestone..... 568, 602
marble..... 568, 595
mica..... 742, 747
mineral waters..... 755, 759
natural gas..... 325, 342
acreage..... 331
oil and water gas..... 306
ocher..... 698
pottery..... 522
puzzolan, or slag cement..... 491
pyrite..... 680
sand and gravel..... 555
sand-lime brick..... 551
sandstone..... 568, 591
Alaska, coal..... 14, 94
graphite..... 735
gypsum..... 647
marble..... 568, 595
mineral waters..... 755, 759
Algeria, gypsum..... 649
phosphate rock..... 657
pyrite..... 682
salt..... 669
Alizarine and colors or dyes, imports..... 322
Allegheny Mountain, Pennsylvania, coke district..... 270
Alundum (artificial corundum) production.. 625
Amber, Burma..... 796
Germany..... 797
Ammonia, production, by States..... 317
Analyses, arsenic ore, New York..... 628

Page.

Analyses, Georgia ochers..... 701
Japanese volcanic ash..... 491
petroleum, Illinois..... 378
Kansas..... 387
from various parts of United States.. 420
Portland cement..... 483
zinc-white pigments..... 704
Aniline salts, imports..... 322
Anthracite coal, colliery consumption..... 12, 21
(*See also* Coal.)
Colorado..... 31
distribution..... 21
exports..... 62
imports..... 63
initial railroads..... 176
New Mexico..... 31
Pennsylvania..... 170
prices..... 60
production..... 6, 14, 20, 173
annual..... 20
shipments..... 170
by regions..... 174
value..... 6
Apatite, imports..... 657
Appalachian States, coal fields..... 32
oil field..... 352
Architectural terra cotta..... 511
Argentina, petroleum, exports to..... 418
Arizona, asbestos..... 720
azurmalachite..... 797
brick and tile..... 510
cement, Portland..... 478
chrysoprase..... 802
clay..... 542
clay products..... 500
granite..... 568, 581
lime..... 547
limestone..... 568, 602
mica..... 742
mineral waters..... 755, 759
sand and gravel..... 556
sand-lime brick..... 551
sandstone..... 568, 591
turquoise..... 827
Arkansas, asphalt..... 725
brick and tile..... 510
clay products..... 500
coal..... 14, 96
coal tar..... 312
diamond..... 803
fuller's earth..... 733
gas..... 298
gas coke..... 310
glass sand..... 555
granite..... 568, 581

Digitized by Google

Page.

Arkansas, lime ... 547
limestone ... 568, 602
marble ... 568, 595
mineral waters ... 755, 759
natural gas ... 325, 343
acreage ... 331
oil and water gas ... 306
oilstones (novaculite) ... 613
phosphate rock ... 652, 656
pottery ... 522
sand and gravel ... 556
sand-lime brick ... 551
sandstone ... 568, 591
shale ... 703
slate ... 559, 561
water-gas tar ... 313
whetstones ... 613
Arsenic, by Frank L. Hess ... 627–630
(*See also* Antimony and Arsenic.)
analysis ... 628
imports ... 629
prices ... 629
production ... 629
in foreign countries ... 629
Aruba, phosphate rock ... 657
Asbestos, by J. S. Diller ... 711–722
Canadian production ... 715
development of industry ... 712
imports ... 714
notes on deposits in United States ... 716
prices ... 715
production ... 714
uses ... 713
varieties and characteristics ... 711
Asphalt and bituminous rock, by Joseph A. Taff ... 723–730
exports ... 729
from Trinidad ... 730
imports ... 729
occurrence ... 723
production ... 727
by varieties and by States ... 728
uses ... 726
Auchincloss Brothers quoted on Florida and Tennessee phosphates ... 654, 656
Australia, coal, imports from ... 62
monazite ... 791
opal ... 812
sapphire ... 824
Austria, graphite ... 736
magnesite ... 740
phosphate rock ... 654
sulphur ... 679
Austria-Hungary, coal ... 67
magnesite ... 740
petroleum ... 467
salt ... 669

B.

Ball clay, production by States ... 542
Baltimore, Md., coal trade review ... 80
Baluchistan, sulphur ... 679
Barytes, by Ernest F. Burchard ... 685
barium compounds ... 692
bibliography ... 695
Canada, industry in ... 694

Page.

Barytes, character ... 685
distribution ... 685
imports ... 692
preparation ... 686
prices ... 691
production by States ... 691
tariff on ... 692
trade conditions and developments ... 687
uses ... 686
Bastin, Edson S., paper on quartz and feldspar ... 843–872
Belgium, coal ... 67
ocher ... 700
petroleum, exports to ... 417
phosphate rock ... 654, 657
pyrite ... 682
Bermudez, asphalt ... 729
Beryl, California ... 799
Colorado ... 799
Idaho ... 799
North Carolina ... 800
Bituminous coal ... 6
(*See also* Coal.)
Bituminous rock ... 723
(*See also* Asphalt and bituminous rock.)
Bluestone, production by States ... 568, 592–593
(*See also* Stone.)
Bohemia, graphite ... 736
Bone dust, imports ... 657
Bone china, delft, and belleek ware, production ... 522
Borax, by Charles G. Yale ... 631–635
California ... 631
Inyo County ... 633
Los Angeles County ... 635
San Bernardino County ... 634
Ventura County ... 634
imports ... 632
production ... 632
review of industry ... 632
Borneo, petroleum ... 472
Bosnia, pyrite ... 682
Boston, Mass., coal-trade review ... 74
Brazil, diamond ... 806
monazite ... 791
petroleum, exports to ... 418
Brick, common ... 510
Hudson River district ... 517
quantity and value ... 510
fancy or ornamental, value ... 511
fire, quantity and value ... 512
front, quantity and value ... 511
hollow, building block ... 512
prices, by States and kinds ... 510
vitrified paving, quantity and value ... 510
Brick and tile ... 500
exports ... 528
imports ... 527
production ... 500
products, by States ... 510
rank of producing States ... 510
British Africa, petroleum, exports to ... 418
British Australasia, petroleum, exports to ... 418
British Columbia, coal, imports from ... 62
British East Indies, petroleum, exports to ... 418
British Guiana, diamond ... 806

Digitized by Google

Page.

British North America, petroleum, exports to 417
British West Indies, petroleum, exports to 417
salt, imports from 668
Broadtop, Pennsylvania, coke district 271
Bromine, by W. C. Phalen (*see also* Salt and bromine 670
prices 670
production 670
Buhrstones and millstones, imports 611
industry in New York 609
production by States 609–611
Building block, hollow 512
Building operations, by cities 496
Building sand, production 555
(*See also* Sand and gravel.)
Burchard, Ernest F., paper on barytes and strontium 685–696
fluorspar and cryolite 637–641
gypsum and gypsum products 643–650
mineral paints 697–709
Burma, amber 796
jade 811
ruby 815
sapphire 824
tourmaline 827

C.

Caddo, Louisiana, natural gas and petroleum 404
California, asbestos 722
asphalt 728
benitoite 798
beryl 799
borax 631
brick and tile 510
Californite 802
cat's-eye 802
cement, Portland 478
chrysoprase 802
clay 542
clay products 500
coal 14, 99
coal tar 312
diamond 803
gas 298
gas coke 310
gem minerals of 833
glass sand 555
granite 568, 581
gypsum 647
infusorial earth 620
kunzite 825
lime 547
limestone 568, 602
magnesite 737
marble 568, 595
metallic paint and mortar colors 702
mica 743
mineral waters 755, 759
monazite 790
natural gas 325, 345
acreage 331
oil and water gas 306
oil field 353
ocher 698
opal 812
petroleum 347, 355, 406
pottery 522

Page.

California, pyrite 680
quartz 849
rose quartz 813
salt 660, 662
sand and gravel 555
sand-lime brick 551
sandstone 568, 591
slate 559, 561
talc 875
topaz 826
trap rock 568, 585
tourmaline 826
turquoise 827
water-gas tar 313
Canada, arsenic 629
asbestos 715
barytes 694
coal, exports to 62
corundum 616
gem minerals of 838
graphite 736
grindstones 612
gypsum 649
magnesite 740
mica 750
natural gas 345
ocher 700
petroleum 460
phosphate rock 657
pyrite 682
salt 670
exports to 669
sulphur 677
talc 876
tripoli 622
Cape Colony, coal 68
Carat, metric 808
Carborundum, production 624
C. C. ware 522
Cement industry, by Edwin C Eckel 477–493
comparison of production of Portland and natural 490
consumption, imports and exports 493
importation of Japanese volcanic ash 491
analyses of 491
natural 489
production by States 489
of hydraulic lime 490
Portland 478
concentration of interest 486
by stock control 487
growth of patent-holding company 487
status of industry 488
kilns and kiln practice 484
maximum annual capacity of 485
fuels in use 486
production, by districts 479
production, by States 478
rank of States 478
raw materials used 480
distribution of 483
production according to 481
valuation of 482
analysis of 483
puzzolan, or slag 490
production, by States 491
total production 477

Digitized by Google

	Page.
Central America, coal exports to	62
petroleum, exports to	417
Ceylon, graphite	736
monazite	761
sapphire	824
thorianite	791
Chicago, Ill., coal trade review	84
Chile, petroleum, exports to	418
sulphur	679
China and porcelain exports	528
imports	527
product, value	522
China, coal	65
petroleum, exports to	418
Christmas Island, phosphate rock	657
Chrysoprase, California	802
Cincinnati, Ohio, coal-trade review	84
Clay	540
imports	544
mined, by States and varieties	542
value	542
Clay products, exports	528
imports	527
in various States	528
rank of States in value	505
value, by kinds	502
by States	500
by varieties	503
value	500
Clay-working industries, by Jefferson Middleton	495-544
building operations	496
production	503
increase and decrease	501
Clearfield-Center-Elk, Pa., coke district	272
Cleveland, Ohio, coal-trade review	83
Coal, by Edward W. Parker	5-222
accidents, mining	11, 54
anthracite	6
average tonnage per man	43
Colorado	31
comparative decline in production	168
exports	62
imports	63
New Mexico	31
Pennsylvania production	170
prices	61
bibliography	209
classification of, by States	40
consumption	11
colliery	12, 21
in manufacture of coke	12, 21
Cumberland	138
exports	62
fields, division into provinces	31
imports	11, 62
in foreign countries	66
industry, growth of	5
labor statistics, by States	41
hours worked per day, by States, effect of, on intensity of labor	45, 47
troubles	48
machine-mined, by States	50
machines, number and kinds	10, 53
made into coke	21
number of days active	42, 47
of employees	9, 42
Coal, prices	60
average price	8
production	6
average annual, per man	43, 47
per decade	30
annual daily	43, 47
by decades	8
by fields	34
by kinds	38
by machines	50
by States	14
and Territories	88
in previous years	16
compared with population	9
anthracite and bituminous	6, 19, 168
distribution	21
from earliest times, by States	23
increase and decrease in 1907	7, 17
per man, compared with production by machines, by States	43, 54
provinces, six, and regions	32
relative production of principal States	89
rank among coal-producing countries	64
of producing States	35
relative importance of various fields	34
percentage of total production	35
shipments	21
sold to local trade	21
statistics of labor	41
men employed	42
average number, by States	42
mining machines	53
strikes	10, 49
days lost	49
by States	49
number of men	49
tariffs	62
trade review	68
unit of measurement	6
used at mines	21
value	6, 14
washed at mines	59
working time	47
world's production	63
United States, percentage of	65
Coal briquetting, by Edward W. Parker	223-228
bibliography	227
briquetting plants	224
production	223
Coal tar, production, by States	310
products, imports	322
Coke, by Edward W. Parker	229-290
bibliography	289
by-product, manufacture	249, 252
list of by-product plants	254
coal used in making	242, 244
condition of coal charged into ovens	246
Connellsville, Pa., district	272
prices	275
shipments	274
exports	257
imports	257
number of establishments	239
ovens	241
ovens built and building	252
prices	239

Digitized by Google

Page.

Coke, production 230
by districts, Pennsylvania 268
West Virginia 284
by States 234,258
in gas works 293,303
in previous years 235
increase and decrease 235
quantity and value of coal used 244
regions from which drawn 230
rank of States in production 241
statistics of manufacture 233
value at ovens 237
yield of coal in coke 245
Colombia, emerald 809
Colorado, amazon stone 796
amethyst 797
ammonia 317
asphalt 725
beryl 799
brick and tile 510
cement, Portland 478
clay 542
clay products 500
coal 14,101
anthracite 31
coal tar 312
coke 259
fluorspar 640
fuller's earth 733
gas 298
gas coke 310
glass sand 555
granite 568,581
graphite 735
gypsum 647
lime 547
limestone 568,602
mica 747
mineral waters 755,761
monazite 790
natural gas 325,344
acreage 331
opal 812
oil and water gas 306
petroleum 347,412
pottery 522
pumice 623
rose quartz 813
sand and gravel 555
sand-lime brick 551
sandstone 568,591
sapphire 824
sulphur 673
tourmaline 826
turquoise 827
water-gas tar 313
Columbite 793
(*See also* Monazite.)
Connecticut, ammonia 317
beryl 799
brick and tile 510
clay products 500
coal tar 312
feldspar 859
abrasive 616

Page.

Connecticut, gas 298
gas coke 310
granite 568,581
infusorial earth 620
lime 547
limestone 568,602
mineral waters 755,759
oil and water gas 306
pottery 522
quartz 846
abrasive 616
sand and gravel 555
sandstone 568,591
tourmaline 826
trap rock 568,585
water-gas tar 313
Connellsville, Pa., coke 272
average prices 275
shipments 274
Coons, A. T., paper on slate 557–562
stone 563–605
Corundum and emery 614–616
and radium 839
Canada 616
imports 615
production 615
Cream white (C. C.) ware, product 522
Crushed steel, production 626
Crushed stone, by States 574
concrete 574–576
railroad ballast 574–576
roadmaking 574–576
Cryolite 641
(*See also* Fluorspar and cryolite.)
imports 641
Cuba, asphalt 729
petroleum, exports to 417
salt, exports to 669
Cumberland coal 138
Cyprus, gypsum 649
ocher 700

D.

Day, David T., paper on petroleum 347–475
paper prepared under direction of, natural gas 323
Delaware, ammonia 317
brick and tile 510
clay 542
clay products 500
coal tar 312
gas 298
gas coke 310
granite 568,581
mineral waters 755,762
oil and water gas 306
sand and gravel 555
sand-lime brick 551
water-gas tar 313
Denmark, petroleum, exports to 417
Diamond, artificial 809
Arkansas 803
Brazil 806
British Guiana 807
California 804

Digitized by Google

	Page.
Diamond, Cullinan	808
Hope blue	808
imports	841
India	807
industry	807
Kentucky	804
New South Wales	807
South Africa	804
Diller, J. S., paper on asbestos	711–722
District of Columbia, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
clay products	500
coal tar	312
gas	298
gas coke	310
mineral waters	755, 762
oil and water gas	306
pottery	522
Drain tile, value	511
Dutch East Indies, petroleum	418, 472

E.

Earthenware and stoneware, exports	528
imports	527
red, production	522
East Liverpool, Ohio, pottery production	526
Eckel, E. C., paper on cement industry	477–493
lime and sand-lime brick	545–551
Electrical supplies, porcelain	522
Emerald, Colombia	809
Emery imports	615
(*See also* Corundum and emery.)	
Engine sand, production	555
(*See also* Sand and gravel.)	
England, arsenic	629
fluorspar	640
grindstones, imports from	612
phosphate rock	654
strontium	696
Exports, asphalt	729
brick	528
cement	493
clay products	528
coal	62
coke	257
earthen and stone ware	528
lime	550
marble	576
mineral waters	784
monazite	794
oilstones and scythestones	613
petroleum	414, 417
phosphate rock	654, 656
pottery	528
salt	669
slate	560
stone	576
sulphur	677
from Sicily	678

F.

Feldspar	850
(*See also* Quartz and feldspar.)	
abrasive feldspar	616
chemical and physical characters	850
lime-soda feldspar	852
potash-soda feldspar	851
Feldspar, commercial deposits	855
grinding	856
localities, by States	858
mining	854
occurrence	853
prices	871
production, by States	870
uses	856
Fertilizers of all kinds, imported	657
Fire clay, production, by States	542
Fire proofing, value	511
Fire sand, production	555
(*See also* Sand and gravel.)	
Flat Top, W. Va., coke district	285
Flint, pebbles	844
(*See also* Quartz and feldspar.)	
Florida, brick and tile	510
clay	542
clay products	500
coal tar	312
fuller's earth	733
gas	298
gas coke	310
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mineral waters	755, 762
oil and water gas	306
phosphate rock	652–654
pottery	522
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
water-gas tar	313
Fluorspar and cryolite, by Ernest F. Burchard	637–641
bibliography	641
character and occurrence	637
preparation and uses	638
prices	639
production	640
in England	640
Fractionation of crude petroleum by capillary filtration	474
France, arsenic	629
coal	63
graphite	736
gypsum	649
ocher	700
petroleum, exports to	417
phosphate rock	657
pyrite	682
salt	669
sulphur	679
Fuller's earth, by F. B. Van Horn	731–734
bibliography	734
imports	734
mining and preparation	733
production	733
Furnace flux, by States	605
Furnace sand, production	555

G.

Gadolinite (*see also* Monazite)	793
Galicia, petroleum	467
Garnet (abrasive), production	617
notes on industry	617
Garnet (gem)	810
Gas, production, by States	294

Digitized by Google

Page.

Gas, coke, tar, and ammonia, by E. W. Parker 291–322
imports of coal-tar products 322
production 292
ammonia 314
coal gas 294
coal tar 310
coke 308
oil and water gas 303
water-gas tar 312
production and value, aggregate, by States 318
value 320
Gems, minerals of southern California 833
Canada 838
Madagascar 839
North Carolina 838
Georgia, ammonia 317
asbestos 716
barytes 687, 691
brick and tile 510
cement, natural 489
Portland 478
clay 542
clay products 500
coal 14, 106
coal tar 312
coke 260
fuller's earth 733
gas 298
gas coke 310
glass sand 555
granite 568, 581
graphite 735
lime 547
limestone 568, 602
marble 568, 595
mica 748
mineral waters 755, 762
ocher 698
deposits 700
oil and water gas 306
pottery 522
pyrite 680
sand and gravel 555
sand-lime brick 551
slate 559, 561
talc 875
water-gas tar 313
Germany, amber 796
arsenic 629
bromine 670
coal 63
graphite 736
gypsum 649
magnesite 740
ocher 700
petroleum 417, 470
phosphate rock 654
pyrite 682
salt 669
Glass sand (*see also* Sand and gravel) 555
Granite 568, 577–584
(*see also* Stone industry.)
imports 576
production 568
by States 581

Page.

Granite, value 568, 582
by States 581
by uses 581
Vermont production 583
Graphite, by Frank L. Hess 735–736
imports 736
prices 736
production 736
amorphous 735
artificial 736
crystalline 735
world's production 736
Gravel (*see also* Sand and gravel) 555
Great Britain, arsenic 629
coal 63
gypsum 649
petroleum 417, 471
phosphate rock 654
salt 669
Greece, emery 615
magnesite 740
sulphur 679
Greenland, cryolite 641
Greensburg, Pa., coke district 275
Grindstone, imports 612
production 611
by States 612
Canadian 612
value 612
Griqualand West, diamond 803
Guano, imports 657
Gypsum and gypsum products, by Ernest F. Burchard 643–650
bibliography 649
condition of trade 644
disposition, as to uses 648
imports 648
production, by States 647
prices 648
products 644
range and distribution 643
world's production 649

H.

Hawaiian Islands, granite 568
lime 547
petroleum, exports to 413, 417
sand 555
Herzegovina, pyrite 682
Hess, Frank L., paper on arsenic 627–630
graphite 735–736
Hill, B., paper on natural gas 323–346
Holland, coal 64
phosphate rock 654
Hollow building block 512
Hones, imports 613
Hongkong, petroleum, exports to 418
Hudson River district, common brick 512
Hungary, magnesite 740
opal 812
pyrite 682
sulphur 679

I.

Idaho, beryl 799
brick and tile 510
clay 542

Digitized by Google

	Page.
Idaho, clay products	500
coal	14, 107
coal tar	312
gas	298
gas coke	310
granite	568, 581
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
marble	568, 595
mica	748
mineral waters	755, 763
monazite	790
phosphate rock	652, 656
salt	660
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
Illinois, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
cement, Portland	478
natural	489
slag	491
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 108
coal tar	312
coke	260
fluorspar	640
gas	298
gas coke	310
glass sand	555
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
metallic paint	702
mineral waters	755, 763
natural gas	325, 339
acreage	331
oil and water gas	306
petroleum	347, 373
pottery	522
puzzolan, or slag cement	491
pyrite	680
quartz	849
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
tripoli	621
water-gas tar	313
Illustration:	
Plate I. Coal fields of United States (in pocket)—	
Fig. 1, Production of coal in United States in 1907	15
Fig. 2, Yearly production of coal, 1856–1907	19
Fig. 3, Average yearly production of coal since 1814	30
Fig. 4, World's production of coal	64
Fig. 5, Rise and decline of Glenn pool	392
Fig. 6, Comparison of production of Portland and natural cement, 1890–1907	490
Imports, alizarine	322
aniline salts	322
arsenic	629
asbestos	714
asphalt	729

	Page.
Imports, barytes	692
borax	632
brick and tile	527
buhrstones and millstones	611
cement	493
china and porcelain	527
clay	544
clay products	527
coal	62
coal-tar products	322
coke	257
corundum	615
cryolite	641
earthen and stone ware	527
emery	615
fertilizers	657
flint pebbles	850
fuller's earth	734
granite	576
graphite	736
grindstones	612
guano	657
gypsum	648
hones	613
infusorial earth	622
kaolin or china clay	544
lime	550
litharge	707
magnesite	739
marble	576
mica	749
mineral waters	783
natural gas	346
ocher	699
oilstones and scythestones	613
onyx	576
orange mineral	707
pearls	841
petroleum	416
phosphate rock	657
pottery	527
precious stones	841
pumice	622
pyrite	682
quartz	850
red lead	707
rotten stone	622
salicylic acid	322
salt	668
sand and gravel	555
sienna	699
slate	500
stone	576
strontium	696
sulphur, by countries and by customs districts	677
talc	876
thorium nitrate	794
umber	699
Venetian red	707
whetstones and oilstones	613
white lead	707
zinc oxide	705
India, diamond	806
graphite	736
mica	750

Digitized by Google

	Page.
India, petroleum	418, 470
salt	670
sapphire	824
tourmaline	827
Indiana, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
cement, natural	489
Portland	478
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 117
coal tar	312
gas	298
gas coke	310
glass sand	555
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mineral waters	755, 763
monazite	790
natural gas	325, 338
acreage	331
oil and water gas	306
oilstones	613
petroleum	347, 372
pottery	522
pyrite	680
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
water-gas tar	313
whetstones	613
Infusorial earth and tripoli	619–622
imports	622
notes on deposits of infusorial earth	620
on tripoli industry	621
production	619
Iowa, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 121
coal tar	312
gas	298
gas coke	310
gypsum	647
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mineral waters	755, 764
ocher	698
oil and water gas	306
pottery	522
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
shale	703
water-gas tar	313
Ireland, strontium	696
Irwin, Pa., coke district	276
Italy, coal	65
graphite	736
petroleum	417, 470
pyrite	682
salt	669
imports from	670
sulphur	677, 679

J.

	Page.
Jade, Burma	811
Japan, coal	65
graphite	736
ocher	700
petroleum	418, 473
salt	669
sulphur	677, 679
volcanic salt	491
Java, petroleum	418, 472

K.

Kainite, imports	657
Kanawha, W. Va., coke district	286
Kansas, asphalt	725
brick and tile	510
cement, natural	489
Portland	478
clay products	500
coal	14, 125
coal tar	312
coke	260
gas	298
gas coke	310
gypsum	647
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mineral waters	755, 764
natural gas	325, 340
acreage	331
oil and water gas	306
petroleum	347
pottery	522
salt	660
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
Kaolin, or china clay, imports	544
production, by States	542
Kashmir, sapphire	824
Kentucky, ammonia	317
asphalt	728
barytes	688, 691
brick and tile	510
cement, natural	489
Portland	478
slag	491
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 129
coal tar	312
coke	262
diamond	803
fluorspar	640
gas	298
gas coke	310
glass sand	555
infusorial earth	620
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
marble	568, 595
mineral waters	755, 765
natural gas	325, 336
acreage	331
ocher	698
oil and water gas	306
petroleum	347, 359, 366

Digitized by Google

Page.

Kentucky, pottery 522
sand and gravel 555
sand-lime brick 551
sandstone 568, 691
Kieserite, imports 657
Kunzite, California 825

L.

Lebanon Valley and Schuylkill, Pa., coke district 277
Lima-Indiana oil field 369
Lime and sand-lime brick, by Edwin C. Eckel 545–551
Lime, exports 550
fuels used in burning 548
consumption, per ton of lime 549
hydrated lime 549
imports 550
production, by States 546
uses 547
value 546
Limestone 568, 596–605
(*See also* Stone.)
for chemical industries 548, 599
for furnace flux 605
production 568
by States 602
value 568, 604
by States 602
by uses 602
Lipari, pumice 623
Litharge, imports 707
production 707
Lithophone, production 707
Louisiana, brick and tile 510
clay products 500
coal tar 312
gas 298
gas coke 310
mineral waters 755, 765
natural gas 325, 343
acreage 331
oil and water gas 306
petroleum 347, 404
pottery 522
salt 660
sand and gravel 555
sulphur 673, 674
water-gas tar 313
Lourenço Marquez, magnesite 740
Lower Connellsville, Pa., coke district 276

M.

Madagascar, spodumene 876
gem minerals of 839
Magnesite, by Charles G. Yale 737–740
California 737
imports 739
occurrence 740
prices 737
production 738
uses 739
Maine, amethyst 797
ammonia 317
arsenic 628
beryl 799

Page.

Maine, brick and tile 510
clay products 500
coal tar 312
feldspar 858
gas 298
gas coke 310
granite 568, 581
lime 547
limestone 568, 602
mica 748
mineral waters 755, 766
oil and water gas 306
phenacite 813
pottery 522
sand and gravel 555
slate 559, 561
spodumene 825
topaz 826
tourmaline 826
Malay States, monazite 792
Marble, exports 576
(*See also* Stone.)
imports 576
production 568
by States 595
value 596
by States 568, 595
by uses 595
Maryland, ammonia 317
brick and tile 510
cement, natural 489
slag 491
clay 542
clay products 500
coal 14, 135
coal tar 312
coke 288
Cumberland coal 138
feldspar 866
gas 298
gas coke 310
glass sand 555
granite 568, 581
infusorial earth 620
lime 547
limestone 568, 602
marble 568, 595
metallic paint and mortar colors 702
mica 742
mineral waters 755, 767
oil and water gas 306
pottery 522
puzzolan, or slag cement 491
quartz 847
abrasive 616
sand and gravel 555
sand-lime brick 551
sandstone 568, 591
slate 559, 561
talc 875
water-gas tar 313
Massachusetts, ammonia 317
brick and tile 510
clay 542
clay products 500
coal tar 312

Digitized by Google

	Page.
Massachusetts, coke	288
emery	614
feldspar	858
fuller's earth	733
gas	298
gas coke	310
glass sand	555
granite	568, 581
infusorial earth	620
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
marble	568, 595
mineral waters	755, 767
oil and water gas	306
pottery	522
pyrite	680
quartz	849
abrasive	616
salt	660
sand and gravel	555
sandstone	568, 591
talc	875
trap rock	568, 585
water-gas tar	313
Metallic paint	698, 702
production, by States	702
Metric carat	808
Mexico, asphalt	729
coal	65
graphite	736
pearls	842
petroleum	461
exports to	414, 417
salt, exports to	669
sulphur	679
Mica, by Douglas B. Sterrett	741–750
exports	749
foreign production	750
imports	749
occurrence, by States	741
prices	750
production	746, 749
uses	745
Michigan, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
bromine	670
cement, Portland	478
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 142
coal tar	312
coke	288
gas	298
gas coke	310
glass sand	555
graphite	735
grindstone	612
gypsum	647
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mineral waters	755, 769
oil and water gas	306
petroleum	347, 413
pottery	522
salt	660
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551

	Page.
Michigan, sandstone	568, 602
scythestones	613
whetstones	613
Middleton, Jefferson, paper on clay-working industries	495–544
Milwaukee, Wis., coal-trade review	86
Millstones and buhrstones	609
(*See also* Buhrstones.)	
Mineral paints, by E. F. Burchard	697–709
bibliography	709
chemical pigments	706
paint tests	707
pigments made from ores	703
production	698
Mineral waters, by Samuel Sanford	751–784
carbonated beverages	757
conditions in trade	752
definition	751
exports	784
imports	783
medicinal and table waters	752
number of springs	755, 758
production, by States	755
scope of statistics	751
springs as resorts	753
trade, review of	754
trade by States	758
medicinal waters	755
table waters	755
valuation of	754
value	755
Minnesota, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
cement, natural	489
clay	542
clay products	500
coal tar	312
coke	288
feldspar	870
abrasive	616
gas	298
gas coke	310
granite	568, 581
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mineral waters	755, 769
oil and water gas	306
pottery	522
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 691
water-gas tar	313
Mississippi, brick and tile	510
clay products	500
coal tar	312
gas	298
gas coke	310
mineral waters	755, 770
oil and water gas	306
pottery	522
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
water-gas tar	313
Mississippi Valley, pearl industry	841
Missouri, ammonia	317
barytes	688, 691
brick and tile	510

Digitized by Google

Page.

Missouri, cement, Portland ... 478
clay ... 542
clay products ... 500
coal ... 14, 145
coal tar ... 312
coke ... 262
gas ... 298
gas coke ... 310
glass sand ... 555
granite ... 568, 581
grindstones ... 612
lime ... 547
limestone ... 568, 602
marble ... 568
mineral waters ... 755, 771
natural gas ... 325, 341
acreage ... 331
oil and water gas ... 306
petroleum ... 347, 413
pottery ... 522
quartz ... 849
sand and gravel ... 555
sandstone ... 568, 591
tripoli ... 621
water-gas tar ... 313
Molding sand, production ... 555
(*See also* Sand and gravel.)
Monazite and zircon, by Douglas B. Sterrett. 785–794
alloys with iron ... 785
bibliography ... 794
columbite ... 793
exports ... 794
foreign sources ... 791
gadolinite ... 793
imports, thorium nitrate ... 794
location and occurrence ... 787
production ... 793
thorium minerals ... 786
zircon ... 792
Montana, arsenic ... 627
brick and tile ... 510
clay ... 542
clay products ... 500
coal ... 14, 149
coal tar ... 312
coke ... 263
gas ... 298
gas coke ... 310
granite ... 568, 581
grindstones ... 612
gypsum ... 647
lime ... 547
limestone ... 568, 602
mineral waters ... 755, 771
monazite ... 790
oil and water gas ... 306
pottery ... 522
sand and gravel ... 555
sandstone ... 568, 591
sapphire ... 816
Mortar colors ... 698, 702

N.

Natural cement (*see* Cement) ... 489
Natural gas, prepared under the supervision of David T. Day, by B. Hill. 323–346

Page.

Natural gas, acreage controlled by natural gas companies, by States ... 331
Canada ... 345
combined value of gas and petroleum, by States ... 329
consumption ... 324
consumers ... 327
distribution ... 328
imports ... 346
industry in individual States ... 332
introduction, by David T. Day ... 323
number of producers ... 327
prices ... 326
production ... 324
quantity of natural gas produced ... 326
value, by States ... 324
consumed, by States ... 326
well record, by States ... 330
Nebraska, brick and tile ... 510
clay products ... 500
coal ... 152
coal tar ... 312
gas ... 298
gas coke ... 310
limestone ... 568, 602
mineral waters ... 755, 771
oil and water gas ... 306
pumice ... 623
sand and gravel ... 555
sand-lime brick ... 551
sandstone ... 568, 591
water-gas tar ... 313
Netherlands, asphalt ... 729
petroleum, exports to ... 417
Nevada, barytes ... 688
brick and tile ... 510
clay products ... 500
coal ... 152
coal tar ... 312
gas ... 298
gas coke ... 310
graphite ... 735
gypsum ... 647
infusorial earth ... 620
lime ... 547
mica ... 742
monazite ... 790
oil and water gas ... 306
salt ... 660
sulphur ... 673
turquoise ... 827
Newcastle-on-Tyne, grindstones, imports ... 612
Newfoundland, pyrite ... 682
New Hampshire, ammonia ... 317
beryl ... 799
brick and tile ... 510
clay products ... 500
coal tar ... 312
gas ... 298
gas coke ... 310
granite ... 568, 581
mica ... 748
mineral waters ... 755, 771
oil and water gas ... 306
pottery ... 522
scythestones ... 613

Digitized by Google

	Page.
New Hampshire, topaz	826
water-gas tar	313
New Jersey, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
cement, Portland	478
slag	491
clay	542
clay products	500
coal tar	312
coke	288
gas	298
gas coke	310
glass sand	555
granite	568, 581
graphite	735
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
metallic paint and mortar colors	702
mica	742
mineral waters	755, 772
oil and water gas	306
pottery	522
puzzolan, or slag cement	490
pyrite	680
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
slate	559, 561
talc	875
trap rock	568, 585
water-gas tar	313
New Mexico, brick and tile	510
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 152
coal tar	312
coke	263
gas	298
gas coke	310
granite	568, 581
gypsum	647
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
marble	568, 595
mica	748
mineral waters	755, 772
monazite	790
oil and water gas	306
salt	660
sand and gravel	555
sandstone	568, 591
smithsonite	825
turquoise	828
New River, W. Va., coke district	286
New South Wales, coal	65
diamond	806
opal	812
New York, ammonia	317
arsenic	627
bluestone	593
brick and tile	510
buhrstones	610
cement, natural	489
Portland	478
slag	491
clay	542
clay products	500
New York, coal tar	312
coke	288
emery	614
feldspar	859
garnet, abrasive	617
gas	298
gas coke	310
granite	568, 581
graphite	735
gypsum	647
infusorial earth	620
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
marble	568, 595
metallic paint and mortar colors	702
millstones	610
mineral waters	755, 773
natural gas	325, 333
acreage	331
oil and water gas	306
petroleum	347, 359, 365
pottery	522
pyrite	680
quartz	847
salt	660
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
shale	703
slate	559, 561, 703
talc, fibrous	875
trap rock	568, 585
water-gas tar	313
New York City, coal-trade review	69
New Zealand, coal	65
Nigeria, monazite	792
North Carolina, amethyst	797
barytes	689, 691
beryl	799
brick and tile	510
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 156
coal tar	312
emerald	809
garnet, abrasive	617
gas	298
gas coke	310
gem minerals of	838
granite	568, 581
hiddenite	825
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mica	743, 747
millstones	610
mineral waters	755, 774
monazite	787
oil and water gas	306
opal	812
pottery	522
quartz	849
ruby	814
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
talc	875
zircon	792

Digitized by Google

	Page.
North Dakota, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
cement, natural	489
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14,156
coal tar	312
gas	298
gas coke	310
natural gas	325,345
acreage	331
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568,591
Norway, flint	844
graphite	736
monazite	792
petroleum, exports to	417
phosphate rock	654,657
pyrite	682
Nova Scotia, coal, imports from	62

O.

Ocher, analyses of	701
Georgia deposits	700
imports	699
production, by States	698
world's production	700
Ohio, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
bromine	670
cement, natural	489
Portland	478
slag	491
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14,159
coal tar	312
coke	264
gas	298
gas coke	310
glass sand	555
grindstones	612
gypsum	647
lime	547
limestone	568,602
metallic paint and mortar colors	702
mineral waters	755,774
natural gas	325,336
acreage	331
oil and water gas	306
petroleum	347,359,368
Mecca-Belden district	369
pottery	522
puzzolan, or slag cement	491
pyrite	680
salt	660
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568,591
whetstones	613
water-gas tar	313
Oilstones and scythestones	613
imports	613
production	613
Oklahoma, asphalt	728
brick and tile	510
Oklahoma, clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14,163
coal tar	312
coke	265
gas	298
gas coke	310
granite	568,581
gypsum	647
lime	547
limestone	568,602
marble	568,595
mineral waters	755,775
natural gas	325,342
acreage	331
petroleum	347
pumice	623
salt	660
sand and gravel	555
sandstone	568,591
zircon	792
Ontario, corundum	616
natural gas	345
Onyx imports	576
Opal, Hungary	812
New South Wales	812
Orange mineral, imports	707
production	707
Orange River Colony, diamond	805
Oregon, brick and tile	570
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14,165
coal tar	312
gas	298
gas coke	310
granite	568,581
gypsum	647
lime	547
limestone	568,602
mineral waters	755,776
monazite	790
natural gas	325,345
oil and water gas	306
opal	812
pottery	522
sand and gravel	555
sandstone	568,591

P.

Paint tests	707
Panama, salt, exports to	669
Paper clay	542
Parker, Edward W., paper on coal	5-222
coal briquetting	223-228
coke	229-290
gas, coke, tar, and ammonia	291-322
Pearl, imports	841
industry in the United States	841
Mexico	842
production	841
Pennsylvania, ammonia	317
barytes	691
beryl	799
bluestone	593
brick and tile	510

Digitized by Google

Page.

Pennsylvania, bromine 670
cement, natural 489
Portland 478
slag 491
clay 542
clay products 500
coal 14, 167
anthracite, by W. W. Ruley 170
bituminous 176
coal tar 312
coke 266
feldspar 862
garnet, abrasive 617
gas 298
gas coke 310
glass sand 555
granite 568, 581
graphite 735
lime 547
limestone 568, 602
marble 568, 595
metallic paint and mortar colors 702
millstones 610
mineral waters 755, 776
natural gas 325, 332
acreage 331
oil and water gas 306
ocher 698
petroleum 347, 359, 365
phosphate rock 656
pottery 522
quartz 849
abrasive 616
salt 660
sand and gravel 555
sand-lime brick 551
sandstone 568, 591
shale 703
slate 559, 561, 703
talc 875
trap rock 568, 585
water-gas tar 313
Peru, petroleum 463
Petroleum, by David T. Day 347–475
Alaska 413
analyses 420–460
Appalachian oil field 352, 355, 357
geology 357
oils 357
pipe-line statistics 361
runs 361
shipments 362
stocks 362
prices 363
production 358
average, daily, by months and years 360
by States, with increase and decrease 359
California oil field 353, 355, 406
development 407
legislation 408
production 409
well record 410
Canada 460
Colorado 347, 412
consumption by railroads 352

Page.

Petroleum, Dutch East Indies 472
exports 414
field investigations in 1907 353
foreign markets 417
fractionation of crude petroleum 474
Galicia 467
Germany 470
Great Britain 471
Gulf oil field 353, 355, 393
exports 402
prices 398
production 393, 395, 404
shipments 402
well record 395
Hawaiian Islands 413
Illinois oil field 352, 355, 373
analyses 378
commercial conditions 373
developments 374
investigations 376
occurrence 374
prices 376
production 375
imports 416
increase and decrease, by States 348
India 472
Indiana 347, 372
Italy 470
Japan 473
Kansas 347, 385, 386
analyses of petroleums 387
Kentucky 347, 359, 366
Lima-Indiana oil field 352, 355, 369
pipe-line runs 370
shipments 371
stocks 371
prices 371
production 369
Louisiana 347, 404
Anse-la-Butte 404
Caddo 404
Jennings 404
Mexico 461
Michigan 347, 413
Mid-Continent oil field 353, 355, 380
districts 380
Glenn pool 381
diagram of output 392
prices 385
production 381
stocks 384
well record 384
Missouri 347, 413
New York 347, 359, 365
Ohio 347, 359, 368
oil fields of United States 352
Oklahoma (and Indian Territory) 347, 385, 390
Pennsylvania 347, 359, 365
Peru 463
Philippine Islands 413
Porto Rico 413
prices 419
production 347
by fields 355
by States 347
from 1859 to 1907, by States 350

Digitized by Google

Page.

Petroleum, rank of producing States, by quantity 348
by value 349
Roumania 468
Russia 463
stocks 356
Tennessee 347, 359, 366
Texas 347, 395
Utah 347, 410
value 347
well record 357
West Virginia 347, 359, 365
world's production 474
Wyoming 347, 411
Phalen, W. C., paper on abrasive materials 607–626
salt and bromine 659–672
sulphur and pyrite 673–683
Philadelphia, Pa., coal-trade review 75
Philippine Islands, asbestos 722
petroleum, exports to 413, 418
sulphur 676
Phosphate rock, by F. B. Van Horn 651–657
exports 654, 656
imports 657
marketed 652
mined 652
prices 652
production, by States and kinds 652–656
shipments of Florida phosphate, by countries 654
world's production 657
Pittsburg, Pa., coal trade review 81
coke district 277
Pocahontas, W. Va., coke, Flat Top district 285
Porcelain electrical supplies, product 522
Porter, John T., quoted on fuller's earth 731
Portland cement, production, by States 478
(*See also* Cement.)
Porto Rico, petroleum, exports to 413
Portugal, arsenic 629
coal 65
petroleum, exports to 417
pyrite 682
Pottery 519
consumption 527
establishments, operating 522
exports 528
imports 527
products, by kinds and States 522
East Liverpool, Ohio 526
rank of producing States 522
Trenton, N. J 526
value, by States 522
varieties 522
Precious stones, by Douglas B. Sterrett 795–842
agate 796
amatrice 795
Amazon stone 796
amber 796
amethyst 797
azurmatachite 797
benitoite 798
beryl 799
Californite 802
cat's eye or tiger-eye 802
chrysoprase 802
diamond 803, 807

Page.

Precious stones, emerald 809
garnet 810
gold quartz 811
imports 841
jade 811
jasper 811
moss agate 796
opal 812
pearl industry 841
peridot 812
petrified wood 813
phenacite 813
production, by varieties 840
quartz 813
rose 813
ruby 814
sapphire 816
smithsonite 825
sphalerite 825
spodumene 825
topaz 826
tourmaline 826
turquoise 827
utahlite 832
Prices:
arsenic 629
asbestos 715
barytes 691
brick 510
bromine 670
clay products 503, 510
coal 60
tar 312
coke 239
Connellsville, Pa., coke 275
cryolite 641
feldspar 871
fluorspar 639
garnet (abrasive) 617
gas 298
graphite, artificial 736
gypsum 648
lime 547
magnesite 737
mica 750
mineral waters 755
monazite 793
natural gas 326
petroleum 419
phosphate rock 652
pyrite 680
quartz 850
salt 659
slate 560
talc 874
Pulpstones 611
(*See also* Grindstones.)
Pumice, imports 622
notes on deposits 623
production 622
Puzzolan, or slag cement 490
(*See also* Cement.)
Pyrite 680
(*See also* Sulphur and pyrite.)
consumption 683
imports 682
production, by States 680
world's production, by countries 682

Digitized by Google

Q.

Page.

Quartz and feldspar, by Edson S. Bastin.. 843-872
flint..... 844
imports..... 850
localities, by States..... 846
massive crystalline..... 843
methods of grinding..... 844
production, by States..... 849
quartzite..... 843
uses..... 845
Quartz (abrasive) production..... 616
Quartz (gem)..... 873
Quebec, asbestos..... 715
Queensland coal..... 65
graphite..... 736
sapphire..... 824

R.

Radium and corundum..... 839
Red earthenware, production..... 522
Red lead, imports..... 707
production..... 707
Redonda, phosphate rock..... 657
Reynoldsville-Walston, Pa., coke district.... 278
Rhode Island, ammonia..... 317
brick and tile..... 510
clay products..... 500
coal tar..... 312
gas..... 298
gas coke..... 310
granite..... 568, 581
lime..... 547
limestone..... 568, 602
mineral waters..... 755, 777
oil and water gas..... 306
talc..... 875
Rockingham ware, product..... 522
Rose quartz, Colorado..... 813
South Dakota..... 813
Rotten stone..... 622
(*See also* Infusorial earth and tripoli.)
Roumania, petroleum..... 468
Ruby, Burma..... 815
North Carolina..... 814
Ruley, W. W., paper on Pennsylvania anthracite..... 170
Russia, coal..... 65
magnesite..... 740
monazite..... 792
petroleum..... 463
pyrite..... 682
salt..... 670

S.

Salicylic acid, imports..... 322
Salt and bromine, by W. B. Phalen..... 659-670
bibliography..... 671
domestic consumption..... 668
exports..... 669
imports..... 668
industry, by States..... 662
prices..... 659
production, by grades..... 659-662
by States..... 660, 662
tariffs on..... 668
world's production..... 669
Sand and gravel..... 553-556

Page.

Sand and gravel, bibliography..... 556
imports..... 556
production, by States..... 555
Sand-lime brick..... 550
production, by States..... 551
value..... 551
(*See also* Lime and sand-lime brick.)
Sandstone..... 568, 586-592
production..... 568
by States..... 591
value..... 568, 591
by States..... 591
by uses..... 591
Sanford, Samuel, paper on mineral waters.. 751-784
Sanitary ware, product, value..... 522
Sapphire, Australia..... 824
Ceylon..... 824
Colorado..... 824
India..... 824
Montana..... 816
Queensland..... 824
Saxony, strontium..... 696
Scotland, grindstones, imports from..... 612
strontium..... 696
Scythestones..... 613
(*See* Oilstones.)
Servia, coal..... 65
Sewer pipe, value..... 511
Shale, ground for pigment..... 703
Siberia, monazite..... 791
Sicily, sulphur..... 677
exports..... 678
stocks..... 679
Sienna, imports..... 699
production..... 699
Slate, by A. T. Coons..... 557-562
exports..... 560
ground for pigment, production..... 703
imports..... 560
industry, by States..... 561
prices per square..... 560
production, by States..... 559
value, by States..... 560
Slip clay..... 542
South Africa, coal..... 65
diamond..... 803
magnesite..... 740
South America, coal exports to..... 62
diamond..... 806
petroleum, exports to..... 417
South Australia, monazite..... 791
South Carolina, barytes..... 689
brick and tile..... 510
clay..... 542
clay products..... 500
coal tar..... 312
fuller's earth..... 733
gas..... 298
gas coke..... 310
glass sand..... 555
granite..... 568, 602
lime..... 547
mica..... 747
mineral waters..... 755, 777
monazite..... 787

Digitized by Google

	Page.
South Carolina, oil and water gas	306
phosphate rock	652, 654
pottery	522
quartz	849
sand and gravel	555
water-gas tar	313
South Dakota, brick and tile	510
cement, Portland	478
clay	542
clay products	500
gas	298
granite	568, 581
gypsum	647
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mica	744, 747
mineral waters	755, 778
monazite	790
natural gas	325, 344
acreage	331
oil and water gas	306
pumice	623
rose quartz	813
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
water-gas tar	313
Spain, arsenic	629
coal	65
petroleum, exports to	417
phosphate rock	657
pyrite	682
salt	670
sulphur	679
Spodumene, Maine	825
St. Louis, Mo., coal-trade review	87
Sterrett, Douglas B., paper on mica	741–750
monazite and zircon	785–794
precious stones	795–842
Stone industry, by A. T. Coons	563–605
building	571–572
crushed stone	571, 574, 575
curbstone	571
exports	576
flagstone	571
imports	576
monumental stone	571
paving	571
production	564
by States	568
rank of States	569
value, by kinds	568
by States	568
by uses	571
Stoneware clay, production, by States	542
Stoneware, product	522
Stove lining	512
Strikes in coal mines	48
Strontium, imports	696
Sublimed blue lead	706
white lead	705
Sulphur and pyrite, by W. C. Phalen	673–683
Sulphur, domestic consumption	683
exports	676
from Sicily	678
foreign sources	677
Sulphur, imports	676
by countries	677
by customs districts	677
occurrence	674
production	673
Sicily	677
world's production, by countries	679
Sumatra, petroleum	418, 472
Sweden, coal	65
graphite	736
magnesite	740
petroleum, exports to	417
phosphate rock	654, 657
pyrite	682
Switzerland, asphalt	729

T.

	Page.
Taff, Joseph A., paper on asphalt and bituminous rock	723–730
Talc and soapstone	873–876
Canadian production	876
fibrous, production	875
imports	876
marketable condition	874
production, total	875
by States	875
Tariffs, coal	62
salt	668
Tasmania, coal	65
Tennessee, ammonia	317
barytes	689, 691
brick and tile	510
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 182
coal tar	312
coke	279
gas	298
gas coke	310
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
marble	568, 595
metallic paint and mortar colors	702
mineral waters	755, 778
natural gas	325
acreage	331
oil and water gas	306
petroleum	347, 359, 366
phosphate rock	652, 655
pottery	522
sand and gravel	555
sandstone	568, 591
Terra cotta, architectural, value	511
Texas, asbestos	719
asphalt	728
brick and tile	510
cement, natural	489
Portland	478
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 186
coal tar	312
feldspar	870
flint	844
fuller's earth	733

Digitized by Google

Page.

Texas, gas 298
gas coke 310
granite 568, 581
gypsum 647
lime 547
limestone 568, 602
mineral waters 755, 779
monazite 790
natural gas 325, 344
acreage 331
oil and water gas 306
petroleum 347, 395
pottery 522
salt 660
sand and gravel 555
sand-lime brick 551
sandstone 568, 591
topaz 826
water-gas tar 313
Thorium minerals 786
Thorium nitrate, imports 794
Tile (not drain), value 512
Tourmaline, California 826
Colorado 826
Connecticut 826
India 827
Maine 826
Transvaal, diamond 805
magnesite 740
Trap rock, production, by States and uses. 568, 584-586
Trenton, N. J., pottery products 526
Trinidad, asphalt 729
exports 730
Tripoli (*see* Infusorial earth) 619
notes on Tripoli industry 621
Tunis, gypsum 649
phosphate rock 657
salt 670
Turkey, arsenic 629
asphalt 729
coal 65
emery 615
Turquoise, Arizona 827
California 827
Colorado 827
Nevada 827
New Mexico 828

U.

Umber, imports 699
production 699
United Kingdom, asphalt 729
gypsum 649
ocher 700
petroleum, exports to 414, 417
phosphate rock 654
pyrite 682
salt 669
imports from 669
sulphur 677
Upper Connellsville, Pennsylvania, coke district 278
Upper Monongahela, West Virginia, coke district 287
Upper Potomac, West Virginia, coke district, 287
Uruguay, petroleum, exports to 418

Page.

Utah, asphalt 728
brick and tile 510
cement, Portland 478
clay 542
clay products 500
coal 14, 188
coal tar 312
coke 259, 280
gas 298
gas coke 310
granite 568, 581
gypsum 647
lime 547
limestone 568, 602
marble 568, 595
mineral waters 755, 780
monazite 790
oil and water gas 306
petroleum 347, 410
phosphate rock 652
pottery 522
salt 660
sand and gravel 555
sandstone 568, 591
slate 559
sulphur 673, 675
topaz 826
utahlite 832
Utahlite, Utah 832

V.

Vaal River, diamond 806
Van Horn, F. B., paper on fuller's earth ... 731-734
phosphate rock 651-657
Venetian red, imports 707
production 707
Venezuela, asphalt 729
petroleum, exports to 418
ammonia 317
Vermont, asbestos 719
brick and tile 510
clay 542
clay products 500
coal tar 312
gas 298
gas coke 310
granite 568, 581, 583
lime 547
limestone 568, 602
marble 568, 595
millstones 610
mineral waters 755, 780
ocher 698
oil and water gas 306
sand and gravel 555
scythestones 613
slate 559, 561
talc 875
Victoria, monazite 792
coal 65
Virginia, ammonia 317
amethyst 797
asbestos 718
barytes 690, 691
brick and tile 510
cement, natural 489
Portland 478

Digitized by Google

	Page.
Virginia, clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 191
coal tar	312
coke	280
feldspar	870
gas	298
gas coke	310
glass sand	555
granite	568, 581
gypsum	647
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mica	744, 748
millstones	610
mineral waters	755, 780
ocher	698
oil and water gas	306
pottery	522
pyrite	680
salt	667
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
slate	559, 561
talc	875

W.

Wales, grindstones, imports	612
Washington, agate	796
ammonia	317
arsenic	627
brick and tile	510
cement, Portland	478
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 195
coal tar	312
coke	281
gas	298
gas coke	310
granite	568, 581
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
marble	568, 595
mineral waters	755, 781
monazite	790
oil and water gas	306
pottery	522
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
water-gas tar	313
West Indies, coal, exports to	62
petroleum, exports to	417
phosphate rock	657
salt, imports from	669
West Virginia, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
bromine	670
cement, Portland	478
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 198
coal tar	312
coke	282
West Virginia, gas	298
gas coke	310
glass sand	555
grindstones	612
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mineral waters	755, 782
natural gas	325, 334
acreage	331
oil and water gas	306
petroleum	347, 350, 365
pottery	522
salt	660
sand and gravel	555
sandstone	568, 591
Whetstones exports	613
imports	613
production	613
White granite and semiporcelain ware	522
White lead, imports	707
production	707
Wisconsin, ammonia	317
brick and tile	510
cement, natural	489
clay	542
clay products	500
coal tar	312
coke	288
feldspar	869
gas	298
gas coke	310
glass sand	555
granite	568, 581
graphite	735
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
magnesia	740
metallic paint and mortar colors	702
mineral waters	755, 782
oil and water gas	306
pottery	522
quartz	848
abrasive	616
sand and gravel	555
sand-lime brick	551
sandstone	568, 591
water gas tar	313
World's production, coal	63
graphite	736
gypsum	649
ocher	700
petroleum	474
phosphate rock	657
pyrite	682
salt	669
sulphur	679
Wyoming, asbestos	720
asphalt	725
brick and tile	510
clay	542
clay products	500
coal	14, 205
coal tar	312
coke	288
gas	298
gas coke	310
granite	568, 581

Digitized by Google

	Page.
Wyoming, grindstones	611
gypsum	647
lime	547
limestone	568, 602
mica	744
mineral waters	755, 783
monazite	790
moss agate	796
natural gas	325, 344
acreage	331
petroleum	347, 411
phosphate rock	652
sand and gravel	555
sandstone	568, 591
sulphur	673, 674

Y.

	Page.
Yale, Charles G., paper on borax	631–635
magnesite	737–740
Yellow or Rockingham ware, value	522

Z.

Zinc, white, pigments	703
zinc lead	704
production	705
zinc oxide	703
imports	705
production	705
sublimed blue lead	706
white lead	705
Zircon (*see also* Monazite and zircon)	972

O

51506—M R 1907, PT 2——57

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google